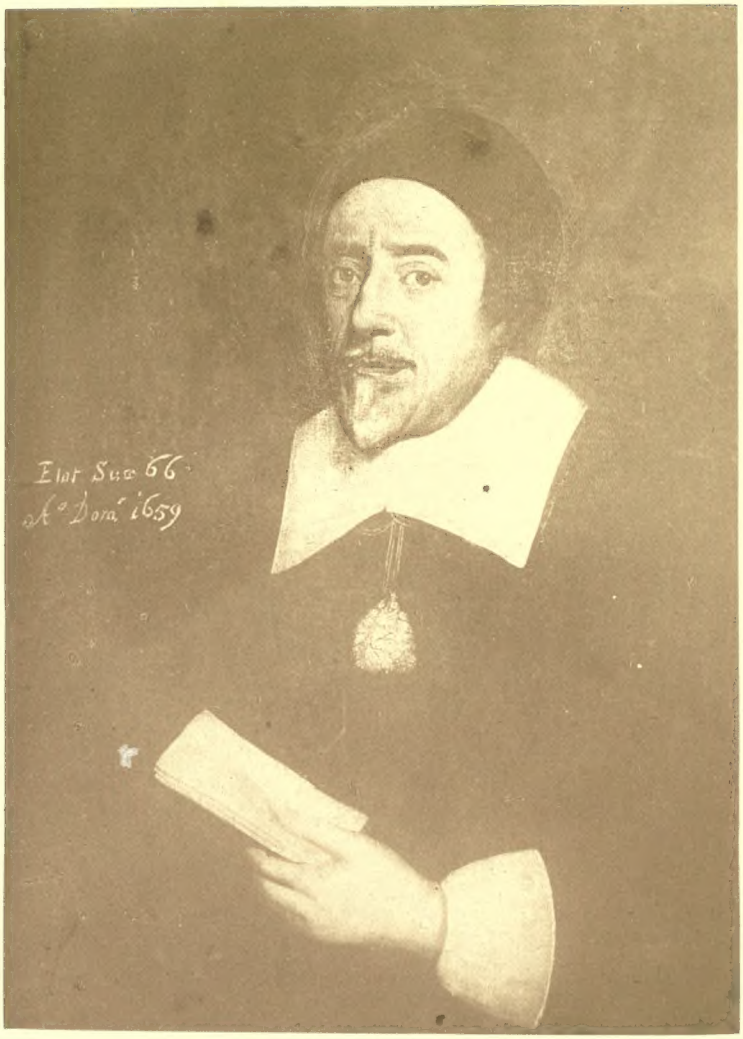
UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO
3 1761 01467713 2

THE ANNALLS OF IPSWCHE.




PORTRAIT OF NATHANIELL BACON,

TAKEN FROM THE ORIGINAL PAINTING IN THE TOWN HALL, IPSWICH.

*THE*

# Annalls of Ipswche.

## *The* LAWES CUSTOMES *and* GOVERN^MT *of the same.*

COLLECTED OUT OF Y^E RECORDS BOOKES AND WRITINGS OF THAT TOWNE.

*By* NATH^LL BACON *serving as Recorder and Town Clark in that Towne.*

ANNO: DOM: 1654.

---

*EDITED BY*

WILLIAM H. RICHARDSON, M.A.,

*St. Mary Hall, Oxford;*
*Fellow of the Society of Antiquaries of London;*
*and formerly Assistant Master in*
*Christ Church Cathedral School, Oxford, &*
*Queen Elizabeth's School, Ipswich.*

WITH A MEMOIR BY STERLING WESTHORP.

*Mayor of Ipswich,* 1884-5.

---

Ipswich:

PRINTED FOR THE SUBSCRIBERS BY S. H. COWELL.

MDCCCLXXXIV.

DA
690
I6B25
1884

595930
2 11 54

# EDITOR'S PREFACE.

IN at length presenting to the subscribers this long-anticipated volume, it is perhaps right that some apology should be offered them for the time which has elapsed since its first announcement, but I may be permitted to say, in explanation, that the delay has arisen principally from my being able to pursue the work only at such odd moments as could be snatched irregularly from the busy and exacting routine of daily duties.

Apart from the addition of dates, the reproduction, from original sources, of several documents incorrectly quoted by some other hand, and occasional alterations in the sequence of paragraphs with a view to secure uniformity of arrangement, the book, as now printed, may be taken as a *verbatim et literatim* rendering of Bacon's MS.

The annotations, drawn chiefly from the State Papers in the Public Record Office, the Harleian and Additional MSS., the collections of Jermyn and Davy, and other MS. sources, as well as from a large number of printed works, contain references, more or less copious, to about six hundred and thirty persons, places, or matters connected with the town, and will, I hope, not only be found interesting and useful to the reader, but also afford substantial help in the prosecution of more extended researches into the history of Ipswich and its people. The distribution of these notes is no doubt somewhat unequal, but the earlier pages had unfortunately to be proceeded with in Ipswich, the libraries of which, however admirable in other respects, are as yet of little use to the antiquary. A few annotations, marked (B), are by Bacon himself; some others, distinguished by the initials (R. C.) are from the pen of the Rev. Richard Canning, M.A.

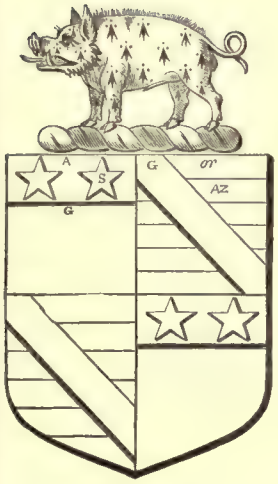
minister (1734—75) of St. Lawrence, Ipswich, and rector of Harkstead, who edited, in 1764, the second edition of "Kirby's Suffolk Traveller;" the authorship of a few more, initialled (J. S.) seems to be unknown.

I have, in conclusion, to express my obligation to those who, in various ways, kindly assisted my labours; and among these I must mention, first of all, the late Town Clerk, Mr. Orford, and his courteous assistant, Mr. H. C. Garrett, whose obliging services during the six weeks occupied in comparing the transcript supplied to me with the original, as well as subsequently, were of much value. My thanks are also due to Sir John B. Monckton, Kt., Town Clerk of the City of London, for leave to make some extracts from the archives at Guildhall; Dr. Reginald R. Sharpe, the Records Clerk; Mr. H. Murray-Lane, Chester Herald and Registrar, R. Coll. of Arms; and more especially to Dr. Luard, Registrar of the University of Cambridge; Mr. Walford D. Selby, of the Public Record Office; and Mr. J. J. Muskett, whose promised work on "Suffolk Manorial Families" will be awaited with much interest.

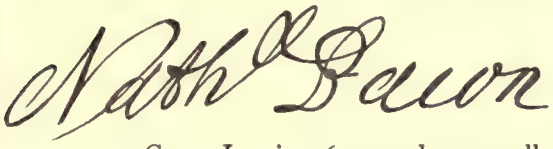
W. H. R.

2, Lansdown Place, W.C.
1884.

# MEMOIR OF NATHANIELL BACON.



NATHANIELL BACON, the compiler of "THE ANNALLS OF IPSWICHE," was born at Coddenham, in the County of Suffolk, on the 12th of December, 1593. He was the third son of Edward Bacon, of Shrubland Hall, in Barham, by Helen, the only daughter and sole heiress of Thomas Littel of the same place, and of Bray, in the County of Berks, Esq., by Elizabeth his wife, daughter and co-heir of Sir Robert Litton, of Knebworth, in the County of Herts, Kt. Edward Bacon, the father of Nathaniell, was the third son of the great Lord Keeper, Sir Nicholas Bacon, Kt., by his first wife Jane, daughter of William Fernley, of West Creeting, in the County of Suffolk, Esq., and half brother of the illustrious Francis Bacon, Viscount Saint Albans, who in the Parliament of 1614 represented Ipswich, until he was elected by the University of Cambridge.



Nathaniell Bacon was admitted a student at Grays Inn in 1611, and was called to the Bar in 1617. He was first Reader at Barnard's Inn, and afterwards Lent Reader of his own Inn, and became a Bencher in 1640.

For some years he resided in Essex, and was in the Commission of the Peace for that County.

He was a strong adherent of the Parliamentarian party, and took a very decided and active part in the transactions of his time, and was highly esteemed for his learning, talent and ability. He sat at Cambridge as Chairman of the Committee for the Seven Associated Counties (Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Cambridge, Herts, Hunts, and Lincoln) with great and general approbation of the Counties and the University, and in 1645, upon the death of Dr. Eden, he was chosen by the University of Cambridge as its Representative, and served throughout the remainder of the "Long Parliament" until the Members were expelled by Cromwell, on the 20th April, 1653.

It is to be observed that Cromwell was a member of the Committee of the Association of the Seven Counties (which was the only Association of the five or six formed in the interest of the Parliamentarian party that stood its ground), and that Bacon was by birth or marriage connected with County families belonging to several of these Counties.

At a Great Court, holden for the Borough of Ipswich, on the 30th December, 1642, Bacon was elected Recorder of the town upon the conditions set forth in the following terms, as recorded at the commencement of the fourth Book of Great Courts.

"Att this Cort it is agreed that Nathaniell Bacon Esq^e shall bee imployed in the "roome and place which John Lany Esq^e lately held and shall beare the name or "title of a Recorder duringe the Townes pleasure and shall have allowed unto him "Twentie poundes a yeare for his fee to bee paid halfe yearely from Christmas last by "equall porcons soe that hee take upp his freedome and continewe his dwellinge w^th^n "this towne duringe the continewance of his office and that in consideracon of the "premisses hee shall ayde and councell the Bayliffes for the time beeinge in all causes "of the Towne att London and elsewhere and aid the Bayliffes for the time beeinge in "all judgements demurrers and all other causes without beeinge of councell with any "man's private cause in the Courts of this Towne and also to travell to the Court and "other places by the direccon of the Bayliffes for the time beeinge to doe the messages "and business of the Townie convenient by him to bee done havinge horses found him "and his necessary chardges borne And it is further agreed that upon hys the said "Mr Bacon's acceptance of the said place as aforesaid hee shall bee admitted a ffree "Burgesse of this Towne freely without any fine and shall take the Oath of a Freeman "at some Petty Court"

At a subsequent Court, holden the 10th of March, 1643, it is recorded that he took his oath, and had three sons—Nathaniell, Phillip, and Francis—and "no apprentices." *

He took up his residence in the parish of Saint Margaret, in Ipswich, in a mansion house, which he subsequently left, by will, to his wife, and he appears, by his signatures to the Parish Registers, in the years 1650 and 1651, to have been for some time Churchwarden of that parish. He was a contributor to the decoration of the Roof of the Church of that parish, on which his arms, with those of other donors, appear.

At a Court held on the 8th of August, 1651, he was for the first time elected Town Clerk and Clerk of the Peace for the Borough, which appointments were annually renewed. At the Great Court, held on the 29th September, 1653, he was elected, and continued to be annually elected one of the Clavigers, who had the custody of the Common Seal and Records of the Corporation. Bacon continued to hold the offices of Recorder, Town Clerk, Clerk of the Peace, and Claviger, to the day of his death.

He was also Recorder of Bury Saint Edmund's, as well as a Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, to which office he was appointed the 30th August, 1649, and a Master of the Court of Requests.

In the year 1654, at a Great Court, held the 22nd of June, Nathaniell Bacon and his brother Francis were elected Burgesses for the Towne, to serve at the Parliament

* The right to become a Freeman by birth or service, was limited to the children or apprentices of Freemen, born or apprenticed after the Parent or Master had become a Freeman. It was usually notified what children or apprentices a person newly admitted then had, to prevent such children or apprentices being enrolled as if they had been born or apprenticed after the admission of their "Root of Title." (See note † page iii.)

which began at Westminster, 3d September, in that year, "to act and consent unto suche "things as shall be there ordained," subject, however, to the following very remarkable condition :—"That they shall not intermeddle in the alterying of Governmt. as it is "now established under one man and the Parliamt." The two Bailiffs, five Portmen, seventeen of the Twenty-four men, and 108 Free Burgesses, making in all 132 electors, were present at this election, and the list of names as recorded includes many who had been or were subsequently Bailiffs, besides other leading men and benefactors of the town. †

† The following is a copy of the names of the Electors present, as recorded at the Court, from which it may be interesting to local subscribers to trace many benefactors to the town.

*Bailiffs* :—John Aldus and Manuell Sorrell, gent.

*Portmen* :—Richard Puplett, gent., Nicholas Phillipps, gent., Richard Hayle, gent., Robt. Dunkon, gent., Richard Jenings, gent.

*Of the Twenty-four* —Edm. Morgan, Thomas Ives, Benjamyn Butter, Thomas Wright, Henry Parkhurst, Benjamyn Wade, Simon Cumberland, Richard Shepperd, Isaac Day, junr., Robt. Maninge, Miles Wallis, John Humfrie, Thomas Burrough, Luke Jours, Wm. Cooke, Henry Whitinge, Robt. Turner.

*Freemen* :—Nathaniell Bacon, Esq., Robt. Clarke, John Taylor, Richard Marsh, Edmond Taylor, Ralph Holland, Thomas Mudd, George Coppinge, Henry Robinson, John Ballard, gent., Jeremie Lowe, Richard Trewlove, Sam: Hubberd, John Burton, Paul Cole, John Manver, Joseph Hubberd, John Donton, Richard Pymborough, John Coale, junr., John Stebbinge, John Jefferie, Thomas Rice, Robt. Ward, Simon Burton, George Warren, John Warner, Jonas Beacon, Ralph Neale, Samuel Greeniwich, Willm. Foster, snr., Richard Humfrie, John Moore, John Furmyn, Joseph Clarke, Phillipp Goslin, Luke Ratcliffe, Joseph Bigsbie, Matthew Vynes, John Wilder, George Raymond, Nicholas Cooke, Michael Gusborne, Peter Cole, John Coleman, John Searles, Robt. Kingsburie, Henry Cousens, Wm. Cole, Edward Martin, Jeames Goodinge, Wm. Doggett, Wm. Manister, Wm. Feast, John Raymond, John Camplyn, Nicholas Sicklemore, Peter Sicklemore, Titus Camplyn, Wm. Weeklie, Jeames Wolvertone, Thomas Burradge, Thomas Carter, Thomas Wright, Tobias Barker, Benjamyn Rowninge, Thomas Griggs, Thomas Tunmore, John Jobson, Richard Knights, Wm. Lynch, Nicholas Newton, Sam. Gislingham, John Hullinge, Richard Phillipps, Willm. Kirk, Jeames Cantinore, Sam. Burrough, John Bitten, Sam. Boycatt, Sam. Stannard, Nicholas Minter, Thomas Dodd, Charles Wright, Edward Milksopp, Willm. Cole, Peter Baker, Joseph Clifford, Rich: Rodnall, Ambrose Frost, Joseph Clifford, John Barber, Tho. Wills, Gilbert Linkfeild, Saml. Linkfeild, Willm. Cole, James Bowell, Edw. Peale, John Robbinson, John Cutler, Willm. Rumsy, John Sonmore, Richard Puplett, Robt. Henry Sparham, Edmond Furmyn, Henry Gosnold, Eleazar Dunkon, Robt. Horingould.

The following part of this note, upon the constitution and mode of proceeding of the Corporation, prior to the Municipal Corporation Act, 1835, and upon Election of Members of Parliament, prior to the Reform Act of 1832, has been kindly furnished by Mr. Stephen Abbott Notcutt, who was Town Clerk of the Borough for many years.

Before the Municipal Corporation Act, 1835, the name of the Corporation was "*The Bailiffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty of the Borough of Ipswich.*" And it consisted of two Bailiffs (who together held the office of Chief Magistrate), twelve Portmen, twenty-four Common Councilmen, and an indefinite number of Freemen or Burgesses.

The *Bailiffs* were annually elected by the *Corporation* on the 8th of September.

The *Portmen* held their office for life, and a vacancy was filled up by the survivors, or "the more part of them."

The *Common Councilmen* held their office by the same tenure, and vacancies were filled up in the same way, that is, by the survivors, or "the more part of them."

*A Freeman* held his office for life, and every son of a Freeman, *born* after his father had been admitted to the Freedom, was entitled to be admitted as such, on attaining the age of 21, and any one *bound* an apprentice for seven years to an admitted Freeman, and serving faithfully the full period under his indentures of apprenticeship, became entitled to be admitted as a Freeman. The Corporation had, like many other Corporations, the right to present the Freedom, which right was occasionally exercised.

For several years, prior to the Municipal Corporation Act, 1835, the vacancies in the Portmen had not been filled up, as the number had been allowed to drop below seven, and it was held that the words "*the more part of them*," applied to a majority of twelve. At the time of passing the Municipal Corporation Act, the number of Portmen had been reduced to four.

As to the mode of proceeding—The Acts of the Corporation could only be done or authorised by a meeting, called a Great Court, consisting of the two Bailiffs, and some of the Portmen, Common Councilmen, and Freemen. At these meetings every Freeman was entitled to vote upon any question before the meeting. Each question was determined by show of hands, unless a poll was demanded. The right to

Both Nathaniell and his brother Francis were re-elected for the Parliaments of the 17th September, 1656, the 29th January, 1658, and the 5th April, 1660. But whether the restriction above referred to was renewed is not stated. On Nathaniell Bacon's death in 1660 Sir Frederick Cornwallis, Knt., Treasurer of King's Hospital, was elected as Burgess in Parliament in his place at a Great Court held on the 29th October, 1660, and continued to serve with Francis Bacon the brother of Nathaniell until the end of the session.

Bacon was the author of the work entitled, "An Historical Discourse of the Uniformity of the Government of England." This book was published at London in two parts. The first part published in 1647 has an epistle dedicatory to the Right Honourable Edward Earle of Manchester, Speaker of the House of Peeres, and the Honourable William Lenthall, Esqu., Speaker of the House of Commons in Parliament, signed "Nath. Bacon"; but without any further description of him. The second part published in 1651 has on the title page "by Nath: Bacon of Graies Inne Esquire," and has for a preface, "A Vindication of the Ancient way of Parliament."

The work is highly praised by the Earl of Chatham in his letters to his nephew, and unfavourably spoken of by Bishop Nicolson in his "English Historical Library," published in London, 1696—1699. It was privately reprinted in 1672, and again in 1682, for which editions the publishers were indicted and outlawed. It was reprinted in 1689, and again in 1739 and 1760. From an advertisement printed in the edition of 1689, it appears to have been then considered that the book was founded upon notes by the learned John Selden. ‡

Bacon died in London, and was buried in the church of Barham, on September 1st, 1660 (where his father and mother were buried), without any inscription. He had the character of being a very pious, prudent and learned man. The Reverend Cave Beck (who was Curate of the parish of St. Margaret when Nathaniell Bacon resided there, and

vote was not confined to the Freemen resident in the Borough. A large majority of the Freemen resided out of the Borough, and whenever the question was disputed and considered of importance, the non-resident Freemen were brought up to vote.

Although no Corporate Acts could be done, except at a Great Court, the Bailiffs, Portmen and Common Councilmen were accustomed to meet from time to time, as a sort of standing Committee, to consider and determine upon matters to be brought before the Great Court. These meetings were called meetings of the Assembly, and their proceedings were regularly recorded in a book called the "Assembly Book."

Prior to the Reform Act of 1832, the members of Parliament for the Borough were elected by the Corporation, at a Great Court, held at the proper time, according to the writ of election. A Great Court for this purpose was constituted, and the proceedings conducted in the same manner as for any other business of the Corporation. The candidates were proposed and seconded, and if a poll was demanded, the non-resident as well as the resident Freemen, were entitled to vote, and the poll was kept open from day to day, until all the Freemen had had an opportunity of voting. The candidates having the majority of votes were declared to be duly elected, and a return to that effect was made by Indenture, under the Common Seal, and annexed to the Election Precept.

‡ There has been some controversy whether the subject of this Memoir, or Nathaniell Bacon, of Friston Hall, near Saxmundham, in Suffolk, or Nathaniell Bacon, "the Virginian insurgent or rebel," was the author of this work, but as it is now clear that the rebel was never of Gray's Inn, and that the will of Nathaniell Bacon, of Friston Hall, was proved (at Ipswich) in 1644, there can be no doubt that the Nathaniell Bacon referred to in these Title Pages is the Bacon who is the subject of this Memoir. It is remarkable that both he and his cousin of Friston Hall, were admitted in Gray's Inn the same year, 1611.

who was subsequently Rector of the parish of St. Helen, and Master of the Grammar School, in Ipswich), in the following dedication of his work: "The universal character "by which all the nations in the world may understand one another's conceptions, "reading out of one common writing their own mother tongues, London, 1657," records a high opinion of his character;

"Sapientia, virtute, genere, praecellentibus Nathanieli Bacon et Francisco Bacon, "Armigeris, Fratribus, Amore, Pietate, Dignitate conjunctissimis Patronis suis "Colendissimis Hunc Gratitudinis et observantiae characterem indelebilem, D. D. C. B."

Nathaniell Bacon was a man of great industry, and was zealously alive to the interests of Ipswich, as is evident from his constant attendances at the Great Courts for the Borough, up to the 30th April, 1660, the day of his last recorded attendance, and from the labour he bestowed upon the Annalls. His labour in compiling these Annalls was recognized by the Town, granting a gratuity to his widow, at a Great Court holden on the 8 November, 13 Charles II. (1661), recorded in the Great Court Books as follows:— "Agreed that Mrs. Bacon shall have a Gratuitie of Five and twentie pounds given her "fm this towne for the great paynes that her husband, Mr. Nathaniell Bacon, did take "in the transcribinge of several ancient Records belonging to this Towne." Although it is very evident, from the perusal of the discourse on the Uniformity of Government, that Bacon had a very strong bias to the principles of the Parliamentarian party, at the close of his Annalls he seems to drop a tear over the unfortunate King Charles the 1st, concluding them with this remark,—

"The last daye of Januarie putts a sad period unto my penn. And thus, by the "goodness of Allmightie God, I have summed up the affairs of the government of this "town of Ippeswiche under bayliffes whoe are happie in this, that God hathe estab-"lished their seate more sure than the throne of kings."

Bacon was twice married, namely:—first to Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Maidstone, Esquire, of Boxted, in Essex, and widow of Edward Glascocke, of Horsley (Horkesley), in Essex, who died without issue by him, and was buried at Horsley; and secondly to Susanna Holloway, daughter of Holloway, and the widow of Matthew Alefounder, of Dedham, in Essex. By his second wife he had issue three sons (besides one Francis who died in infancy), Nathaniell, Philip, and Francis, and five daughters, Catherine, Ann, Helen, Susanna (baptised at St. Margaret's, Ipswich, the 19th October, 1649), and Elizabeth. His sons Nathaniell and Francis were both entered at Jesus College, Cambridge. Nathaniell took his B.A. degree, and died "magnæ spei juvenis." Francis died in 1661.

His Will is dated the 26th August, 1660, and, with a Codicil, was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, on the 8th of July, 1661. ‖

‖ The Will of Nathaniell Bacon, of Grayes Inn, in the county of Middx, Esquire, whereby I doe dispose my worldly and temporall estate as followeth:—Imprimis I give to my dearly beloved wife Susanna Bacon, besides her ioynture, which I hereby confirme for her life all that messuage and manshion house with the appurtenances thereto belonginge and the piece of coppyhold ground upon the Hill in the occupation of Goodman Parker, in Margaretts parish, in Ipswich, in the countie of Suffolcke, to have and

The Arms displayed at the beginning of this Memoir were granted to Sir Nicholas Bacon, Lord Keeper and Grandfather of Nathaniell Bacon, on the 27th February, 1568, by Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter, and are blazoned as follows:—qtly 1 & 4 gu on a chief arg. 2 mullets sa. (Bacon) 2 & 3 barry of 6 or & az. a bend gu (Quaplode).

The Arms on the Roof of St. Margaret's Church, exactly correspond with this description.

The signature of Bacon below the Arms is taken from the Register of Baptisms for the Parish of St. Margaret, Ipswich, for the year 1651.

STERLING WESTHORP.

IPSWICH,
*December*, 1884.

---

to hold to her and her heires and assignes and the coppyhold to her and her heires accordinge to the custome of the mannor, and also all my goods and chattels, to the end that shee may out of the same pay all my debts and legacies. I give the revercon of all my freehold lands and coppyhold lands in Croefeild, in the countie aforesaid, after the death of my wife, unto my sonne Philipp, and his heires payinge or securinge to bee paid to my son Francis within one yeare after hee shall come to be possessed of the premisses the sume of foure hundred pounds, with interest for forbearance, accordinge as interest shall then runn. I give unto my daughter Elizabeth the sum of three hundred pounds, and to the rest of my daughters two hundred and fifty pounds a-peece, for the payment whereof I doe make my said wife my assignee in my name to demand, receive, levie and sue for the sume of twelve hundred pounds of my money, which is in the hands of Mr. Winkefeilde, secured by certain lands of Mr. Winkfeilds in Brantham, and to deliver upp the writings concerninge the same upon the payment thereof. My will and meaninge is that in case any of my said fower younger daughters Katherine, Hanna, Ellen and Susanna shall die either in the life time of my wife, or before they bee marryed by the advice of my wife, or before they be one and twenty yeares of age, then the parte of her soe dyinge shall go to all the fower daughters survivinge, jointly share, and share alike. And I doe hereby make and ordaine my well beloved wife Susanna Bacon, sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament. Item I give and bequeath unto my sonne Phillipp my interest I have in the lodgings att Grayes Inn and the furniture and bookes therein. Item I give unto my sonne Phillipp, my Law and Historie bookes that are att Ipswich. Item I give unto my sonne Francis, my Divinitie bookes and Philosophy bookes, exceptinge such as my wife and daughter Elizabeth shall chuse out of the Divinitie bookes for themselves or my daughters att Ipswich. In witness whereof the said Nathaniell Bacon, accordinge to the interlynings in the Will, doth declare it to bee his last Will and Testament, and did thereunto sett his hand and seale this twenty sixt day of August, in the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred and sixtie. Nath: Bacon (L.S.) in the presence of us. Fr: Bacon, John Maidston.

Whereas, I, Nathaniell Bacon, of Grayes Inn, in the Countie of Midd, Esquire, did make and ordaine my last Will and Testament, bearing date the twentie sixt day of August, in the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred and sixtie. I do hereby adjoyne this Codicill desireinge my Executrix to performe the same. Imprimis, I give to my brother Francis Bacon and sister, twenty shillings apeece to buy them ringes, and to my brother Lionell Bacon, twenty shillings to buy him a ringe. Item I give to John Maidstone, forty shillings for a legacie. Item I give to my Landresse twenty shillings for a legacie. And I desire my brother, Francis Bacon, Esqr., to settle the little Chamber that hee hath had the rent of for some yeares, upon her and her assignes. Item I order what is due to her for her service to bee paid her. Item I give to every Maide servant that is now my servant and hath lived with mee two yeares, twentie shillings a peece for a legacie. Item I give to the poore of the Parish of St. Margaretts forty shillings, to bee disposed amongst them by my Executrix. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale the day and yeare above written. Nath: Bacon (L.S.) in the presence of us. The marke of Elizabeth Durham. The mark of Mary Drakeford. John Maidstone.

# PREFACE.

## TO THE READER.

IN the framing of this Relacon, I purposely omitt the names of the freemen from time to time meeting at the greate Courts of this Towne, and of such as are from time to time admitted, (unless somme cheife men of rank). And alsoe the divers orders for disposing of the mony given to charitable uses from time to time, and do referre the Reader to the Court bookes, w^ch^ are precise in noting of those p'ticulers. ffor that my ayme is principally to recollect those auncient memorialls remaining in scattered writings and records, whereof noe recollection hath bein formerly made, and therby lay buried up, as it were in a heape of rubbish, and to adjoine therto all the later orders, and ordinances, and acts, concerning the governm^t^ and order of the people or Town lands, as things of greatest observacon for the future managem^t^ of affaires; and these onely in a summary way, referring the reader to those court bookes concerning the litterall composure of the same.

Now to give accompt from whence I have gathered these observacons principally; you shall understand that the remembrances in the Treasury, from whence these for the most p't are collected, consist of Court Rolls, and Court Bookes, and Deedes, besides letters, accompts

and other writings concerning suites, all which I have found help from in setting down this series of affaires, for no Court bookes are to be found before the ninth yere of Hen: the 6th, and the bookes, esp'ly about the time of Hen: the 7th and Hen: 8th, in matters of the greate Court, [are] negligently observed till about the 30 yere of Hen: the 8th, and from that time forward the acts of the greate court are preserved in one booke apart, being formerly mingled wthin the peticourts. And during all this time of Hen: 7. and Hen: 8., Edw: 6., [and] Q. Mary, few Rolls are to be found; shewing eyther the negligence of the Town Clark or the Clavigers in keeping the records, if any were.

Nor is there above 2 rolls before the time of Edw: 1.; the reason will appear in the ensuing treatise.

Soe as the bulke of rolls consists of the times of Edw: 1., Edw: 2., Edw: 3., Rich: 2., Hen: 4., Hen: 5., Q. Eliz: King James and King Charles; the rest are scant and few, especially about the times of Hen: 5., 6., 7., and Hen: 8., Edw: 6., and Q. Mary.

The Cause which moved me to this work was: That I did p'ceive few or none of the inhabitants of this Town were acquainted with the trew nature of the governmt, and therfore could not soe exactly conforme them selves to the auncient rules, whch are the sea marks by wch Governours ought to steare theire course, and wthout wch noe Governmt can long continnue, and I finde somme cause to conceive that former Recorders, or at least somme of them, (though long exercised in that worke) yet eyther died ignorant of the principles aunciently taken up, or else caried them selves corruptly, wch in Charity I ought not to beleve. Now for the future, I suppose a little time imployed in the p'usal of this work by any Recorder or others yt shall minde the governmt of this towne, will inable him for this governmt more than forty yeres experience.

Lastly I beginne wth the governmt of Bayliffs, (wch camme in wth the Normans, as the name dothe cleerely import) principally because I want further light in p'ticulers, yet by way of introduction I shall note these few p'ticulers, that as all corporacons before the Conquest,*(a)* soe

(*a*) What Corporations were there before the Conquest? (R. C.)

even this Towne was Governed by The Guildholder and Headburrowes, and Coroners of the County, by Lawes and Customes settled by them and the inhabitants in theire moote or meeting, and these were then the administrators of Justice, as by the Saxon laws is evident, and yet in the nature of publique servants of the Towne.

But when the Normans camme in, they seized the Governm$^{t}$ of all Corporations, and sett over this corporation, (as even over London it self) two Bayliffs as servants to the supreame power, to administer Justice *(a)* and to be responsible to the supreame power for the fee farme, w$^{ch}$ they enhanced beyond what was payed to the Saxon kings. Yet they allowed the choise of these Bayliffs to the people. *(b)* Afterwards Hen: the 2$^{d}$ granted the inhabitants liberty to elect two Coroners from amongst themselves: these were allsoe servants to the supreame power, and had jurisdiction in Crown plees. But the inhabitants not liking that their governm$^{t}$ should be concealled w$^{th}$in the breasts of soe few, and these servants to the supreame power, by constitution joyned w$^{th}$ them twelve whom they called 'Portmen,' *(c)* to whom they gave authority to vote together w$^{th}$ the Bayliffs in case of jurisdiction, and this constitution was afterwards allowed by Charters, but neverthelesse are originally from the people. Now what persons these originally were, is to me a doubt: somme of the rolls do seeme to hold forth that they were those whoe formerly were Headburrowes, and in reason it may seem expedient that they [who] were thought worthy of one place, might be thought worthy of the other. But finding a *Quo warranto* brought against the Towne under the name of the Bayliffs and fower and twenty, twelve yeres after the constitution and election of the first Portmen, it may seeme more probable that the fower and twenty were the 12 Portmen and the 12 headburrowes, and the rather is it to be beleeved, because w$^{th}$in a while after, its apparant that the headburrowes Court was holden different from, and w$^{th}$out the Portmen, and so continueth to this day. And possibly the Headburrowes work might be thought to be eyther too inferiour or otherwise too burthensomme for the Portmens undertaking, whoe were to mantaine the state of the Towne (and

(*a*) How doth it appear that they administer'd justice? (R. C.) (*b*) Not before the burgesses were incorporated. (R. C) (*c*) What! In Hen: 2$^{ds}$ time? No such thing. (R. C.) See Madox (T.) "Firma Burgi," various pp.

probably had theire name given them to minde them of their maine work,) and to assist the Bayliffs in judicature, as theire othe sheweth, and the constitution it selfe limiteth out to them the same.

This power of theires they expounded liberally, (as is the custome of those in power to doe) and from assisting in judicature according to lawes made by the whole body, proceeded to exercise a power w$^{th}$ the Bayliffs to make lawes and constitutions for the governm$^{t}$ thereof, allowing the commons onely theire libertie of assent: whether this was cautelous to the people, or what other the cause was, its not materiall, but the inhabitants joyned the number of fower and twenty to be assisting in publique Councells w$^{th}$ the Portmen and Bayliffs, and these together w$^{th}$ them made up a Councell for the Towne, w$^{ch}$ after was called the Assembly, or the Common Councill, the said fower and twenty being made up of 12 new members joyned unto the Headburrowes.

The time of their institution is as uncertaine as theire power. That act of the 13 of Edw: 4., made upon S$^{t}$ Davids day, [was made] principally, as it seemes, to abate the necessity of Greate Courts, and theire power speaketh much of the antiquity of the assembly, but I can finde noe footstepps before that kings reigne of any such matter. ffor in Hen: 6$^{ths}$ reigne divers acts are made by Bayliffs, Portmen, and the Burgesses subscribing theire names [to] Divers assessm$^{ts}$, uppon eache portman soe much, and uppon eache other Burgess soe muche, and noe mencon of any suche rank of men as the fower and twenty, nor doth any Charter take notice of them. Theire work was (doubtless according to theire name mett in one body) w$^{th}$ the twelve Portmen, to give advice in matters of immergency, for the good of the Towne, as the Common Councill of the same, but certainly [they] had noe legislative power till that constitution of 13 E. 4: formerly menconed, was made.

Concerning w$^{ch}$ I shall leave this my oppinion in writing w$^{th}$ my own hand, as in the presence of God, and being mindefull of my othe: That it seemeth clere to me to be a rule made for the present state of affaires, to avoid distractions, and not to continnue as a binding law to posterity. My reason is, because the act or constitution it selfe in the preface importeth soe muche, and principally because I can not understand how it can consist w$^{th}$ the charters formerly granted, or w$^{th}$ those

afterwards granted, w$^{ch}$ fixeth the legislative power uppon the greate Court, nor w$^{th}$ the auncient Customs of the Towne. Or how such law by them made, can be effectuall in the eye of the Common Law in any court before whome Cognisance of suche law shall comme.

I desire that the reader will not mistake my meaning, whoe doe not intend to question the election of Portmen by Portmen as illegall; the order of the 3$^{rd}$ yere of Edw: the 2$^{nd}$ will clere that sufficiently. But I doe not think it consistent w$^{th}$ the governm$^{t}$ of this Towne, that the greate Court should be concluded by any order of theire owne, whereby that power of making lawes whiche bothe the Charters and auncient Customes have allotted to them, should be utterly abrogated as to them, and transferred to any other Court not warranted by any charter or custom, and therefore the vote of the greate Court, 23 Car: 1 Novemb: is every way justifiable by the constitutions of this Town, and for peace sake, I wish as muche could be said for the election of the fower and twenty by themselves, allthough I deny not but presidents in Q. Eliz: time doe leade that way, yet I can finde noe constitution for it.

Three officies more yet remaine, wherof, though I made mention formerly, yet I must add somwhat for further clearing the governm$^{t}$ of this Towne, and these are the Guildholders and the Headburrowes, and Coroners, uppon whome the hinge of governm$^{t}$ in this towne in the Saxon times did rest.*(a)*

As touching the Guildholder, aunciently he was one man, elected by the brotherhood of the Guild, for the rule or governm$^{t}$ thereof, in order to the benefit of the same.*(b)* ffor it was the wisdome of our predecessors in those older times, having elected a place of habitation in this place commodious for traffique, to joyne together by mutuall consent in a common purse, to mantaine the common good and benifitt of themselves as members of one body, and to exclude suche as refused to joyne w$^{th}$ them from the common benifitt of freedome in trade or Traffique: and in those times all such as were made ffree, were by them

(*a*) See "Index to Municipal Offices," L. Gomme. Index Soc. 1879.

(*b*) All this is *gratis dictum*. The Guild, before the Enfranchisement of Boroughs, was, as it were, the Customhouse of the Crown, unto which all traders, during the servile state of the Burgesses, were obliged to pay a duty before they were permitted to trade; which duty was call'd the 'hanse,' from whence came the word 'Hansell,' or leave to sell, now used for the first money taken in the sale of any goods. [R. C.]

admitted to the freedome of the Guild. But in after ages by reason of confluence of inhabitants for commodiousness of dwelling, many of them not delighting at all in that course of life, regarded not the freedome of the Guild, and soe the Towne growing too bigge for the Guild, and probably, as noe members of theire body soe not governed, or not as they ought to be: The Normans sett the Bayliffs upon the whole Towne, as officers under them to render and accompt of the whole Towne, in order to obedience unto them. Albeit that the governm^t of the Guild still continnued in order to the proffit of them selves in matter of trade; and soe did for a long time after, till those kind of ffraternities grew distastfull to kings in their governm^t, by trenching too much, as was thought, uppon the prerogative of kings, by their ordinances, and by lawes, the same were committed to the cognisance of the Justices of the peace,*(a)* or cheif Governour of the Corporation, to be disallowed, or allowed and recorded by them, and afterwards to the Justices of the Benches and of assizes. And thus theire power being checked, they withered, and for theire better support, taking into theire society many fforrainers that minded not that way of Trade, by degrees the ffreedom of the Guild was changed into the freedom of the Towne, The Guildholder still retaining his title and name, as a monument of an auncient freedom, and no more, allthough formerly he was looked uppon as a kind of Check to the Bayliffs, and in somme acts, (even of the kings of this land,) sett in order before the Bayliffs. As it hath bein, therefore, the wisdome of this town hitherto, soe it will be theire wisdome for y^e future, to continnue constant regard of election of Guildholders, allthough it be merely tituler, and of no consequence in the governm^t of this Town.*(b)*

The Headburrowes were those that aunciently were called Chiefe pledges; and were the Governours of the Towne in point of jurisdiction in matters of rights and nusances, as the Guildholder in matter of trade; what theire power in p'ticular was, may appeare by the Stat: 18 E: 2. and by theire continuall practise, even to this day, but what it was over and besides that power (especially in matters or crimes against the

(*a*) 15 H: 6. Cap. 6., 19 H: 7. Cap. 7. [B] (*b*) On the subject of Gilds, see Toulmin Smith's English Gilds, Early Eng. Text Soc.. 1870, and C. Walford on Gilds. Insur. Cyclop. vol. v.

publique peace) is difficult to sett downe; in regard the records have noe foote stepps therof; nevertheless, what ever it was, the Bayliffs by theire institution swallowed it up, as may appeare from the Auncient Indictm$^{ts}$ w$^{ch}$ are "*contra pacem Balivorum*"—"against the peace of the Bayliffs."

The Crown plees were aunciently inquirable onely by the Coroners, w$^{ch}$ in those times were the kings Coroners of the County, and triable before Justices Itinnerant, unless in case of appeale, w$^{ch}$, as they were aunciently tried before the Bayliffs, soe, before theire time probably were tried before the Headburrowes or Guildholder, w$^{th}$ them. But by the Charter of Hen: the 2$^{d}$, Coroners are granted eligible w$^{th}$in The Towne.

Thus have I glanced upon the Auncient governm$^{t}$ of this Towne by way of Introduction. The summe of all being this: That by the perusall of this booke, those that mind the governm$^{t}$ of this Towne may see what their predecessors have donne, and wherein they failed, that thereby a way may be found for a more p'fect rule of a more righteouse and peaceable governm$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ truth w$^{th}$in this Body, w$^{ch}$ as it is and shall be my dayly praiere and indeavour w$^{th}$in my place, soe doe I beseeche all other the members hereof to indeavour the like, every one of them being contented to do the work of theire place, and not to exceede the same. But especially to advance Gods worship, and his Solemme dayes and times for the continnuance of the same in publique, w$^{th}$out w$^{ch}$ both righteousness and prosperity, (w$^{ch}$ God forbidd) will gett uppon the wing and be gone, and leave this place buried upp in contempt, w$^{ch}$ hitherto hath bein the glory of the places round about.

Oh! Ipsw$^{ch}$ remember this when I am dead.

# BACON'S
# ANNALS OF IPSWICH.

THE PERAMBULATION OF THE LIBERTIES OF IPSWICH.

1352-3, 26 *Edw. III.*

JOHN COBBET and Henry Rotton, Bayliffs of the said towne of Ipswich, w^th^ their Burgesses, did ride the circuit under written, including the fower Hamlets of the said towne, that is to say: Stoke, w^th^ all the appurtenances; Brooks Hall, w^th^ the churche of St. Buttolfs in Whitton; Wicks Ufford & Wicks Bp:, with all theire appurtenances; peaceably and quietly, w^th^out any contradiction. By the kings Precept.

The Circuit of the ffranchise of Ipsw^ch^, and belonging to our soveraine Lo. K. Edw: 3., after the conquest of England, the 26 yere, and of ffrance, the 13th; and these were the Bayliffs of the Towne the same yere: John Cobbet and Hen: Rotton. ffrom the Bull stake unto the mid bridge of Bourn bridge, a good mile; and from the bridge under Stoke hill wood that longeth to the prior of Ely by the water side, unto Thetford bridge, and through the yard of old Reinold Bourn; and forth by the Gate of old Rob: Andrew, and in a lane unto the Cross that belongeth unto the Prior of St Peters in Ipsw^ch^, and then into a little lane into the high-way from Ipsw^ch^ to Hadly, and to the Crosse that parteth Stoke Neyland way and Hadly way, and turne againe to Ipsw^ch^ ward unto Breedling Buss, and in a fare mere unto Bordshow wood, and leave the same wood on the right hand, and into Holdessie vally, and into. the meadowes and over the River under Bordshow Hall into the high way from Ipsw^ch^ to Sprawton. And in a little lane between Joh: of Western tenem^t^ of Ipsw^ch^, Sporier; and in the lane that goeth from Ipsw^ch^ to the high way to Bramford, and from that high way to Wetman How, and from Witman How on a faire mere unto Lovetoft

Hall, and have in all Leyhams Closes, and in a little lane to the Cross in Whitton in Whitton streete, and in a lane to Whitton Church that is holden of St. Buttolfs, and from the Churche on a faire mere unto old John Omersons of Thurlston, and in a little lane that goeth to Ponton marche, and through Ponton marche into a lane that goeth to Westerfeild wood; and into Westerfeild Wood, and on a faire way that goeth to the Crosse that stand by the high way that goeth from Ipsw^ch^ unto Tuddenham; and from the Crosse on a faire greene way, and in the same way to Rushmere; and forth by the Hall gate, and in the same way to a Crosse that stands in the high way betwene Ipsw^ch^ and Rushmore, and in the same way forthe by Rogers *(blank)* gate, and forth to a Close of the aforesaid Rogers to the high way that goeth from Ipswiche to Woodbridge: and from that way on a faire greene that goeth to Bixly marshes end, into the high way that goeth from Ipsw^ch^ to Colniss; and unto Merediche, and as Merediche goeth into a way that goeth from Ipsw^ch^ to Nacton, and from the way unto a Close that is Mr John Paxter's, by Daniells hill, on a greene way through old Walter Ponds close, and in a lane fast by the Dayry of Alis Borne, unto Kings Ness, and from Kings Ness unto Donham bridge; and from Donham bridge by the water side unto Ipsw^ch^.

## IPSW^CH^

### BEFORE Y^E^ NORMANS TIME.

It was even then a town of repute, and by the Danes at theire first comming in twice pillaged within the space of 20 yeres; yet before those times it had been a Corporacon and a halfe hundred, and had diverse members or hamlets besides the maine body of the towne, of whiche number Stoke was one, and then soe greate as it rendred unto the Saxon kings tenne pounds yerely rent, and was granted to the Churche by Edgar the Saxon king in ffree allms. One other member of Ipsw^ch^ at that time was Brookes Hamlet, and rendred unto the Saxon kings 10^li^ rent, & the same was granted afterwards by Edward the Saxon king unto Alurick de Clare at the same rent.

What the certaine number of the parishes were in the body of the Towne in those daies I finde not, yet I find that there were then eight mencioned under the names of Trinity: St Mary: St Michael: St Buttolfe: St Laurence: St Peter: St Steven; and doubtless there were more, for diverse more there are that seeme not inferiour in antiquity to any of the former. *(a)*

In the body of the Towne there were in those times three hundred and eight and twenty dwelling houses. And in them were five hundred thirty

*(a)* This is no consequence: we know several of the present Churches have been built since; and it is most probable none of the buildings now standing are near so old as Mr. Bacon supposes. And as the authority of Domesday hath always been allowed and submitted to, it is much more reasonable to believe there were at that time no more Churches than are therein mentioned. (C)

and eight inhabitants that payed tribute to those kings, and bare Scott and Lott with the Guildable part of the County. It likewise had forty akres of land in Demesne, and payed a fee farme to the king at fifteen pounds yerely. Two parts of three of this rent was granted by Edward the Saxon king unto his Queene. And the other third p. was granted to Duke Werth that was brother to Harold, whoe was after competitour with the Norman Duke William for the crowne of England.

## Ipsw^ch^

### IN THE NORMAN TIMES.

During these times the town was muche decayed; rather occasioned by the pillage and plunder of the Danes soe lately donne, then from any violence from the Conquerour, I meane the Normans: ffor theire policy led them to the protection of the people in theire liberties, in order to the establishm^t^ of theire own liberties to themselves and theire posterity, as may appeare in the lawes of him whoe is ordinarily stiled y^e^ Conqueror, (or rather his grand Charter), wherein he granteth to all Burroughs to hold theire ffree market uppon this ground, that in them the Customs of the kingdom, the Common Law, and other good lawes made by former Princes cannot be destroyed nor violated; and the like dothe appeare in the Lawes of Hen. y^e^ first, whereof afterwards.

This decay that I mentioned, was rather in the estates of the inhabitants then in theire number, although in that allsoe there was abatem^t^. ffor in the Domesday booke in the Excheq^r^, it is related that then there were noe more then one hundred and tenne burgesses left that bare Scott and Lott w^th^ the gueldable p^t^ of the County, besides one hundred burgesses of the poorer sort, that were not able to give above one penny to the king, and yet the farm of the Towne to the Excheq^r^ was raysed to Twenty Seven pounds yerely.

During the reignes of Willm y^e^ Conqueror and Wm Rufus I finde nothing concerning this town more then hath bein saide.

In Henry the first his reign, by a law he ordained town Courts should be holden every monthe, w^ch^ formerly by the Saxon Lawes were to hold onely fower times in the yere; yet this restrained not custome aunciently settled of oftener holding courts, as it may seeme this Towne had. But in perticuler concerning this Towne I finde nothing but that in this kings time the Hamlett of Wikes was a member of Ipsw^ch^: for the king did grant unto Allaine of Brittaine out of the Hamlett of Wicks, a member of Ipsw^ch^, thirteene shillings fower pence, to be payed by the Bayliffs of Ipsw^ch^, soe as Ipsw^ch^ was alsoe governed by Bayliffs as theire chiefe magistrates *(a)* in this kings time.

---

*(a)* *i.e.*, as officers of the Crown. (C)

## HEN: II.

Henry the Second was the first king since the Conquest that showed any special favour to this Towne *(a)*. ffor whereas by the Conquerours Lawe formerly menconed, markets were ordered to be holden onely in Citties and Burroug Townes, and by reason thereof This Towne had formerly a greate market, there being noe market nigher thereto then Orford. Now the Prior & Cannons of Woodbridge beganne to stirre for a market to be holden in that Towne, w^ch^ comming to a suite before the king, by reason of the opposition made by the Towne of Ipsw^ch^, It was at length agreed as follow^th^:

1161. 19 *Novemb:* 8. *H. II.*

Whereas a market uppon Wednesday in every weeke was indeavoured by the Prior and Cannons of Woodbridge *(b)* to be holden in that Town:

The said Prior and Cannons did grant and give to the Burgesses of Ipsw^ch^ for ever one moity of the said market at Woodbridge, w^th^ all the Customs, Tolls, and other appurtenances whatsoever to the said moity belonging. And the said Burgesses shall have their servants in y^e^ said market, together w^th^ the servants of the said Priour and Cannons, to receive Toll and all other benefit in the said moity of the said market emergent. And the said Prior and Cannons have granted and given unto the said Burgesses a peece of ground in y^e^ said market, in lengthe thirty foote, and in bredthe twenty foote, to build a house thereon where they may putt their p^t^ of the market, and other things w^ch^ concern them; ffor w^ch^ ground the Burgesses shall pay to the Prior and Canons yerely fower pence at the feast of Michalmass. And the said Burgesses shall be free from all Toll and other Customs in the said market for ever.

Witness. W^m^: priour of Trinity, Tho: de Otley, Osbert de Baudresey, knights; John de Belmis, Geoff: de Belmis, Then Bayliffs of Ipsw^ch^. Rog. Lew, Amis Bolle, &c.

And thus they camme off upon equal terms, w^ch^ was a good bargaine in those dayes, wherein the Clergy were assendant. But the kings favour yet further cleared itselfe to this Towne under the broad sealle, by gr^t^ of priviledges, as flowers gathered out of his owne Gardein, where by he granted as followeth:

*Charter of* 40 *Hen. II.* *(c)*

All returns of writts concerning the inhabitants of this Towne and

*(a)* Mr. Canning thinks this a mistake.
*(b)* The Prior and Canons of Woodbridge did not exist in the time of Hen. 2. (C.)
*(c)* This seems to be a mistake; it should be "Charter of 40 H. III.," for (with other reasons) H II. did not reign 40 years. (J.S.)—*(Dat. Westminster,* 15 *April,* 1256.*)*

the liberties thereof: That the Bayliffs of this Towne shall be immediately accomptant unto the Exchequer. That no Sheriff or Bayliff shall meddle in summoning, or attaching, or distraining, in the said Towne, unless in default of the Burgesses or Bayliffs of the Towne.

That the Burgesses shall from amongst themselves elect, and make Coroners w$^{th}$in the Towne and Attachem$^{ts}$ in crowne plees within the said Towne and liberties of the same, & shall give accompt thereof to the Judges Itinnerant in those pts.

That all marchants w$^{th}$ all their marchandise, as well of fishe as other commodities coming to the Port of Ipsw$^{ch}$, shall have free passage comming and going, and free trade.

That there shall be noe Brokers of marchandise to hinder the Trade in the said Towne. Thus the sheriffs, coroners, and other County officers are excluded from having any power w$^{th}$in this towne, and the power of the Towne extended to all manner of causes and plees within it selfe, whereof any court in Hundred or County could take any cognisance, and henceforth Coroners becomme a name of office in this town, and the psons are so farre forth adjoyned to the governm$^{t}$ as the additionall power of crowne plees will extend, but not to make them essentiall members of the corporacon, w$^{th}$out whome noe administration of justice or act of councill could pass, for as to these the Towne was fully inabled before any Coroner was ever elected w$^{th}$in this towne.

RICH: I.

In this kings time little is found as touching this Towne, saving that about his seventh yere he confirmed the liberties thereof; but it cost the Towne sixty marks, besides an hundred shillings increase in the yerely farme, for the holding of the Towne in theire own hand *(a)*. And yet it was inferiour to the farme in the Conquerours time, for that was 37$^{li}$ yerely, and this but thirty and five.

And towards the latter end of his reigne he gave the Hamlett of Wicks, a member of Ipsw$^{ch}$, to Joh:, Bp. of Norw$^{ch}$, paying to the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ tenne pounds *(b)*, so as still it remained parcell of the fee farme.

JOHN: K.

By this time the corporacons of England, by experience finding that the kings writt was soe commonly granted to the hindrance of theire courts and other liberties, toke generall Charters of grant and

*(a)* Mr. Canning thinks this "strangely misunderstood."

*(b)* It was the reverse of this. The town paid ten Pounds p. an. to the Bishop, which was allowed to the Town out of the Fee-farm-rent, or rather, it was allow'd to those who farmed the Town of the Crown.—*Vid. the Copy of the Roll in Domesday.* (C.)

confirmacon of their liberties, rath$^{r}$ to be in nature of estoppells to the crowne, then out of any desire of increase of priviledge. And in the first yere of his reigne he granted as followeth :

*Charter* 1° *John.* [*Dat. Gold Cliff, Monm.* 25 *May*, 1199.]

The Burrough of Ipsw$^{ch}$ with all the liberties and free customs granted and confirmed, to hold to the Towne and their heires rendring the wonted rent, to be payed to the Excheq$^{r}$ by the preposit' of Ipsw$^{ch}$ w$^{th}$ one hundred shillings over by increase at the same time. And immunity from Tollage, Lastage, Stallage, Passage, Pontage, and other Customs by land and sea. That none of the inhabitants shall sue w$^{th}$out theire liberty, unless in plees of forraine tenure, (excepting the kings servants). That they shall have a March$^{t}$ Guild, and their Hans or freedome. That noe man shall take free Quarter, nor shall take anything by force w$^{th}$in the Towne. That they shall hold Law of their lands and tenem$^{ts}$ w$^{th}$in theire liberties, according to theire custome. And of debts lent w$^{th}$in theire Towne and pledges there made. They shall not be amerced but according to the law of free Burgesses. The liberties and ffranchess of London saved.

The Burgesses by common councill of the Town may elect two loyall and discreete men of theire Towne, and them present before the Chiefe Justice in the Excheq$^{r}$, to be sworne well and faithfully to keepe the governm$^{t}$ of that Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$. And they shall not be removed soe long as they behave themselves well, unless by the Common Councill of the Towne.

That they may elect fower Coroners to hold theire Crowne plees w$^{th}$in the Towne, and doe other things belonging to the Crown, and to see that the governm$^{t}$ be well ordered.

Heres much by confirming and little by granting. The second, third, and fourth, may add muche, the rest tells us rather what the king was willing they should hold, then what they should have, and therein strooke on both sides, else on the one side would he not have urged a journy up to London to take the othe, nor on the other allowed the Common Councill of the Towne to have putt out theire governors without breach of good behaviou$^{r}$. Although I denie not but there may be causes of disability that extend not to morality.

In the same first yere of his reigne the king likewise granted a ffayer to the sick house of Mary Magdalen of Ipsw$^{ch}$ *(a)*, to be yerely holden at Ipsw$^{ch}$ uppon St James day, and to continue for two dayes, unless it shall be prejudiciall to the neighbouring ffaires.

*(a)* This Hospitall was (9 H. 8.) said to be annexed to the Rectory of St Hellens of Caldwell; soe a box of Houses of St Hellens, late Mr Toolies, soe as by the dissolution the faire camme to y$^{e}$ Town. (B.)

1200-1. 2 *Joh:* *Thursday after y^e Nativit. Joh: Bap:* [*June* 28, 1200.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs sworne,* | John fits Norman,<br>Wm: de Belmes. |
| *Coroners,* | Phil: de Porta,<br>Roger Lew. |

ORDERED: that twelve Portmen shall be elected as in other ffree townes of England, & they shall have power w^th the Towne to governe and maintaine the said Burrough, and all the liberties thereof, and to doe judgem^t to the Towne, and to doe all that may concerne the state and honor of the Towne.

*The Lords Day after Peter & Paul.* 2 *Joh:* [*July* 1, 1200.]

ffower men are elected and sworne to elect Portmen out of the better rank: more discreete and abler persons of the Towne, and accordingly they elected

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Joh: fits Norman, | Peter Everard, | Joh: de St George, |
| Willm de Belmes, | Andrew Peper, | Joh: le Maister, |
| Philip de Porta, | Wilm Godscalk, | Sayer fits Thurston, |
| Roger Lew, | Lewes Bolle, | Rob^t Paris: |

Whoe are sworne before the whole Towne, and the Townesmen are sworne to obey the Bayliffs, Coroners, and Portmen, to maintaine the honor and liberties of the town against all but the King. And the new Charter is delivered to the Bayliffs to keepe.

*The Lords Day after Nativit: Mar:* 2 *Joh:* [*Sep:* 9, 1200.]

Ordinances devised by the Bayliffs, Coroners, and Portmen, by direction of the last Court, are now brought into the Court, read, and allowed by the same. The same Bayliffs elected for the next yere. The Common Sealle made and brought into the Court, is allowed.

The Bayliffs, with Peter Peper, Norman Halinothe, Clement le Palmer and Seman de Ponte, are ordered to levy the Customes of the Towne, and to pay the ffee ffarme.

Two Bedells or Serjeants are elected; one of whome to kepe the Gaole, viz. John Prickheart, the other was John Hane.

They likewise elected one Alderman of the Guilde, and fower associates.

They granted to the Portmen Oldenholme medow for their horses.

They ordered Domesday booke to be made.

1203-4, 5° *Joh:*

The King caused the ditche and wall to be made about the Towne by the aide of the County, and off the County of Cambridge.

1212-3, 14° *Joh:*

The governour and the twenty and fower men of the Towne of Ipsw^ch are summoned to show *Quo waranto* they did remove their ffshmark^t

in the same towne otherwise then was wont. And thereof Elias of Ipsw$^{ch}$ dothe complaine, that by removall of the same he is damnified to the vallew of eight shillings, and that they have removed the same from the place where it was wont to be from the Conquest of England. And the said Governour and the fower & twenty men doe say, that they have allwaies used for the inconvenience of the place to remove the same soe as they may the better levy the ffarme of our Lo. the King. And that the King by his Charter hath confirmed theire liberties.

I doe not find that as yet the Towne had the Clerkship of the market, but justified theire liberty to order theire market for place, in order for the better inabling them to pay the Kings farme, and therefore may much rather, being Clerks of the market, order the same bothe for place and time as may be most convenient for them.

HENRY: III.

We are now comme w$^{th}$in view of a more perfect sea mark to stere our course: hitherto we scarce meete w$^{th}$ any footstepps of the manner of the governm$^{t}$, and until this kings time not one record of Court of plees, and during this kings time but very few, w$^{ch}$ might arise from the perfidiousness of a Common Clerke of this Towne, named John Blake, whoe, as uppon Record appeareth, fledd away (being in danger to be prosecuted for felony) and caried away w$^{th}$ him the Doomsday booke and the rolls of the Court of plees, so as of all the plees in former times remained to posterity noe more than fower or five small rolls of the proceedings in the governm$^{t}$ about the 40$^{th}$ yere, and 54 and 55$^{th}$ yeres of his reigne, whiche, as allsoe the rolls of the next kings times, I shall examine soe farr as they reflect uppon the Customary of the Towne, and thereof give a summary accompt as I passe along.

1254-5, 39 *Hen: III.*

In a writt of right before the Bayliffs, the process is three summons, three distresses, and a seisure for want of apparance, and after apparance restitution, the defend$^{t}$ putting in 2 pledges.

A debt acknowledged before the Bayliffs in court, and for non-payment a distress to be taken by the Bayliffs order, of all goods and Chattels in the liberty of Ipsw$^{ch}$ belonging to the debtor, and under penalty of 5$^{li}$ to the Bayliffs use if it be not payde.

A recognisance of ffreehold. If a man dyed leaving onely daughters, his lands and tenem$^{ts}$ shall dessend by the Custome to them in coparcenery; adjudged in a case between Joan and Oliva, daughters of Robt$^{t}$ de Rendlesham.

A recognisance of a rent in fee simple out of a tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$.

A writ of covenant in the court before the Bayliffs. A recognisance of a gen. release. An action of wast.

1253-4. 38 *H. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Silvester fits Wakelin,
Thurstan del Clay.

The Towne in their time granted to the Abbot and Covent of Albemarle, that the Abbot and his successors and theire Villani of the Towne of Belsted, should be tollfree in the said Towne, excepting Marchants for marchandise, and such tenants as shall cary fruites of lands holden of other lords, and sell in the said Towne. *Vid:* 15 *Ed. II. m. p: r: Thursday before Valentine.* [Feb. 2, 1254.]

1254-5. 39 *H. III:*

*Bayliffs,* { Matthew de Porta,
Hugh Lew.

A recog. of debt to Thurston del Clay by Hugh Peche, under penalty of 5$^{li}$ to the Bayliffs, besides liberty of seisure of all the Cognisors goods and Chattells w$^{th}$in y$^{e}$ liberty of Ipswch. *rot. m: p:*

1255-6. 40 *Hen: III.*

A recognisance of contract for paym$^{t}$ of money, and for want of payment, that the Bayliffs shall turn the detors wife and children out of doores, & seise & keep the house and goods till the debt paide.

In a plea of a messuage, the defend$^{t}$ appared, and demanded the view, w$^{ch}$ was granted to be uppon the same day, being the Lords Day betwene the hours of one & nine.

An acon of wast brought against ten$^{t}$ in dower of a moity of a messuage, and because the tenant in dower could not find sureties to uphold the same in as good condition as shee received it, the same was recovered by the plaintiff for ever, w$^{th}$ dammages for the wast done.

In an accon brought against the Prior of Trinity, he did appere, and because he had distrained his ten$^{t}$ by his own Baly, w$^{th}$out the notice of the Bayliffs of the Towne, The Prior submitted & was amerced.

In an accon of dower of a moity, as of her reasonable p$^{t}$, the def$^{t}$ called to warranty.

Tenant in remainder in fee brought an action of wast against his tenant for life, whoe appeared and confessed the wast, and found four suerties to repaire and maintaine the same during his life, The Court gave him a yeres time to repaire, under perill of loss of his estate for life & payment of dammages.

A contract, and for security of paym$^{t}$ of the mony, the party bound himselfe, his heires, and executors, and all his goods and chattles w$^{th}$in y$^{e}$ manner of Brookes, w$^{th}$in the liberties of Ipsw$^{ch}$, & the Bayliffs may distraine the same, and them kepe until the debt be paide.

One brother brought his action against his other brother, for refusing to admitt him to have his moity of a messuage in Ipsw$^{ch}$

dissending to them both as heires to their father, and becaus the defendant could not gainsay it, judgem^t passed for the plaintiff to have a moity, and if any wast be doune, the defend^t was to have the place wasted for his moity.

1269-70. 54 *Hen. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Hugh Lew,
Richard ffader.

A deede of annuity out of a house in Ipsw^ch acknowledged, inrolled, and the wife examined before the Bayliffs. And the like in another case.

The will of Clem^t de Ponte proved and inrolled before the Bayliffs, whereby he gave a rent out of a house in Ipsw^ch during the lives of the present tenants, and after the tenem^t it selfe to his daughter and her heires, and this was formerly proved, and by *Inspexim'* allowed.

*Thursday after Leonards day:* 19 *Ed. II.* [1325. Nov. 7.]

1270-1. 55 *Hen. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Matthew de Porta,
Vivian fits Silvester.

*Justicies* for 45^s. debt. Recognizance of debt of freehold and annuity. A *justicies* by warr^t fro' the Sheriff to discharge ten^t of Service claimed by the Lo. paramount, w^ch the meane ought to be charged with. *rot: m: p:*

1271-2. 56 *Hen. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Robt de Orford,
Godfrey Davy.

The Towne in this Kings reigne made freemen paying a duty to the Towne once for all, or yerely, and a duty to the Bailiffs.

They made forrainers able to Trade for their yerely fine, without being Lottant or Scottant.

EDW: I.

*Bayliffs,* { Richard ffader,
John Laurens.

1272-3. 1 *Ed. I. Thursday before St. George.* [Ap. 20, 1273.]

An accon for breaking a dwelling house *contra pacem Balivorum*, and the like *Thursday after Pet. & Paull.* [July 6.] *Thursday after Barnaby.* [June 15.] *Friday after Ascension.* [May 19.]

One charged before the Bayliffs for selling of wool by false weights, found pledges to abide the judgem^t at the next Court.

Recognisance of G^rt in taile with reversion or remainder over, and of Debt. *Thursday before St. George.* [Ap. 20.]

1273-4. 2 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Vivian ffits Silvester.
John Laurens.

*Thursday, St. Luke,* 2 *E. I.* [Oct. 18, 1274.]

Because many forrain Burgesses refuse to pay aide to the farme of the Town of Ipswch, as theire ancest$^{rs}$ were wont to doe for theire liberty in the Towne, It is ordered by the Common Concent of the Commonalty of this Towne, that noe forrain Burgess shall hereafter be but onely for his life, and this allso paying a certaine fine yerely to the farme of the Towne at Michallmass, or else that they be Lottant and Scottant according to his estate to the common tallage of the Towne. And they that be Lottant shall be Toll free w$^{th}$in the Town for all his marchandises and other goods. And those which are not Lottant shall be Toll free for all their corne & other fruits arising & growing w$^{th}$in their owne proper lande, & all things bought for their proper uses. *vid. Domesday booke, white lether, borded cover.*

1274-5. 3 *Edw. I.*

Wicks Ufford & Wicks B$^{p}$ presented for holding view of frank pledge without the Bayliffs of Ipsw$^{ch}$, whose suburbs they are.

1276-7. 5 *Edw. I. Thursday after St. Denis.* [Oct. 14, 1277.]

Lambert de Gumbervill demanded judgem$^{t}$ against Geoffery Baldwin, for that the said Geoffry had essoigned him selfe for the kings service, and tooke not out his warrant as he ought, and thereuppon judgem$^{t}$ passed, dammages taxed, and the said Geoffry gave pledges.

*Bayliffs,* { Richard ffader,
John Clement.

William de Gosham made sergeant of the Gaole, and found suerties for the safe keeping of the prisoners to him committed.

1277-8. 6 *Edw. I. Thursday after St. Valentine.* [Feb. 17, 1278.]

A recognisance of debt to one at London by his attorney.

*Bayliffs,* { Richard ffader,
Roger le Maister.

*St. Thomas' day.* [Mar. 7.]

An accon of Detinue of charters.

*Thursday after St. Margaret.* [July 21, 1278.]

In a writ of right, the tenant pleaded that by a former judgem$^{t}$ in

the Court, in a former accon of the same nature, he was acquit, and vouched the record, and afterwards the plaintiff camme to agreem$^{t}$.

1278-9. 7 *Edw. I. Thursday after Candlemas.* [Feb. 9, 1279.]

Rob: L: , plaintiff, against Joh: Manewick, defend$^{t}$; for that the said John did draw the said Robt into the Court Christian before the Deane of Ipsw$^{ch}$, for violence by him donne to the said John. And the defend$^{t}$ pleaded that he might justily soe doe, for that he is a Clerk, and the other did the violence to him, and offended against the Cannon, and the complainant replied, that this plea belonged to the Kings Court, and not to the Court Christian.

1279-80. 8 *Edw. I. Thursday before Luke.* [Oct. 17, 1280.]

*Bayliffs,* { Robt de Orford,
Simon fits Silvester.

A writt of dower for a moity accord to the custome, and the ten$^{t}$ called in aide the two sonns and heires of the father that was dead.

1280-1. 9 *Edw. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Robert de Orford,
Vivian fits Silvester.

If a man wages his Law, and commes not in at the day, or failes in making his Law, judgm$^{t}$ shall pass against him. *Phillip & Jacob.* [May 1, 1281.]

*Thursday after H. Cross.* [Sept. 18, 1281.]

In a writt of right, the defend$^{t}$ pleades he is not tenant of the land putt in view, and thereof putts him selfe to the Triall of the viewers.

Common soile granted to Godscalk, nigh the wall at the Kay, at the rent of 2*s.* *in dors. m. p:*

Recognisance of debt and probates of wills. *ibid.*

1281-2. 10° *Edw: I. The same Bayliffs.*

*Charter of* 10 *Edward I. (a)*

The king by his Charter confirmed the Charters of Hen. the 2d and king John. And granted that noe burgess of the Towne shall inplead or be inpleaded wthout theire Burrough in any plees of assize or complaints, eyther of lands or tenures, w$^{th}$in the said Towne or suburbs of the same, nor for trespass or contract wthin the said town or liberties thereof.

*(a)* Should be H. 3d (S)

That as often as assizes by sworne men, or any inquests concerning intrincecall tenures, trespasses, contracts, or felonies w$^{th}$in the Town or liberties shall befall these assizes, and inquests shall not be by forrainers, but by Burgesses, unless they concerne the King or his successors, or the commonelty of the Towne.

That the inhabitants of the Towne shall be for ever discharged from presenting theire Bayliffs elected to the Justices of the Exchequer. And that they shall not be bound to elect more then two persons to be the Coroners for that Towne, whoe shall doe all suche matters as are appointed to the Coroners by the Charters of K. John and Hen. the 2d.

That whereas the Burgesses of that Towne have had the custody of the prisoners w$^{th}$in that Towne and suburbs indicted or arested: when any escape of suche prisoners be, they shall answere y$^{e}$ same.

That all persons arested or indicted and taken w$^{th}$in that Towne for any offence whatsoever, shall be imprisoned w$^{th}$in the gaole of that Town and liberty. And that all suche shall be kept by the Bayliffs till they shall be discharged by law, unless speciall precept from the king or Keper of his Forests (for offence against the forest lawes) shall be to the contrary.

That the Burgesses of that Towne, and theire heires, burgesses of the same, shall be for ever free from all Murage, Panage, Pontage, Anchorage, Strandage, Segeage, for all theire Marchandise in all the kings ports.

That no man shall forstall or stopp any goods going by land or sea to the said port of that Towne appointed for sale.

*Thursday after Valentine.* [Feb. 19, 1282.]

In a plea of land against Albreda Permihood and her son John, after the 3d distress, Albreda appeares and demands the view; after the third demand, John appeares, and would be essoigned, but it would not be admitted, and thereuppon Albreda vouches to warr$^{ty}$ her sonne John, whoe enters into warr$^{ty}$, and thereuppon the matter goes to the Grand Assise, and after at the time, John essoigned him selfe, and thereuppon judgem$^{t}$ for default.

Gavelkind in plea betwene Hugh de Krymes and Walklin de Belings:

The first deed inrolled verbatim under the *Teste* of the Bayliffs and others named therto. *In Dors:*

1282-3. 11 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: Ailred,
Laur: Horald.

A writ of right was sued forth at Westm$^{r}$ for house in Ipsw$^{ch}$ by Roger Clement and Julian his wife against Godscalk and others, and

because the plaintiffs were at Ipsw$^{ch}$, the kings *Dedimus* commes down to the Prior of St. Peters to receive theire atturny, and to send up his name, and after the same being returned, the same is certified to the Bayliffs of Ipsw$^{ch}$ by writt. Upon complaint of two psons above, a writ commes downe to Sheriffs to take security of the peace, and the Sheriffs signified the same to the Bayliffs, and required them to see it donne.

In debt by *Justicies* from the kings writt by the sherefs precept to the Bayliffs, wherein divers actions are joyned in one writt, and the greatest sume is not above 10 marks, and the least 40$^{s}$.

A will of Robt. de Orford proved before the official of Suff: & after, as to the lay fee, proved before the Bayliffs. 12 *Ed: I.*

1283-4. 12 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Vivian fits Silvester, John Clement.

A will proved intirely, and seisin granted as to suche as are legatees of lay fees.

One demanding his freedome by birth, brings into the court his fathers armes, was admitted, and tooke his othe of fealty to the king.

The first will proved before the Bayliffs, wherein I find that seisin was entred, given by the Bayliffs as to the freeholds devised.

A deed of lands in Codenham, Creting St. Mary, Stansf., Lamb$^{e}$., Easton, Birtn., Elmset, Ofton, and none w$^{th}$in the liberty of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and the same was acknowledged and inrolled. Strugel to Harneis.

1284-5. 13 *E. I.* *The same Bayliffs.*

In this yere the liberties of this Town were seised into the kings hand for trespasses donne to the king, and soe continued till the nineteenthe yere of this kings reigne. And in the meane time there was a Custos set upon the Towne, the first of w$^{ch}$ that I can finde was Wm: de Boothe.

An action brought by Rob$^{t}$ de Hemingston and Ancell his wife against Hugh, servt of R: B: for that he had drawne them into plea in the Court Xian, for Chattells, contrary to the kings lawes, and that therein the plaintiff was indammaged fower shillings. The defend$^{t}$ acknowledges the principall plea, but denies the dammage to be such, and judgem$^{t}$ passed for the plaintiff.

*Munday after Quindena Pasche.* [Ap. 9, 1285.]

John Chelings, plaintiff, against John ffaber and Emme his wife, whoe appeard and waged law by three, the plaintiff said they were ffree

Burgesses and ought to wage law by tenne, the defend[t] herto answered that his wife was free, but she was marred to him whoe was not free, and therefore not bound to suche wager.

The towne had furnished two shipps for the kings service in Scotland, & they were sent home wth a short testimoniall in parch[mt], like a writt under the privy seale, approving theire service and returning thanks to the Towne, and testifying theire discharge.

The Sheriffs' precept to the Custos of Ipsw[ch] by *Justicies* uppon an acco' of accompt by Aylred against Colt:

1285-6. 14 *Edw. I.*

By the *Teste* of a deed belonging to Stoke parish, I doe find that the first name before whom the Deede was acknowledged was Geoffery Kempe, Custos of the Towne, and after him the names of John Clem[t] and Laur: Harand, whome I take to be Bayliffs, although not soe named.

The liberties of the Towne being now seised, the chiefe inhabitants became collecters of the farme, rendring an accompt, and in the Sheriff of Norff. accompts in the Excheq[r], I find this accompt of the halfe yeres profitts from Lady day to Mich. 14 *Ed. I.*

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Of the farm of Horswade Mill .. .. .. | 1 | 6 | 8 |
| Of the Towne farme .. .. .. .. | 3 | 4 | 0 |
| ffor certain custome called Hatgavell .. .. | 2 | 1 | 6 |
| ffor Stallage .. .. .. .. .. | 0 | 14 | 6 |
| ffor Customs of the Kay .. .. .. .. | 10 | 11 | 0 |
| ffor Tholl for Barly .. .. .. .. | 3 | 18 | 4 |
| | 21 | 16 | 0 |
| | 10 | 7 | 0 |
| | 32 | 3 | 0 |
| For small customes .. .. .. .. | 3 | 19 | 0 |
| Proffits of free-pledge .. .. .. .. | 4 | 8 | 0 |
| Proffits of plees .. .. .. .. | 2 | 0 | 0 |

And by the same it appeareth allsoe that the Town then had, viz. at the time of the seisure, The returne of writts and fines of the Exchequer view of free pledge; two Markets, one on Wednesday, and the other on Satterday, Horswade Mill and Oldenholm Medow, and the profits of these were seised.

1287-8. 16 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Harnais, Willm: Malyn.

Detinue of Charters brought by *Justicies*: the writt directed to the Sheriff, and his precept to the Custos of Ipsw[ch].

Bothe formerly and now accons of defamation are usuall.

Accon of debt according to the Sea Law, in the Court of ordinary plees, Irpe and Scoord and divers others, according to law march$^{t}$, and an accon of accompt after the Sea lawe.

One was fined 200$^{s}$, and uppon submission, the fine was abated to one hundred shillings. And three others disfranchised for trespass done to the Bayliffs and Commonalty, by forestalling uppon a verdict found.

1288-9. 17 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Gilbert de Burgh, Edw: de Castleacre.

*Coroners,* { John Bande, Joh: de Preston.

*Satterday after Joh. Bapt:* [June 25, 1289.] *in dors:*

A will was proved before the Custos of the Towne.

In an accon of defamacon, the same being in the declaracon law to be donne in open market, the defendant waged his law, and it was adjudged that he should not be received therto.

In an accon of defamacon, the plaintiff declared of the words spoken in open market, but doth not alledge that occasione *inde* he was damnified: and he would have no judgem$^{t}$: for it was said, "*si cantemus de vento, non debet respondere.*"

1289-90. 18 *Edw. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Vivian fits Silvester, John Clement.

The liberties of the Towne continued still in the kings hands by seisure, as appeareth by the accompt of the farme, of the proffits in the Sheriffs accompts in the Excheq$^{r}$, where its entered that Phillip Harneis, John Clem$^{t}$, Vivian Silvester, John Briset, and other men of Ipsw$^{ch}$ did accompt for 60$^{li}$ farme, during the kings pleasure.

*Satterday after Edm: Bishop.* [Nov. 18, 1289.]

In a *Trns:* † Willm: Joylard declared against three others in an assalt, one of whom, named Roger Deesring, demanded the B$^{p}$ of Elies Court. And it was resolved that the B$^{p}$ hathe no Court in such case w$^{th}$in the liberties of this Towne.

*Thursday before.* [Nov. 9, 1289.]

Dower of a moity granted by the Custome to Norman Curtis and Maud his wife by the Kings writt.

† *Transgressio*—trespass.

*Thursday before Gregory.* [Mar. 9, 1290.]

Isabell the wife of Robt: Crudd brough an acco' against Hardy for deforcing her of a house in Ipsw$^{ch}$, w$^{ch}$ is her right, and free marriage. And the defendant called to warranty fower sonnes and heires of Rob: Crudd.

An accon brought against a *femme covert*, for a house by her demised, and whereto the husband would not consent, and judgem$^{t}$ passed against the wife w$^{th}$ dammages.

Daniel de Cansia, defendant, against John Lew in an accon of *trns*, for that the defend$^{t}$ (in a case before the officiall of Norwch, betwene the said John Lew and the prior of St. Peter), did sweare that the said John Lew was summoned in St. Stevens Churche uppon the . . . . day of S$^{r}$ by the Deane of Ipsw$^{ch}$, whereas the said John Lew was at that time in the kings service beyond the sea, and thereby the said John Lew was indamiged.

Letis, the wife of Edw: le Ken, brought an acco' of defamation against Letis, wife of Alexandr Burchier, whoe pleaded that shee was a maried woman, and could not answere w$^{th}$out her husband, against w$^{ch}$ the plaintiff alledged the Custome of the Towne that every maried woman ought to answere in a personall accon, and Judgem$^{t}$ passed for the plaintiff.

A recognisance for the paym$^{t}$ of mony and if default be, that the Bayliffs shall deliver possession of the Recognisors house to the Conisee and his heires till the paymen$^{t}$ be made.

Diverse presidents wherein the priors of Trinity and S$^{t}$ Peter were drawne into plea before the Bayliffs in theire Court of plees, and therein judgem$^{t}$ against them and theire submitting therto.

In an action of assalt and Battery betwene Baron and Le man, the Declaracon wanted the words, '*et inde producit sectam*,' and this being pleaded, uppon *demurrer*, judgem$^{t}$ passed for the defend$^{t}$.

*Munday after y$^{e}$ Assumtion.* [*Aug.* 21, 1290.]

The Kings writ of *praecipe* to the Bayliffs to doe speedy execution of a judgem$^{t}$ in an action of Deb$^{t}$:

19. *Edw. I. The same Bayliffs.*

Now was the yere of restitution of the liberties of this Towne to it selfe, hitherto (from the 13$^{th}$ yere of this kings reigne) they beeing under seisure as to the proffits of the same, all though the Customes still continued of the governm$^{t}$ by Bayliffs, &c, under custody of divers psons deputed therto by the king. The Custos serving rather to preserve the proffits for the Crowne then to exercise any power.

But in this nineteenth yere, the king making an other voyage into

Scottland, and having found the good service of the Ipsw$^{ch}$ sea men, granted to the Towne as followeth, after the stile thereof:

'Allthough the Burrough aforesaid, w$^{th}$ all the appurtenances and liberties aforesaid, for certain transgressions and offences to us donne by the Burgesses, have been taken into our hands, and for somme space detained, and afterwards restored to them, rendring the rent of 60$^{li}$ during our pleasure: And because we are advised by the Barons of Exchequer that we may safely doe it, we doe grant that the Burgesses aforesaid shall have the said Burrough and all theire liberties and appurtenances, to hold to us in the fee farme of 60$^{li}$ yerely, and that they shall have all theire liberties and priviledges as formerly. Dated at Barwick. 19 E. 1.'

*S$^{t}$ Laurence day.* [Thurs., Aug. 10, 1290.]

In an accon of Battery, the plaintiff declares, that whereas he was in the peace of the Bayliffs, &c.

The auncient Lawes and Customes of this Towne being brought to an uncertainety by the loss of the Doomsday booke foremenconed, and the several interest of Judges, to the great dishonour of this Towne, Its therefore ordered that the auncient Customes and Constitutions of this Towne shall be againe brought into writing by 24 men sworne to that end, whose names are as followeth:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Phillip Harneis, | Joh: de Causton, | Rich: Lew, |
| John Clement, | John Harneis, | Tho: Stace, |
| Vivian Silvester, | Laur: Harand, | Joh: de Whatfield, |
| Tho: Ailred, | Joh: Lew, | Tho: le Kent, |
| Tho: le Maister, | Nicol: le Clerk, | Gilb$^{t}$ Roberd, |
| Laur: Cobbe, | Wm. le Maiden, | Alisand Margr$^{t}$, |
| Arnold le Pelleteur, | Helis le Cook, | Joh: de Bresete. |
| Tho: de la Pere, | Rich: le Clement, | ,, ,, ,, |

*Cap:* 1. Plees of right and freehold held before the Bayliffs every Thursday fortnight. And on the same day and place the Crowne plees before them and the Coroners. These are called Greate Courts or Portmans Mootes. Excepted cutt purses and thieves taken at the suite of strangers in faire or markett.

Small plees betweene inhabitants by pledge, are pleadable twice eache week before the Bayliffs, unless for cause otherwise adjourned.

Pleas of *Pepouders* are adjournable from day to day, if eyther of the pties pray the same.

Plees in ffaire are adjournable from hower to hower if betwene strangers, and begunne in that ffaire.

Maritime plees are adjournable from tide to tide, if betweene strange passingers, being Mariners.

In all plees of *Pepouder*, ffaire and Marine, is allowed three Essoignes for sickness to deathe, ply if it be desired.

And the like in all plees by or w$^{th}$out writt, as well after apparance as before, Excepting in Plees of ffresh abatem$^{t}$ and Nusance.

*Cap:* 2. And except plees of ten$^{ts}$ in Common or Parcenery, and voucher to warr$^{t}$ in Common. In all w$^{ch}$ cases, if one of them demand essoigne, and others appeare, and would be essoigned to another day, they shall not be allowed therto, nor to sever in essoigne.

*Cap:* 3. Executors, though never soe many, shall have but one essoine to them all before apparance, and but one after apparance.

*Cap:* 4. Small plees, whither w$^{th}$ or w$^{th}$out writte, where three essoines are allowed, essoigne for the kings service shall be allowed, unless in *Pepoudres*, ffaires and Maritime plees, in w$^{ch}$ noe such shall be allowed to eyther ptie.

And suche essoine shall not be allowed to a woman, but where the law alloweth it.

Essoines cast at the greate Court, shall be adjourned to the next greate Court, and suche as are Cast at the petit Courts, shall be adjourned to the next petit Court after 15 days.

At w$^{ch}$ time, let the party beware that he have his essoigne ready, or otherwise it shall turne to a default, and nevertheless he shall be amerced 2$^{s}$.

Let every man advise that he beginne his plaint according to the nature of his accon, for according therto shall the essoines be allowed, and the plee determined.

*Cap:* 5. Writts of Right must be of Tenem$^{ts}$ pleadable within the Towne.

The tenant shall be summoned at the tenem$^{t}$ in demand by two free men, to appeare at the day of the next Greate Court, and soe for want of apparance to three summons, and after them to three distresses.

If the ten$^{t}$ then appeare, he may have three essoins upon demand; But if default be after the essoines, the tenem$^{t}$ in demand shall be seised by lawfull men of the next visnee. And the tenant againe summoned to answere the accon and default.

If the tenant will have reseisure or restitution, he must at his perill plead before or uppon the fifteenth day following, or he may lose his land.

If the demand$^{t}$ will stand uppon the default, The tenant must defend the summons and distresses by wager of law, that he was not summoned nor distrained according to the Custome, or that the essoignes were not demanded by him or by his consent. After w$^{ch}$ law, the tenant may have three essoines against the demand$^{t}$, if the tenant will demand them. And this wager of law shall be by twelve. After the law soe made, the demandant shall loose his writt, and be amerced, and the tenant is at liberty.

If the ten$^{t}$ make default in making of his Law, the demand$^{t}$ may have seisin, and the tenant amerced. If any person shall comme before Judgemt and shew good title of right, by jointenancy or otherwise, that the default of the tenant ought not to prejudice him, he shall be received to defend his right. And this shall hold for *fems covert* as well as others.

But if the demand$^{t}$ shall wave all defaulte, and hold him to the Chiefe plea, and plead according to the common Law, excepting in joyning of the *Mise*, the tenant shall cast himself upon the Grand assize, for determining whoe hath the more right, according to the demand$^{ts}$ plea.

Noe triall by Battaile is allowed by the Custome of this Towne.

The Bayliffs shall elect fower men in open court to elect the jury, and the Elizors shall presently be sworne to elect the most fitt and able men, and soe they shall be adjourned to the next greate court to bring in the panell.

If it be brought in, summons shall goe to the jury to appeare at the next great court to give their verdict.

If the Elizors come not at their adjournm$^{t}$, summons shall issue forth, and if they comme not at the next greate court, they shall be amerced, and attached by *mainpernours;* if default be, the *mainpernours* shall be amerced, and another attachment by sixe *mainpnours* shall issue forth, and soe from court to court, the *mainpnours* shall be amerced till apperance. And when they appeare, they shall be sworne again as formerly, to impanell forthwith 24 able men at the least, in regard of Challenges. And these 4 Elizors shall be the first in the panell, if the pties will concent.

If the tenant comme in after 3 essoignes, and demand the view, he shall have it, if the demand$^{t}$ make it not apparant that he hath allready had it in some other writt of the same nature.

After the *Mise* joyned, the pties may have their essoignes if they will.

If any ten$^{t}$ of land w$^{th}$in the Towne be vouched to warrant in any plee of land, it shall be by good summons, three times if neede be, by two free men.

And after apparance, the vouchee may have three essoines: if after them he shall make default, his lands in vallew shall be seised, and the process at the Common Law shall be awarded upon such default, and if the vouchee appeare and enter into warranty, he shall defend his right as at the Common Law, except as joyning the *Mise* & Battaile.

And if the tenant vouche forrain voucher, when the vouchee hath sufficient w$^{th}$in the liberty of the Towne, and the plaintiff will averr the same, and the tenant will not accept of the averrm$^{t}$, and the

demand$^{t}$ esseneth by good inquest to prove the same, and demandeth judgem$^{t}$ of the voucher, and if it be found by verdict, the demand$^{t}$ shall have seisin of the tenem$^{t}$ in demand, and the Tenant shall be amerced. But if the contrary be found, then the forrain voucher shall be awarded for good.

If the forrain voucher be by ayde of the kings Court, and the demand$^{t}$ allow thereof, the parties shall be adjourned to the next great Court, and then shall have three essoines if they will, and if the tenant then maketh default in his voucher, or bringeth not his *certiorari* by the day given, and the defendant thereuppon demand judgem$^{t}$, he shall have seisin of the Tenement in demand, and the tenant shall be amerced.

And the same process shall be against the jurors, if they make default, as is aforesaid for the elizors.

*Cap:* 6. A plee of abatem$^{t}$ or fresh force, is for disseisins of freeholds pleadable w$^{th}$in the Towne, w$^{ch}$ must be prosecuted (w$^{th}$in forty dayes after the desseisin first committed) by pledges.

The Bayliffs, uppon complaint and pledges found, shall seise the tenem$^{t}$, and deliver the same into the hands of two of the next neighbours, to kepe till judgem$^{t}$ pass.

The disseisor shall finde pledges to answere at the day. And if he appeare not, or wil finde noe pledges, he shall be summoned by two free men.

And against the day of apparance, an assize shall be arained of 12 men of the visnee, who shall have view of the place, &c.

If the parties doe appeare and plead, the assize shall be taken according to the plea.

If the disseisor make default, and the same be awarded, the assize shall pass uppon the default, and dammages shall be taxed, and the desso$^{r}$ amerced and seisin delivered, as in Novel disseisin.

If the disseisor hold by force, the Bayliffs shall remove the force. If the force can not be removed without perill, the Bayliffs in the presence of one or two Coroners and others, shall seise and pronounce the seisin to be by force, and soe to be null, allthough it continued 40 dayes. And after such 40 days, the plea shall be executed against the disseisor in like manner as w$^{th}$in the first forty daies.

If the disseisee dothe not prosecute w$^{th}$in 40 dayes after the abatem$^{t}$, he is wthout remedy by his plea.

If the disseisee at the time of Abatem$^{t}$ be in prison, or not of sound minde, or beyond the sea, he shall have 40 dayes after he shall be at liberty, or of sound mind, or comme from beyond sea, to prosecute the Abatem$^{t}$.

The same process shall be used where the plaintiffs plea shall be abated for insufficiency, provided that he doe amend his plea, sitting the court.

Noe essoines shall be allowed to eyther pty in this plea.

The Defend$^{t}$ in this plea may appeare by his Baily.

*Cap:* 7. In a plea of Nusance of freehold, proceedings shall be by pledges. And w$^{th}$in 40 days after the Nusance, levied, if the plaintiff be not beyond the sea, or not of sound minde, or in prison, otherwise he can have noe remidy w$^{th}$out the kings writt.

If the plaintiff be disabled in any of the cases aforesaid, he shall have the first 40 dayes after such disability removed, to prosecute, &c. In all proceedings in this case, by or w$^{th}$out writt, the defend$^{t}$ shall be attached by pledges. If he be not found, or will not find pledges, summons shall issue at the place where, &c., and at the day. And against that day an assize shall be arrained, (as in other case) whoe shall have the view. And if they finde the Nusance, judgem$^{t}$ shall be to abate the same in the presence of the jurors, and they shall assesse dammages, and the defend$^{t}$ shall be amerced.

If the defend$^{t}$ make default in apparance or pleading, judgem$^{t}$ and execution shall pass thereuppon as aforesaid.

The pties may in court agree that the matter may be determined by the Bayliffs and neighbors w$^{th}$out plee, and if not, that the plea shall proceede.

In this plea, noe essoine shall be allowed to eyther party. But if it be by writt, three essoines shall be allowed.

*Cap:* 8. If ten$^{t}$ for life, dower, or ffrank Bank, or yeres, committ wast, or suffer the same, he in the revers: or remainder shall have his plea of wast before the Bayliffs, by pledges as well as by writ. And uppon the plaint the defend$^{t}$ shall be summoned by two freemen, &c.

And if at the 3$^{d}$ summons noe apparance shall be, the Bayliffs and Coroners shall goe to the place, and by the othes of 12 men shall taxe dammages. And then another summons by 2 men, &c., shall issue to cause the defend$^{t}$ to appeare, and finde suerties to repaire the wast and abide judgem$^{t}$ of the Court.

At w$^{ch}$ day no essoine shall be allowed to the defend$^{t}$.

And if noe apparance by him, and the summons proved, judgem$^{t}$ shall passe for recovery of the place wasted, and the dammages taxed and the defend$^{t}$ amerced in regard of soe many defaults.

But if the defend$^{t}$ appeare at the three first summons, or after the inquest taken, and acknowledge the wast, and shall find suerties to repaire the same by the view, in as good condicon as he received the same, by a sett day he shall be received therto: and if he will not finde suerty, he shall loose the place wasted and dammages.

Yet before he shall be received, the Bayliffs shall taxe dammages by the jury, and the suerties shall answere therefore.

If the wast be not repayred by the day, the plaintiff shall have summons by two freemen for the defendant to show cause whye seisin

should not be delivered, and if the defend$^{t}$ comme not, or shew not cause by a later and higher title, it shall be delivered, and the defend$^{t}$ amerced.

If the defend$^{t}$ appeare, and counterplead, and the verdict pass against him, then the plaintiff shall recover seisin and dammages, and the defend$^{t}$ shall be amerced.

If after the wast repaired, the defend$^{t}$ shall againe committ or suffer wast, he shall for ever loose the place and damms.

In a plea of wast, 3 essoines shall be allowed for eyther pty after apparance uppon the summons. But if apparance be after the Inquest uppon the summons to shew cause, noe essoine shall be allowed.

*Cap:* 9. In alienacon of tenem$^{ts}$ by husband and wife, wherein shee hath any right. After livery and seisin, If they comme into the Court before y$^{e}$ Bayliffs, and acknowledge the tenem$^{t}$ to be the purchasers according to the deede, and bring the same deed: The wife shall be examined apart by the said Bayliffs, and if she declare her free consent therto, the same shall be good and soe enrolled, and they shall binde the wife and her heirs, and the same shall be published before the Coroners and Townsmen, whether she shall be joint purchaser w$^{th}$ her husband or hold by inheritance.

But where the tenem$^{t}$ is granted in ffranckmariage, or uppon condition, where the fee is intailed to the husband and wife and heires of the$^{m}$, or the reversion limited to the Donor and his heires, or in remainder to any after the deathe of such feoffees, noe recognisance shall be allowed to barr the limitations, reversions, or remainders thereuppon, but the same shall be recovered in the Towne Court by the kings writt according to the Custome, notw$^{th}$standing such recognisance.

In like manner shall the wife and her heires be bound by acknowledgem$^{t}$ made by process, or plee, or theire release.

And if the seisin and estate uppon such recognisance be not good and sufficient, and the tenem$^{t}$ come after into demand, the demand$^{t}$ shall avoid such recognisance by putting uppon inquest that noe seisin was of the land before the recognisance, or that the ptie had no estate by the recognisance, nor in the same.

*Cap:* 10. If a neighbour house fall uppon, or by leaning uppon do indammage the next house in the said towne, the pty indammaged shall recover dammage from him that owneth suche house by plea before the Bayliffs by pledges, and the dammages shall be taxed by the Inquest.

*Cap:* 11. Tenants in reversion or remainder, after estates for life or yeres, may alien in open court by deede, and the same shall be inrolled w$^{th}$ other cognisances of ffreehold. And the ten$^{t}$ for life or yeres shall then be called by pledges to appeare at a certain day at the

greate Court w$^{th}$out essoine, to declare his right, and if default be, the pledges shall be amerced, and the ten$^{t}$ distrained till he appeare. The tenant uppon apparance shall declare what right he claimeth, and if it be for life or yeres, he shall be injoyned to atturne to him in reversion or remainder.

If the tenant will not finde pledges to appeare he shall be distrained, and further shall be summoned by two free men, and if he appeare not, and the summons witnessed, the distresse shall be adjudged to be forfaited.

If the tenant appeare, he may plead in barr of atturnem$^{t}$ if he hath cause. But noe summons shall issue against tenants for life or yeres if it shall appeare to the Court that they are in prison, or not of sound minde, or beyond sea, or if it appeares not to the Court till after summons, the summons shall be recalled.

The fforfaitures aforesaid shall goe to the use of the Towne, and not of the Bayliffs.

*Cap:* 12. If rent be issuing out of any ffranktenem$^{t}$, and the same be granted over by deed inrolled in the Court: The like processe shall issue to the pty w$^{ch}$ demandeth the rent to appeare at the next great Court to show his right, and if he demandeth the rent, he shall be ordered to atturne to the grantee.

If he disclaimeth to hold of the recognisor, and the recognisee will averr that he did hold of the recognisor at the time of the recognisance, such disclaimer shall not be received.

If the pty that claims the rent will not accept of suche averm$^{t}$, he shall be injoyned to atturne. And if he refuse the same, the cognisee shall have a distresse for the rent, and avow thereuppon according to the Custome.

If the tenant can plead good cause against atturnm$^{t}$, it shall be received.

*Cap:* 13. In case of Abatement of rent by inclosier, the remidy shall be by ffresh abatem$^{t}$ as in Novel disseisin in the Kings Court; viz: the Plea shall be attached w$^{th}$in the first forty days after the first deniall, and if deniall shall be after the distresse, they may not distraine as formerly, but the distresse shall be for double dammages, and the like for every deniall afterwards made.

*Cap:* 14. If any tenen$^{t}$ lets his tenem$^{t}$ lie fresh, and cease to agree w$^{th}$ the lessor for the areres, by the space of 4 termes, the lo: shall have his plea of Customes and Services, and thereby demand his tenem$^{t}$ before the Bayliffs, and dammages, and if agreem$^{t}$ be not made, the tenem$^{t}$ shall be delivered to the lord for a yere and a day, and if no agreem$^{t}$ be then made, the lord shall hold on for another like time, and if agreem$^{t}$ be then, he shall hold the tenem$^{t}$ for ever.

*Cap:* 15. In distresse for rent, if the ten$^{t}$ reedeeme his distress by pledges, or if he hinder distress by fforestall, the lo: shall recover in a plea of Abatem$^{t}$ before the Bayliffs, as in Novel disseisin Before y$^{e}$ Justices; viz., if he attache his plaint w$^{th}$in 40 daies after deliverance of the distress, or after such disturbance.

*Cap:* 16. Purchasers of tenem$^{ts}$ or rents in fee may devise the same by will as they shall please. And that devise, be it by writing or nuncupative, must be proved w$^{h}$in forty daies after the testator's death, by othe of 2 psons at the least, severally examined, and uppon the proof made it shall be inrolled, and administration shall be granted to the executrs after the forme of the proofe, and seisin shall be delivered to the legatee by the executors by the view of the Bayliffs, *Sauns chacoun distreit.*

If the proofe agree not, and the will therby made suspicious, it shall be holden for none, as touching the freehold bequeathed, and the same shall go to him that hath the right.

If the executors refuse to proove the will w$^{th}$in 40 dayes aforesaid, or to deliver seisin to the legatee, And the legatee comme w$^{th}$in the said first 40 daies, and pray summons to the executors to prove the will, or if they do not shew cause whie the legatee should not have seisin: Then they shall be summoned at the place bequeathed, to comme at the day, and make proofe of the will, or show cause, &c; and if they come and make proofe, they shall be therto received, and seisin shall be delivered accordingly.

If the executors comme not, the legatee may prove by inquest the legacy, and if it be found accordinly, seisin shall be delivered accordingly, *salvo jure.*

If the executors dye before probate, within the 40 dayes, theire executors shall be received to prove the will of the first testator. And if they will not comme, the legatee shall have the same remidy against them as in the former case against other executors.

*Cap:* 17. If a tenem$^{t}$ devisable be bequeathed to an Infant, and the exec$^{rs}$ refuse to prove, &c; the next friends of the inf$^{t}$ shall be received to sue w$^{th}$ the inf$^{t}$, if the infant cannot sue by himselfe, and thereby shall compell the executors as formrly.

And if the child be eloigned, the next freinds shall be received to doe for the child whatsoever himselfe might doe if he were present.

*Cap:* 18. If a tenement not devisable be bequeathed, the heire shall not be bound therby, but may have remidy by plea of Abatement within the first forty dayes after the will proved, and seisin delivered soone after the testator's death.

If he that ought make claim be *demurrant en pais*, out of prison, and of sound mind, and suffer the legatee to continue possession 40 dayes w$^{th}$out claime, noe abatem$^{t}$ lieth, allthough the tenem$^{t}$ be not

devisible. But his remidy must be by writt of Novel disseisin, or otherwise after the Custome of the Towne.

He that is out of the country, not knowing of such divise, or in prison, or not of sound mind: when those disabilities shall be removed, if he speedily put out by entry suche as he shall finde seised according to the bequest, and be putt out againe, he shall have the plea of Abatement according to the former course.

A child w$^{th}$in the age of the Towne, that by himselfe or freinds doth not putt in his claime to the tenem$^{t}$ devised w$^{th}$in 40 dayes after death of the testator, or after seisin delivered, shall loose his advantage by plea of Abatem$^{t}$, yet when he commeth of full age, he may sue by the King's writt, by the Custome of the Towne.

*Cap:* 19. If a tenement be devised to one out of the country, the testam$^{t}$ shall be proved as formerly, and seisin shall be delivered to his next freind in his name, to hold for him w$^{th}$out wast doing till he shall comme.

And the form of the delivery shall be inrolled, and when the legatee is comme, he may enter w$^{th}$out disturbance. And if disturbance be by the guardian or his heires, the Bayliffs shall cause seisin to be delivered after the forme of the inrollm$^{t}$, if the guardian or his heires show not a better title to barr the seisin.

If the guardian committ wast, the legatee shall recover dammages by pledges, according to the Custome, if he will sue for the same. If the guardian dye, and his heire enter, the legatee may enter w$^{th}$out disturbance, and recover as against the Auncester.

If the guardian alien, and the legatee claime by devise, and enter, and be putt out, he may recover by abatem$^{t}$ if he put in his plea w$^{th}$in forty dayes after he is putt out. ffor that the freehold is accrewed by devise, and proofe of the same, and by the seisin in his name.

If the executors will not prove the will, nor deliver seisin to the next freind, or to the legatee when he commeth: The legatee within 40 dayes after his comming into the country, may cause by process the executors to make proof of the will, and soe recover the same. Or by the King's writt may recover the same fro' any in possession thereof. And may averre the devise notw$^{th}$standing the want of probate. And if uppon inquest the same be found for the legatee, he shall recover damages double to what is taxed by the inquest, besides the meane proffits, and dammages for wast, if any be committed, w$^{ch}$ shall be taxed w$^{th}$ the other dammages.

*Cap:* 20. If rent be devised, after the will proved the legatee shall be putt in seisin thereof by the executors, if the tenant shall atturne.

If he will not, he shall be commanded to appeare, and uppon apparance shall declare of whome he did hold at the testator's deathe,

and of whome he holdeth, and by what service, and if he acknowledgeth his tenure of the testator by such rent, he shall be commanded to atturne to the legatee.

In this case no essoine shall be allowed.

If the tenant will not finde *mainprise*, or suffer them to be amerced, the same process shall be as in case of atturnm$^{t}$ of legatees for life or yeares.

If the tenant shall appeare and disclaime to hold of the testator, and deny that he payed him any such rent, the legatee may averr the contrary, and if the other will not accept thereof, the Court shall order him to atturne, which if he refuse, the legatee shall distraine, and avow by vertue of the order of the Court, and the devise aforesaid. And after such order or award, the ten$^{t}$ shall never be admitted to disclaime, unless by a latter title then the bequest.

If such as were at the will making will not comme to prove the same, the legatee may averr the bequest by inquest of the neighbourhood where the testator died.

Noe maried woman can bequeath any freehold in the same towne in disherison of his heirs, allthough the husband will assent.

*Cap:* 21. The nourture of every heire after the auncestr's death belong to the next parent of the father's or mother's side to whom the inheritance cannot descend, and this shall continnue to the full age, according to the Custome of the town (viz., to fowerteene yeres) w$^{th}$out doing wast; and when the full age shall be accomplished, the heire shall enter w$^{th}$out disturbance, and shall have the meane proffits, and all the cattaile with their proffits, saving expences in the sustenance of the heire, and amending of the houses and other things concerning the inheritance.

And if the Guardian shall committ wast, he shall loose the guardianship, if he findeth not sufficient suerties to repaire the wast, and to mantaine the same in repaire (till the heir shall comme of the aforesaid age) in as good condicon as he received it. And one of the heire's next freinds shall be received to take security, and allsoe to sue in case of wast aforesaid, in the name of the heire, if he be of such tender age as he cannot sue by himselfe.

*Cap:* 22. In plees of debt, detinue of charters, accompt, and of *Justicies*. The process when the plaintiff hathe attached his writt, a summons shall issue to cause the def$^{t}$ to appeare; if he dothe not appeare, the summons shall be recorded, And an attachment by pledges shall issue. If he yet make default, and suffer his pledges to be amerced, then an attache$^{t}$ by four pledges; if they be amerced for default, an attachement by eight pledges. And if yet default be made: distresses shall issue from Court to Court uppon all his goods and chattells w$^{th}$in the liberty, w$^{th}$in house or w$^{th}$out, till hee doe appeare.

If the defend$^{t}$ keepeth his goods w$^{th}$in doores under lock and key, the house and all therein shall be sequestered till the defend$^{t}$ in due manner will be justified, w$^{ch}$ attachem$^{ts}$, distresses, and sequestrations shall be the like in all plees by burrough and pledge as in plees that hang by writt, except that in plees w$^{th}$out writt, which touch not the freehold, noe summons be first awarded.

*Cap:* 23. In pleas of Battery, blouddraught, Hamsockne, and other trespasses against the peace: If the defend$^{t}$ will not find suerties and have noe Chattells, and the same be recorded, he shall be attached till he finde suerties, or brought forthw$^{th}$ before the Bayliffs to answere. And if he shall be attainted of the fact by inquest, Dammages shall be taxed by the inquest, or by award of the Court.

If the defend$^{t}$ be a common offender in suche case for bloud draught w$^{th}$ weapon, he shall be imprisoned 15 dayes ffor Battery, w$^{th}$ Hamsockne w$^{th}$out bloudshed he shall be imprisoned 15 dayes.

ffor Battery and bloudshed w$^{th}$ Hamsockne, he shall be imprisoned 20 dayes or more, as the case is more or less perillous.

If the defend$^{t}$ be noe common offender, in suche case the defend$^{t}$ may be discharged of imprisonment after agreem$^{t}$ for dammages.

If any in prison in the case aforesaid make an escape, his paine shall be doubled, but if the gaoler suffer an escape w$^{th}$out the Bayliffs' assent, there beeing in suche case dammages taxed, the gaoler shall answere the dammages, and suffer further punishm$^{t}$ by the Bayliffs for his offence.

*Cap:* 24. In assault uppon one of the Bayliffs, or disturbance in doing theire office in the presence of one of the Coroners, or other honest men of the Towne, soe as the offence may be proved by one sworne coroner, or by the othe of 2 or 3 psons of credite, eye witnesses of the same, or otherwise by inquest: the offender shall be committed to prison by order of the coroner and other good people of the Towne, there to be kept till he have made amends to the ptie offended, and hath satisfied the dammages ordered by the coroners and other people of the Towne, and otherwaies punished for wrong to the Towne, in the despite done to their Bayliffe. And the pty shall find suerties to answere the King for the offence against him.

If any of the Towne give any reproachfull words to the Bayliffs, in Court or out of Court, doing their office, and shall be thereof convicted in manner aforesaid, he shall be imprisoned, and shall finde good suerty to answere the same before the Coroners and other people of the Towne.

*Cap:* 25. The same punishm$^{t}$ shall be ordered by the Bayliffs and people of the Towne against suche as trespasse in like manner against any of the Coroners of the Towne doing theire office.

*Cap:* 26. Trespasses by assalt, stroke, or wound, uppon any of

the under Bayliffs doing theire office, or by hindrance of them in aresting, or disturbance of them in theire office, uppon conviction shall be committed to prison, and otherwaies punished by amends made to the ptie and to the Court, according as the fault shall be greater or smaller.

*Cap:* 27. Wardens shall be appointed for the fishe market, to informe against Regrators and forestallers. And uppon conviction for the first offence, the offender shall forfait the goods forestalled, and nevertheless satisfie the seller of the same, and he shall furthermore be imprisoned. And if he hath not ability to satisfie the seller, the goods forestalled shall be delivered to him, and the offender shall remaine in prison till he satisfy the Towne for the vallew of the goods forestalled. And for the 2d offence, the offender shall be put in the Pillory without favour, besides the loss of the goods, and satisfaction donne to the seller or Towne as aforesaid. And for the third offence, the offender shall abjure the occupacon for a yere and day, and lose the goods forefaited as aforesaid. And the like for poulters.

*Cap:* 28. Regrators that buy and sell the same commodity in the same market, shall forft the fish soe bought, and be imprisoned, and be sett in the Pillory, and abjure the trade for a yere and day.

If any shall take out of the possession of such as bring fish to market against their wills, and sell them in the same market, over and besides the forfaiture aforesaid, they shall be imprisoned for breach of peace.

*Cap:* 29. These ordinances, because they tollerate regrating, and concerne onely that present time, I omitt.

*Cap:* 30. Sellers of corrupt fish shall for the first offence forfait such theire fish for the poore, and for the 2d offence, besides the forfaiture, be set in the pillory. And for the third offence shall forft such theire fish, and abjure theire trade for a yere and day.

*Cap:* 31. Against minglers of corne brought to market, but noe penalty set.

*Cap:* 32. The like of corrupt fowles.

*Cap:* 33. In Contracts betweene Marchts. If eyther party will deny the contract concerning wch a plea is depending: If the one party will wage his lawe, he shall not be received thereto, if the other pty will prove the same by witnesses, or averr the same by Inquest. And the like in contracts where paymt is appointed forthwth, or within a short time, so as noe writing nor tally is given for the mony.

The marcht allsoe that is to pay the mony shall be allowed to averr by good Inquest that he oweth not the mony demanded. And in both cases proofe shall be by two witnesses severally examined.

In the case of delivering goods to keep, the Baylee shall not be allowed to wage his law, if the Baylor will averr and make proofe of the delivery of them by good men severally examined.

*Cap:* 34. ffor debt or dammages taxed in the court, if noe agreem$^{t}$ be first made, the complainant shall have distress out of the Court of goods w$^{th}$in the liberty, as well w$^{th}$in doores as w$^{th}$out, from day to day, till the full vallew shall be received. And if the defend$^{t}$ doe not come to agreem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$in the first 40 dayes after distress, the distress shall be brought into Court, and the pty distrained by two men shall be warned to comme at the next court and acquite the distress, and to come to agreem$^{t}$. And if he comme not at the day, or doe not make agreem$^{t}$, The distress shall be apprised in court by sworn men, and warning shall be given to the party by the Bayliffs if he be present in Court, or if not, by any other warning that he doe appeare at the next Court to agree.

If then allsoe default be in appearing or agreem$^{t}$, the distress shall be delivered to the complain$^{ts}$ for the price, and the overplus, if any, be to the defend$^{t}$.

If the distress amount not to the vallew, the remnant shall be forthw$^{th}$ levied by distress. And the Sub-bayliff shall be punished by Bayliffs for failing in the full vallew, unless they can shew good cause to the cont.

The prisers, if by collusion they overvallew the distress, they shall have the goods and answere the price.

Debt or dammages taxed in the Court by judgement or recognisance in the behalf of forrainers, passingers, or mariners ariving at the Port, or stranger passingers at the time of faire or market, the greatest speed that can be shall be used for the levy of the same, having no regard to the time of 40 dayes for keeping of the distresse as aforesaid. And if the goods be shut up under lock and key, that distresse can not be made, the house or place shall be sequestered, w$^{th}$ all the chattells therein, and soe shall remaine till agreem$^{t}$ made.

If any pson doe break suche sequestration and carry away any p$^{t}$ of the goods, he shall be imprisoned till the goods be restored, or the vallew, or that agreem$^{t}$ be made w$^{th}$ the pty for the debt, or &c.

And nevertheless he shall be punished for his offence.

And when the goods are restored, the Bayliffs shall levy the debt uppon the same.

*Cap:* 35. In pleas of land, dammages shall be taxed by Inquest, and the same shall stand. But in other plees, the dammages taxed by Inquest at too low a rate, may be increased by the Bayliffs and Court.

*Cap:* 36. Noe inhabitant whatsoever of this Towne shall take any goods or marchandise of any strangers comming to this Towne, w$^{th}$out agreem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ them made for paym$^{t}$ at a sett day. And if paym$^{t}$ be not made accordingly at the day prefixed, and complaint be made to the Bayliffs therof, they shall forthw$^{th}$ cause the debt to be levied of the goods of suche person w$^{th}$in and without house, and make agreem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ suche marchant for his debt w$^{th}$out waiting 40 dayes as formerly.

If the debtor shall not have sufficient goods, he shall be disfranchised, and never to be restored till he shall finde good suerty to answere, and restore all the debt and dammage, as well to the march$^{t}$ as any other of the Towne that shall be indamiged by his default.

The Bayliffs shall cause such security to be inrolled.

If a forrainer shall be inhabitant in this town, and shall make contract w$^{th}$ any march$^{t}$ as aforesaid, and make default, or is not sufficient to make paym$^{t}$: he shall be by the Court forejudged to make any manner of marchandise by him selfe, or other in his stead for him, till he shall have made agreem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ the marchant as touching suche contract.

*Cap:* 37. Contracts for marchandise of victuall, or such like, in Bulk, comming by water, shall be recorded before the Bayliffs of the Towne, or one of them, if it be desired, w$^{th}$ the suerty for pformance, if any suerty be given.

And then the marchandise shall be viewed and searched by the Bayliffs or one of them and fower other sworne men. And if the marchandise prove not sufficient as at the first view it did seeme, the price and payment shall be abated according to reason, provided there be no collusion in the fower searchers.

*Cap:* 38. If a march$^{t}$ stranger's hoste shall be seller of theire marchandise, they shall answer ther march$^{ts}$ at the full, and if they doe not, the same pcess shall be against them as against other ill payers.

If march$^{ts}$ make contracts w$^{th}$out their host's council, and w$^{th}$out knowledge of the Bayliffs, or survey as aforesaid, the dammage shall light uppon themselves, if default of paym$^{t}$ shall be.

*Cap:* 39. All the tenem$^{ts}$ in the said town are partible, as well betweene the heires male as heires female, If gift or bequest dothe not not alter the same.

If any of the heires will demand his part, a partition shall be.

Partition by concent; the eldest shall first chuse, and the rest shall be by lott.

If any shall refuse the partition, the pty that is disturbed shall recover before the Bayliffs by pledges against the disturber, if he shall sue w$^{th}$in 40 days after disturbance.

If he sueth not w$^{th}$in 40 dayes, he shall loose his remidy before the Bayliffs by such plea.

After the plaint attached summons shall issue by two free men to appear at the next Portman moote to answere the plea of Reasonable part, and uppon defalt, a second and third summons shall issue.

After the summons there shall be three essoines, if they shall be demanded.

Uppon apparance after the summons, or after the essoines, and noe cause shewed whie the demand$^{t}$ should not have his part; or if he

make defalt, the plaintif shall have judgem$^{t}$ for his part, w$^{th}$ dammages, and the disturber shall be amerced.

The taxacon of the dammages shall be respited till the partition be made.

ffor if the disturber hath donne any wast, the place wasted shall be assigned him for his part. And if he hath done wast in the place, that shall fall to the demand$^{t}$; the wast shall be taxed w$^{th}$ the dammages by two sworne men.

The Bayliffs shall therfore soon after judgement aforesaid make partition and deliver to the plaintiff his part by lott; and the partition shall be made by twelve sworn men.

After that, summons by two free men shall Isue to the disturber to heare the record, and his judgem$^{t}$ of the said Taxacon at the next Portman moote.

Whither he comme or comme not, judgem$^{t}$ shall (if summons be proved) be executed against him.

If the eldest parterner be the disturber, he shall loose his election, and shall take by lott.

*Cap:* 40. In a plee of tenem$^{t}$ pleadable, if any deed of the plaintiff be pleaded in Barr, testifyed by witnesses within the liberty, the deed shall be tried. But if they be not w$^{th}$in the liberty, so that the Bayliffs power cannot extend to send for them, The plea shall not stay, nor the proof of the writing more then if the witnesses were dead.

*Cap:* 41. In Debt uppon tally not sealled, between marchants, and the defendant will wage his law, it shall not be received If the demand$^{t}$ will by law march$^{t}$ prove the tally to be the defend$^{ts}$ deed.

The witnesses shall be two sufficient men severally examined, and eyewitnesses of suche as have heard the defend$^{t}$ acknowledge the same.

If the debt be found by proofe, the demand$^{t}$ shall recover debt and dammages, and def$^{t}$ amerced.

If the proofe vary, judgement shall be as may best appeare, and the Tally shall be damned.

But if debt be demanded uppon Tally not sealed, out of law march$^{t}$, the defendant shall be received to travers by enquest or by law wager.

*Cap:* 42. Every Burgesses son and heire may w$^{th}$in 40 dayes after his fathers deathe, demand his freedom, and shall tender his fathers sword in court; and sweare to be trew to the ffranchise of the Towne and to kepe the councill of the Town secret.

And untill this be done, he shall be sequestred from being present at any councill of the Towne.

If there be many sonns, the elder brother shall present the sworde in behalfe of all that will be sworne as aforesaid.

*Cap:* 43. Noe Burgess may distraine another Burgess for debt or *trns* w$^{th}$out complaint made first to the Bayliffs.

*Cap:* 44. A forrainer indebted to a Burgess, his Chattels comming through the Town may be arested by the Burgess till he may have a Bayliff to whome he may attache his plea to sue.

*Cap:* 45. If a Burgess attache marchandise w$^{th}$in the Liberty of the Towne, and a fforrainer be present and challenge pt of the same marchandise, the fforrainer shall not have that part by him claimed.

But if a fforrainer attache marchandise, and a Burgess be present and claime pt, he shall have his part.

*Cap:* 46. The view of ffree pledge w$^{th}$in the Towne shall be holden allwaies in whitsun weeke, and the *purprestures* w$^{th}$in the Towne shall be remidied by view of the Bayliffs and Chiefe pledges w$^{th}$in 40 dayes after.

*Cap:* 47. In plees by the King's writt of tenem$^{ts}$ w$^{th}$in the Towne, the Bayliffs, after the writt broken open before them, shall inhibit the defend$^{t}$ from wast making.

If, notwithstanding the same, (the demand$^{t}$ recovering in the plea), the defend$^{t}$ have committed wast, his damages taxed by the jury shall be awarded double against him, and he shall allsoe be grevously amerced.

The like process shall be used in plees of land w$^{th}$out writ.

Noe inhibition of wast shall be w$^{th}$out demand thereof.

*Cap:* 48. Noe person of the Towne shall take of poore men to paune any goods that are suspicious not to be theire owne.

If any shall doe otherwise and complaint be made to the Bayliffs by the owner, they shall cause the goods forthw$^{th}$ to be restored w$^{th}$out recompense, If the party that did pledge them be soe poore that he can not answere the owner for the same.

*Cap:* 49. Any one in the same towne may have by plee attached by pledge his recovery of his goods stoln, in whose hand soever they shall be found, be they bought or otherwise. And he shall have his recovery against his Gageant by such waies as he can.

*Cap:* 50. The Bayliffs, or one of them, may admitt atturny for eyther pty to suit depending by or w$^{th}$out writ, as well in Absence as presence of the party, and as well out of Court as in the same. And his record thereof shall be sufficient.

If eyther pty can not be present by reason of sickness, The Bayliffs may send one of theire serjeants or somme other pson to the party that is sick to take of him an Atturny in the said plea.

*Cap:* 51. The Bayliffs, or any one of them in any place w$^{th}$in his Balywick, may take recognisance of debt in the presence of the Demand$^{t}$ and the debtor, and shall inroll the same, and thereuppon grant execution. And after that noe averr$^{mt}$ shall be received. But dammages shall not in suche case be taxed, or adjudged without process of plee.

Contracts of Marchandise between Marchants may be acknowledged before the Bayliffs, or Bayliffs and others in any place w$^{th}$in their Baylywick. And the same shall be recorded, and noe averrm$^{t}$ shall be received against the same. But such party as will averr contrary thereto, shall be by the court condemned after the law March$^{t}$. But noe suche recognisance shall be taken uppon the Bayliffs report after that he shall be removed out of office, if the recognisance be not found upon record.

*Cap:* 52. If a Burgess that is *Per and Communer*, take a wife, whether maid or widow, soe as himselfe was not formerly maried, and the wife overlive him, shee shall have the cheife house of her husbands w$^{th}$in the Towne whereof he died seised in fee simple, as her ffrank Bank during her widowhood, w$^{th}$out making wast or Alienation to the disherison of the heire.

And over and besides, shee shall be indowed of the moity of the remnant in the same Towne whereof shee ought to be indowed.

And if her husband hathe but one house w$^{th}$in the Towne, the wife shall have the same in ffrank Bank: and the children of her husband shall be lodged therein with her.

Suche women as have not right of ffrank Bank shall abide in the cheif house of her husband forty dayes after the deathe of her husband, without wast doing.

During w$^{ch}$ time the heire may of his own accord assigne her dower according to the Custome of the Town; viz: the moity of all the tenem$^{ts}$ and rents whereof her husband died seized in fee.

*Cap:* 53. If a Burgess denizin espouse a forraine woman and dye, his wife shall enjoy the ffranchise of the Towne during her widowhood.

*Cap:* 54. No landholder of land holden in this Towne by ffree Burgage shall doe homage or fealty to any cheif lord for such tenem$^{ts}$.

Nor shall any suche Cheife lord have any relief, ward, or mariage or any atturnm$^{t}$ of service, but only paym$^{t}$ of his rent and escheate when it is due by law.

This shall not excuse any Allegiance due to the king.

Noe fforrainer shall distraine any free man of this towne for rent w$^{th}$out the Baylif of the Towne, That he may make deliverance of the distresse if neede be.

But Burgesses lottant and scottant may distraine theire tenants for rent arere when they will, without the Bayliffs. Because if they impound the distresses where they ought not, they are answerable to the Bayliffs.

*Cap:* 55. A *ffemme covert* shall answere by her selfe in plees of trespass, or where payne of imprisonm$^{t}$ of life dothe lye, but not in any trespass that touch the freehold.

*Cap:* 56. The husband shall answere for the debt of his wife contracted before or after mariage. But if the wife becomme pledge or suerty for debt, that the husband shall not answere.

*Cap:* 57. To remidy ffelonies its ordained that noe fforraine Bucher bring the Carkaise of any beast to market to be sold w$^{th}$out the hide of the same, under p'ill of forfaiture of the carkais.

Nor shall any Buchers sell theire hides but in the open market, and not before mid-day, and that the same be viewed by the wardens of the market.

This ordinance shall be cried at Micalmass in the open market of the Buchery every year.

*Cap:* 58. All buchers selling corrupt fflesh shall for the first offence forfait the said flesh, and for the 2$^{d}$ offence, besides the forfait, shall stand in the pillory, and for the 3$^{d}$ offence, besides the forfait, shall abjure the trade for a year and day in this towne.

Yet may any one sell suche fflesh under the pillory w$^{th}$ a Table before him w$^{th}$out penalty.

*Cap:* 59. Cooks selling corrupt victuall shall be punished by fine and distress: for the 2$^{d}$ offence stand in the pillory; for the 3$^{d}$ offence abjure the trade, or any benefit thereof, for a year and day w$^{th}$in the Towne.

If he have noe Chattails for distress, he shall be for the two first offences suffer the pillory, and for the 3$^{d}$ offence abjure the Trade for ever in the Towne.

*Cap:* 60. None but ffree Burgesses may be hosts to march$^{t}$ forrainers, and such hosts shall councell their march$^{ts}$ how and to whome they shall sell, and for the same they shall have their forthe pt and noe more, after y$^{e}$ price that the marchandise is sold, and the other three parts shall be sold to the good folk of the Towne.

If the hosts shall sell the marchandise, they shall answere the March$^{t}$ for the whole.

If the march$^{ts}$ sell theire goods without theire hosts councill, yet shall their hosts have the fowrth part.

But march$^{t}$ vintners selling wine out of theire sellers, or woad out of garners, shall not be answerable for the fourth part to theire hosts.

*Cap:* 61. Noe Burgess of this Towne shall implead any other burgess against the powers granted to the Town by Charters out of the liberties of the same, for anything w$^{ch}$ by the sufferance of the law may be pleaded w$^{th}$in the same towne.

If any shall doe otherwise he shall be admonished by the Bayliffs and two Burgesses y$^{t}$ he shall proceed noe further under perill of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

And that if he will sue, he doe the same w$^{th}$in the Towne.

If he shall still psist, he shall be summoned by the Bayliffs sworne,

and two Burgesses of the Towne, to appeare at the next Portman moote to heare his judgement.

And whither he doe comme at the day or doe not comme, if the summons be duly witnessed, and noe cause shewen, he shall be disfranchised w^th^out reconciliation, unless by new creation, and fine for the same freedom, and for the Trouble and charge imposed upon the Towne.

*Cap:* 62. This shall not prejudice the right that any Burgess hathe by law to bring a writt of error, in case injustice be donne to him.

*Cap:* 63. Noe fforraine March^t^ shall be made ffree Burgess, if he have not lands and tenem^ts^ w^th^in the Towne wherein he may be distrained.

If any Burgess shall eloine himself out of Towne, or his chattells, or alien his tenem^ts^, and will not be lottant and scottant, his ffranchise shall be repealled by the Bayliffs, Coroners, and people of the Towne.

If afterward he shall marchandise, he shall pay custome as a forrainer.

ffranchisement shall be granted to knights and gentlemen of the country only for their lives.

*Cap:* 64. If any of the Towne do borrow mony upon a pawne, to be paied at a certaine day, and the day is past, and the pawne not redeemed, the matter shall be shewed in court, and warning shall be given to the debtor by a certaine day to redeeme his pledge. If he comme and satisfy the Court, it shall be restored w^th^out damms.

If he comme not, or shew not good cause, the pledge shall be wholy at the will of the pty to whome the same is pledged.

*Cap:* 65. If any free Burgess shall divulge the Councill of the Towne, or counterpleade the ffranchise of the same, he shall be summoned to the Greate Court, and if he shall be there attainted, he shall be disfranchised.

*Cap:* 66. Any Burgess ffor collouring of goods shall be disfranchised, and shall pay custome if he marchandise, and shall not be restored but uppon new fine.

*Cap:* 67. Marchandise comming by sea to the Towne to be sold, shall not be carried back to sea w^th^out license from the Bayliffs, nor shall they deny licence if it be demanded.

Nevertheless if it may be, the same shall be sould in the Towne or country if the buyer and seller can agree.

But if they shall be caried back, they shall pay Custome as well as from importing them.

*Cap:* 68. Noe marchandise comming by sea shall be sold after sun sett nor before sunnrise, unless fresh hering betwene Michalmas and St. Clements day, and that only by the hand of Burgesses and not strangers.

If any shall be found doing otherwise, he shall forfait all his marchandise, and be amerced $3^s$ $4^d$ for the first offence, and for the $2^d$ offence $6^s$ $8^d$, and as offences multiply, so shall the penalty increase.

The marchandise forfaited shall be committed to two of the chief men, to be sold for the benifit of the Towne.

*Cap.* 69. Shell-fish shall be sold only by the hands of the Bringers.

*Cap:* 70. Suche w^th^in the Towne, whither male or female, being of fowerteen yeres of age and can recon and accompt, may alien lands and tenem^ts^ whereof they are seised in fee within the Towne, or lett or release the same.

If any of lesser age shall doe the like, suche, when they comme of the age of 14 yeres, may demand their right, and recover the same according to the Custome of the Towne.

*Cap:* 71. Threats portending danger of life or limbe, or burning of houses, proved by 2 witnesses uppon othe before the Bayliffs and Coroners, the delinquent shall be attached to find fower suerties of the Peace to him that is threatened.

And if he will not finde suerties at the Court, he shall be imprisoned till he finde suerties.

*Cap:* 72. Drawing of a weapon, giving blow or wound in the presence of the Bayliffs, the offender shall be imprisoned forty dayes, till he have found suerty to recompence the offence. And the same shall be done in Court.

*Cap:* 73. Sclanderous words, whereby any man is indamiged or defamed in the presence of others or in open market.

The party wronged shall have his remidy by pledges before the Bayliffs.

In open slanders the defend^t^ shall not wage his law.

Dammages shall be taxed by inquest or by the Court w^th^ regard to the person that is soe sclandered.

If the offender hathe noe estate to satisfy the dammages, he shall be imprisoned according to the damages, If the offender cannot find pledges in the Court.

*Cap:* 74. Women common Brawlers or scolders shall be chastised by the Justice then called, or else shall make greevous ransome.

*Cap:* 75. There shall allwaies be 12 sworne men of the ablest sort to maintaine the lawes of the Towne, to doe justice, and ordaine that which shall be for the benifit of the Towne. And they shall have Oldenholm Medow for theire horses, and in case of deathe or neglect of theire place, they shall remove suche and elect others in theire place. *(a)*

*(a)* This order was first made Thursday after St Joh. Bap: 2 E. I. [June 28, 1274] vid. Thursday aft. St. Luke: 8 H. VI. [Oct. 20, 1429].—(B.)

*Cap:* 76. Serjeants of the Mace neglecting to doe execution, to the indammaging of any pson, shall render dammages, and for the first offence be sequestred from his place for forty dayes, and for the 2$^{d}$ offence shall be sequestred for a yere, besides the dammages, and for the 3$^{d}$ offence shall be utterly deprived.

Dammages shall be taxed in suche case by inquest or by the Court.

*Cap:* 77. Serjeants of the mace that by false tales work strife, or that shall discover the secrets of the Towne or theire superiours, being convict, shall be putt from theire office.

*Cap:* 78. The Town Clerk that shall make false rolls to deceive the Towne or pty shall be imprisoned, and for the first offence be suspended from his place for half a yere. And for the second offence, or for discovering the secrets of y$^{e}$ Towne or his sup'iours shall be utterly putt out.

*Cap:* 79. In accons of debt or detinue between free Burgesses, if the debt shall be above 16$^{d}$ ob: If the defend$^{t}$ will wage his law it shall be by tenne men in manner following, viz: the 10 men shall be divided into 2 pts, and betwene them shall be cast a pointed knife, and those 5 towards whome the haft of the knife shall lye shall be dismissed, and of the other five one allsoe shall be dismissed, and the remaining fower shall sweare w$^{th}$ the defendant that shall make his law.

If the debt be but 6$^{d}$ ob. or under, the defendant shall wage his law, but by his third.

But this law shall not hold betwene Burgesses forrainers.

But in plees of debt whatsoever, betwene a ffree Burgess and a forraine Burgess, which of them soever shall be defendant and wage his law, it shall be by his third, if the law will admitt wager of law.

*Cap:* 80. An order for the making and assize of bread; now useless.

*Cap:* 81. An order for the brewing and assize of Ale; now useless allsoe. Onely its to be noted that in those dayes the Towne had the assize of Bread and Ale.

*Cap:* 82. Its used in the Towne for the Bayliffs w$^{th}$ other understanding men to searche the wines in the Towne betweene the old and new vintage, and to stave suche wines as are found naught, and to seise vessells to the Bayliffs use.

*Cap:* 83. Noe sale shall be of corn, wine, ale, or other liquor by any measure or weights but suche as shall be sealled by the Town according to the standard.

And the Bayliffs shall, when they will, make proof and triall of all the weights and measures in the Towne. And if any shall be found to use other weights or measures then suche as are approved, he shall uppon conviction be amerced.

*Thus farre of the Auncient Customes and Orders:*

All w$^{ch}$ I shall rank into three orders, for some of them are of later originall, arising from ordinance by the greate Court or Councill of the Towne.

Another sort may be from ordinance likewise, but of Norman birthe in pt, and in part Saxon; viz: suche as concerne process and pleaes of severall natures, concerning w$^{ch}$ diverse are the Saxon lawes before the Normans ever camme into this nation, though I doubt not but by them they were muche compleated and refined.

The third sort are those that are concerning prop'ty of maried women and of children, and translating of property by recognisance.

Concerning maried women, its evident that by the Saxon lawes they were not reputed one w$^{th}$ theire husbands, neyther in matter of property nor of dammage in all respects, for they found pledges apart from theire husbands for theire good observance w$^{th}$ the law of *Decemners*, and theire owne estates are answerable for dammages by them done.

Secondly, theire dower was of originall regulated by the Saxon law, whoe gave the moity w$^{ch}$ by the Normans was turned to a third, and yet in bothe these cases the Towne did hold theire Customes contrary to the Norman lawes.

Secondly as Touching Children, its noe less clere that the Custome of Gavelkind was purely of Saxon originall, and yet it held in being, notw$^{th}$standing the Norman lawes contraried the same.

The other, concerning the lawfull or full age of children; Its evident that the Custome of this Towne is expressly menconed in the Saxon lawes.

And Glanvill, writing of the lawes refined by the Normans, expressly mentioneth the full age of psons in case of conveyance, to be by the law 21 yeres, nevertheless he affirmeth the Custome of somme Burroughs to be the same w$^{th}$ this formerly mentioned, soe as it seemeth this Custome was so settled that lawes of the Conquerour prevailed not against it.

The conclusion of all w$^{ch}$ will be, that this Town was a Town in the Saxon times, & that it had Customes of governm$^{t}$, & that such they were as indured not alteracon eyther by Danes or Normans, allthough it felt the force of bothe nations.

1291-2. 20 *Edw. I. Munday after Assention.* [May 19, 1292.]

*Bayliffs,* { Laurance Harand, John Lew.

William Haile impleaded Peter ffuller for taking his goods in Stoke in the suburbs of Ipsw$^{ch}$. The defendant pleaded in barr, that

the goods were pawned to him by the plaintiffs wife for 19$^{d}$, and that he was to redeliver the same at the day apointed for the paym$^{t}$ and was ready soe to doe.

And Judgem$^{t}$ passed for the defend$^{t}$, and the plaintiff was ordered to pay the money, and that thereuppon the goods should be redelivered.

20 *E. I. ffriday after Trinity.* [June 6, 1292.]

Letis la Cenn impleaded Roger ffits Ode in an Assalt and Battery donne uppon her to the dammage of 10$^{li}$.

The defend$^{t}$ alledged that the plaintiff was a *femm covert.*

The plaintiff demanded if the defend$^{t}$ had any more to say.

The defendant said that shee prœmised that plea *cum emenda,* and that shee was not guilty.

The judgem$^{t}$ was that shee could not soe plead, and that the plaintiff should recover damms.

20 *E. I. ffriday after S$^{t}$ Leonards.* [Nov. 7, 1292.]

In a plea betwene Richarde de fforo and Philip Harnais, a Custome was pleaded that in all plees of entry or abatem$^{t}$ the defend$^{t}$ ought to depose the tenem$^{t}$ in question into the custody of two of the neighbourhood, to keepe possession till the plea shall be determined.

1292-3. 21 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Laurence Harand,
Richard Lew.

Courts were kept uppon the Lords dayes.

*Bayliffs,* { John Lew,
Tho de Petra.

1293-4. 22 *Edw. I. Munday after S$^{t}$ Martin.* [Nov. 15, 1294.]

A plea of entry by Nicholas Kengsbregg against John and Eustace Thede, brothers and sonns and heires of Agnes, daughter and heire of Will$^{m}$ de Burstall:

Eustace appeared and answered for him selfe, and as Bayliff to his brother John.

22 *E. I. ffriday after S$^{t}$ Edm:* [Nov. 27, 1293.]

William ffaber and Margery his wife and John ffits Allexander de Stoke, as executors brought an accon of debt against Hugh the Prior of Trinity, for a debt due to the testator.

The defend$^{t}$ demanded the will to be shewen. The plaintiffs said that it was inrolled and proved in Court before the Bayliffs, and therefore ought not to be shewen.

The Court ruled that the same ought to be shewen, allthough it were proved in Court and inrolled.

22 *E. I.* *S$^{t}$ Andrew.* [Nov. 30, 1293.]

In the case aforesaid the executors produced the will.

The Prior said it was not sufficient, because it was not sealled w$^{th}$ the executors seales, and demanded judgem$^{t}$.

The executors said that the will was proved before the officiall, and under his seale, and that Administration was granted to them. And that afterward the said will was proved in this Court before the Bayliffs, and demanded judgem$^{t}$.

But afterwards the Prior submitted to pay the debt.

22 *E. I.* *Monday after Assump. Mar.* [Aug. 16, 1294.]

John Wallenger brought an accon of *Trn$^{s}$* against Henry Matelin for a nusance donne to his freehold. The Defen$^{t}$ acknowledged the nusance, but he alledged that the same was donne above forty days before the action brought, and demanded judgm$^{t}$ if he shall answere w$^{th}$out the kings writt, and judgm$^{t}$ was for the defend$^{t}$.

22 *E. I.* *Buttolfs day.* [June 17, 1294.]

A plea in the Court of Small Pleas of action for contribution for reparacons of a shipp called 'the Hinde,' in a case betwene Ranulf Allein and Mabil le Mestre.

1294-5 23 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Lawrance Harand,
Vivian Silvester.

Noe essoigne shall be allowed in a plea of Abatem$^{t}$, neither for the plaintiff nor the defend$^{t}$, in a case betweene Will$^{m}$ Bulling and John de Bergham : *m : pl : Thursday in Whitsun weeke.* [May 26, 1295.]

In this yere wills are p$^{ved}$ of tenem$^{ts}$ devised by will, and by the generall contents of the bequests that concerne them onely, not of goods or chattells, and the probate is entered *coram Balivis et alijs.*

1295-6. 24 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho : Stacy,
Tho : le Maister.

*Coroners,* { Phillip Harneis,
Vivian fits Sylvester,
Rich : Lew,
Arnold le Pelleteur.

ORDERED, that millers taking more than theire just toll: for the first offence shall be put into the pillory from one of the clock to three; and for the 2d offence, from 1 to 9 of the clock; and for the 3d offence, from 1 to 9, and forejure the trade.

24 *E. I.* *Thursday before St Lawrence.* [Aug. 9, 1296.]

Accon of *trns* against a part owner of a shipp of Ziruksee for a *trns* donne uppon the English sea. The defendt after appearance and pleading, departed beyond the sea and returned not, and judgemt was given against him by default.

24 *E. I.* *day after Bartholomew.* [Aug. 25, 1296.]

An Abatemt brought by John de Orford against his brethren Henry and Nicholas. And it was adjudged that the house after the deathe of the Ancester, by the Custome of the Towne, discended by inheritance to three sonns as heire.

1296-7. 25 *E. I.*

(a) *Bayliffs,* Thomas Stacy, Thomas de la Rent. *Coroners,* Phillip Harneis, Tho: Ailred, Rich: Lew, Arnold le Pelleteur.

One waged his law, and camme not at the day to make his law, and judgemt passed against him.

25 *E. I.* *Thursday before St Edm., King:* [Nov. 16, 1296.]

Christopher Haltebe brought his accon against Robert de Clopton for assault and Battery, and that thereby he, being a servant, was hindred in doing his service, and judgemt passed for the plaintiff wth dammages.

25 *E. I.* *Thursday before Penticost.* [May 30, 1297.]

Christiana, the daughter and heire of Elias of Ipswich, demanded a messuage in Ipswich against William le Maiden. The defendt pleaded that Elias aforesaid was attainted and convicted of theft, and was hanged, and soe judgemt passed for the defendent.

25 *E. I.* *Thursday before Barnaby.* [June 6, 1297.]

The will of Vivian fits Silvester, containing bequests of severall tenemts, was proved by parcells, the legatees coming in to make theire Claimes at severall times.

(a) The same Bayliffes and Coroners by somme deedes appeare as the former yere had, and these are referred to the next yere. (B).

1297-8. 26 *E. I.*

*The same Bayliffs,*
*The same Coroners,* } *that were last named.*

Divers actions brought by the Prior of Trinity in the town court.

Walter de Clopton brought an accon for a house in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and declared that his father died seised, and that the messuage thereby desended, and ought to comme to his sonns Rob$^{t}$, Ade, Will$^{m}$, Walter, and Hugh; and that Will$^{m}$ died w$^{th}$out Issue, and Ade becam proffessed in religion, and thereby the messuage ought to comme to the complainant w$^{th}$ his bretheren Rob$^{t}$ and Hugh as partible land.

John de Bergham, parson of St. Edm: Chappell in Ipsw$^{ch}$.

Markesius de Markesio brought into the court a writing signed and sealled w$^{th}$ the king's seale of the Castle of Burdeaux: whereby Roger Blome, m$^{r}$ of the ship called 'the L:' of Ipswich, was bound to the said Marks in 36$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, while he lived, for wines bought of him at Burdeaux, and that the said ship is ingaged for the payment. And therefore the ship is by the Bayliffs ordered to be arested and prised by sworne men.

Then came Thomas le Meystre and Will$^{m}$ Hastings, and demanded the reason of the seisure, and prayed restitution, and shewed for cause that 20$^{li}$ parcell was paide, and that the said Tho: and Will$^{m}$ had given new bond for the residue, and hereuppon restitution of the ship is awarded. *(a)*

1298-9. 27 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Lawrence Cobb,
John de Whatfeild.

*The Coroners the same that were the last yere.*

1299-1300. 28 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thomas Stacy,
John le Maister.

*Coroners,* { Phillip Harneis,
Richard Lew,
Arnald le Pelleteur.

A *femme Covert* brought an Action of detinue, and it was allowed.

In this yere I finde divers accons in the petit Court brought for maritime causes, suche as for mariners wages, for ffraught, for detinue of a part of a ship, and the port called Orwell.

I finde allsoe divers accons for defamacon, but uppon dammage pticulerly declared.

---

*(a)* Admirall causes tried in the Towne plees: for no Admirall Court was in England till Edw: III.—*vid Spelm: Glos.* Maritime plees therefore are holden by this town by prescription; but Admirall Courts by Charter. Masters of ships had aunciently power to charge their ships in debt. (B).

1300-1. 29 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs &* *Coroners,* } *the same that were in the last yere.*

Parcell of the will of John de Claidon, giving to his wife his rents in Ipsw$^{ch}$ for her life, proved and inrolled before the Bayliffs and others.

Tho: Ailverd, one of the Coroners, being dead, his will was proved by the executors, wherein 20$^{s}$ yerely was given for ever out of lands in Stoke, called Stiwards, for the maintainance of the Bridge, and 10$^{s}$ yerely out of other tenem$^{ts}$; and the will was proved and inrolled.

The Towne gave the Ordeale pitt in the suburbs of Ipsw$^{ch}$ to ffabate.

This I note for the Antiquity of the Towne, for the triall by ordeale was wholly raised in the Saxon times, and at the Normans comming and after grew out of use, soe as this towne had the cognisance of plees determinable by Ordeale before the Norman times.

29 *E. I.* *Thursday after S$^{t}$ Michael.* [Oct. 4, 1301.]

An appeale of felony for theft tried in the Towne Court.

1301-2. 30 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { John de Causton, John Lew.

30 *E. I.* *Thursday after S$^{t}$ Augustin.* [Aug. 23, 1302.]

An action was tried in the Town Court for a trespasse laid at Callis. *vid: rot: Crast: Assention. vide plees. E.* 2.

30 *E. I.* *Thursday before Palm Sunday.* [April 12, 1302.]

Gilbert Thurston demanded a partible tenem$^{t}$ in the suburbs of Ipsw$^{ch}$, as his right by desent to himselfe (amongst others his brothers) from Julian dying w$^{th}$out issue, and that all the rest of his bretheren aré dead without issue.

1302-3. 31 *Edw: I.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Lew, Lawrence Cobb.

31 *E. I.* *Thursday after S$^{t}$ Leonard.* [Nov. 7, 1303.]

Granted to Robert Joyliff parcell of the Towne diches over against stables grange, at the yerely rent of sixe pence for ever, unless it shall comme to pass that the Towne shall be inclosed with a stone wall.

1303-4. 32 *E. I.* *Wednesday before S^t^ Nicholas.* [Dec. 4, 1303.]

Arnolde de Wedat brought an acco^n^ of debt uppon a Tally. *vid. the like, Munday before S^t^ Vincent.* [Jan. 20, 1304.]

32 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thom: Stacy, Thom: de la Rent.

In a plea of Abatem^t^ betweene John ffits William le ffleghere and Lawrence Cobb, the parties camme to agreem^t^, and it was inrolled and acknowledged before the Bayliffs, and Arnold le Pelleteur, Coroner, and the wife examined by the Bayliffs and Coroner. *vid. the like, Thursday before S^t^ Thomas.* [Dec. 19, 1303.]

*Justicies* for 50^s^ debt by warr^t^ from the sheriff.

*Justicies* for the ten^t^ against the Lord paramount, for services demanded w^ch^ ought to be paied by the mesn^e^.

32 *E. I.* *Thursday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 6, 1304.]

Abatem^t^ between Robert and George Cocket, brothers: the plaintiff claimed a tenem^t^ in the suburbs of Ipsw^ch^ in parcenery, and as joint heire w^th^ the defend^t^. After, he alleged in stop of Triall, that the tenem^t^ was holden of the Prior of Peters in ffree alms, but waving the same, the triall went on, and the verdict found for the defend^t^ by the will of their father, whoe gave the same to the defendent, being elder brother, for yeres.

Spicer gave to his wife by his last will all his goods movable and unmoveable, to pay his debts, and the overplus to her owne use, and this will was proved before the Bayliffs.

Recognisances of deedes are entered to be sometimes before the Bayliffs, and sommetimes before them in the presence of Coroners, and sommetimes before the Bayliffs and Coroners, and the woman is said to be examined sommetimes by the Bayliffs, and sommetimes by them and Coroners.

Wills are entered as proved before the Bayliffs, and sometimes entered verbatim, and other times onely soe much as concerne the freeholds w^th^ the Towne.

The like of contracts, agreem^ts^, debts, &c.

1304-5. 33 *E. I.*

*The same Bayliffs that were the last yere.*

33 *E. I.* *Thursday after Hillary.* [Jan. 14, 1305.]

John de Causton, Ralfe de Codenham, and Steven de Wurston, executors of the last will of Selena de Golding, late wife of the said

John de Causton, camme to the Court to prove the will, wherein were bequeathed divers tenem$^{ts}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$ from the right heire. And Samna Loone, sister and heire to the said Selena did appeare and counterplead the probate, alledging that the Custome of the Towne would not admitt the probate. And thereuppon the Common Councill of the Town declared that noe *fem cov't* by the Custome of the Towne could bequeathe any freeholds by her last will, allthough her husband did agree therto.

33 *E. I. Vigil of S$^{t}$ Joh: Baptist.* [June 23, 1305.]

The Prior of Trinity, in an assize brought against him, pleaded in Barr bastardy of the last tenant, and soe the tenem$^{t}$ falne to him by escheate.

33 *E. I. Munday after Midsumm$^{r}$.* [June 28, 1305.]

An accon of debt brought against Nicolas de Debenham uppon a recognisance by him acknowledged. And the declaracon was of a debt acknowledged before Tho. Stacy, Bayliff of Ipsw$^{ch}$, w$^{th}$out mention of the other Bayliff or Coroners.

33 *E. I. Munday after Micalm:* [Oct. 4, 1305.]

The Lady Alis Holbroke by Rob$^{t}$ Lampet her atturny (by letters patents shewen in Court) acknowledged a recognisance of debt to Rob$^{t}$ S$^{t}$ Quintin, and found 18 suerties of the inhabitants of this towne for the paym$^{t}$ thereof.

1305-6. 34 *E. I.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thom: de Petra, Lawrence Cobb.

At the Towne Court of Plees, John de Musket by inquest was found guilty of stealing 2 pounds of candle, price 3$^{d}$, and had the judgem$^{t}$ of the pillory. *m: pl:*

A recognisance entered into for a debt, and the same acknowledged by both man and wife. *m: pl:*

34 *E. I. Thursday after S$^{t}$ Mark.* [Ap. 28, 1306.)

A tenem$^{t}$ claimed by two brothers as one heire after the Custome of the Towne.

34 *E. I. Thursday after S$^{t}$ Luke.* [Oct. 20, 1306.]

Maritime causes determined in the Court of ordinary plees.

Accon for scandalous words brought by *femms covert.*

An accon of Debt betwene Rob$^{t}$ Tillot and Roger Patchet, march$^{ts}$, for 17 marks, 6$^{s}$, eight pence, commenced originally and tried in the Town Court without the Kings writt, and the Kings writt comms, enjoines execution, and in the writt its expressly mentioned that the triall was according to the Custome of the Towne without the kings writt.

1306-7. 35 *Edw: I.*

Tho: de Petra, Lawrence Cobb, } *continued still Bayliffs.*

EDWARD II.

During this Kings time, as formerly, fforrainers are made free in severall manners, for somme are made free to all intents absolutely, others for terme of life only, somme to be lottant and scottant, and inhabite w$^{th}$in the Towne: others were admitted as forraine Burgesses: somme uppon one certaine fine: others at a yerely render: And some by inheritance. And theire custome was, when they camme to demand theire freedome, they shewed in open court and tendered their fathers sword.

1307-8. 1 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thom: Stacy, Tho: de la Rent. *Coroners,* { Richard Lew, Arnold le Pelleteur.

At the Instance of S$^{r}$ Walter de Norw$^{ch}$ the Towne gave to Walter the sonne of Rich: Thurstan 40$^{s}$ yerely during his life: the severall acquittances are in the Treasury.

1308-9. 2 *E. II.*

Tho: Stacy, Tho: de la Rent, } *continued Bayliffs.*

2 *E. II.* *Thursday before S$^{t}$ Margarets.* [July 18, 1308.]

Thomas Stacy granted to the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ that they shall have liberty to raise his medow two foote higher nigh the stanks of Horswade Mill, to the least dammage of the medow that may be, and w$^{th}$out clayming any other right in the ground so raised, but onely liberty to goe uppon the same to fishe the mill pond, and to raise and amend the same as oft as neede shall be. And in consideration thereof the Towne granted that Thomas Stacy and his heires and all those that shall be owners of that medow, and theire heires, shall for ever have weekely the grist of halfe a quarter of corn, viz., fower bushells after the market measure, toll free, w$^{th}$ remidy, in case of deniall, according to the indenture under the sealle of the said Tho: Stacy.

Will$^{m}$ Malyn brings an action against Hugh, Prior of Trinity, in Ipsw$^{ch}$, for the taking of w: goods and carying them away to the Priory.

The prior appeared and justified the ex'tion, as the goods of Alice, whoe was wife of Philip Harneis, whoe held the tenem$^{t}$ where the goods were taken of the Prior, at the yerely rent of &c., and whereof the prior was seised by the hands of the said Alice as very tenant; and for areres of the said rent in the yeres 10: 11: 12: of the last King he avowes the distresse. Will$^{m}$ by replication averrs, that the time of the avowing aforesaid, Alice was under coverture of Phillip Harneis then her husband. The Prior rejoinds, that Will$^{m}$ is alltogether estrange therto, and ought not be admitted to that plee, and both demand judgem$^{t}$.

1309-10. 3 *E. II.*

Tho: Stacy,
Tho: de la Rent, } *continued Bayliffs y$^{e}$ 3$^{d}$ yere.*

Three brothers and coheires were vouched to warranty; the eldest appeared and warranted for a third part, and it was found against him; the other two under age appeared not, and lost by default, but execucon staied till theire full age.

3 *E. II.* *Thursday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 18, 1309.]

The Commonalty mett for election of twelve honest and sufficient men to conserve the Lawes and Customes of the Towne, and to give just Judgem$^{t}$, and to do all other things for the proffit of the Towne; as other twelve men from the time whereof there is no memory have used to doe, and they chose Electors.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Marg'ets,* | Roger Bond,<br>Peter de Birchey,<br>Ralf Haghelott,<br>Rich: Swallow. | *St. Mar: Elms,*<br>*St. Nicholas,* | Abram le Pelleteur,<br>Jordan Tannator,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Cowlott,<br>Joh: de Westerfield. |
| *Tower,* | John de Cotteler,<br>Roger Haltebe,<br>Rob$^{t}$ de Elmsett,<br>Rich: Cowlott. | *St. Peters,*<br>*St. Augustins,* | Hugh Scott,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Clement,<br>Adam de Holbroke,<br>Gilbert de Ponte. |
| *Stevens,*<br>*Laurence,* | John de Woodbregge,<br>John de Bresett,<br>W$^{m}$ Malin<br>Rich: Otter. | *Kay,*<br>*Clements,* | John de Grimbsy,<br>Robt de la Lane,<br>Ralf le Taverner,<br>Hen: Verdune. |
| *St. Matthews,*<br>*St. George,* | Hen: le Tannour,<br>Peter le Lockiere,<br>Will$^{m}$ Deye. | | |

Whie Helens parish was left out in this election, I finde not, But these electors did make theire election off

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Tho: Stacy, | *Bayl:* | Thomas de Petra, |
| Tho: de la Rent, | | Elias le Ken, |
| Richard Lew, | | Hen: le Rottum, |
| John de Whatfield, | | John le Maister, |
| Hugh Harand, | | Alexan: Margrete, |
| William le Mayden sen: | | William Robberd, |

To governe the aforesaid Towne faithfully:

To assist in judgem^t^ in the Court:

To doe all the things used to be done by the former 12:

Provided that the Bayliffs shall be chosen by the commonalty in the Common Councill as formerly hathe been used; and act to the number of y^e^ 24; And it was granted to the said twelve men and their successors after them to be elected, to have the common medow called 'Oldenholme' to hold for life.

And when it shall happen that any of the 12 shall dye, it shall be lawfull for the eleven companions of them alive to elect out of the commonalty one honest and lawfull man in the roome of the party soe dead.

The psons elected are sworne in open Court.

3 *E. II.* *Thursday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 5, 1310.]

Walter son of Randolfe of Ipsw^ch^ acknowledged a release of a tenem^t^ in Ipsw^ch^, being then sixteene yeres old, and it was received and inrolled.

1310-11. 4 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Tho: Stacy, | *continued Bayliffs the 4th yere.* | *Coroners,* | Arnold le Pelleter, |
| Tho: de la Rent, | | | Rich: Lew, |
| | | | Elias le Ken. |

The King this yere being at Barwick, sent his letter like a writt patent in parchm^t^, written in Lattine under his seale, to the towne, to borrow of them two hundred pounds; the original is in the Treasury.

1311-12. 5 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Tho: Stacy, | *continued Bayliffs the 5th yere.* | Arnold le Pelleteur, | *continued Coroners.* |
| Tho: le Rent, | | Rich: Lew, | |
| | | Elij: le Kenn, | |

An Acon of accompt by *Justicies*, by the Sheriffs warr^t^ to the Bayliffs.

The Towne gave to the King sixty markes in sylver to aide him in his warrs against Scotland. *See the Acquittance in the Treasury.* They gave five marks more for the aide of the Kings shipp called 'the Christopher.'

5 *E. II.* *Thursday after St. Buttolf.* [June 22, 1312.]

In the case betweene Baden and May, two brothers are menconed coheires.

5 *E. II.* *Thursday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 16, 1311.]

In the pleading of a will, its alleged to be proved before the Bayliffs onely, and no mention made of Coroners or Court.

5 *E. II.* *Thursday after St. Thomas.* [Dec. 23, 1311.]

John ffits Christopher acknowledged a conveyance of a tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$, he beeing then sommewhat more then 14 yeres old, and the same was accepted and inrolled.

I finde mentione in the rolls of the Court of plees of this yere of a tenem$^{t}$ between Losegate way and St Austens Church on the one pt, and the salt water on the other pt. And a streete called Coocke Row in Lawrence parish. 5 *E. II.* *Hillary: Rot.* 91.

Cognisance of plees allowed to this Towne by y$^{e}$ judges of the Comm: plees. 5 *Ed.* 2.

1312-13. 6 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thom: Stacy, Laurence Cobb.

*Coroners,* { Richard Lew, Tho: le Rent, Elias le Keene.

The Bayliffs and Comonalty *ex officio* declared in the petit Court against John ffarmer, free Burgess of the Town, for collouring of goods of forrainers: and the defend$^{t}$ confessing the action, was adjudged disfranchised, and as a forrainer to pay Custome for his goods in marchandise for the future.

Parcell of the Common Soile next the capitall house of Simon le Painter, w$^{th}$out the common diche in Marg$^{ts}$ parish, 110 foote long and 80 foote broad, granted to Tho: Chapplein at 6$^{d}$ rent, provided he shall mantaine the house there already built, and soe muche of the common diche bordering on the said ground, and that he shall build noe more uppon the premisses.

6 *E. II.* *St. Marg'ets Day.* [Thurs., July 20, 1312.]

An essoigne *de servicio Regis* was cast for the Prior of Trinity, and it was not allowed, because he hathe an atturny uppon Record before the Bayliffs, where is not menconed.

1313-14. 7 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thom: de la Rent, Richard Lew.

7 *E. II.* *Thursday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 25, 1313.]

An accon of accompt by *justicies*, sent from the Sheriff w$^{th}$out warr$^{t}$ thereuppon to the Bayliffs.

Mabell Leighton demanded for dower a moity of messuage and tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$.

7 *E. II.* *Thursday after St. Edmund.* [Nov. 22, 1313.]

Rooes, the wife of Henry Stabler, brought her accon against John de Whatfeild, whoe vouched to warranty sixe sonnes and coheires of the said Henry.

1314-15. 8 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: Stacy, Alexander Margery. *Coroners,* { Tho: de la Rent, Richard Lew, Elias le Keene.

Clement de Spicer, John Russell, and Edmund de Castleacres Deed acknowledged before the Bayliffs and one Coroner; and others before the Bayliffs and 3 Coroners; and a forrainers will of a tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$ proved before the Bayliffs; and a deed of Ralfe Randolfe proved before the Bayliffs and others named, but noe Coroners mentioned.

Mabel Toke and John Toke her sonne granted a house in the Kay parish to Tho: de la Rent, and the deede was acknowledged; the said John being found by proofe 14 yeres old, and being tried by numbering and measuring, it was allowed and inrolled.

St Mildreds Church and Allsaints chappell in Ipsw$^{ch}$, I finde in the records of the Court in this yere.

1315-16. 9 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Lawrence Cobb, Gilbert Roberd. *Coroners,* { Tho: de la Rent, Tho: Stacy, Elias le Keene.

*Thursday after Holy Rood.* [Sept. 18, 1315.]

John Godsman of 15 y. age, tried by number and measure, acknowledged a deed. *vid. rot. Recog:* 3 *Coron$^{rs}$.*

Nic: Carres will of Sudbu$^{ry}$, and Rog: Bonds will &c.

Thingsted way seemeth to be the way from Bolton to y$^{e}$ Wash Lane.

Thomas Staie and his wife acknowledged a deede in the presence of one Coron$^{r}$; soe Roger del Wode.

Katharine the wife of Robert le Webber brought a writ of right Patent of a tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and declared of a tenem$^{t}$ in the suburbs of Ipswich, and by judgem$^{t}$ of Court shee lost her writt.

Willelmus de Cleidon (?) per Johannem de Gipwico atturnatum suum petit versus Laurentium fits Barkham sol: stau (?) de Gipwico unum toftum cum pertinentiis in Gipwico ut jus suum &c: et praedictus Laurentius per Thomam de Westill atturnatum suum venit et super hoc venerunt Ballivi Libertatis villae Gipwici et petunt modo curiam suam ut habeant et Ballivi praefixerunt diem partibus apud Gipwicum die Jovis proximo post festum Sancti Andreæ apostoli et dictum est iis quod celerem justiciam partibus exhibeant alioquin quod revertant. *Mic: Rot: ccccxx (?) Ash.* *(a)*

1316-17. 10 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Tho: Stacy,<br>John de Whatfeild. | *Coroners,* | Tho: de la Rent,<br>Elye le Kenne,<br>Richard Lewe. |

10 *E. II.* *Thursday after Nativit: Mary.* [Sep. 9, 1316.]

Roger ffrancis brought an accon of wast against John Blake, for wast donne in a wall and a well in a tenem^t^ demised to the defend^t^ for Life, under condition to leave the same in as good estate as &c. The defend^t^ pleaded that by the Custome of the Towne and constitutions thereof suche wast is not punishable w^th^out the Kings writt. *(b)*

10 *E. II.* *Thursday after St Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1316.]

Divers sonnes are reputed as one heire.

*Thursday after St Luke.* [Oct. 21, 1316.]

A will was proved, wherein a house was devised to be sold, and that for the benefitt of the testaters soule, and the executors had free administration and seisin to do according to the will.

1317-18. 11 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Laurence Cobb,<br>Alexander Margery. | *Coroners,* | Tho: Stacy,<br>Tho: de la Rent,<br>Richard Lew. |

Common soile once Brabons, in St Nicholas parish, granted to Cowlott.

11 *E. II.* *Thursday before Allsaints.* [Oct. 27, 1317.]

A deed acknowledged and inrolled before one Bayliff and 2 Coroners in full Court.

The like allsoe in the vigill of the Purification of Mary. (Wed., Feb. 1, 1318.)

*(a)* This transcript, in one or two places illegible, is from one of the De Banco rolls of the Common Pleas, but it has been found impossible, on account of the uncertainty of the reference, to verify it, although the rolls of 9 & 10 Edw. II. have been carefully searched. It is not, apparently, in Bacon's handwriting, and is probably misplaced.

*(b)* *Quer.* for I find noe resolution (B).

*Thursday after Gregory.* [Mar. 16, 1318.]

Divers deeds acknowledged and inrolled before 2 Bayliffs and one Coroner in full Court. *Thursday after Holy Rood.* (Sep. 15, 1317.) *And Thursday after Barnaby.* (June 15, 1318.)

11 *E. II. Wednesday after Joh: Revelation.* [Dec. 28, 1317.]

The town of Ipswich by John de Whatfeild complained to the maior of London that the Burgesses of the Towne were distrained by the Sheriff of London contrary to their Charter, and uppon the reading thereof it was allowed. *vid. libro* E. *fo.* 70. *this is in London.*

Memorandum quod die Mercurii proximo post festum Sancti Johannis ante portam Latinam anno Regni Regis Edwardi filii Regis Edwardi undecimo venit quidam Johannes de Whatfeild de Gipwico ceterique Burgenses ejusdem villae coram Johanne de Wengrave Majore Londinensi ceterisque Aldermannis et questi fuerunt quod Johannes Priour et Willielmus de ffourneis vicecomites dictae civitatis Burgenses dictae villae sepius contra libertates suas eis a Domino Rege et suis progennitoribus concessas et confirmatas ac contra cartae suae tenorem distrinxerunt unde petierunt quod remedium inde eis fieret et quod de cetero contra cartae suae tenorem non distringantur et super hoc lecta et intellecta carta sua praedicta cujus tenor de verbo in verbum (ad dictorum burgensium requisitionem) subscribitur et irrotulatur. Dicti Major et Aldermanni in quantum in eis est omnes libertates subscriptas allocarunt eisque de cetero allocatas concedunt Unde preceptum est vicecomitibus praedictis quod districtiones praedictas eis deliberent et quod de cetero non distringantur.†

1318-19. 12 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Thom: Stacy,<br>Thom: de la Rent. | *Coroners,* | Richard Lew,<br>Elias le Kenn. |

12 *E. II. Thursday after St. Steven.* [Dec. 28, 1318.]

Before two Bayliffs and one Coroner in full Court, the will of Rob^t^ de ffornham was brought to be proved, the same being neyther signed by the hand of the testator, nor proved before the Ordinary.

And amongst other legacies therein, A tenement was given to the ffriers Minors of Ipsw^ch^ to inlarge theire dwelling.

ffor the probate whereof the executors produced two ffriers Minors, viz., ffrier Rob^t^ de Wonton, and ffrier John de Winington, whoe uppon the perill of theire soules, affirmed that they were present at the making of the will, And that the testator did therein give the legacies therein contained as they are therein menconed, And that he made the

† This transcript appears, on comparison, to vary in some degree from original record at Guildhall, Letter Book E. fo. 70 b., where the Charter referred to is given at full length. It is not in Bacon's handwriting, nor in the same as the preceding transcript.

executors therein likewise menconed, and that he was then of good memory, and settled in minde. And there uppon the will was allowed, proved, and inrolled w$^{th}$ a *salvo jure*, as is formerly used, and seisin was granted according to the Custome.

1319-20. 13 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs*, { Tho: Stacy, Tho: de la Rent. *Coroners*, { Alexander Margery, Elias le Kenn.

13 *E. II.* 2 Novem: [1319.]

THE CHARTER.

Whereas by the Charter of Hen: y$^{e}$ 2$^{d}$ all brokage in marchandise in this Towne was forbidden, And by the Charter of Edw. I. free passage was granted of all marchandise to the place appointed for the sale thereof: Nevertheless, divers ffree Burgesses, minding theire private gaines, tooke uppon them as hoasts to marchants, and make private sales of theire commodities, and many times w$^{th}$out the march$^{ts}$ consent, and kepe the fourth part of suche sales to themselves for hoastage: and buyers doe buye for them selves and theire Burgesses. It is therefore ordered that noe hoaste nor broker shall intermedle in such sales, nor shall any $\frac{1}{4}^{th}$ p$^{t}$ be allowed or demanded. And if any burgess shall claime part in any suche sales, he shall putt in security, then shall have his part. And if any Burgess shall go contrary hereunto, he shall loose his goods soe bought, and allsoe his freedome. And that all goods and Chattells of buyers shall be lyable for the debt due for suche marchandise. And all contracts for marchandise shall be recorded before the Bayliffs uppon acknowledgm$^{t}$, if the seller will, and the suerities for performance and the Bayliffs shall levy by distresse the debt and dammages for delay: and if paym$^{t}$ cannot be made, the pty shall be disfranchised.

All forestallers shall loose the goods forestalled, and if he be a free Burgess, he shall moreover loose his freedome.

That there shall be noe broker w$^{th}$in the Towne.

That noe Burgess shall take uppon himself to victuall marchant shipps, and thereuppon demand brokage, but every marchant shall victuall as he pleaseth.

Whereas noe day nor hower in certainty is determined for election of Bayliffs, whereby Bayliffs have bein at theire own wills making a party for themselves, And have layed taxes and levied them upon the Commoners to theire owne private benifit, w$^{th}$ ransoms and amercem$^{ts}$: It is ordered that the election of Bayliffs shall be uppon the feast of the Nativity of our Lady; unless the Commons by theire common assent will retaine theire former Bayliffs still.

Eache Bayliff shall have for his fee yerely five pounds, and the

auncient Custome of ffishe, hering, onyons, garlick, Broomes, and the usuall fee of sixe pence for every ensealing.

That the Bayliffs shall take noe amercem$^{ts}$ w$^{th}$out the presence of the Chamberlins and two lawful men.

That the Bayliffs shall not charge the Towne w$^{th}$out the presence of the Chamberlins.

That two sufficient persons of the inferiour sort of people, shall, by common consent, be elected to be Chamberlins to receive plees, issues, and approvem$^{ts}$ of the said Towne. And thereout to pay the farme to the King, the Bayliffs fees, and other estreates for the Towne.

That the Bayliffs shall charge the Chamberlins w$^{th}$ the said approvem$^{ts}$; And the Chamberlins thereof shall accompt in the Tollhouse.

That the Chamberlins shall counter roll to the Bayliffs all manner of plees touching frank tenem$^{ts}$, recognisances of ffrank tenem$^{ts}$, and of greate debts and probates of Testam$^{ts}$. And for this the Chamberlins shall have twenty shillings yerely to eache of them.

That the Chamberlins shall hold their place for one whole yere.

Because the Common sealle hathe often passed w$^{th}$out common consent, Its ordered that fower men of the most sufficient sort, by common consent at the day aforesaid, yerely, shall be elected to kepe the fower keyes of the Common Hutche in w$^{ch}$ the Common Sealle and the Treasury are kept. Soe as on the day of election of the Bayliffs they render the same to the Commons to be disposed as they shall please. And that nothing shall passe the Common Sealle w$^{th}$out common assent and in open Tollhouse.

That one of the Commons shall be elected the same day by common assent, to be Clerke of the Court, and Common of the Towne, and he shall have forty shillings yerely from the Chamberlins, besides the ordinary fees.

And allsoe two underbayliffs, eache of whome shall yerely have a gowne and sixe shillings eight pence and shoes.

And that by common assent a Gaoler shall be elected, and he shall putt in suerties, and shall have 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely, and the auncient ffees of the Gaole. ffellons goods shall be under the Custody of the Chamberlins, whoe are to render them up to the next Chamberlins at theire accompt, and all other things in their Custody.

Because Bayliffs have formerly made Burgesses by compact, taking the whole benefit to themselves: its ordered that noe Burgess shall be made in the Towne but at fower set times in the yere, viz., the next Court after Michallmass, and after Christmass, and after Easter, and after St John Baptist; And the same shall be elected by common assent. And the mony thereof arising shall goe to the common proffit, and by the Chamberlins to be collected and accompted for.

The Common Sealle shall be free to all, and not be denied to any free burgess demanding the same.

13 *E. II.* *July.*

At this time was the towne of Harwich, belonging to Thomas Brotherton, Erle of Norff: by his mediation made a free town Corporate, upon an *Ad quod Damnum* directed to the Sheriff of Essex. *(a)*

1320-1. 14 *E. II.* *December* 12. [1320.]

It is ordered by the general consent of the town that from hence forthe the Bayliffs of this town shall allwaies be elected uppon ye day of the Nativity of the Virgine Mary, And that they shall have to eache of them the yerely fee of 100$^{s}$ for theire service. And they shall likewise have to theire own use the Customes of fishe, herings, and onions, and the fee of every inseallm$^{t}$ by the common sealle, which is 6$^{d}$.

This order is inrolled under the names of the Alderman, Bayliffs, and Commonalty, the Alderman being set before the Bayliffs, which I conceve is the Alderman of the Guild.

14 *E. II.* *Hillaryes Day.* [Tues., Jan. 13, 1321.]

A deed was acknowledged and inrolled according to the Custome. And after, uppon the Wednesday after St Buttolfs day, the Recogniser camme and praied the record of the said deed to be vacated, alledging his title otherwaies. And accordingly it was vacated in the Margent thereof.

*Bayliffs,* { Lawrence Cobb, Henry le Rottonn.

1321-2. 15 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Richard Lew, Walter de Westhall.

Appeales of fellony tried in the Court of plees.

1322-3. 16 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Harnais, William Malin. *Chamberlins,* { John de Prestoun, Miles le ffenndre,

*Town Clark,* William de Kenbroke.

16 *E. II.* *Thursday after Michalmass.* [Sep. 30, 1322.]

An action of Right brought against Geoffery Stacy of a messuage in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and he pleaded in barr that the messuage was in the suburbs of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and not in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and the verdict was found for the defend$^{t}$.

*(a)* This was Thomas Plantagenet, surnamed "De Brotherton," 5th son of K. Edw. I., who was created Earl of Norfolk 16 Dec., 1312, and was the 7th of that title since the Conquest. ob. 1338. s. p. m. when the title became extinct.

16 *E. II.* *Thursday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 16, 1322.]

An Appeale of Robery brought in the Town Court against Edward de Disse, whoe pleaded not guilty, and putts himselfe uppon triall of the Country at Disse. And being asked if he would putt himselfe upon triall of the Country at Ipsw$^{ch}$ where the robbery was committed, he said 'noe,' and thereuppon he was committed to the Gaole, *et ad Dietam*, untill he shall putt himselfe uppon triall of the Country at Ipsw$^{ch}$. And the goods are committed to John de Akenham, Chamberlin, to keepe.

16 *E. II.* *Simon and Jude.* [Thurs., Oct. 28, 1322.]

Maud the wife of Clem$^{t}$ Soam demanded *a* John de Leyham and Christiana his wife, a moity of a messuage in Ipsw$^{ch}$ as her dower. The defend$^{ts}$ pleaded a record of a plea 7 E. II. in the time of Laurance Cobb, Bayliff, wherein it was found that Clem: Soam was not seised, and because the roll was mistaken in the plea, for that the same was 14 E. II., and not in the 7 E. II., Judgm$^{t}$ passed for the plaintiff.

16 *E. II.* *Thursday after Trin.* [May 26, 1323.]

Richard Roberts, for forestalling, and other falcities and trespasses, was disfranchised.

1323-4. 17 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Vivian Sylvester,
John Clement.

17 *E. II.* *Thursday after St Martin.* [Nov. 17, 1323.]

Diverse assizes of *nov: disseisin*, and writs of Abatem$^{ts}$. *vid. rot. recog:* 17. a. 1.

In the proving of John Harneis his will, the Bayliffs gave 14 dayes for any one to putt in theire claime.

17 *E. II.* *Friday after St Edmund.* [King, Nov. 25, 1323.]

In an assize the demand$^{t}$ made his title by vertue of a last will.

The tenant pleaded that the Testator was noe freeman of this Towne, and therefore could not give any lands or tenem$^{ts}$ by will by the Custome of the Towne. But the verdict passed upon the seisin.

Cognisance of plees allowed in the Kings Bench in a case betwene John fitz Seman, le Long Peter, and Rob$^{t}$ fits Roger le Glover, and Peter Parminhood, because their liberties were confirmed by the kings charter in the 5$^{th}$ yere of his reigne. *vid* 5 *E. II.* *rot.* 92. *Hillar: et* 17 *E. II.* *rot.* 98. *Mic: rot. plac.* 162.

Rich. Chancer and Mary his wife demanded of Annis de Westhall a moity of one messuage and two shopps in Ipsw$^{ch}$ as y$^{e}$ Dower of the said Mary, and this was in the Kings Court at Westminster. And y$^{e}$ Bayliffs of Ipswich camme and demanded their Court, and it was allowed. *vid. rot. dev$^{t}$.*

17 *E. II. Thursday after Assumption.* [Aug. 18, 1323.]

Two actions for Dower, wherein a moity was demanded.

Suerty of the peace granted by the Kings writt to the Sherif of Suff. against one in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and the same delivered to the Bayliffs w$^{th}$out warr$^{t}$ thereuppon.

1324-5. 18 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Gilbert de Burrough,<br>John de Castleaker. | *Coroners,* | John de Prestoun,<br>John Balioll. |

18 *E. II. Thursday after St Dunstan.* [Dep. May 23, 1325.]

*Justicies* for 20 marks by the Sheriffs warr$^{t}$.

The like upon an accompt.

An Appeale of Robbery in the Court of plees.

Roger and Thomas Raison acknowledged a deed, and the same was accepted and inrolled, the eldest of them being but 18 yeres old, and the youngest 16 yeres. But bothe of them were tried by number and measure.

Maud Alison prosecuted an Appeale of Robbery against Joh. de le Gonre, and the verdict found him guilty, whereby he had sentance to be hanged by the neck. In a writt of right, the defend$^{ts}$ atturny admitted above at Westm$^{r}$, and certified by writt to be received at Ipsw$^{ch}$.

1325-6 19 *E. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Hert or Yrpe,<br>John de Prestoun. | *Coroners,* | Gilbert Roberts,<br>John le Maister. |

19 *E. II. Thursday after Edmund the King.* [Nov. 21, 1325.]

The wife of Geoffery Barnard demanded in the Kings Court at Westminster of John de Balioll, a moity of a messuage in Ipsw$^{ch}$ as her dower. And the Bayliffs camme, and demanded their Court, and it was allowed them. *vid. plac: before W$^{m}$ de Berisford and his Companions, Justices of the King de Banco.* 19 *E. II. Rot.* 161: *Mic. tres Septiman: vide rot:* 156.

19 *E. II.* *Thursday after St Andrew.* [Dec. 4, 1325.]

In an accon against John Dusyon, he pleaded '*non est factum*,' and the verdict found that it was his deede, and thereuppon he was committed to prison, and fined 6s 8d., which after was remitted to 2s.

1326-7. 20 *E. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Gilbert de Burgh, John Yrpe. *Coroners,* { Gilbert Rob'ts, John le Maister.

The Course during this kings reigne for recognisances of deeds, was to do the same in full Court, whither one of the Coroners were present or more, 8, 9, 12, 13 E. 2., and 19. Somme times before one Bayliff in Court 11 E. 2.

And deeds were not entred verbatim, but the contents soe farr as touched the main substance.

Wills were proved onely for lay fees, the fee for the probate to the Bayliffs 2s.

Every lay fee uppon the probate was by seisin delivered by the Court, and 6d for every seisin.

Proclamacons made for one or divers dayes, as the Bayliffs discretion lead him, for all that would to counter plead the probate. And to put in theire Claime for the legacies.

Witnesses prove the will uppon othe, and that the testator was of sound minde and memory, and did give the legacies in the will mentioned.

EDW: III.

1327-8. 1 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs.* { Geoffery Stacy, Geoffery Costyn, John Irpe, Richard Leyham. *Coroners,* { Gilbert Roberts, John le Maister.

A plea of Abatemt of a House in the suburbs by Concent.

Robert Scott was distrained, for that being a forrainer, he claimed the liberty of a free man, and being present in Court, a jury was awarded to inquire, and they found him a freeman by bloud, viz., the sonne of Willm Kemp, whoe was a free man resident, and thereuppon judgemt passed for him. *rot: min: plac:*

John le Man brought an abatemt against John the sonne of Richard Haltebe and John Lipp, and pleads that they disseised him of his freehold, that is to say, of 14s rent, wth the appurtenances, to be received out of a house wth the appurtenances in the parish of St. Mary at the Tower of Ipswich, in the flesh market, put in view of the Jurors.

And John Lipp saies he claimeth nothing in the house or rent, nor did he make any disseisin in the same. And John the sonne &c., by Christopher Haltebe his Bayliff, as tenant of the premises, said that one William of Wetheringset was long since seised of the said rent, and is yet still seised untill that the said John Man disseised him: and the Jury named in the record being sworne, and have the view, and finde uppon theire othes that John Lipp did disseise the said John Man of the said annuall rent; that is to say, when the said John Man distrained for fower yeres annuity arere, John Lipp by force of armes rescewed the distresse from the said Joh. Man by force of armes, to the dammage of John Man 2s. The Jury being asked if John Haltebe were present at the disseisin or not, and the Jury say he was not. And that the said John Haltebe is tenant of the messuage and the appurtenances, and that the rent of 14s is arere for fower yeres.

Judgemt that John Man shall recover arers and damm's 2s. And a precept to levy the same of John Lipp, and he is committed to the Gaole, and John Lypp camme and made an end.

1328-9. 2 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Costyn, Thomas de Whitfield. *Coroners,* { Tho: Stacy, William Causton, Cler:

2 *E. III. Thursday after Edm: Bishop.* [Nov. 17, 1328.]

If a rent be granted, and the tenant refuseth to atturne, a *p. quæ servicia* lieth for remidy.

2 *E. III. Thursday after St. Andrew.* [Dec. 1, 1328.]

The Will of Ade de Westhall was brought into the Court, and seisin granted of somme tenements granted by legacy, but in regard Claime was made to others (therein mentioned) by Joh: le Maister, seisin and administracon as to them was stayed. *quousq: &c.*

2 *E. III. Thursday after Convers: Paull.* [Jan. 26, 1329.]

In a *per quæ servicia,* And the verdict be for the plaintift, and the defendt nevertheless will still refuse to atturne. The Court granted a distress for the areeres.

The fee farme of this Towne now was 60li.

1329-30. 3 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { Geoffery Costyn, Tho: de Whatfield. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William de Causton, cler:

Shirehouse Hill in the Kay parish, north of a house, and the salt water south of the same house. *r. r.*

1330-1. 4 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { Geoffery Costyn, Thomas de Whatfeild. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William Causton, cler:

The Bayliffs are fined 20$^{s}$ for a false returne.

4 *E. III. Wednesday after St. Leonard.* [Nov. 7, 1330.]

Geoffery Costyn, one of the Bayliffs, and John Irpe, one of the Coroners, executors of the last will of Maud Davy, camme into the Court and proved the will before Geoffery Costyn and Thomas de Whatfeild, Bayliffs, and administration was granted accordingly. *r. r.*

1331-2. 5 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Gilbert de Burgh, William le Smith. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William Causton, cler:

A streete in Laurence parish called 'the Cook Row,' lying North and South. *r. r.*

5 *E. III. Thursday, St. Marke.* [Ap. 25, 1331.]

Geoffery Costyn, one of the Bayliffs, brought into the Court a deede of conveyance of a tenem$^{t}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$ to him made, and the same was acknowledged and inrolled, but the *teste* is the other Bayliff w$^{th}$ others.

5 *E. III. Wednesday after Nativit: Mar:* [Sept. 11, 1331.]

A deede acknowledged by John fits Robert Abrams, and the same was inrolled allthough the recognisor was but bare 14 yeres of age, but he was tried by numbering and measuring.

1332-3. 6 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Costyn, Miles le Smithe. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William Causton, cler:

Thingstead nigh the Town wall in Marg$^{ts}$ parish.

The highway is in Thingstead.

A tenem$^{t}$ in Mildreds parish betwene a tenem$^{t}$ on the west and the apple Market on the east, one head abutting on St Mildreds church on the south, and the Cornhill on the north. *r. r.*

Common soile in Nicholas parish at the Colehill granted to Croxon.

1333-4. 7 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Stacy, William Ringold. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William Causton, cler:

7 *E. III.* *Thursday after Assumption.* [Aug. 19, 1333.]

John ffits Robert de Bosco acknowledged a deede, his age was proved by othe of 5 witnesses to be above fowerteene yeres, and he was approved by numbering and measuring, and the deede was inrolled.

1334-5. 8 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Irpe, John Hened.

1335-6. 9 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Lew, Tho. le Cottellere, *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William de Causton.

In a plee concerning land, fower p'sons were Chosen by the Court to impannell 18 good men to try the title.

Appeales of felony tried allsoe in Court.

1336-7. 10 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John le Prestoune, John Irpe. *Coroner,* William Causton, cler:

This yere Horswade Mill was burnt, and John the sonne of Richard Haltebe the miller, being willing to build the same anew at his own Charge, the Towne granted him a lease thereof for 8 yeres, and allsoe theire medow called 'Oldenholme,' rendering a redd rose at Midsummer.

Common soile in Mary at Elms parish granted by the Towne to Noris.

1337-8. 11 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Gilbert de Burgh, Edm. Petigard. *Coroners,* { Wm. de Causton, cler: John Irpe.

11 *E. III.* *Friday after St. George.* [Ap. 25, 1337.]

Rob[t] sonne of Emme Brid acknowledged a deede, he being then 17 yeres old, and he was approved by numbering and measuring, and the deed inrolled.

11 *E. III.* *Thursday after St. Martin.* [Nov. 13, 1337.]

An appeale of Robbery against 5 persons, whereof 3 were acquitted and 2 found guilty, and pleaded that they were Clerks, and were committed to Custody till the Ordinary should send directions. And three others were found guilty as receivers, but judgem[t] stayed till the ordinary had determined concerning the clergy of the principall.

11 *E. III. in Cena Domini.* [Ap. 15, 1337.]

Alexander de London and Joane his wife brought an accon of Dower for a moity, &c.

11 *E. III. Thursday in Whitsun week.* [June 12, 1337.]

A plea of land: after the *petit cape* the party appeared, and replevyed the land.

1338-9. 12 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John de la Rent,<br>William Malyn. | *Coroners,* | John Irpe,<br>William Causton, cler: |

In Matthews parish is Allsaints Church and an hospitall.

The king in this yere did confirme the Charters made to this Towne by his auncesters, but granted no new priviledges.

12 *E. III. Thursday after St Thomas.* [Dec. 24, 1338.]

In a plee of Dower for a moity, judgem^t^ passed for the plaintiff, and therein allsoe are three sonns of Joh. Harneis as one heire.

12 *E. III. Munday after Annunc: Mar:* [Mar. 30, 1338.]

Two women and two men vouched to warranty as Cousins and heires of John de Whatfeild.

12 *E. III. Thursday aft^r^ Assump: Mar:* [Aug. 20, 1338.]

A moity seised by a *petit cape* replevied by 2 sureties.

1339-40. 13 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Irpe,<br>John de Leyham. | *Coroners,* | John Irpe,<br>William Causton, cler: |

House in Mary Elms on the South abutting on the high way called 'Boteflood,' and on Barkers streete towards the East, and the Towne diches towards the West. *r: recog:*

13 *E. III. Thursday, Mary Mag:* [July 22, 1339.]

A deede acknowledged by Joh: de Briton and Isabell his wife, and Rob^t^ fils Nigel Tibaud and Marg^rt^ his wife, and the said two last were one of them 16 yeres old and the other 17 yeres old, and the deed was inrolled, noe mention being made of number or measure.

1340-1. 14 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffery Stacy,<br>Willm. de Kenbrokes. | *Coroners,* | John Prestown,<br>John Irpe. |

14 *E. III. May* 15.

*A Commission of Inquiry concerning the Haven, in Latine, translated.*

Edward, by the grace of God King of England and ffrance, and Lord of Ireland. To our welbeloved and faithfull John de Whelnetham, John de la Rockele and Rob$^{t}$ de Cleve, greeting: Our welbeloved Burgesses of our Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ have prayed us that whereas they doe hold of us as of our Crowne of England the said Towne with the appurtenances at fee farme by the gift and grant of our progenitors, formerly kings of England, rendering thereout to us 60$^{li}$ yerely: And allthough the whole Haven of Erewell in the arme of the sea there to the said Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ dothe belong, and from all times passed hathe belonged: And the Bayliffs of the Towne aforesaid, distresses and attachments in the said Port to make, and Tholl and other small customs (of things and marchandises to the said Port and Town comming) ought to take in our name (for the better inabling them for the farme aforesaid) w$^{ch}$ from all times past they have accustomed to take; without that any distresses or Attachments ought to be made by any other: or Tholle or any Custome of Goods or Marchandises to y$^{e}$ said Port comming by any other person hathe or ought to have been accustomed to be taken:

Nevertheless the men of the town of Herewick, by collour of our l'rs patents, by w$^{ch}$ lately (at theire request) we have granted the said Haven to belong to the said Towne, (uppon theire information that it belongeth to them) and we have granted to the said men of Herewick that they certaine customes of goods and marchandises comming to the said Haven for a certaine time for the benefitt of the said Towne may take. And w$^{ch}$ said l'rs afterwards (for that they were prejudiciall unto us and our said Burgesses) we by our l'ers patents have caused to be revoked. The Men nevertheless of Herewick aforesaid, the customs of all goods and marchandises comming to the said Port of Erewell, w$^{th}$out respect had to our revocation aforesaid, doe take and will not leave off to take, whereby our said Burgesses can not pay y$^{e}$ ffee ffarme aforesaid as they ought, to the noe small dammage and loss of us and of our said Burgesses.

We will that the Charters of those our auncestors to the said Burgesses of the said Town to have the fee farme aforesaid, againe by our Charter shall be confirmed, and the said Port w$^{th}$ the arme of the sea there in that Charter shall be specifyed,

We, willing to provide for the indempnity of us and our burgesses aforesaid, and to be more fully certified as touching the praemises, have ASSIGNED you and two of you to inquire by the othe of honest and lawfull men of the County of Suffolk, by whome the truthe of the matter may be best knowne, in the presence of the Bayliffs and other

honest men of the Towne of Herewick, as you shall see expedient, to be summoned by you if they will be present: If the Port aforesaid with y^e arme of the sea there doe belong to the said Towne of Ipsw^ch as it is said or not. And if soe, then from what time, in what manner, and how. And if the Bayliffs of the said Towne of Ipsw^ch distresses and Attachements in the said Port to make, and Tholle and other small Customs of goods and marchandises to the Port and Towne of Ipsw^ch they ought to take, to inable them for theire fee farme, and heretefore have accustomed soe to doe, without that any other persons the like distresses and Attachm^ts ought to make, or Tholle and other Customes of the said goods and marchandises ought to take, and heretofore have used to take or not. And if soe, then what, and what manner of Customes, and what Marchandises, and in what manner, and how: And if any Customes by others then the Bayliffs of Ipsw^ch, in the port aforesaid, of goods and marchandises thither comme, have been taken or not. And if soe, then what, and what manner of Customes and of what marchandises, and for how long time, and by whome or what persons, and by what title, in what manner, and how; and of other circumstances concerning the praemisses, the full truthe. And therefore we command you that at a certaine day and place w^ch you or any two of you shall appoint, you make diligent inquisition touching the praemisses, and the same distinctly and plainly made, that you send to us w^thout delay, under your seales or the seales of two of you, and under the seales of them by whome the requisition shall be made, together w^th this writt. ffor we have commanded our Sheriff of the County aforesaid, that at the time and place appointed by you or any two of you, to him to be made knowne, he shall cause to comme before you or two of you, soe many and suche honest & lawfull men of his Baylywick, by whome the truthe of the mater in y^e praemisses may be best knowne and inquired. In witness whereof these our letters wee have made patent. Witness myselfe at Westminster, 15 May: in the yere of our reigne of England 14^th, and of France y^e 1^st. *(a)*

An Inquisition taken at Ipsw^ch uppon Munday in Whitsun weeke in y^e yere of the reigne of Edw. III. after the Conquest the 14^th, and of his reigne over ffrance the 1^st. *(b)*

By John de Whelnetham and John de la Rockele, assigned to inquire concerning articles underwritten, according to the forme of a commission of our Soveraine Lo. the King to the said John and John and Rob^t Clere made, and unto this inquisition annexed (John Butt, Bayliff of Herewick, Rich: Love, Rich: Ireland, Serlone le Coggere, John Bollard, William Coppin, and Robert * * *, honest men of the

*(a)* 1340. *(b)* Rot. Escaet, 14 E. III. No. 36. [B.] [June 5, 1340.]

Towne of Herewick at the port of Erewell, by John Cobbett and Geoffery Newton being summoned, whoe doe not comme), by the othe of Thomas de Hoo, W^m de Henley, Rodland de Blonvyle, Robert de Merton, John Norman. John le Vynter, Henry Purchase, John Burriche, Rob^t de Bonwaile, John de Martlesham, John Clement, and Thomas Snyward, whoe say uppon theire othe, that the port of Erewell wholly, w^th the wholle arme of the sea there running from a certain place called the Polles in the deepe sea on every side unto the towne of Ipsw^ch, to the said Towne as to the Crowne of our Soveraine Lo: the King dothe belong, and for all times past hathe belonged.

They say allsoe that the port aforesaid takes its originall and name from a certaine fountaine called Erewell, w^ch is in the towne of Rattlesden in the said County, (w^ch is distant downwards from Ipsw^ch towards the towne of St Edmunds fifteen miles) and floweth by a river through the middest of the Burrough aforesaid to the Port aforesaid. And they say that the Burrough aforesaid at the first was seated there by reason of the port aforesaid, as the Chiefe Towne of the whole County of Suffolk, by a certain Pagan king named Ypus, who named the said towne by his name Ypswich. *(a)* And that the Bayliffs of the said Towne, and the officers of the predecessors of our Lo: the king, kings of England, and not other persons, for all times in w^ch the said Burrow was in the kings hands, distresses and Attachem^ts (w^ch to the Bayliffs and officers of the king ought to belong to be donne) in the Port and arme aforesaid in every place have made; and Tholle and other Customes, w^ch of things and other saleable marchandises within the port and arme of the sea aforesaid comming and going forthe to other places ought to take and have taken as appurtenances to the Burrough aforesaid; that is to say, of every Hogshead, Pipe and Barrell of

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sweete wine, | Wode Ashes, | |
| Wine vinagre, | Coperace, | |
| Uncti Cisaris, | Cardoun, | 2^d |
| Ale, | Asseris, | |
| and suche like marchandises of liquor, | Arguel, | |

| | |
|---|---|
| Allsoe of every ffardel, bundle, and Trussell of canvace clothe and linnen clothe w^th the ends of them bound up, .. .. | 4^d |
| And of every ffardel, bundle, or Trussell not bound up, .. | 2^d |

*(a) Quer:* if not *Wippo*, a Saxon of note for making lawes. *vid. Lindenbrogius Cod: L. antiq.* [B]

If it were so, how came it that the Borough is called in the Original Domesday* 'The Half Hundred of *Gippewid*'? And the Town *Gippewiz* and *Gippewic*, and always in Latin *Gippovicus?* By comparing this return with the Commission itself, it is plain these men went out of their way, for neither did the *name* of the *Haven* nor the name of the Town make any part of their inquiry. And it is most probable that this unnecessary and unwarrantable account was occasioned by some conceited, silly man among them, who, pretending to be more knowing, misled the rest. Had this return been in all points satisfactory, there had been less occasion to make a like inquiry in the beginning of the very next reign, the return to which was reasonable and true. *See* 3 *Rich. II.* R. C.

* Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 25,012.

| | |
|---|---|
| Allsoe of every last of wooll and millstones .. .. .. | 8d |
| Allsoe of every last of hand millstones, Balle of Alume, Brazill, and Almonds, and such like marchandise .. .. .. | 4d |
| Allsoe of every shipp wth Scalteren and a hundred of greate salt * | 4d |
| And of every shipp wth Banks *et* Beyles .. .. .. | 2d |
| And of every Battel with Orelocks .. .. .. .. | 1d |
| And of every Battell with Cholles .. .. .. .. | *ob.* † |
| Allsoe of every last of herings ‡ and every hundred of Estriche bourd | 4d |

And of all other Customes wch belong to the king to be taken of all things and marchandises saleable, of wch the particulers in certaine can not appeare to the jurors, they have taken as belonging to the Burrough aforesaid, and soe the Bayliffs and officers of our Lord the king of the Burrough aforesaid, and not others, distresses and attachmts in the port and arme aforesaid, every where have made and ought to make. And Tholle and other Customs aforesaid of things and saleable marchandises comming to the said port or Burrough, or from thence going, ought to take, from the time wherein Lord John, formerly King of England, progenitor of our now Lord the King, the Burrough aforesaid, wth ye appurtenances, to his burgesses of Ipswch did grant and demise, to have and to hold to the said burgesses and theire heires and successors for ever, of the aforesaid Lord John, King, and his heires, as of his crowne, by certaine farme to him and his heires yerely, at his Exechequer to be returned and paid, or belonging to the said Burrough for the better inabling the said farme of our Lord ye King, without that any other ought to have any dominion or jurisdiction whatsoever, or have used or ought to make any distresses or attachmts any where wthin the said port and arme, or any Tholle or Custome of any goods, marchandises, or salable things to the said port comming, or from thence going, have taken or of right ought to take, or have heretofore used to take. Till of late the men of Herewick (a hamlet of the mannor of Dovercourt, wch mannor is holden of our Lord the King) by collour of certaine l'rs patents of our now Lord ye King, by wch the said Lord King to the men aforesaid, 2 June, 12° of his reigne,‖ certaine customes of goods and salable marchandises to the port aforesaid comming, for the benefit of the said Hamlet in the walling thereof, for a certaine time to be received, did grant, (wch said l'rs patents the same King for certaine causes, by his other l'rs patents, dated the 12 of July in the same yere, did revoke, and hereuppon did command the aforesaid men of Herewick that theire collection & levy of the Customes aforesaid for certaine causes they should forbeare) distresses and attachmts by John Butt theire Bayliff in the port aforesaid have made, and diverse Customes of all sorts of goods and salable wares to the port aforesaid comming, from the 14th day of June in the yere aforesaid untill now have taken, the revocation aforesaid notwithstanding;

* "Great salt was no doubt the larger crystals now known as bay salt." Rogers' Hist. of Prices, Vol. I. p. 456.

† *obolum*, a halfpenny.

‡ A last of *red* herrings was 10,000, at five score to the hundred; of *white* herrings, 10,000, at six score to the hundred. *vid.* Liber Custumarum. Rolls Ed. Vol. 2, p. 737.

‖ 1338.

that is to say, of Will$^{m}$ de Berking of London, one quarter of Estriche board, price 10$^{li}$, one barrel of pitche, price 4$^{s}$. Allsoe of Reinold Estell de Deeft and his company, 16$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for 200 fflanders clothes. Of Peter Henned de Malins and his company, 4$^{s}$ 2$^{d}$ for fifty fflanders clothes, comming into the said port in a certaine shipp of Brele, uppon the 15 day of September. And of other marchants as well English as fforrainers, (whose names are unknowne) ffor diverse wares and marchandises, diverse customes unto the summe of 40$^{li}$ and more, as they beleeve, by diverse distresses and attachm$^{ts}$ have taken, and suche distresses and attachm$^{ts}$ to make, and such customs by collour aforesaid, and no other title whatsoever, to collect and levy doe not forbeare, whereby diverse march$^{ts}$, whoe were wont to comme to the said haven and Burrough w$^{th}$ theire goods to sell, by reason of these oppressions and exactions doe refuse to comme, to the greate detriment and irrecoverable losse of the Burrough aforesaid.

In witness whereof the aforesaid jurors to this Inquisition have putt to their seales. Dated the day & yere aforesaid.

This yere the Cornmarket was demised at the rent of 25$^{li}$; The ffleshmarket at 9$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$; the ffishmarket at 8$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$; the small markets at 4$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$; Woodbridge market at 1$^{li}$ 12$^{s}$ 0. The Kay Tronage and Bermandry at 20$^{li}$; the mill at 2$^{li}$ 0 0; Ward sylver and Hatgabulum at 5$^{li}$ 0 0; In all 75$^{li}$ 18$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

1340-1. 14 *E. III.* *Thursday in Whitsun week.* [June 8, 1340.]

Elen the Relict of Robt: Ede brought a writt of dower of a moity against W$^{m}$ Malyn, whereof shee was endowed at the Church doore, The defend$^{t}$ alleged that the plaintiff had formerly brought a writt of right of dower in the same cause, and that he knew not to whiche writt he should answer, and judgem$^{t}$ passed for the demandant. *(a)*

1341-2. 15 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John de Preston, Henry Brikoun. *Coroners,* { John Irpe, William de Causton.

*Thursday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 10, 1342.]

Henry Brikown, one Bayliff, brought a deede of a rent granted to him, and the same was acknowledged and inrolled *coram Balivis, &c.*

15 *E. III.* *Munday before and uppon Gregory.* [Mar. 5 & 12, 1341.]

Henry Brickoun, one of the Bayliffs, died before Gregorys day this yere, and uppon Munday before, the other Bayliff was at Bury, before the Lo. Tho. Wake. *(b)* In whose A'sence, The will of the said

(*a*) *vid.* 'Le Domesday de Gippewyz.' Cap° iv° '*De dowarye.*' Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 25,012.

(*b*) Summoned to Parliament from 20 Nov. 11 Edw. II. (1317), to 20 Nov. 22 Edw. III. (1348). In 1341, 'Le Seignur de Wake' is one of four Barons appointed by the King to examine & report on certain petitions. *vid.* Nicolas Syn. Peerage. Vol. I. pp. 668 & 722.

Henry Brickoun, uppon the Munday after the said day of Gregory, or uppon Gregoryes day, was brought into the Court before John Irpe and Geoffery Stacy, deputies of John de Preston, then being sole Bayliff, and one Coroner, in full Court, and there was proved. And thereby ordered his body to be buried in St Marg'ts churchyard, and in the said will bequeathed five houses in this Towne and half a shipp, and 200li in legacies to diverse persons. And the will was proved and Administration granted, as well of goods as freeholds wthin the Town, according to the Custome, (for suche is the forme of the entry). And then the widow camme, and demanded her Dower and her frank Bank of her husbands dwelling house, which by the Buttalls seemes to be the greate corner house north from the Hospital.

15 *E. III. Wednesday after Philip & Jacob.* [May 2, 1341.]

I finde another will proved before the same deputy Bayliffs. By the testimony of the Deane of Ipswich.

I finde allsoe that wills and deedes were proved and inrolled before John Prestoun the onely Bayliff, till Wednesday after St Mathewes day,* and how much longer I can not finde. Soe as it may appeare that Ipswch was governed by one Bayliff from St. Gregories day till after St. Matthew, which is a full half yere.† And allsoe that the Towne did not yet settle theire elections allwaies uppon the Nativity of the Virgine Mary, ffor that John de Prestoun continued Bayliff alone till St. Mathewes day and longer. *See the Rolls of Recognisances, Munday after Corp' Xi & Munday after the Nativity of Joh: Bapt:, & ffriday after St. James, and uppon the Lords day after St. James, and Wednesday after St. Mathew:*

15 *E. III. Thursday before Laurence.* [Aug. 9, 1341.]

In a plea of Abatemt brought by Richard and John Martin against Alis Hilt and others of a messuage, the plaintiff gave pledges, and the tenemt was seised in Custody, and 18 lawfull men summoned for the Jury.

15 *E. III. Wednesday after St Denis.* [Oct. 10, 1341.]

A will was brought into the Court and proved before one Bayliff, whoe was Willm de Kenbroke, *(a)* that had formerly been Townclerk, and others. And in this will diverse tenemts were bequeathed by the Testator, Alex: Davy, and when the administration was to be granted, Robt the brother and heire of the Testator counterpleaded the same, alledging that the tenemts in the said will so bequeathed, doe lye in the Towne of Ipswch and were of the Testators inheritance, and that by

*(a) quere* whether he were not deputy to the Bayliff, for I finde noe more of his governmt this yere. [B]

* Sep. 26, 1341. † St Gregory is Mar. 12, & St Matthew Sep. 21.

the custome of the Towne, noe man can, by his last will and testam$^{t}$ devise his inheritance or any part thereof. And because the Executer did not appeare to demand seisin of the tenem$^{ts}$ aforesaid, therefore the execution of the same was staied.

The last will of Agnes the wife of Adam de Shedd, whereof Will$^{m}$ de Kenbroke of Ipsw$^{ch}$ was one of the Executors, and was proved before Geoffery Stacy and William de Kenbroke, Bayliffs, *(a)* and one Coroner.

1342-3. 16 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John de Prestoun,<br>John Irpe. | *Coroners,* | John de Prestoun,<br>John Irpe. |

S$^{r}$ John de Caston maried the daughter of Sir Richard Lew, bothe of them being of Ipswich. *vid: rot. recog:*

16 *E. III. Friday after Gregory.* [Mar. 15, 1342.]

A deede of Rob$^{t}$ Mundkine and Agnes his wife acknowledged before the Bayliffs and Coroners, and because Agnes was bedred, the Bayliffs, Geoffry Stacy and W$^{m}$ de Kenbroke, went to her and examined her, and noe mention is made of the Coroners.

16 *E. III. ffriday after Trinn$^{ty}$* [May 31, 1342.]

Deede of Rob$^{t}$. de Walsham & Isabell his wife and Hellen the daughter of John Lew acknowledged, and Hellen proved by othe to be 15 yeres old, and allowed by numbring and measuring. *(b)*

1343-4. 17 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John de Prestoun,<br>John Irpe. | *Coroners,* | Will$^{m}$ Kenbrokes,<br>Will$^{m}$ Ringold. |

Walter the sonne of John de Dunstall acknowledged a deede, and uppon othe was proved to be 19 yeres old, and was allowed by numbring 20$^{s}$, and measuring 12 elns of clothe. *Buttolfs Day.* 17 *E. III.* [Tues., June 17, 1343.]

A deede acknowledged by one of 18 yeres old, proved by othe, and allowed by numbring and measuring. *(c)*

1344-5. 18 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John de Prestoun,<br>John Irpe. | *Coroners,* | William de Kenbroke,<br>John de Prestoun,<br>Will$^{m}$ Ringold. |

*(a) quer:* if not deputy Bayliffs.

*(b)* This custom of Ipswich, that a person is of full age when he can count and weigh, and measure cloth, was admitted in a suit between 'Johannes filius Gerardi' and 'Elyas le Cu de Gypewiche,' A.D. 1304, when the question was one of capacity. Year Book, 32 & 33 Edw. I. App. p. 511. Rolls Ed. In 'Le Domesday de Gippewyz' it constitutes Cap° lxx° f. 36. *vide infra.* p. 87.

*(c)* These are in the 28$^{th}$ yere, *rot: recog:* [B.]

| | |
|---|---|
| The Corn market was demised this yere for .. .. | 22li |
| And the fflesh markett for .. .. .. .. | 14 mrks. |
| And the ffish market for .. .. .. .. | 11 marks. |
| And the Kay for .. .. .. .. .. | 17li. |
| And the Small markets for .. .. .. .. | 7 marks. |
| And Woodbridge market for .. .. .. .. | 1li. 15s |
| And the new mill for .. .. .. .. | 2li. |

And Horswade mill and Oldenholme *(a)* for 6li. yerely for tenne yeres.

*vid. rot. firmar:* 18 *E. III.*

*(b)* In this yere Willm Sharford was Judge of assize at Ipswch, And a greate number of sailors in a riotous manner went to the Common Hall in Absence of the Judge, and one of them satt down in the Judges Chaire and sett up a Crier, whoe called the Judge to appeare uppon paine of 20li, and the Clark of Assize uppon paine of tenne pounds, and none of the sailors were aprehended, whereuppon an Informacon was exhibited against the Town, reciting the matter, and concluded that it was done in derision of the Lord King. And the Town answered that the sailors were soe many that they durst not attacke any of them. And thereuppon theire liberties were seised, and the court said that the governmt of the Towne should be committed to those that would dare to do Justice. And thereuppon the governmt of the Towne was committed to the Lo. John Howard, Sheriff of Norff. and Suff., *(c)* whoe deputed Edm. Noone as Custos of the Towne in his stead. And I doe finde that uppon Munday after St Mathew the Apostle, and soe forward till Tewsday after St John Baptist, *(d)* and uppon that day, Courts of the Towne are holden before Edm. Noone, deputy Custos of the Towne, yet in the presence of John de Prestoun and Willm Ringold, whoe are called Coroners. But uppon the Lords day after the Assumption of Mary, *(e)* Courts are holden before John de Prestoun and John Irpe, named Bayliffs againe. And the entry inrollmt of deedes in the time of Custos, examinations and recognitions, were by or before the Custos and Coroners according to the custome, yet I finde noe pleaes entred nor freemen made during all that time.

I find a will produced to be proved, and proclamation being made according to the custome, a claime was put in as touching a tenemt in the will bequeathed, and a deed produced for the proof of the claim, but no further proceedings thereuppon. It was the will of William ffroist. 19 *E. III.*

---

*(a)* In D.G. called 'Odenholm,' & in the translation *temp.* Hen. VI. (Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 25,011.) 'Hodynholm'; this meadow was afterwards called 'Portmens' Walks,' & was enjoyed by the portmen until they were abolished by the Municipal Reform Act, 5 & 6 William IV. Cap. 76. *vid.* Black Book of the Admiralty, Rolls Ed. vol. 2. note. *cf.* 'Portmeadow,' at Oxford. Turner's Records of the City of Oxford. p 132 *et seqq.*

*(b) vid. Mich:* 18 *E. III. rot:* 162. *B. R: vid:* 19° *E. III. r: m: plac.* (B).

*(c)* Harl. MSS. 259, & Fuller's Worthies. Vol. 2, p. 145.

*(d)* That is, from Sep. 27, 1344, to June 28, 1345.

*(e)* Aug. 21, 1345.

1345-6. 19 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Lew, Ed. Petigard. *Coroners,* { John de Prestoun, William Ringold.

In a case betweene Thedam and Seman in a plea of land, after the 2d defalt noe essoigne is to be admitted.

19 *E. III. Vigill assumpt: Mar:* [Sun. Aug. 14, 1345.]

The will of Seman Botild was brought to be proved, and a Claime was putt in by the testators sisters, demanding possession by title of desent, contrary to the devise by the will. And it was alledged that part of the tenemts devised were holden in Socage of the Bp of Norwch, *(a)* and the residue of the Lord Robt de Ufford, *(b)* and therfore not devisable within the Custome of the Towne.

The executors replied that the praemisses are wthin the liberty of Ipswch and devisable by will.

Afterward the Sisters relinquished theire claime, acknowledging that the praemisses were parcell of the possessions of the ffriers of the Hospitall of St James and of Mary Magdalen. *(c)*

1346-7. 20 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John de Preston, John Irpe. *Coroners,* { John de Preston, Willm Ringold.

20 *E. III. Munday after Mic:* [Oct. 1, 1346.]

Thomas the sonne of Simon Shole and Joane his sister acknowledged a deede, and released in open Court. Tho: proved to be 19 yeres old, and Joane but 12 y. and a halfe, yet bothe were allowed by numbering and measuring.

20 *E. III. Thursday after Mic:* [Oct. 4, 1346.]

Mariot the daughter of Hen: le Rotton acknowledged a deed, her age being proved to be allmost 14 yeres, she was allowed by numbring and measuring.

| | |
|---|---|
| The Corn market demised for a yere at .. .. .. | 20li. |
| The fflesh market at .. .. .. .. .. | 10li. |
| Woodbridge market at .. .. .. .. | 5li. |
| The fish market .. .. .. .. .. | |
| Ward sylver and Hategabulu' .. .. .. .. | 2li |
| Horswade mill and Oldenholme .. .. .. | 6li. |
| The new mill at .. .. .. .. .. | 2li. |
| Genete .. .. .. .. .. .. | 5s. |
| Kay .. .. .. .. .. .. | 10li. |

*(a)* William Bateman, Archdeacon of Norwich. Appointed 23 Jan. 1344; *ob.* 6 Jan. 1354.

*(b)* Son & heir apparent of Robert, Earl of Suffolk, & summ. to Parl. as "Roberto de Ufford le Fitz," 25 Feb. 16 Edw. III. (1342) *vid.* Nicolas.

*(c)* These were situated in the parish of St Helen, and established for the reception of poor persons afflicted with leprous diseases. Their revenues, at the Dissolution, were appropriated to the rectory of St Helen. *vid.* Wodderspoon, p. 329.

20 *E. III. Thursday after Hillar:* [Jan. 18, 1347.]

Thomas and Rob$^{t}$ sonnes and heires of Ralfe Cowlott acknowledged a deed, the one of them by proofe uppon oath being 17 yeres old, the other 15 yeres, and are allowed according to the Custome.

Thingstead, sommetimes taken for a place in the suburbs of Ipsw$^{ch}$, sommetimes for the way leading towards Little Bolton. *vid: rot: recog:* 20 *E. III.*

1347-8. 21 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Prestone, Tho: Lew. | *Coroners,* | John Prestone, Will$^{m}$ Ringold. |

A messuage in Clem$^{ts}$ abbutting uppon Clem$^{ts}$ streete East, and uppon an empty place called Shirehouse hill, *(a)* and the churchyard of the antiquated Church called Osterbolt. *rot: recog:*

1348-9. 22 *E. III. Thursday after the Annunciation.* [Mar. 27, 1348.]

In a plea of wast, the defend$^{t}$, after 3 essoignes, did not appeare, and then one Coroner was ordered by the Court to goe and view the place wasted, and then the jury found the wast, and after two Courts more, the defend$^{t}$ appeared, and being demanded to make repaire of the wast, he refused, and thereuppon the plaintiff recovered the place wasted and dammages.

22 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs continued,* | John de Preston, Tho: Lew. | *Coroners,* | John de Preston, William Ringold. |

22 *E. III. Thursday after Mildred.* [Feb. 21, 1348.]

A deede acknowledged by Richard the sonne of Henry Brickoun, being then but 16 yeres old, and the same proved uppon oath, and he allowed by numbring and measuring.

22 *E. III. Tuesday before Gregory.* [Mar. 11, 1348.]

Thomas Lew, one of the Bayliffs, was now dead, and wills and deedes acknowledged, proved, and inrolled before John de Preston, one Bayliff, and he allsoe, one Coroner, and William Ringold the other Coroner, and soe continued till Thursday after Bartholmew, *(b)* w$^{ch}$ is above five months, and how much longer I finde not.

*(a)* A large open space of land, lying apparently between the parishes of St. Clements and St. Mary Key. *vid.* Wodderspoon. pp. 229-30.

*(b)* Aug. 28, 1348.

22 *E. III. Thursday after Mic:* [Oct. 2, 1348.]

| | |
|---|---|
| The corn market demised for one yere at .. .. | 22li. |
| The fflesh market at .. .. .. .. | 16 mrks. |
| The ffish market at .. .. .. .. .. | 12 mrks. |
| Woodbridge market at .. .. .. .. | 2li. 4s. 0 |
| Small markets at .. .. .. .. .. | 5li. 0 0 |
| Ward sylver and Hatgabulum at .. .. .. | 5li. 0 0 |
| Horsewade mill and Oldenholme .. .. .. | 6li. 0 0 |
| The new mill .. .. .. .. .. | 2li. 0 0 |
| The Kay .. .. .. .. .. .. | 10li 0 0 |
| Genetta .. .. .. .. .. .. | 0 5s. 0 |

1349-50. 23 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John de Preston, John Cobat. *Coroners,* { John de Preston, Will^m^ Ringold.

Taket streete in Marg^ts^ parish, south of a tenem^t^. *places: r: m: pl:* and Seman Baldries will proved before John de Preston, one Bayliff, noe mencon of Coroners.

1350-1. 24 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { John de Preston, John Cobat. *Coroners continued,* { John de Preston. Will^m^ Ringold.

1351-2. 25 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John de Preston, Walter Curteys. *Coroners,* { John de Preston, W^m^ Ringold.

John de Preston was Bayliff and Coroner six years ensuing one another.

1352-3. 26 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Cobat, Henry Rottom. *Coroners,* { John de Preston, Will^m^ Ringold.

They rode the perambulacon of the Liberty of the Towne, w^ch^ see in the leafe following the preface to the Reader. *(a)*

1353-4. 27 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Cobatt, Richard Haveringlond. *Coroners,* { John de Preston, Will^m^ Ringold.

*(a)* This appears to have been the first time the boundaries were ridden. Perambulations subsequently took place by order of Great Courts in 1452 and 1477, and in 1522 by virtue of a Commission issued out of Chancery and an Inquisition taken thereon, dated 7th Feb. 13 Hen. VIII. The boundaries appear also to have been afterwards gone in accordance with orders made at successive Assemblies in the years 1565, 1591, 1608, 1615, 1623, 1645, 1661, & 1674, which seems to have been the last time the Boundaries were gone by land until 17 Sep. 1812, when an order was made that this Ceremony should be observed every 7 years, and it was accordingly repeated on Sep. 22. 1819. *vid.* Batley MSS. Brit. Mus. in Add. MSS. 25,337. ff. 1-28.

27 *E. III.* *Wednesday after Valentine.* [Feb. 20, 1353.]

A deed acknowledged by one by proofe little above 14 yeres old, and Allowed by numbring and measuring.

27 *E. III.* *Thursday after St Ambrose.* [April 9, 1353.]

A deede acknowledged by a maide by proofe 14 yeres of age, and the same allowed according to the Custome.

1354-5. 28 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Cobatt, Tho: del Stoon, called otherwise de Petra.

*Coroners,* { John de Preston, Will$^{m}$ Ringold.

1355-6. 29 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { John Cobbatt, Tho: del Stoon.

*Coroners continued,* { John de Preston, Will$^{m}$ Ringold.

1356-7. 30 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Starling, Rob$^{t}$ Tibaud.

*Coroners,* { John de Preston, Will$^{m}$ Ringold, John Hasting.

1357-8. 31 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: le Maister, Richard de Haveringlond.

31 *E. III.* *Tewesday after Dunstan.* [May 23, 1357.]

Before Tho: le Maister, one Bayliff, together w$^{th}$ Richard de Haveringlond, other Bayliff of the Town, camme Richard de Haveringlond, and shewed a deede from William Peck to Roger de Wortham, Walter Peck and Richard Haveringlond, and the same was acknowledged and inrolled.

31 *E. III.* *Tewesday after Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 31, 1357.]

Before Henry Starling, one of the Bayliffs, together w$^{th}$ Walter Curteis, another of the Bayliffs, and John Hastings, one Coroner, together w$^{th}$ Will$^{m}$ Ringold, another Coroner, camme John Cobatt, Walter Curteis and Will$^{m}$ Ringold, and brought a deed from S$^{r}$ Oliver, with Knight and others, made to them three, w$^{ch}$ was acknowledged and inrolled.

1358-9. 32 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Walter Curteis, Henry Starling.

*Coroners,* { John Hasting, Will$^{m}$ Ringold.

1359-60. 33 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: del Stoon, Tho: de Euston. *Coroners,* { John Hasting, William Ringold.

1360-1. 34 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: le Maister, Henry Starling. *Coroners,* { Tho: de Euston, Elias Malyn.

1361-2. 35 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Henry Starling, Walter Curteis. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1362-3. 36 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Robert Thebaud, Tho: le Maister. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1363-4. 37 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Henry Starling, Walter Curteis. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

Two deeds acknowledged from severall p'ties, bothe of them proved to be of age and over, and allowed by numbring and measuring.

1364-5. 38 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Thomas le Maister, Rob$^{t}$ de Prestone. *Coroners continued,* { Elyas Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1365-6. 39 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Rob$^{t}$ Thebaud, Rob$^{t}$ de Prestone. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1366-7. 40 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Henry Starling, Robert Walleis. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1367-8. 41 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Hugh Lew, Rob$^{t}$ de Prestone. *Coroners,* { Elias Malyn, Baldwin Cobb.

1368-9. 42 *E. III.*

*Bayliffs,* { Hugh Lew, Robert de Prestone. *Coroners,* { Tho: de Leyham, Richard de Cuester, Richard Randolf.

42 *E. III.* *The Lords day after John Bapt:* [June 25, 1368.]

Baldwin Cobb and Agnes his wife brought a deede of Release of John and Richard, heires of Alis, former wife to John Beckerell, of a Reversion of a moity of a tenem$^{t}$ after the deathe of the said Alis, w$^{ch}$ release is to the said Baldwin and his heires. And John and Richard

aforesaid acknowledged the same. And summons issued forth to the said Alis to comme in and putt in her claime to her estate for life and to Atturne.

42 *E. III. Tewesday after Luke.* [Oct. 24, 1368.]

William Warin and Alis his wife acknowledged a deede, and the wife was examined and proved to be of age, and allowed by numbring and measuring. Common soile granted to Starling *in foro meremij* in Nicholas parish.

1369-70. 43 *E. III. Tewesday before Gregory.* [Mar. 6, 1369.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Henry Starling,<br>Robert de Prestone. | *Coroners,* | Richard de Layham,<br>Richard Randolfe. |

John de Sutton le fits Miles and Alis his wife granted theire tenem$^{ts}$ and rents in Ipswiche, with the advousion of the churche of St Stevens in Ipsw$^{ch}$ to Roger Wolverston and others, and the warranty was onely by his wife.

The custody of a messuage w$^{th}$ the appurtenances in Ipsw$^{ch}$ late John Mabbisons, holden of the king *in capite*, committed to Nicholas Bond, rendring 6$^{d}$ rent for 20 yeres, from 42 *Ed.* 3. *mag: rot: de* 43 *E.* 3. *in Item Norf. et Suff. in the pipe.*

1370-1. 44 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Cobatt,<br>Robert de Prestone. | *Coroners continued,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>Richard Randolfe. |

1372-3. 46 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | William le Maister,<br>Hugh Wall. | *Coroners,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>William le Northerne |

46 *E. III. ffriday after Christmasse day.* [Dec. 31, 1372.]

Maud, formerly wife of Rob$^{t}$ Spicer and William her sonne; and William uppon examinacon was proved to be of age sufficient, and was allowed by numbring and measuring.

1373-4. 47 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs.* | Henry Starling,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Walleis. | *Coroners continued,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>Will$^{m}$ le Northerne. |

1374-5. 48 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Rob de Prestone,<br>Hugh Wall. | *Coroners continued,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>William le Northerne. |

1375-6. 49 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Hugh Lew,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Walleis. | *Coron$^{rs}$ continued,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>Will$^{m}$ le Northerne. |

49 *E. III.* *Thursday after y^e Purification.* [Feb. 8, 1375.]

John, sonne and heire of Tho: le Maister, acknowledged a deede, and was proved by oathe to be 14 yeres old, and allowed by measuring of linnen and wollen clothe, and numbering of mony.

49 *E. III.* *Thursday after Valentine.* [Feb. 15, 1375.]

The same John acknowledged another deede, and he was allowed w^th^out mencon of proofe of his age, or triall by numbering & measuring.

1376-7. 50 *E. III.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffery Starling,<br>Hugh Wall. | *Coron^rs^ continued,* | Tho: de Leyham,<br>Will^m^ le Northerne. |

One messuage with the appertenunces, formerly Mabbesons, holden of the king, and escheated because the said Mabbeson was a bastard, and died w^th^out heire, was now granted in custody to George ffelbridge and his heires at 6^d^ rent, instead of all manner of service. *mag: rot:* 50 *E.* 3. *in Item Norff. et Suff. pipe.*

The entries of probates of wills and acknowledgm^t^ of deedes in this king's reigne are sommetimes before the Bayliffs and in the presence of the Coroners, and sommetimes before the Bayliffs and Coroners.

And in the probate of wills, soe many severall legacies of tenem^ts^ as there are so many severall seisins of the same, are granted by the Court, and 12^d^ payed to the Bayliffs for eache p'ticuler seisin. *vid:* 20 *E.* 3. *ffriday after Pet. & Paull.*

And for every recognisance 2^s^ to the Bayliffs, and soe of wills proved. But for releases onely 12^d^. *vid.* 3 *E.* 3. *friday before Barnaby.* [June 9, 1329.]

ffreemen made as formerly used in the Portmans mote,* and uppon condition that w^th^in one yere they becomme dwellers w^th^in the Town, and beare Scott and Lott.

Coroners juries were summoned out of the Towne and the Hamlets.

In theire verdict they presented whoe was the 4 next inhabitants to the place where the body was found dead, and suche inhabitants gave pledges to appeare. They likewise found and presented whoe first found the body.

A man slaine by lightening was by the Coroners inquest found slaine *infortunium*, and he that first found the body, and the 4 next neighbors to the place where the body was found, gave pledges to appeare.

* The Court of the 12 Capital Portmen appointed under the Charter of King John. *vid. supra.* p. 7. Cowell, in his Law Dictionary, affirms that these Courts were held "not only in a Port or Haven town,—but in any City, Town, or Community," and cites Bury St. Edmund's and Knotsford as instances; Lord Coke, however, seems to be of a different opinion. *vid.* Black Bk. of Admiralty. Rolls Ed. Vol. 2. pp. 21-3. & D. g. f. 5. b.

## RICH: II.

1377-8. 1 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Starling, Robt Walleis. *Coroners,* { Tho: de Leyham, Willm le Cook.

1 *R. II.* *Thursday after St Mathew.* [Sep. 24, 1377.]

Joane, late wife of Willm Battisford, acknowledged a deede of gift of goods and chattells, and the same was inrolled.

At the same Court John Norton complained that he had purchased of John Ellis a messuage. And that John Elis had another brother older then hee, whoe hathe issue alive of full age, and its said is right heire to the messuage. And in regard that the said John Ellis lay sick at home, the said Norton prayed the Bayliffs, Coroners, and others present, to goe to the house of the said John Ellis and examine the title, wch they did, and found that Elias Spilman, father of the said John Ellis, purchased the said messuage to himself and his wife and theire heires, and that his wife overlived him and bourded with the aforesaid John Ellis, and was maintained by him, and the house was repaired by the said John Ellis, and more ground purchased thereto by him. And his mother in her last sickness did give the said messuage to him and his heires in the presence of diverse witnesses, and for the greater security gave the said Ellis the deed of purchase, all which together with the deed of purchase, at the request of the said Ellis was inrolled.

This house was in the Tower parish, betweene Mainards house south, and Mildreds Chappell* north, abutting uppon the timber market eastward, and westward on Lawmans tenemt.

Common soil granted unto George Kilbridge, the same being in Nicholas parish, at 2d rent.

Custody of a cottage wth appurt. in the parish of St Hellen de Caldwell, granted to John Potter at 8d rent, the same being seised into the Kings hands, for that John Parson of Caldwel anexed the same to the churche wthout the kings License. *mag. rot:* 51 *E.* 3. *in Item Norff.*

Custody of a tenemt called 'ffishers' in Laur: par: in Ipsw., once Dekemans, escheated to the king for want of heire, granted to Geoff. Newton at 2s rent.

These 2 tenemts were after wards granted in custody to Denys, and last of all to Pargetter, at 7s rent, 15 H. 8. and under that name hathe been hietherto charged uppon the Towne accompt in theire *Quietus est.*

* Formerly standing on the site of the present Town Hall, is mentioned in the Town records as early as 1314, and existed in part till 1812. *vid.* Wodderspoon, p. 237.

1378-9. 2 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffery Starling, Richard le Spicer. *Coroners,* { Thomas de Leyham, Will$^{m}$ Northerne.

This yere the king granted his Charter of confirmacon to this Towne of theire liberties formerly granted or confirmed to them by the Charters of Edw. 3. Edw. 2. Edw. 1. John and Henry 2$^{d}$. *(a)*

2 *R. II. Nativ: Mar:* [Wed. Sep. 8, 1378.]

Ordered by the Bayliffs and commonalty of the whole towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$, that hereafter noe Burgess shall be made but by the concent of the greater p't of the commonalty aforesaid, and suche p'sons soe elected shall have freehold w$^{th}$in the liberty of the said Towne w$^{th}$in a yere and a day after his election, under penalty of forfaiture of his freedome. And that noe Bayliff shall hereafter take the proffit of making such Burgeses, but the same shall goe to the repaire of the Towne Hall of plees called the Toll-House, and other houses thereto belonging.

Ordered that the Tenem$^{t}$ formerly Will$^{m}$ Malyns, viz. the proffit thereof as it is in the Cook Row, shall goe to the repaire of the Bridge called Peters Bridge in Ipsw$^{ch}$.

And that the benifit of the Weares shall goe to the farme of the said Towne.

And that 27$^{s}$ rent payable from William Monerch and John Wendell by moities shall goe to the fflesh stall newly built in the fflesh market of Ipsw$^{ch}$.

A deed made by a maried woman, and inrolled at the importunity of the husband and wife, although they were told it would be nothing worth, and that it would be a scandall to the Towne.

1379-80. 3 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { William le Maister, Roger Gosnold. *Coroners,* { Tho: de Leyham. W$^{m}$ Northerne

In this yere the town petitioned the king that they might have theire haven to Polls Henned *(b)* granted to them and theire heires and successors, to hold in fee farme, w$^{ch}$ they have time out of memory belonging to them, but not expressed in theire Charter in p'ticuler words. *(c)*

The king thereuppon granted a Commission to John de Sutton, Richard Waldegrave, knights, and to y$^{e}$ Sheriffe of Suffolke, *(d)* or two

*(a) qr.* if not H. III. This was in the roll misplaced. If this be not found in the rolls this yere, see 10 H. IV. [B.]

*(b)* "Polles Head, or Paul's Head, a tongue of land beyond Langar Fort, but now destroyed by the waves." Wodderspoon. p. 132.

*(c)* The Copy or transcript is in y$^{e}$ Doomsday booke, stitched in in 40 parchem$^{t}$. [B]

*(d)* Joh. de Mantby. Until the 17. Q. Eliz. there was but one sheriff for the two counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. *vid.* Fuller's Worthies, vol. 2. pp. 145 & 347.

of them, to inquire upon the oathes of lawfull men, if the Port to the place aforesaid hathe formerly and still doth pertain to the Towne as parcell of the ffarm therof. And if it be to the prejudice of y^e^ Crowne or others that it should be granted unto them unto the place aforesaid, in aid of their fee farme. *Dated Westm:* 16 *Octob: ann.* 3 *reg:*

By vertue thereof an Inquisition was taken at Shotley, before John de Sutton and Richard Waldegrave, knights, uppon Thursday after Allsaints,* 3 R. 2, by the othes of Nich: Norman, Rob^t^ de Dorsham, Math: Barnard, Roger Shriblont, Walter le Reeve, Nich: Gosselyne, Rob^t^ Barnard, Walter Poyniell, John Blouballe, John Pope, John de Kent & John Ardeley; Whoe say uppon theire oaths, that the Port of y^e^ Towne of Ipsw^ch^ extends from the said Town unto the said place called Polles Henneds, and soe hathe donne time out of minde, and remaineth soe at the present parcell of the fee and ffarme of the said Towne. And that it is not to the dammage or prejudice of the king or others, if the king shall grant the same to y^e^ Burgesses of the said Town theire heires and successors.

In this yere the King granted to the Towne his Charter w^th^ explanacon concerning cognisance of plees, in this manner:

Whereas cognisance of plees formerly granted to the Towne of Ipsw^ch^ was not granted to any officers of the said Towne in certaine, and thereby justice hath bein retarded in regard thereof, and for the paym^t^ of forty shillings into the Hamper allready made by the Burgesses of y^e^ said Towne:

Hee did grant that the Bayliffs by the Burgesses of the Towne elected, and yerely to be elected for the time being, shall have and hold cognisance of all manner of pleas of lande, tenem^ts^ and rents, as well by writts of assize as other writts of the king and his heires. And allsoe cognisance of plees of Trespass, debts, contracts, accompts, covenants, assizes of ffresh force and all other plees whatsoever w^th^in the said Towne arising, in manner and forme as aunciently hath bein used.

3 *R. II. Nativit: Mar:* [Thurs., Sep. 8, 1379.]

The king by his l'rs patents did make Rob^t^ Walleis and Will^m^ Maister, Burgesses of Ipsw^ch^, his atturnies, and putt them in his place, jointly and severally to pursue in his name and p'forme all his businesses touching the said Towne and p't of the same, if God shall please, and whatsoever they or one of them shall do about suche matters, he will hold them stable and firme for ever.

* 3 Nov. 1379.

1380-1. 4 *R. II.*

In this yere I find an old roll of the names of the lawfull men of this towne of full age, according to the severall parishes and families in the same, the numbers whereof are

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| M'g'ts .. .. | 214 | Augustin cum Stoke | 26 |
| Elens .. .. | 29 | Nicholas .. .. | 136 |
| Clements .. .. | 137 | Mary Elms .. | 56 |
| Kay .. .. | 45 | Mary Tower .. | 147 |
| Peters .. .. | 103 | Laurences .. | 127 |
| Brookes Ham$^{lt}$ .. | 7 | Mathewes .. .. | 89 |
| Wicks Bp .. | 15 | Stevens .. .. | 31 |
| Georges .. .. | 26 | | |
| Tot. .. | | 1340 *(a)* | |

1381-2. 5 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffry Starling, Hugh Wall. *Coroners,* { Tho: de Leyham, John Golding.

1382-3. 6 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { Geoffry Starling, Jun., Hugh Wall. *Coroners continued,* { Tho: de Leyham, John Golding.

A tenem$^{t}$ between the Brook street *(b)* on y$^{e}$ one side, & the way under the ffriers preachers wall leading to the Kay on the other side, abutting south on Roberds tenem$^{t}$, and uppon the Church yard of St. Edmund Pounteney northe. *(c)*

1383-4. 7 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs contin. y$^{e}$ 3$^{d}$,* { Geoffry Starling, Jun., Hugh Wall. *Coroners contin. y$^{e}$ 3$^{d}$,* { Tho: de Leyham, John Golding.

1384-5. 8 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { Geoffry Starling, Rob$^{t}$ Walleis. *Coroners,* { John Golding, Tho: de Leyham.

8 *R. II.* *Thursday after Clem$^{t}$.* [Nov. 24, 1384.]

Tho: Terry his last will, (whereof his wife Alis, and Geoffry of Bargham and Rich: Terry were made executors) was brought into the Court and proved by the othe of the said wife (whoe had divers legacies given her therein) and by the othe of John Arnold, whoe allsoe deposed that Richard Terry was by the testator by word (a little before he died) excluded from being executor, and thereuppon administracon was granted onely to the other 2 executors.

*(a)* but 1188. [B] *(b)* 'Broc Strete,' in Ipswich, is traceable as far back as the reign of Hen. III.
*(c)* So named from its dedication to St. Edmund, King of the East Angles, & from its endowment by Johan Pounteney or Pultney, Lord Mayor of London for several years during the period 1330-6. It is conjectured by Wodderspoon (p. 331) to have stood near the Church of St. Helen.

8 *R. II.* *Thursday after Thomas.* [Dec. 22, 1384.]

Cecily Warner by her last will gave her tenem$^{ts}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$ and Rushmere to Geoffry Starling, Will$^{m}$ Gurnild, John Briton, her husband, and her sonne Richard Braham, and their heires, and noe executors menconed, and it was proved onely by John Britton, and administration was granted to the legatees of all the tenem$^{ts}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$.

1385-6. 9 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs contin.,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>Robert Walleys. | *Coroners,* | John Golding,<br>Tho: de Leyham. |

9 *R. II.* *Thursday after St. Ambrose.* [Ap. 5, 1386.]

John Betill made his will, and noe executers menconed in the record; the Testator gave to Will$^{m}$ Parkin and John Say his messuage in Ipsw$^{ch}$; the will is proved by the othe of the two legatees, and seisin is given to them accordingly.

1386-7. 10 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Andrew,<br>Will$^{m}$ at ffen. | *Coron$^{ers}$,* | John Golding,<br>Tho: de Leyham. |

1387-8. 11 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Walleys. | *Coroners,* | Tho: Clerke,<br>Tho: Rising. |

11 *R. II.* *Tewesday after St Paull.* [Jan. 28, 1388.]

John Peynter made his last will, and the same was proved by two of the legatees uppon theire own othes, and the will was inrolled.

1388-9. 12 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>Robert Walleys. | *Coroners,* | Tho: Clerke,<br>Tho: Rising. |

1389-90. 13 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs contin.,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Walleys. | *Coron$^{rs}$ contin.,* | Tho: Clerk,<br>Tho: Rising. |

1390-1. 14 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>John Andrew. | *Coroners,* | John Arnold,<br>John Plombe. |

14 *R. II.* *Thursday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 27, 1390.]

Geoffry Starling and his wife acknowledged a deede, and the entry is that it was donne before diverse p'sons named, but neither Bayliffs nor Coroners mentioned, nor is there mentioned by whome the Cognisors were examined.

14 *R. II.* *Thursday before Katharine.* *Novemb:* 24. [1390.]

Geoffry Starling and his wife acknowledged a deed *coram Balivis et Coron:* and the wife was examined by the other Bayliff and y^e^ Coron^rs^.

14 *R. II.* *Thursday after Katharine.* [Dec. 1, 1390.]

Geoffry Starling and his wife acknowledged another deede before the Bayliffs and Coroners, and the wife was examined before the other Bayliff and Coroners.

14 *R. II.* *Thursday before Barnaby.* [June 8, 1391.]

A deed made to one of the Bayliffs and others, acknowledged before and examined by the other Bayliff and the Coroners.

John Ling was now Common Clerke of the Towne.

1391-2. 15 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>John Arnold. | *Coroners,* | John Arnold,<br>John Plombe. |

Geoffry Starling and his wife acknowledged another deede in the Court and his wife was examined by the other Bayliff, and John Plombe, the other Coroner.

1392-3. 16 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Gilbert de Boulge,<br>William del ffenn. | *Coroners,* | John Arnold,<br>John Plombe. |

16 *R. II.* *Thursday after Buttolfe.* *June* 19. [1393.]

A deed of gift of goods made by the officiall of the Archdeakon of Suff. *(a)* to three persons, brought in by another person, at whose instance it was inrolled.

16 *R. II.* *Thursday after Gregory.* [Mar. 13, 1393.]

Gilbert Bouldge brought a deede into the Court made by himselfe, one of the Bayliffs, and his wife, and the same was acknowledged, and it was examined by the other Bayliff and Coroner.

16 *R. II.* *Tewesday after y^e^ Claus of Easter.* *(b)* [Ap. 15, 1393.]

Another president of the same nature.

1393-4. 17 *R. II.*

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling, Jun.,<br>Hugh Wall. |

*(a)* John de Thorp, 1390-99. *vid.* Le Neve's Fasti Ecclesiæ Anglicanae. Vol. 2, p. 488.
*(b)* The 'Claus' or Close of Easter is the Sunday after Easter.

17 *R. II. Thursday,* being John port Latin. May* 6. [1394.]

A deed made by Rob$^{t}$ Walleis and his wife to Hen: and Will$^{m}$ Lomyne and the two Bayliffs, and the wife was examined and the deede inrolled.

17 *R. II. Thursday before Dunstan. May* 14. [1394.]

Robert Cookes will was proved by one onely witness, and it was admitted and inrolled.

17 *R. II. Thursday after Petronell.* [June 4, 1394.]

John Andrew summoned to answere for a rescue by him made of a distress taken by the Serjeants, by the Bayliffs precept. And he appeared and submitted him selfe to the order of the Portmen, for his offence and contempt donne to the Bayliffs.

1394-5. 18 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Gilbert del Bouldge,<br>William del ffenn. | *Coroners,* | John Arnold,<br>John Plombe. |

18 *R. II. Thursday after Peter & Paull.* [July 2, 1394.]

The deede made by John Andrew inrolled, and mention made therein of Dower, being a moity.

18 *R. II. Thursday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 17, 1394.]

John Andrew brought two deedes witnessed by the former Bayliffs and others in open Court, and they were inrolled without further examination. *(a)*

18 *R. II. Thursday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 7, 1395.]

One of the Bayliffs brought a deede made to himselfe and two others, and the same was acknowledged before and examined by the other Bayliff and Coroners.

1395-6. 19 *R. II.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Geoffry Starling,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Lucas. | *Coroners,* | John Arnold,<br>John Avelin. |

19 *R. II. Thursday after Peter and Paull.* [July 1, 1395.]

Will$^{m}$ at ffenn, one of the Bayliffs, came before the other Bayliff and Coroners, and brought a deed made by Tho: Scott to W$^{m}$ at ffenn and others, and the same was examined and inrolled.

* Should be 'Wednesday.'

*(a)* It seems these were acknowledged before the former Bayliffs, but not inrolled in their time. (B)

1396-7. 20 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Barnard, John Aveline.

20 *R. II. Sunday after St James.* [July 30, 1396.]

A will brought into the Court and proved by two legatees, and noe other witnesses, and allowed.

1397-8 21 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Arnold, Rob$^{t}$ Lucas. *Coroners,* { John Barnard, Will$^{m}$ Maister.

1398-9. 22 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Avelin, John Stacy. *vide Quest' est:*

Stoke mill was this yere granted to one by the king, as being forfaited by alienacon in mortmaine. 22 *R.* 2. *membr.* 38. *Tower.*

22 *R. II. Tewesday after Math:* [Sep. 24, 1398.]

A deed acknowledged by the husband in the Court, the wife lying sick in her bed, at the request of the Husband. One Bayliff w$^{th}$ one Coroner and diverse others repaired to the house, and examined her lying in bed, and then the deed was inrolled.

1399. 23 *R. II.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Aveline, John Arnold. *Coroners,* { John Barnard, William Maister.

23 *R. II. Tewesday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 16, 1399.]

John Aveline one of the Bayliffs, camme before John Arnold, the other Bayliff, and John Barnard, one Coroner, and brought a release of all actions from Rich: Wind and his wife to the said John Aveline, and it was acknowledged and inrolled, the wife being first examined by the other Bayliff and Coroner.

## HEN: IV.

1399-1400. 1 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Lew, John Parker. *Coroners,* { John Barnard, Geoffry Starling.

The king by his Charter in the first yere of his reigne, reciting the priveledges granted to the Towne by the Charters of his predecessors, confirmed the same without any additionall grant.

1400-1. 2 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Lluellin,<br>John Horkslee. | *Coroners,* | Robt Lucas,<br>John Barnard. |

2 *H. IV.* *Thursday after Peter & Paull.* [June 30, 1401.]

Margery ye daughter of John Howell came into the Court, and desired to be admitted to the lands and tenemts formerly her fathers in Greenewch, *(a)* in the suburbs of Ipswich, and by othe it was found that shee was daughter and heire of John Howell, begat in lawfull matrimony, and that shee was of full age, viz: of 15 yeres, and fitting to receive her inheritance according to the Custome of the Towne, and that all heires, males or females, of 12 yeres old, able to number mony, are to have their inheritance in ffree Burgage, and therefore uppon Triall, she was admitted to all her lands and tenemts in free Burgage to her and her heires. *(b)*

1401-2. 3 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Richard Cherche,<br>John Barnard. | *Coroners,* | Robt Lucas,<br>Geoffry Starling. |

1402-3. 4 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Horkslee,<br>Willm Debenham. | *Coroners,* | Robt Lucas,<br>Thomas Cambridge. |

1403-4. 5 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs continued,* | John Horkslee,<br>Willm Debenham. | *Coroners continued,* | Robt Lucas,<br>Thomas Cambridge. |

5 *H. IV.* *Tewesday after the Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 9, 1404.]

William Debenham, one of the Bayliffs, produced in Court a deede made to him selfe and others, and the examinacon was by the other Bayliff and Coroners.

1404-5. 6 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Starling,<br>Robt Lucas. | *Coroners,* | John Knepping,<br>John Barnard. |

6 *H. IV.* *Tewesday before Vincent.* [Jan. 20, 1405.]

A will produced by one of the executors, and by his othe and the othe of another, it was allowed to be proved.

1405-6. 7 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Robt Lucas,<br>Tho: Andrew. | *Coroners,* | John Knepping,<br>John Barnard. |

*(a)* Situated at the back of Gainsborough's lane, about 100 yards from the river.
*(b)* *vide Supra* p. 70 note.

1406-7. 8 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Horkslee, Tho: Andrew. *Coroners,* { John Knepping, John Barnard.

8 *H. IV.* *Tewesday** *John Port Latin.* [May 6, 1407.]

An Assize of ffresh force brought in the Towne Court.

1407-8. 9 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Starling, John Knepping. *Coroners,* { Robt Lucas, John Barnard.

The Conduit house wth 2 shopps, with a sollar, granted by Willm at ffenn to Robt Andrew and other ffeoffees. *vid. the deed,* 16 *June,* 9. *H.* 4. *in the Treasury.*

1408-9. 10 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Rous, Robt Lucas. *Coroners,* { John Barnard, Hugh Hoo.

10 *H. IV.* *prox: Ascention.* [May 15, 1409.]

The Constitution and Custome, Cap. 33-4. *(a)* pleaded in an accon of debt against the tender of a wager at law in a case betwene Willm Man and Edm. Barber.

10 *H. IV.* *Tewesday before Alban.* [June 18, 1409.]

The like in a case betwene Warroll and fforth.

1409-10. 11 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { John Rous, Robt: Lucas. *Coroners continued,* { John Barnard, Hugh Hoo.

1410-11. 12 *H. IV.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Horkslee, John Knepping. *Coroners,* { John ffelbridge, Robt Lucas.

12 *H. IV.* *Tewesday after Luke.* [Oct. 21, 1410.]

Allen Deynes acknowledged a deede to John Horkslee and his wife and John Knepping. And the deede was onely in the name of Allen Deynes, and at the same Court his wife camme, and released her Dower and title to the tenemt. And its not sett downe by whome shee was examined, but the *Teste* is under the Coroners names and other inhabitants.

* Should be 'Friday.'

*(a)* D. G. f. 24. Capo xxxiijo, '*De contract de marchaundise,*' & Capo xxxiiijo, '*De dette ou damages derrenez.*'

1411-12. 13 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs continued,* | John Horkslee, John Knepping. | *Coroners continued,* | John ffelbridge, Robert Lucas. |

A deed made to John Knepping, one of the Bayliffs and others, acknowledged before the other Bayliff and Coroners, and inrolled.

Custody of a cottage in Elens in Caldwell and of a tenem^t in Laur: par: called 'ffishers,' granted to Staverton and ffrenche, at 5^s rent to the king.

1412-13. 14 *H. IV.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Starling, Tho: Andrew. | *Coroners,* | John Peyton, William Stonham. |

14 *H. IV. St Lucy.* [Tuesday, Dec. 13, 1412.]

An accon was brought by Wagstaff *(a)* against Pratt uppon the 48 ch. of the Customs and Constitutions *(b)* w^ch concerneth poore mens pledges, and the declaration thereuppon entered.

14 *H. IV. Tewesday before Candlemas.* [Jan. 31, 1413.]

In the case aforesaid by Wagstaff, judgem^t passed according to the said constitution.

HEN: V.

1413-14. 1 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Horkslee, John Knepping. | *Coroners,* | John Barnard, Hugh Hoo. |

1 *H. V. Thursday after the Annunciation.* [Mar. 30, 1413.]

In an accon of Debt, the defend^t for want of apparance, was, after distress, summoned by *scire fac:* to appeare, and save his distresse. And because the distresse was not sufficient, and the serjeant returned that the defendant was poore, and had not goods sufficient, therefore an attachm^t was awarded against the p'son of the defendant.

If the distresse be sufficient, and the defend^t maketh default, the distresse shall be vallewed, and if uppon the *scire facias* to save the distresse, the defend^t dothe not comme, the goods shall be delivered to plaintiff to the vallew of the debt, and the defend^t shall be amerced, and An Attachm^t shall be awarded uppon the defend^ts person.

1 *H. V. Tewesday before St John Baptist Nativit:* [June 20, 1413.]

ffenn brought an accon of *Trns quare vi et armis* against Yeomanson, a Ducheman, for taking of his shipp and goods to the Dammage of 200^li.

*(a)* Thomas Wagstaffe, Suffragan Bishop of Ipswich in 1694, & born at Binley, near Coventry, in 1645, may perhaps claim Suffolk descent. *vid.* Colvile's Worthies of Warwickshire, p. 781.

*(b)* D.G. Cap° xlviij° "*De chose adyree.*"

The def$^{t}$ pleads *non cul:* as to the trespass, and as to the taking of the shipp, he saith that it was taken by Patrick Browne, eastward of the Mase *(a)* gate, uppon the coast of Holland & ffreezeland, *(b)* and not by the defend$^{t}$, and that the place is not w$^{th}$in the liberty of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and demands judg$^{mt}$. The Court advised thereuppon,

Afterwards I finde the plaintiff amerced *p. lic:*

1 *H. V.* *Thursday before St Thomas.* [Dec. 14, 1413.]

In a case betweene Plemden and Jurden, after a *scire fac:* in debt to the defend$^{t}$ to save his distress and default thereuppon, another *scire fac:* was awarded.

1414-15. 2 *H. V.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Debenham, Hugh Hoo. *Coroners,* { Will$^{m}$ Chamber, Robert Lucas.

*Treasurers,* { Rob$^{t}$ Joye, Hen: Hayward.

2 *H. V.* *Tewesday before Mic:* [Sep. 25, 1414.]

In debt the defend$^{t}$ affers *(c)* his law, and finds pledge at the day he makes default, and judgem$^{t}$ passes against him, and execution uppon the goods of the pledge by *ffieri fac:*

In an accon of *trns* uppon the stat. for departure from servise, the declaracon was to the dammage of 40$^{s}$: the defend$^{t}$ confessed the accon, the Court abated the dammages to 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$. The parties, Rich: Disse, Joan Thresher.

2 *H. V.* *Tewesday before Allsaints.* [Oct. 30, 1414.]

In an action of Covenant, the defend$^{t}$ was taken, and found pledges, and after made defalt, and Judgem$^{t}$ and execution forth w$^{th}$ by *ffieri fac:* against the goods of the pledges.

The like allsoe *Thursday after Martin.* [Nov. 15, 1414.]

2 *H. V.* *Tewesday after Thomas.* [Dec. 25, 1414.]

In debt against Bogas and Joane his wife, who was administrat. of the goods of Gammin, whoe was indebted by booke to the plaintiff. The defend$^{t}$ pleaded that by the Custome of the Town an administrater is not chargeble in debt w$^{th}$out speciallty. But Judgem$^{t}$ passed against the defend$^{t}$. *vid. the plea, Tewesd. before Dunstan,* [May 15] 2 *H.* 5., *and the Judgem$^{t}$ Tewesday after Thomas, and the same recorded againe Tewesday after Pet$^{r}$ ad vincula.* [Aug. 7.]

*(a)* The Maas or Meuse. *(b)* Friesland. *(c)* Fr. *affier.* i.e. *affirmare.* *vid.* Cowell's Law Dict.

2 *H. V.* *Tewesday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 5, 1415.]

In debt uppon a distress, a default was, and after 40 dayes a *fieri fac:* was granted to the Serjeant that tooke the distress to make sale, and pay the debt, and dammages assessed by the Court.

1415-16. 3 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Horkslee,<br>John Knepping. | *Coroners,* | Will$^{m}$ Chamber,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Lucas. |

3 *H. V.* *Tewesday before Barnaby.* [June 4, 1415.]

Tooky brought an action of debt against Disse for 10$^{d}$ debt, and 4$^{d}$ dammage, and the defendant demanded his law, and it was granted uppon his single oathe, and thereuppon he was acquitted, and the plaintiff was amerced.

3 *H. V.* *Tewesday before Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 3. 1415.]

Notw$^{th}$standing, the distress was kept forty days, and execution awarded uppon the goods taken in distress, yet a *scire fac:* was awarded to save the distress, and pay the mony. *see allsoe* 1 *H.* 5. *Tewesday bef. Epiphany:* [Jan. 2.] *and Julians day:* [Jan. 27.] *and* 2 *H.* 5. *Tewesday bef. George.* [Ap. 17. 1414.]

1416-17. 4 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Starling,<br>Hugh Hoo. | *Coroners,* | John Barnard,<br>Will$^{m}$ Stonham. |

Common soile in Peters parish granted to Cheston and others.
Common soile in Peters parish granted to Goodwin. *vid. Treasur:*

1417-18. 5 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Will$^{m}$ Debenham,<br>Rob$^{t}$ Lucas. | *Coroners,* | John Barnard,<br>Will$^{m}$ Stoneham. |

Common soile granted to Parmafey, the same lying in Nicholas parish. *vid. Treas:*

1418-19. 6 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Will$^{m}$ Debenham,<br>Robert Lucas. | *Coroners,* | John Barnard,<br>Will$^{m}$ Stonham. |

6 *H. V.* *Perpet: ffœlicitas.* [Tuesday, Mar. 7, 1419.]

A dede acknowledged before one Bayliff and the Coroners, of a tenem$^{t}$ granted to the other Bayliff by John Shrublont and his wife.

1419-20. 7 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs continued,* | Will$^{m}$ Debenham, Robert Lucas. | *Coroners,* | John Barnard, William Stonham. |

Granted to John Tiler a peece of common soile in the Kay parish by the common diches on the west, and the high way east, southward 27 foote broade, northward 20 foote broad, in length 110 foote, at 8$^{d}$ rent.

1420-1. 8 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Knepping, John Joye. | *Coroners,* | John Wode, Rob$^{t}$ Bickleswade. |

1421-2. 9 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Knepping, John Joye. | *Coroners,* | Will$^{m}$ Wethereld, Will$^{m}$ Bury. |

9 *H. V.* *Tewesday before Candlemass.* [Jan. 27, 1422.]

Marg$^{t}$, the daughter of John Horkslee, brought into the Court the deede of Marg$^{t}$ and Alis, daughters and coheires of John Horkslee, and Marg'ret acknowledged the same, and she allowed by number and measure.

And at the same time cam Eliz:, another daughter of John Horkslee, and released to the former ffeoffees, and shee allsoe was allowed by number and measure.

Common soile in Nich. parish granted to Chamberlin.

1422. 10 *H. V.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Knepping, John Joye. | *Coroners,* | William Wethereld, Will$^{m}$ Bury. |

## Hen: VI.

1422-3. 1 *H. VI.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Thomas Astley, John Deken. | *Coroners,* | William Bury, William Wethereld. |

The moity of the new mill was by Rob$^{t}$ de Cleydon, Rector of the Church of Breydiston, *(a)* divised by will unto Legatees in severall limitations, the last whereof was that the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ should sell the same for charitable uses. *Transcr: vet:* 1 *H.* 6. *min: plac:*

1423-4. 2 *H. VI.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs continued,* | Tho: Astley, John Deken. | *Coroners,* | John Joye, W$^{m}$ Bary. |

Common soile in Peters parish granted to Phillips. *vid. Treas:*

*(a)* Also written 'Braydeston,' 'Bradeston' and 'Bradston' (S. Michael), a parish in the hundred of Blofield, Norfolk; Robert de Cleydon was rector 1346-9. *vid.* Blomfield's Norf. vii, 218.

1424-5. 3 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs continued,* { Tho: Astley, John Deken.

In this yere I finde that James Andrew had to him and his heires 8s 8d out of Handford mill yerely, and he surrendered or released the same to the Towne for 20s annuity, payable to him during his life wth distress for paymt, *vid. orig: Treas:*

1425-6. 4 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* { Tho: Astley, John Deken. *Coroners,* { John Joye, Wm Bury.

Common soile in Peters parish granted to Pape.

1427-8. 6 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* { John Deken, —— *Coroners,* { John Knepping, John Wode.

In an accon of *Trns* brought by Denton, cognisance of plees was allowed to the Towne. *Trin:* 6 *H.* 6. *rot.* 381. *Common plees.*

And the like in *Mic:* 6: *rot.* 169. in a *clausum fregit.*

And another in a *quare vi et armis. vid. rot. min. plac:*

A conveyance by Wimarks of the conduit house and 3 shopps wth a sollar, to diverse feoffees, in the presence of one Bayliff and two Coroners.

1429-30. 8 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* { Willm Debenham, Robt Drye.

8 *H. VI. Thursday after Luke.* [Oct. 20, 1429.]

Cognisance of plees allowed to the Towne in ye Common plees. *Trin.* 8 *H.* 6. *rot.* 2. *vid. Domesday book, in white lether and Board Cover.*

By the Bayliffs and portmen of the Towne, whose names do follow: James Andrew, Willm Wethereld, John Deken, John Joye, John Wode, Rob. Bickleswade, John Knepping, John Caldwell, Robt Wode, Tho. Denis, Its ordered

If a forrainer shall be arested in debt, detinue of goods, Charters, or writings, or other less trespasses, or in accons upon contract, he shall give pledges of two free men of the Towne, to appeare in person at the next Court, and answere and give satisfaction in case he shall be condemned.

And in case of defalt at that or any other Court, hanging the plea, the Bayliffs may, uppon demand of the plaintiffs, grant execucon by *fieri fac:* or *capias* against the defendt or his Bayle.

And if by *fieri fac:*, the same may be demanded against the defend$^{t}$, or against him and his suerties.

And at the Court then next following, day shall be given to the Bayle to bring in the defend$^{t}$ at the next Court, to satisfie the plaintiff. And if they then have him not there, then execution shall goe forthe against the goods of the Bayle by the apprisem$^{t}$ uppon othe of persons of credit in the said Towne, by delivery of the same or the price of them, at the plaintiffs election.

Noe Bayliff of the Towne shall be elected Bayliff by the space of two yeres after that yere that he hathe bein Bayliff.

Noe Bayliff for the time being Bayliff shall sell wine or ale in his house or Taverne, nor shall regrate victualls, eyther by him selfe or other for him, nor shall let out his Taverne to any other to sell wine or ale during such time. Nor shall he hold a common Tune in his house nor Host'ry, nor sell horsebread, or hay, or otes, under perill of forfaiture of 10$^{li}$ to the use of the Towne, to be recovered before the next succeeding Bayliffs and sixe Portmen in full Portman mote, in the presence of suche offender, being duly summoned thereunto.

Provided that the new elect Bayliff, having one Tunn or two Pipes of wine at the time of his election, shall have liberty to sell the same after his election, or after Mic: day.

If any Portman shall refuse to weare his livery, called Portmans livery, he shall forthwth loose the state of his Portmanship for ever.

The Chamberlins for the time beeing shall show theire accompts quarterly framed, and bring the same compleate at the end of the yere, in the vigill of Mic: and if they shall make any concealm$^{t}$ in the same, they shall pay for every penny concealed, 4$^{d}$, to the use of the Towne.

The fower serjeants shalt serve every one to his own ward to him assigned by the Bayliffs, and shall collect all fines, amercem$^{ts}$ and rents, and shall p'forme all executions and precepts w$^{th}$in theire severall wards. And shall putt in sufficient suerty for the monthly safe returne for such amercem$^{ts}$, fines, and rents, and for the p'formance or execution of precepts to him or them made, and doing all other things belonging to his or theire place and office.

The aforesaid constitutions, ordinances, and agreem$^{ts}$ to maintaine and finally to kepe, and without contradiction, revocation, or diminution, to uphold and observe.

The afore named Bayliffs and Portmen, and the under named Burgesses, have given theire corporall othe, and have agreed that theire names shall be inrolled under the same, instead of theire seales, in affirmance of the same.

Signed by the said Bayliffs and Portmen, and the Burgesses, in number 196.

1430-1. 9 *H. VI. ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1430.]

*Bayliffs sworne,* John Joye, Rob^t^ Beckleswade.
*Coroners sworne,* John Deken, William Wethereld.
*Treasurers sworne,* Tho: Chapman, John Drye.
*Clerk sworne,* Tho: Bonham.

*Clavigers,* John Joye, Joh: Prior, John Deken, Alex: Mason.
*Sergeants sworne,* Joh: Geete, John Ogger, John Cole.

1431-2. 10 *H. VI. Satterday, Nativity Mary.* [Sep. 8. 1431.]

*Bayliffs sworne,* John Deken, John Caldwell.
*Treasurers sworne,* Tho: Denis, Rob^t^ Drye.
*Clerk sworne,* Thomas Bonham.

*Clavigers,* John Deken, John Joye, John Prior, Alex: ffarnham.
*Sergeants sworne,* John Ogger, Edm: Lamb.

1432-3. 11 *H. VI. Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8. 1432.]

*Bayliffs sworne,* Will^m^ Wetherald, Robert Drye.
*Coroners sworne,* William Waldworth, Alex: ffarnham.
*Treasurers sworne,* John Blankpaine, Rob^t^ Parmafey.
*Clerk sworne,* Tho: Bonham.

*Clavigers,* Will^m^ Wetherold, John Prior, John Deken, Alex: ffarnham.
*Sergeants sworne,* Edm: Lamb, John Ogger.

11 *H. VI. Tewesday before Nicholas.* [Dec. 2. 1432.]

The eight penny waxe not yet paid, shall be collected by the serjeants of all persons charged with eight pence in waxe, beeing arere.

The Chamberlins not having allready accompted, shall accompt before Auditors at the times by them appointed.

11 *H. VI. Thursday before Invention of y^e^ Crosse.* [Ap. 30. 1433.]

Tho: Burbill, ffarmer, of Horswade Mill, ordered to repaire the mill before Midsummer, or his lease shall be forfaited.

Granted to John Deken, a peece of the com. soile nigh the Houses of Office at the Kay.

11 *H. VI. Thursday before Bartholomew.* [Aug. 20, 1433.]

Granted to Peter Heed for his life and a yere over, parcell of the Common soile, to make a pond and inclose the same.

The bounds of the liberty of the Towne by water shall be sailed, and that every craft of the Towne shall find botes. And the Chamberlins shall prepare and furnish them for y^e Bayliffs, Portmen, and Officers.

11 *H. VI. Tewesday after James.* [July 28, 1433.]

Whereas amongst other Constitutions in Doomsday Booke, in the 62 Constitution is contained: *(a)* That if any Burgess of the Towne aforesaid, against the liberty and ffranchise of the same shall plead or cause to be pleaded any allowance in any thing contrary to the ffranchise or articles contained in the kings Charter, suche Burgess shall be utterly discharged of his ffreedome, and thereafter accompted as a forrainer. *vid. Transcript, I finde it not in the Court Booke.*

And because John Thweit, one of the Burgesses of the Towne, of late in the presence of the Bayliffs and Portmen hath spoken against the Liberty and ffranchise aforesaid, contrary to his othe made to the said Articles and Constitutions: And uppon Tewesday after Mary Magdalens Day, 11 H. 6: *(b)* being summoned to be at the Guild hall of the said Towne, the said John Thweit did refuse to comme. It is therefore ordained and adjudged by the Bayliffs, Portmen, and other good men of the Towne present, that the said John shall be utterly disfranchised, and not to be restored but by the Bayliffs, Portmen, and other men present at the Court afforesaid. *vid. Transcr: I finde it not in the Court Booke.*

1433-4. 12 *H. VI. Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1433.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, & Tho: Denys sworne,* | Will^m Debenham, Tho: Denis. | *Clavigers,* | John Dekon, Joh: Priour, Tho; Denys, Alex: ffornha'. |
| *Coron^rs sworne,* | William Wallworth, Allex: ffornham. | | |
| *Treasurers sworne,* | John ffrenche, Will^m Ridvat. | *Serjeants sworne,* | John Ogger, Rich: fflegg. |
| *Clerk sworne,* Tho: Bonham | | | |

12 *H. VI. Thursday before Bartholomew.* [Aug. 19, 1434.]

John Asslott hathe liberty granted to him to make a Penthouse over his doore, as his predecessors have usually donne, paying yerely 2^d.

John ffrenche hathe granted to him liberty to build a portall before his doore, 18 foote long, the north head 6 foote broad, and the west head one foote broad, at 2^d rent.

Geoffery Pipho hathe granted to him parcell of the common soile whereuppon part of his malt house standeth, at the wall dikes, at 2^d rent.

*(a)* D.G. Cap^s lxij^s. "*De ceux qe contrepledunt la allouance de la franchise, &c.*"
*(b)* July 28, 1433.

12 *H. VI. Thursday before y^e Circumsision.* [Dec. 31, 1433.]

Order for John Wiseman, John Blankpaine and Rob^t Parmafey to comme to accompt, uppo' a certaine day.

Ordered that every ffree borne Burgess shall take up his freedome before Midsummer next, under perill of p'petuall loss thereof, excepting suche as were made on the day of the Nativit: Mar: last past, or after that time.

1434-5. 13 *H. VI. Wednesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1434.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs sworne,* | John Deken, Rob^t Wode. | *Clavigers,* | John Deken, Alex: ffornham, John Priour, Joh: Witton. |
| *Coroners sworne,* | Will^m Wallworth, Alex: ffornham. | *Serjeants sworne,* | John Ogger, Rich: fflegg, Will^m Samson, Joh: Lorkein. |
| *Treasurers sworne,* | John Jeete, Tho: Portwey. | | |
| *Clerk sworne,* John Oliver. | | | |

Granted to Thomas Bonham forty shillings & one short gowne for the next yere, out of the profitts of the Towne, by the Chamberlins to be delivered, for the service w^ch he shall doe to the Towne. And its granted to him to have all his debts due to him, for money laid out for the service of the Towne.

Whereas aunciently the Towne intertained onely 2 serjeants, and of later times the Bayliffs have desired the service of two more to be added to the former: And the Towne gave them liberty to elect 2 more, w^ch men by them soe elected, were intertained by the Bayliffs into greater respect than the other two elected by the Towne, w^ch is found inconvenient, therefore its ordered that henceforthe shall allwaies upon the Nativit: Mar: fower serjeants be elected by the body of the Towne to serve every yere. *(a)*

*See the originall in the Treasury, signed by the Bayliffs and* 66 *Burgesses more.*

13 *H. VI. Thursday after Exaltat: of y^e Crosse.* [Sep. 16, 1434.]

Granted to Alexander ffornham the fulling mill, until he shall be satisfied, twelve pounds payed by him for the Towne.

13 *H. VI. Munday after Hillary. (b)* [Jan. 17, 1435.]

Ordered that noe Burgess that is an Alien shall be henceforth admitted into the Councill of this Towne.

Common soile, parcell of the town ditche at the Barr gates, in length 44 foote, and 36 foote in bredthe, granted to John ffrenche at 6^d r^nt.

*(a) vid.* next page, note.
*(b)* ffrom hence unto the mark ♀ is taken out of the old Transcript, and nothing found in the Court booke. (B)

John Caldwell offered to make a bridge at Stoke bridge, provided that the inhabitants should pay pontage.

Granted to Tho: Denys parcell of the common soile in Clem$^{ts}$, between the high way north, and the salt water south, abuting west on the Town soile, and the other head uppon the way to Greenew$^{ch}$ Rode, in length 80 foote, and in bredth 40 foote, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

ffower p'sons named shall see to the building of a house at the end of the Guild hall, and John Deken shall oversee the worke. *(a)* And that nine persons named shall be Burgesses, and theire fines employed by the p'sons aforesaid for the building.

1435-6. 14 *H. VI.* *Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1435.]

*Bayliffs,* { John Caldwell, Will$^{m}$ Withereld. *Coroners,* { Alexand: ffornham, John Witton.

At the greate Court for the future, fower serjeants shall be chosen to serve the Bayliffs for the time beeing for one yere next ensuing, and the serjeants soe chosen shall finde suerties to the Bayliffs for theire faithfullness. *(b)*

14 *H. VI.* *Thursday after ffaith.* [Oct. 13, 1435.]

Liberty granted to John Aslott and his wife to sell fishe and other victuall at theire house, rendering 12$^{d}$ yerely.

1436-7. 15 *H. VI.* [*Saturday*] *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1436.]

*Bayliffs,* { Will$^{m}$ Wallworthe, Rob$^{t}$ Drye. *Coroners,* { Alexand: ffornham, John Witton.

15 *H. VI.* *Thursday after Gregory.* [Mar. 14, 1437.]

Granted to John Witton parcell of the Common soile in the way at Stevens, by the Carmelite ffriers *(c)* wall on the West, and the way on the East, in length from the gardein of the said John, late William Stonhams, to the high way on the north, 36 foote in bredth, southward 11 foote, and northward 4 foote 6 inches, at 6$^{d}$ rent.

To John Glassin parcell of the Com: soile by Mildreds Church, *(d)* at the east end therof, in lengthe from the Church to the way on the east, 9 foote; in bredth from the way south to John Sewats tenem$^{t}$ north, 8 foote, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

Three persons nominated & appointed to the office of wine drawer, and other duties thereto belonging.

---

*(a) vid. infra.* p. 103.

*(b)* This order, first made in the preceding year, was not carried out, apparently, till 1439. *vid. infra.* p. 100.

*(c)* The house of Carmelite, or Whitefriars, was founded about 1279, and situated in the parishes of S$^{t}$ Nicholas and S$^{t}$ Laurence, occupying land from S$^{t}$ Stephen's lane to Queen S$^{t}$, on the S. side of the Butter Market, and subsequently used in part as the county gaol, whence the adjoining lane was called Gaol lane. *vid.* Tanner, Notitia Monastica, p. 529. and Wodderspoon, p. 319.

*(d) vid. supra,* p. 79.

Granted to Joh: ffrenche parcell of the Common soile by his tenem$^{t}$ on the north in Nicholas parish, in length 39 foote, in bredth eastward 12 foote, and westward 9 foote, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

Granted to him allsoe another parcell over against his tenem$^{t}$ in Clem'nts parish, in length 18 foote, in bredth southward, one foote, & northward 6 foote, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

1437-8. 16 *H. VI.* [*Sunday*] *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1437.]

*Bayliffs,* { Rob$^{t}$ Wode, Will$^{m}$ Ketche. *Coroners,* { Alexand: ffornham, John Whitton.

16 *H. VI.* *Wednesday before Joh: Baptist.*

Granted to Tho: Denys parcell of the Com. soile in Mar: Elms parish, betwene the prior of Campesses *(a)* messuage on the South, and the Curtelage of the said Thomas on the North, abutting East on the high way, and West uppon the Towne ditche, in length 84 foote, in bredth 15 foote, at 1$^{d}$ rent.

Common soile granted in Mary Elms parish to Baldry. *vid. Treasury.* ♀

1438-9. 17 *H. VI.* [*Monday*] *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1438.]

*Bayliffs,* { Roger Timperley, Will$^{m}$ Harlewin. *Coroners,* { John Deken, Will$^{m}$ Wetherold. *(b)*

17 *H. VI.* *Thursday after Katharine.* [Nov. 27, 1438.]

Noe person shall be admitted Burgess, to enter into any of the publique counsills of this Towne, unless by the assent of the great court, and they being of good behaviour.

17 *H. VI.* *Munday after Assention.* [May 18, 1439.]

Roger Tough is admitted Cheife pledge *(c)* for the East ward.

17 *H. VI.* *Thursday after Peter & Paull.* [July 2, 1439.]

Will$^{m}$ Wetherold payed to the Commonalties use the moity of a loane of 40$^{li}$ made to the king in the time of Rob$^{t}$ Wode and Will$^{m}$ Keche, fforegoing Bayliffs, as may appeare by a Tally made and directed to the Chamberlins of this Towne. The other moity, being 20$^{li}$, is to be payed at Mic: next, according to a Tally thereof remaining in the hands of Will$^{m}$ Wethereld and John Deken.

*(a)* The Priory of St Mary of Campess or Campsey was founded before 7 Ric. I. (1195) by Theobald de Valoins, and was situated six miles from Woodbridge, on the right of the high road. In 1476 Margaret Henham was Prioress. *vid.* Dugdale Monast. Vol. 6. Pt. 1. p. 585.

*(b)* If credit be to the roll B. 17 H. 6. Tewesday after assention: Will$^{m}$ Wetherold and Joh: Deken are Bayliffs, and a deede made to Wetherold acknowledged before the other Bayliff, and exami'con of the wife by him. (B)

*(c)* *vid.* 'Headborough,' Glossary.

1439-40. 18 *H. VI.* [*Tuesday*] *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1439.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Denis, John ffelaw.

*Coroners,* John Whitton, Alexand: ffornham.

*Treasurers,* Tho: Cowman, Will$^{m}$ Ridout.

*Chamberlins,* Joh: Sudbury, Rob$^{t}$ Smith.

*Clavigers,* John ffellaw, Rob$^{t}$ Wode, Will$^{m}$ Taylferr, John Blankpain.

*Clerk,* Tho: Bushop.

*(a) Serjeants,* John Lorkein, George Page, Tho: Haile, W$^{m}$ Brody.

Tho: Bushop is admitted ffree Burgess, giving a buck to the Towne, but instead thereof he gave two sheepe, and six fflagons of wine on the day wherein William Average, Clerke, made his feast in the Guild hall.

18 *H. VI.* *Thursday before Holy Rood.* [Sep. 10, 1439.]

John ffelaw is elected Chamberlin of this towne for 12 yeres to comme, and to have all the proffits of the same, rendering to the Towne yerely twenty marks *(b)* at the two usuall feasts.

18 *H. VI.* *Munday after Corp' Christi.* [May 30, 1440.]

The Chamberlins shall bring 20$^{li}$ w$^{ch}$ they received out of the proffits of theire places, as p't of the kings lone, and pay the same uppon Munday next after Bonifaces day, *(c)* under penalty of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

1440-1. 19 *H. VI.* *(Thursday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1440.]

*Bayliffs,* Rob$^{t}$ Wode, Peter Terry.

*Coroners,* John Wode, John Sudbury.

*Clerke,* Thomas Bushop.

*Clavigers,* John Deken, William Talifer, Rob$^{t}$ Wode, John Blankpain.

*Serjeants,* John Lorkin, Geor: Page, John Bargony, John Wall.

In a Trespass *quare clausu' fregit* betwene Stonham and Manser, cognisance of plees allowed to the Towne in the Common plees at Westminster. 19 *H.* 6. *Trin. rot.* 254.

19 *H. VI.* *Thursday before Christmass.* [Dec. 22, 1440.]

Edm: Stratton, gent. presented at the sessions at Ipsw$^{ch}$, for holding a wear in the River over against Shotly, within the liberty of the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$. *vid. rott: Sessions:* 19 *H.* 6.

1441-2. 20 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* William Debenham, John Deken.

*Coroners,* Alexand: ffornham, John Whitton.

*(a)* Elected in pursuance of an order made Sep. 8, 1435. *vid.* p. 98. *(b)* £13. 6. 8. *(c)* June 5, 1440.

20 *H. VI. Thursday after Valentine.* [Feb. 15, 1442.]

It is commanded by the Bayliffs that all the Portmen and Burgesses be before the Bayliffs in the Guildhall uppon Thursday next after the first week in Lent, at 2 of the Clock in the afternoon, to heare, doe, and determine what shall by the Bayliffs be propounded for the honor and proffit of the Towne, under a penalty, &c.

1442-3. 21 *H. VI. (Saturday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1442.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Denis, John Caldwell.

*Coroners,* John Wode, John Sudbury.

*Clerk,* Tho: Bushop.

*Clavigers,* Robt Wode, John Caldwell, John Blankpain, Wm Talifer.

*Serjeants,* John Burgon, Geor: Page, Rich: Baker, John Lorkin.

In *trns quare clausum fregit* betwene ffishman and the Prior of Trinity, *(a)* cognisance of pleas was allowed to the Towne by the Court of Common Plees. *Hill:* 21 *H.* 6. *rot.* 271.

The like in *Trns quare vi et armis* betwene Tho: Cowman and John Tiler. *Hil:* 21 *H.* 6. *rot. eodem.*

In debt the defendt was distrained to a small part of the debt, and found pledges, and after made default, for wch they were amerced, and another *distringas ita quod appar: vid. rot: m. pl.* 21 *H.* 6. *in diverse cases.*

In debt the defendt found pledges, and appeared and tendered his law and found pledges, and at the day confessed the deede, and thereuppon execution issued against the pledges.

21 *H. VI. Thursday after Mathew.* [Sep. 27, 1442.]

If any ffree Burgess shall sell any marchandise not customed, he shall pay to the Bayliffs 3s 4d for the first offence, and for the 2nd offence, 6s 8d, and for the 3d offence, 13s 4d, and soe doubling the summs as often as he shall multiply offences.

21 *H. VI. Thursday after Gregory.* [Mar. 14, 1443.]

In an action of 5li debt, betweene Reinold and Duxe, the plaintiff declared uppon an accompt before Auditors, whoe found the defendt indebted 5li to the plaintiff; the defendt by protestation denied the accompt, and therto tendered his law, and desired that the accompt may be examined, and uppon examinacon, it appearing that the accompt concerned severall contracts, whereuppon severall summs of mony were said to be due to the plaintiff, The Court adjudged that the said contracts comme not wthin the nature of Accompt, & they admitted the defendt to his law, wch he not being able to p'form according to order, The Court took further day to advise.

*(a)* John Gyges, d. in 1443. The priory of Augustinian or Black Canons was established in the parish church of Holy Trinity, nearly on the present site of Christ Church mansion, before 1177. *vid.* Tanner, Notitia Monastica. p. 518.

21 *H. VI.* *Tewesday before Annunc: Mar:* [Mar. 19, 1443.]

An accon of deceipt betwene Bowin and Shipman, for exchange of a horse w^ch^ the defend^t^ warranted to be sound of wind and limbe.

21 *H. VI.* *Thursday before Palm Sunday.* [Ap. 11, 1443.]

An accon of defamacon uppon the Constitution of the Towne.

21 *H. VI.* *Thursday before Annunc: Mar:* [Mar. 21, 1443.]

Chamberlins ordered to accompt, &c., w^ch^ if they refuse, the summe charged shall be levied uppon theire estates.

Demise of the Common marsh for 7 yeres, at 8 marks yerely rent.

21 *H. VI.* *(Monday) John Bapt:* [June 24, 1443.]

Demised (to 4 p'sons named) the common marshe, w^th^ all the houses and grounds, for 3 yeres, to maintaine and repaire the pageants of the Guilde. *(a)*

21 *H. VI.* *Tewesday before Laurence.* [Aug. 6, 1443.]

An assize of *ffresh force* betweene Wallworth and Debenham.

Granted to Rob^t^ Parmafey, parcell of the Common soile, 80 foote long, betwene the River west, and the highway east, south abutting uppon his gardein, which is common soile, and north uppon a common well or fountaine.

1443-4. 22 *H. VI.* [*Sunday*] *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1443.]

*Bayliffs,* { Rob Wode, Willm: Wetherold.

*Coroners,* { John Drayle, William Ridout.

*Clark,* Tho: Bushop.

*Clavigers,* { Rob^t^ Wode, John Blankpain, John Caldwell, Will^m^ Talifer.

*Serjeants,* { Geor: Page, John Burgoin, Rich: Baker, Gualter Parsons.

22 *H. VI.* *Thursday in Easter week.* [Ap. 16, 1444.]

Summons against Henry Parker to be at the next greate Court, to answer suche things as shall be charged against him, under perill of disfranchisem^t^.

22 *H. VI.* *Wednesday before George.* [Ap. 22, 1444.]

*(b)* Portmans Medow demised for seven yeres at rent.

---

*(a)* Religious festivals, instituted by Pope Urban in 1262, to be held on the first Thursday after Trinity Sunday, and introduced into Ipswich in 1325. *vid.* Picart's Religious Ceremonies. vol. 2. p. 49, and Wodderspoon, pp. 155-80.

*(b)* *vid. supra,* p. 71.

1444-5. 23 *H. VI. Tewesday Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1444.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *(a) Bayliffs,* | Will$^{m}$ Debenham, Peter Terry. | *Clavigers,* | Will$^{m}$ Debenham, John Caldwell, Will$^{m}$ Talyfer, John Blankpain. |
| *Coroners,* | John Drayll, Will$^{m}$ Ridout. | *Serjeants,* | John Parsons, John Causton, John Burgon, John Cousin. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rob$^{t}$ Parmafey, Rog: Stannard. | | |
| *Clerk,* Tho: Bushop. | | | |

23 *H. VI. Thursday after Allsaints.* [Nov. 5, 1444.]

Surveiours appointed for the surveying of the Town mill, and other houses belonging to the Towne.

23 *H. VI. Thursday after Ambrose.* [Ap. 8, 1445.]

John Draile is elected Portman, and is sworne.

John Causton admitted, and sworne free Burgess, uppon condition that for seven yeres next following, he shall mantaine the ornam$^{ts}$ belonging to Corp' Xi pageant, and the stages, receiving the Charges thereof from the farmers of the Common Marshe, and the Portmens medow, as the Bayliffs for the time being shall think meete.

Ordered that the ffarmers of the Marshe and Portmens Medow shall pay to John Caldwell for his charge of Corpus Chr: pageant 40$^{s}$ yerely, till all his areres shall be satisfied.

A recognisance acknowledged in open Court before one Bayliff: *r.r.*

In an accon uppon the statute 23 E. 3. Ca: 2. concerning servants departing from theire M$^{rs}$ servise, brought by Stonham against Manser, Cognisance of plees was allowed in the Common Plees at Westminster. *vid.* 23 *H.* 6. *rot:* 208.

1445-6. 24 *H. VI. Nativit: Mar: Wednesday.* [Sep. 8, 1445.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | Tho: Denys, Joh: Deken. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Deken, John Blankpain, John Caldwell, W$^{m}$ Talyfer. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Will$^{m}$ Ridout, John Geete. | *Serjeants,* | John Burgoin, Geor: Page, Tho: Haile, Rich: Baldree. |
| *Chamberlins,* | John Stannard, Rob$^{t}$ Parmafoy. | | |
| *Clerke,* Tho: Bushop. | | | |

Survieurs appointed for the new Chamber* at the end of the hall of Plees.

*(a)* In y$^{e}$ rolls of Recog: W$^{m}$ Wallworth is sommetimes entred Bayliff w$^{h}$ P. Terry, and sommetimes W$^{m}$ Debena'. viz. *Tewesday bef: George,* W$^{m}$ Walworth and Pet. Terry. But *Thursday after Ambrose,* Will$^{m}$ Debenha' and Pet. Terry; and *Thursday bef: Nativit. Mar.* 24 *H.* 6. W$^{m}$ Walworth and Pet$^{r}$ Terry, when as the Trew Bayliffs in the Court book are as after are set down (B).

* Council Chamber, I conceive. (B.) *vid. supra,* p. 98.

24 *H. VI. Munday, Marks day.* [Ap. 25, 1446.]

The Priors of Trinity and Peters and the officiall of Suff: w^th others made Burgesses. *(a)*

Alderman of the Guild elected, and to him is granted to have the proffits of the Marchandise of stones. *(b)*

1446-7. 25 *H. VI. Nativit: Mar: Thursday.* [Sep. 8, 1446.]

*Bayliffs,* Robt Wode, Willm Witherold.

*Coroners,* John Geete, Willm Ridout.

*Escheater,* Robt Wode.

*Chamberlins,* John James, Rog: Tough.

*Clerk,* Tho: Bushop.

*Clavigers,* John Deken, Joh: Blankpain, John Caldwell, Rog: Stannard.

*Sergeants,* John Burgon, Geor: Page, Tho: Haile, Rich: Baker.

25 *H. VI. Tewesday before Mic:* [Sep. 27, 1446.]

Ordered: that no fforraine Bucher shall have a stall wthin this Towne for his owne use, but at the will of the Chamberlins for the time being.

25 *H. VI. ffriday after ye Conversion of Paull.* [Jan. 27, 1447.]

John Smith and Willm Ridout, Burgesses resident, are elected Burgesses of the next Parliamt for this Towne.†

25 *H. VI. Thursday before Ambrose.* [Mar. 30, 1447.]

Two Chamberlins elected to hold for two yeres beginning at Mich: next to repaire the decaies of the Towne houses, and to be repayed out of the proffits of theire places.

1447-8. 26 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* Willm Waldworth, Robt Smith.

*Coroners,* John Geete, Willm Ridout.

*Escheator,* William Waldworth.

*Chamberlins,* John James, Roger Tough.

*Clerk,* Thomas Bushop.

*Clavigers,* John Deken, John Blankpain, Robt Smith, Roger Stanard.

*Sergeants,* John Burgon, Geor: Page, Tho: Haile, Rich: Baldree.

26 *H. VI. Munday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 18, 1447.]

Ordered: that if any inhabitant of this Towne or the liberties thereof, shall not arise in defence of another inhabitant thereof, being assalted

*(a)* Geoffry Stoke, Prior of Trinity, elected, July 4, 1444; who also appears to have been at the same time Prior of St Peter's, a monastic house of Austin Canons situated in St Peter's parish, and founded, traditionally, by Thomas de Lacy and Alice his wife in the reign of Hen. II.

*(b) vid.* Wodderspoon, p. 81. † First Burgesses of Parliament. (B)

by force, suche p'son declining to aide in such case, shall be disfranchised, and not to be restored w$^{th}$out fine of the greate Court, and further to take this othe following: "This heare yee all men, that I shall trew man be to the king of England, and this Towne and ffranchise of the same, against all manner men shall sustaine and maintaine to my power: and the kings peece shall sustein and keepe, and all routs, riots, and rebellions and conjurations against the same peece, to my power reforme and destroy: and the command of the Bayliffs for the conservation of the same peece at all times to obey. And each trew Burgess of this Towne in every fraye made against the peece, assist, help, and support with all my power: so help me God and Halidome."

26 *H. VI.* *Tewesday after Faith.* [Oct. 10, 1447.]

Ordered that Will$^{m}$ Ridout shall have Horsewade Mill from Mic. 23 H. 6. for 13 yeres, paying 20$^{li}$ at the two usuall feasts, by equall portions.

26 *H. VI.* [*Friday*] *January* 19. [1448.]

All ffullers of this towne and Country shall sell their clothe every Mark$^{t}$ day at the Moot hall, under p'ill of fforfaiture of all theire cloath sold elsewhere.

The like for clothiers.

All p'sons likewise shall sell theire wooll at the Wool house, and all Mercers are likewise to hold theire market at the Woolhouse.

26 *H. VI.* *Tewesday before Tiburt & Valerian.* [Ap. 9, 1448.]

The proffits of all Estreats and fines of the Burgesses are for the use of the building at the hall of plees, and three p'sons nominated to dispose the same.

The miller shall pay 5$^{li}$ of the arere of his rent to Will$^{m}$ Witherold, in p't of his charges and fees for his service at the parliam$^{t}$, and the rest of the arers allsoe are ordered to be payd.

26 *H. VI.* *Thursday, St Peter.* [*ad vincula.* Aug. 1, 1448.]

John Lackford accused for cheating at Games called Whistilds, Prelleds, and Quarter spells, to the scandall of the governm$^{t}$ of this Towne for suffering of him soe to doe. It is ordered that if he shall be found doing y$^{e}$ like againe, he shall uppon the next Market day after conviction, undergoe the penalty of the Pillory. And because he beeing now present at the Court, and hathe confessed his fault, and submitted himself to the mercy of the Court, therfore he is fined 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and hathe given suerties for the paym$^{t}$. *vid: rot: recog:*

Ordered that John Thweyt shall plead noe more in the moot hall nor be of Councill w^th^ the Towne.

Granted to Mathew Stabler, three stalls in the ffish market, to him and his heires, paying 3 shillings rent.

1448-9. 27 *H. VI. Nativit: Mar: Sunday.* [Sep. 8, 1448.]

*Bayliffs,* John Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw.

*Coroners,* John Geete, Will^m^ Ridout.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs & Tho: Denys, John Deken, Will^m^ Wetherold, John Drayll. *(a)*

*Escheator,* John Caldwell.

*Treasurers sworne,* Tho: ffastolf, Roger Stanard.

*Clavigers,* John Deken, Joh: Blankpain, John Caldwell, Roger Stannard.

*Sergeants,* Rich: Wall, Hen: Sweyne, Joh: Hert, Joh: Wight.

*Clerke,* Thomas Bushop.

27 *H. VI. Thursday after Michalmas.* [Oct. 3, 1448.]

John Thweyt fined for contempt against the ffranchise of the Towne, and against his othe, and found 4 pledges for his fine.

All tenants of common soile of this Towne shall shew theire writings and evidences (whereby they Claime) to the Bayliffs, before Thursday after ffaiths day, under perill of forfaiture of theire estates.

27 *H. VI. Thursday after Concept: Mar:* [Dec. 12, 1448.]

John Caldwell, one of the Bayliffs, dothe undertake to make or cause to be made, the Common Gaole for the Towne, at the West gates of the said Towne.

Areres uppon accompts shall be levied, and 20 marks thereof shall be payde to John Smith for his service at the Parliam^t^.

27 *H. VI. Thursday after Vincent.* [Jan. 23, 1449.]

John Andrew, Rich: ffelaw, elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next parl^mt^ at Westminster.

27 *H. VI. Thursday before Candlemass.* [Jan. 30, 1449.]

Granted to John Smith and Will^m^ Wetherold, 5 marks to eache, for theire wages for theire service at the Parlm^t^.

27 *H. VI. Thursday before Gregory.* [Mar. 6, 1449.]

Will^m^ Hereward pardoned his accompt of 29^li^ 13^s^ 9^d^.

*(a)* The first Justices.

1449-50. 28 *H. VI. Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1449.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Denys, Joh: Drayll.

*Coroners,* Will$^{m}$ Ridout, Roger Stanard.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw, Tho: ffastolf, Will$^{m}$ Wetherold.

*Escheator,* Thomas Denys.

*Treasurers sworne,* Will$^{m}$ Winter, Rob$^{t}$ Hall.

*Clavigers,* John Caldwell, John Drayll, John Blankpain, Rog$^{r}$ Stannard.

*Serjeants,* Will$^{m}$ Wall, Geor: Page, Will$^{m}$ Dalton, Will$^{m}$ Say.

*Clerke,* Tho: Bushop.

A Burgess admitted, uppon condicon not to exercise the trade of Bucher w$^{th}$in the town of Ipswich and the liberties thereof.

28 *H. VI. Munday, Vigill of Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 27, 1449.]

John Smith and Tho: Denton elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, to be holden 6 Novemb. next, they beeing residents.

28 *H. VI. Thursday after the Assumption.* [Aug. 20, 1450.]

Day given to John Manser, to repaire a way by him made by the Town Diches, under penalty of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

1450-1. 29 *H. VI. Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1450.]

*Bayliffs,* Will$^{m}$ Wetherold, John Geete.

*Coroners,* Will$^{m}$ Ridout, Roger Stanard.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Denis, John Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw, John Drayll.

*Escheator,* Will$^{m}$ Wetherold.

*Treasurers sworne,* Will$^{m}$ Winter, Will: Hall.

*Clavigers,* John Geete, John Caldwell, Joh: Blankpain, Rog: Stanard.

*Serjeants,* Rich: Wall, Will$^{m}$ Dalton, George Page, Will$^{m}$ Say.

*Clerke,* Tho: Bushop.

Gilbert Debenham Esq$^{r}$, and John Smith, Burgesses, elected for the Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at London, on Leonards day next.

29 *H. VI. Thursday after Hillary.* [Jan. 14, 1451.]

The Collectors of the kings fifteenth of this town, are ordered likewise collectors for the Hamlets.

All ordinances made before this Court, in all things shall be observed, and shall for the future stand in full force.

The Chamberlins shall pay John Smith, Vintener, 7 marks for one tunne of wine, given by the town to the Duke of Suffolk.

Granted to Tho: Denys, parcell of the com. soile at Shire house hill, 100 foote long, 80 foote broad, at 4$^{d}$ rent, payable by moities at the two usuall feasts of La: and Mic: w$^{th}$ a distresse for areres, and if arere a whole yere, then a reentry.

Richard ffelaw hathe allsoe another parcell of the common soile granted unto him at Shirehouse hill. *(a)*

29 *H. VI. Friday before Trinity.* [June 18, 1451.]

The serjeants shall give theire bonds to the Chamberlins, and the proffits of the leetes and Courts shall be paid to the Chamberlins, whoe shall discharge the Bayliffs thereof at theire accompts.

An Aide shall be collected of the inhabitants of the Towne, for the renewing of the Town Charter, and to that end every Portman shall pay 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and every Burgess 1$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and every fforrainer 1$^{s}$, and collectors are appointed to levy the same.

1451-2. 30 *H. VI. Wednesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1451.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,* | John Caldwell,<br>Tho: ffastolfe. | *Treasurers sworne,* | Tho: Cowman,<br>Will$^{m}$ Heede. |
| *Coroners,* | Will$^{m}$ Ridout,<br>Roger Stannard. | *Clavigers,* | John Geete,<br>Joh: Caldwell,<br>John Blankpain,<br>Rog: Stannard. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Tho: Denis,<br>Will$^{m}$ Wetherold,<br>Rich: ffelaw,<br>Joh: Drayll. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Wall,<br>Will$^{m}$ Say,<br>Will$^{m}$ Dalton,<br>George Page. |
| *Escheator,* Tho: ffastolff. | | *Clerk,* Tho: Bushop. | |

If any ffree Burgess shall be elected to any office to serve the Towne, and shall forsake his office, he shall be disfranchised.

30 *H. VI. ffriday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 17, 1451.]

ORDERED: to ride the perambulation of the Towne, *(b)* and demolish an hedge and diche made by the Prior of Ely to inclose a common of pasture time out of minde belonging to the Towne, that is to say, to common from the feast of, &c.

Granted to John Bole, the custome of the Kay and Woolhouse, and Petybeame weights and measures, the fleshouse and Custome of fflesh and hides, the faires of St George and St. James, and all fforaine fines for one yere, at 48$^{li}$ rent.

*(a) vid. supra,* p. 73, note. *(b) vid. supra,* p. 74, note.

30 *H. VI. Thursday before Edmonds day.* [King. Nov. 18, 1451.]

Rich: Melys and Wm: Sewall elected to order and repaire the conduit and the house, and give accompt.

Edm: Lamb, for diverse offences not specially menconed, is disfranchised.

30 *H. VI. Tewesday before Mathew.* [Sep. 14, 1451.]

John Bunce disfranchised.

30 *H. VI. Thursday before Annunc: Mar:* [Mar. 23, 1452.]

Rich: ffellaw shall have 4li 9s for his wages, for service as Burgess of the Parliamt for this Towne, and the same is to be payed him by 40s a yere, out of the Marshe farme.

Every Portman shall pay 20d, and Every Burgess 12d, for the maintenance of the liberty of this Towne, and two collectors are nominated.

1452-3. 31 *H. VI. Thursday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1452.]

*Bayliffs,* Rich: ffelaw, Robert Smithe.

*Coroners,* Willm Ridout, Rog: Stannard.

*Chamberlins,* Robt Hall, Edm: Winter.

*Escheator,* Rich: ffelaw.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Denys, John Caldwell, Joh: Drayll, Willm Wetherold.

*Clavigers,* Rich: ffelaw, John Caldwell, John Blankpain, Rog: Stannard.

*Treasurers sworne,* John Ward, Hen: Stannard.

*Clerke,* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Willm Say, Rich: Wall, Will: Butler, Tho: Lee.

31 *H. VI. Wednesday se'night after Mich:* [Oct. 11, 1452.]

Every man wthin the liberty of this Towne resident, before Munday next, viz. all having shopps, shall kepe one good staffe: and every servant of lawfull age shall have one staff in their shopps or houses under penalty of 4d, to wait uppon the Bayliffs when necessity shall be, by day or night, ffor the good and honour of the Towne. And that other inhabitants of greater ability in the same Town shall have Jacks, Sallets, Bowes, arrowes, swords, Targetts, Poleaxes, and other weapons of warre ready at an hower, to defend themselves and wthstand the enemies of the king and kingdom as they ought.

* Should be 'Friday.'

31 *H. VI. ffriday before Luke.* [Oct. 13, 1452.]

Every Burgess of this town shall pay $\frac{1}{4}$ of a 15th for certaine affaires of this Towne, and collectors specially named.

Granted to Willm Winter, parcell of the Common soile betwene his tenemt on the north, and the salt water on ye south, 67 foote long, and 53 foote broade, at 4d rent. And the said Willm Winter gave againe the same to the Towne, to have for ever *sibi et assignatis suis.*

Common soile in Peters parish granted to Daling.

31 *H. VI. Tewesday before Thomas.* [Dec. 19, 1452.]

A cognisance of debt taken before Rich: ffelaw, one Bayliff, out of Court. *vid: rot: min: pl:*

31 *H. VI. Tewesday before ye Circumsision.* [Dec. 26, 1452.]

Robert Hall shall pay to the Bayliffs sixe pounds, to the use of the Towne, as Edm: Winter his fellow Chamberlin hath donne.

31 *H. VI. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 15, 1452.]

John Smith and Edm: Winter elected Burgesses for the Parliamt to be holden at Redding, 6 May next, to serve for this Towne. And the said Edm: hathe granted that he will serve at his own charges.

31 *H. VI. ffriday before John Baptist nativit:* [June 22, 1453.]

The Estreats of the Towne, under the greene waxe, delivered to Willm Wetherold and John Geete by the justices of this Towne, shall be paid out of the revenewes of this Towne.

Granted to John Goss, liberty to Kay in the ground he bought of Brazier, in the salt water, to hold him and his heires repayring the same.

1453-4. 32 *H. VI. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1453]

*Bayliffs sworne,* John Geete, Willm Ketche.

*Coroners sworne,* John Langcroft, John Sudbury.

*Eschcator sworne,* John Geete.

*Chamberlins sworne,* John Rever, Math: Stabler.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Caldwell, Robt. Smith, John Drayll, Wm Baldrey.

*Clavigers,* Willm Ketche, John Blankpain, John Caldwell, Joh: Creeke.

*Clerk sworne,* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants sworne,* Rich: Wall, Willm Dalton.

*Serjeants not sworne,* Tho Ley, Geor: Page.

At the next court consideracon shall be had of the matter concerning Joh: Thweyt and others, and to take theire answere to matters charged against them by the commonalty.

Determination allsoe shall then be made concerning the arests of Burgesses w$^{th}$in theire houses.

32 *H. VI. Tewesday after Martin.* [Nov. 13, 1453.]

John Archer of Thorpe Morieux, and Willm. Piper, Lavenham, executors of the last will of John Archer of Lavenham, camme and proved his will in this court, there beeing no lay fee therein bequeathed, that doe lye w$^{th}$in the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ or liberties thereof, and the same was inrolled according to the custome.

32 *H. VI. Wednesday before Simon and Jude.* [Oct. 24, 1453.]

Tho: Bushop ordered to go to London to obtaine a new Charter, and therew$^{th}$ fines and amercem$^{ts}$ before the Justices.

ffower Portmen and nine Burgesses elected to be Assessors of the Quinzieme.

A *levari fac:* shall issue against Rob$^{t}$ Hall, late Chamberlin, for 6$^{li}$, to be paied by him to Rob$^{t}$ Smithe in p't of 8$^{li}$ 9$^{s}$ 10$^{d}$ to him due.

32 *H. VI. Thursday before Thomas.* [Dec. 20, 1453.]

Tho: Barker shall shew forthe his title to the Common soile that he holdeth, before Tewesday after Epiphany. [Jan. 8, 1454.]

32 *H. VI. Munday before Vincent.* [Jan. 21, 1454.]

Accompt shall be made before auditors assigned, of the mony received for the suites betwene this Town and that of Bury St Edm: and the priour of Ely.

32 *H. VI. ffriday before Dunstan.* [May 17, 1454.]

Sixe collectors named, to assess all the inhabitants of this Towne, at $\frac{1}{4}$ quinzieme, for the suit aforesaid.

32 *H. VI. ffriday in Whitsun weeke.* [June 14, 1454.]

The inhabitants of this towne shall pay to the subsidy ordained by the assent of the Lords & Commons in parliam$^{t}$, for the defence at sea.

Burgesses elected, ordered to pay 4$^{s}$ yerely apeece, till they shall submitt to be sworne.

32 *H. VI. Thursday before Translat: Thomas.* [June 27, 1454.]

S^r Roger Chamberlin *(a)* and John Timperly, Esquire, *(b)* elected Burgesses uppon condicon.

1454-5. 33 *H. VI. Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1454.]

*Bayliffs,* Thom: Denys, John Caldwell,

*Coroners,* John Waldworth, John Langcroft.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Geete, Will^m Ketche, Rich: ffelaw, Joh: Drayll.

*Escheator,* Tho: Denys.

*Chamberlins,* Joh: Rever, John Goss.

*Clavigers,* John Caldwell, Will^m Ketche, John Blankpain, Joh: Creyck.

——— *Com. Clerke,*

*Serieants,* Rich: Wall, Will^m Dalton, Geor: Page, Tho: Ley.

1454-5. 33 *H. VI. ffriday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 25, 1454.]

No forrainer in the Towne abiding, shall pay any fine but by the allowance of the Bayliffs and Chamberlins.

Every stranger comming to this Towne w^th Marchandise, by land or water, shall weigh his Marchandise at the common crane, and not otherwise, unless by composition w^th the chamberlins, whoe shall be answerable for the cranage, and composition for weighing otherwhere, and if no composition shall be made, the 3^d peny of the mony received, shall be payed to the Chamberlins for weighing otherwhere.

33 *H. VI. ffriday before Andrew.* [Nov. 29, 1454.]

Granted to John Caldwell parcell of the common soile at Shirehouse hill, *(c)* 80 foote broad, 100 foote long, at 4^d r^t.

And to John Geete another parcell thereof, the like quantity and rent. *vid.* 15 H. 7.

And to John Osborne another parcell there, forty foote broad, and in length equall to his tenem^t there at 12^d rent.

And to Willm. Ketche another parcell there, 80 foote broad, and 100 foote long, at 4^d rent.

And to Drayll another parcell there, at 4^d rent.

And to John Goss another peece at the West head next the highway, 80 foote; and Eastward next Verdons Lane, 55 foote; And in length next the land of Nich: Swann 87 foote, and next Ketches and Osbornes, 132 foote, at 4^d rent.

*(a)* Sir Roger Chamberlain, Sheriff of Norf. and Suff. 19 Hen. VI. *vid.* Morant's Essex, Vol. 2, p. 261, and Fuller's Worthies. Vol. 2, p. 147.

*(b)* Timperley of Hintlesham; *vid.* Page's Suffolk, pp. 20 and 21; Weever's Fun. Mon. pp. 765-6, 780; Her. and Geneal. iii., p. 420.

*(c) vid. supra,* p. 73.

33 *H. VI. Tewesday after Epiphany.* [Jan 7, 1455.]

Every Burgess of this Towne shall pay ½ of a quinziem towards the suite betwene this Town and the Town of Bury, and every fforraine Burgess shall allsoe pay thereunto.

33 *H. VI. Wednesday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 5, 1455.]

Gilbert Debenham and . . . ffincham *(a)* elected to arbitrate the difference betweene the Townes of Ipsw^ch^ and Bury.

33 *H. VI. ffriday, Easter weeke.* [Ap. 11, 1455.]

The collectors of mony of certaine p'ticuler parishes in Ipsw^ch^ for the suite w^th^ Bury, have a day sett to bring in theire accompts.

The Chamberlins shall pay the expences of the journy to Stow Market in meate and drinke, for the arbitration of the difference betweene the said Townes.

33 *H. VI. Tewesday before Peter & Paull.* [June 24, 1455.]

John Timperley *(b)* and Gilbert Debenham the younger, Esq^rs^, elected to be Burgesses of the Parliam^t^ for this Towne, uppon the 19 of July next to be holden.

1455-6. 34 *H. VI. Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1455.]

*Bayliffs,* Rich: ffelaw, Will^m^ Baldrey.

*Coroners,* John Wallworth, *(c)* John Langcroft.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Denys, John Caldwell, John Drayll, Rob: Smithe.

*Escheator,* Rich: ffelaw.

*Chamberlins,* John Goss, John Ward.

*Clavigers,* Rich: ffelaw, John Caldwell, John Blankpain, John Creyck, Tho: Bushop.

*Comm: Clerke,* Tho: Bushop.

*Cler: pac:* Joh: Creyck.

*Serjeants,* Willm: Dalton, Rich: Wall, Christopher Stekenham, W^m^ Say.

Noe Burgess or fforrainer shall purchase any letter or message from any lord or lady for obtaining any office in this Towne, under perill of perpetuall disablem^t^ for any office in this Towne.

A *scire fac:* ordered against Willm: Ridout and Willm: Heede to appeare before the Bayliffs, and shew cause whie they should not be disfranchised for suing Joh: Caldwell, a free Burgess of this Towne, out of the liberty of this Towne, unjustly and contrary to the Charter of King John.

*(a)* Fincham of Fincham Hall, Blomfield's Norff. vii. 348, 462; Marshall's Gen. Guide; and of Outwell, Page's Suff. Traveller, p. 11.

*(b) vid. supra,* p. 112.

*(c)* Wodderspoon, p.351, assigns this family to St. Lawrence parish.

34 *H. VI. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 19, 1455.]

Granted to John Letill, parcell of the Common soile betweene the Towne diche on the South, and the said Lettles tenem$^{t}$ on the North, 120 foote long, 18 foote broad at both ends, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ distress for default of paym$^{t}$ uppon the day, and reentry for areres, one yere and a month, and to repaire the Town dich along his tenem$^{t}$.

And to John Sharpe, p't of the Common soile beneathe the close of the Priour of St Peter north, and Com: soile south, the Common soile east, and the Common soile towards the river west, 44 foote long, and 24 foote broad at both ends, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ remidy as aforesaid.

And to Thomas Soty, betweene his garden on the South, and a common way on the North, 36 foote long, and Westward 9 foote broade, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ remidy as aforesaid. *vid.* 15 *H.* 6.

And to John Buggs, chaplain, the land formerly Jo: Parkers, betwene the highway North, and Nic: Pecoks curteledge South; 64 foote long, and Eastward 30 foot broad, and Westward 35 foot, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and the same to remain to the Guild after his deathe.

34 *H. VI. ffriday bef: Mich:* [Sep. 26, 1455.]

Willm: Ridout and Willm: Heede ordered to bring into the Court theire Bill, whereuppon they p'secuted John Caldwell by *subpena.*

Granted to John Drayll, the Common Marsh, at 8 marks rent yerely, till he be satisfied, 22 marks.

Willm: Ridout and Willm: Heede shall bring security for 30$^{li}$ arere of theire mill farme before ffriday after Mich: next.

34 *H. VI. ffriday before Faith.* [Oct. 3, 1455.]

Willm: Ridout and Willm: Heed shall bring in good security for theire rent arere, and for reparacons of the mill, before Allsaints day.

34 *H. VI. ffriday after Ambrose.* [Ap. 9, 1456.]

Willm: Ridout hathe further day to acquitt himselfe of 20$^{li}$ of the mill rent before Georges day next.

34 *H. VI. Thursday before George.* [Ap. 22, 1456.]

Willm: Ridout camme this day, and answered that he would not acquitt himselfe of the 20$^{li}$ ordered formerly.

1456-7. 35 *H. VI. Wednesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1456.]

*Bayliffs,* John Wallworth, Edm: Winter.

*Coroners,* John Langtoft, Robt Hall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Thom: Denys, Rich: ffelaw, John Caldwell, John Drayll.

*Escheator,* John Wallworth.

*Chamberlins,* John Blankpain, John Creeke.

*Clavigers,* Edm: Winter, John Caldwell, John Blankpain, Joh: Creyck.

*Cler: pac:* Joh: Creyck.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Rich: Wall, Willm: Dalton, Willm: Say, Cuthbert Steckenham.

35 *H. VI. ffriday after Edward.* [*Rex et Conf.* Jan. 7, 1457.] *

Horsewade mill demised to Lackford for 7 yeres at 20li rent, the lease to be made by the Chamberlins, and Lackford made free Burgess upon condition to keepe covenants.

Granted to Winter parcell of ye Com. soile by ye river on the west, in length according to Terries land, at 4d rent.

John Blankpain and John Creyk, Chamberlins, shall moderate the forrain fines assessed. 34 *H.* 6.

Auditors for the Chamberlins accompts are named.

35 *H. VI. ffriday before Valentine.* [Feb. 11, 1457.]

Ordered: to buy a Barge for the Commons use and honour of the Towne, unto wch the Bayliffs and Portmen contributed 20li and more if neede be, soe as the Commons doe contribute 20li and more if neede be.

35 *H. VI. Peter ad Vincula.* [Monday, Aug. 1, 1457.]

Recognisance of debt before the Bayliffs out of Court. *vid. lib: min: pl: aud the like* 10 *June ye same yere.*

35 *H. VI. ffriday after Corp' Chr'i:* [June 17, 1457.]

If any person shall purchase a writt of error for a suite in the Towne Court, he shall pay for allowance thereof, 6s 8d to the Commons, and 2s to the Clerke.

35 *H. VI. Wednesday before Nativit: Joh: Bap:* [June 22, 1457.]

Tho: Shreeve elected to conduct shipps from the Woose *(a)* end and the Pynnell to the Common Kay, taking the auncient fee.

Granted to Tonwinter parcell of the Common soile over against his tenemt, in length 40 foote, and the same in bredth.

* If his Translation is intended, the date would be Oct. 15, 1456.

*(a) i.e.* Ooze end.

1457-8. 36 *H. VI. Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1457.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Denys, John Drayll.

*Coroners,* John Langtoft, Robt: Hall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs, and Rich: ffelaw, John Caldwell, John Wallworth, Wm Baldrey.

*Escheator,* Tho: Denys.

*Chamberlins,* John Blankpain, John Creyck.

*Clavigers,* John Drayll, John Caldwell, John Blankpain, Joh: Creycke.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Rich: Wall, Willm: Dalton, Wm Say, Cuthbert Stekenham.

36 *H. VI. ffriday before Gregory.* [Mar. 10, 1458.]

The Burgesses of this Towne shall pay $\frac{1}{4}$ of a fifteenth for the suite wth the Prior of Ely, *(a)* and Collectors are appointed.

36 *H. VI. ffriday after Phill: & Jacob.* [May 5, 1458.]

All burgesses refusing to pay theire p't of the said assessmt shall be disfranchised.

1458-9. 37 *H. VI. ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1458.]

*Bayliffs,* John Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw.

*Coroners,* John Langtoft, Robt Hall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Thom: Denys, John Drayll, Joh: Wallworth, Wm Baldrey.

*Escheator,* Joh: Caldwell.

*Chamberlins,* John Blankpain, Joh: Creyck.

*Clavigers,* Rich: ffelaw, John Drayll, John Blankpain, Joh: Creyck.

*Clerk,* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Willm: Dalton, Rich: Wall. John Newport, Rich: Baker, Willm: Plaines.

37 *H. VI. Munday after Mich:* [Oct. 2, 1458.]

Collectors for $\frac{1}{4}$ of a 15th granted for the suite with the Priour of Ely.

Auditors for accompts wth power to summon accomptants from time to time, and for the first default fined 6s 8d, and the fine doubled till they doe appeare.

37 *H. VI. Thursday after Nicholas.* [Dec. 14, 1458.]

Collectors made for $\frac{1}{4}$ of a 15th for the charges of a suite wherein John Geete was condemned against Gregory Langham, and for other urgencies of the Towne.

*(a)* Probably William Wells, elected Prior in 1430 or 1432, and cited as Prior in 1460. *vid.* Dugdale Monast. i. 468.

37 *H. VI. ffriday after Hillary.* [Jan. 19, 1459.]

Granted to John Caldwell, the Comm: Marshe (for certaine debts from the Town to him due) for 3 yeres from Mich: last, excepting one medow, formerly granted to Horswade Mill tenant.

1459-60. 38 *H. VI. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1459.]

*Bayliffs sworne,* John Walworth, Edm: Winter.

*Coroners,* John Langtoft, Robt Hall.

*Escheator,* John Wallworthe.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Denys, Rich: ffelawe, John Caldwel, John Drayll.

*Chamberlins,* Willm: Stile, John Campion.

*Clavigers,* John Caldwell, Edm: Winter, John Blankpaine, John Creyck.

*Clerke,* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Willm: Dalton, Willm: James, Rog: Maroine, Gregor: Page.

38 *H. VI. Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 24, 1459.]

Burgesses made, eache of them giving a buck of the seisin uppon demand.

38 *H. VI. Thursday after Mich:* [Oct. 4, 1459.]

Granted to Tho: Denys 20s yerely, for his councill to the Towne, payable by the Chamberlins at the times accustomed.

Tho: Denys and Rich: ffelaw *(a)* shall goe to London for the suite betweene the Towne of Ipswch and the king.

A summe of mony assessed upon p'ticuler persons named, for the maintaining of the suite.

38 *H. VI. Munday after Martin.* [Nov. 12, 1459.]

Willm: Worsop & John Rever *(b)* elected Burgesses for the Towne at the next parliamt at Coventree, 20 Nov. &c., and shall eache [have] 18d a day, soe long as the parliamt shall be there or at York, but if at London or Canterbury, they shall have but 12d a day.

38 *H. VI. Thursday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 10. 1460.]

Ordered: that the Sheriff of Suffolke *(c)* shall distrnc Willm: Wetherold and Robt Wode, late Bayliffs, for the summe of 6li 2s 10d ob.*

Auditors appointed for the Chamberlins accompts of the yere 35 H. 6.

*(a)* Rich: Felaw occupied an important place as well in the commerce as in the administration of the town for a considerable time, and at a later period afforded valuable aid to Sir John Howard in his efforts on behalf of Edw. iv. (*vid.* p. 125. note.) He was also by will, dat. 2 Jan. 1482, a generous benefactor to the Grammar School.

*(b)* A family of this name, also spelt Rivers and Ryvers, is found at Chattisham from 1563, one brass inscription on the floor of the Church still remaining.

*(c)* Philip Wentworth. *vid.* Fuller's Worthies. ii. 147. Morant's Essex. ii. 361; and Gage's Thingoe Hundred, p. 4. * *obolum*, a halfpenny.

38 *H. VI. ffriday, being the feast of Mark.* [Ap. 25, 1460.]

John Palmer brought the king's writt of dotage uppon the Stat. West. 2. Ca. 38., wch writt is entered *verbatim.*

1460-1. 39 *H. VI.*

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Denys, Willm Ridout.

*Coroners,* John Creyck, John Rever.

*Escheator,* Tho: Denys.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, John Drayll, Wm Baker, Joh: Wallworth.

*Chamberlins,* Willm: Stile, John Campion.

*Clavigers,* Joh: Caldwell, John Creyck, John Blankpaine.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* Wm Dalton, Rog: Marvin, George Page, Willm: James.

39 *H. VI. Wednesday before Mich:* [Sep. 24, 1460.]

The Cheife pledges *(a)* of the South ward ordered to see if Tho: Blomvile hathe removed his nusance in the high way.

Richard ffelaw and Willm: Baldrey elected burgesses for this Towne at the next parliamt 7 Octob.

39 *H. VI. Wednesday before Faith.* [Oct. 1, 1460.]

Granted to John Pollard, atturny of this Towne, 20s yerely, soe long as he shall continue Atturny of the same, for his fee for his service in the kings Exchequer.

James Hobbard *(b)* of Ipswch admitted of Counsill for this towne, and shall have 20s yerely, payed by the Chamberlins, soe long as he shall continue in the service.

James Hobard is admitted allsoe Atturny for this towne in all other the kings Courts at Westminster, or in any other place in England. And the Chamberlins shall give him 6s 8d for his fee.

Robt Blomvile made free Burgess, his fine is pardoned for his service donne, excepting the fees to the Bayliffs and other officers.

39 *H. VI. Wednesday before Valentine.* [Feb. 11, 1461.]

The present Chamberlins shall pay to the Bayliffs 28li, of wch summe this Court will save harmless John Wallworth and Edm: Winter, late Bayliffs, and the said Chamberlins, against Margaret, Queen of England, and all others. *(c)*

*(a) vid. supra,* p. 99, note.

*(b)* This James Hobbard or Hobart, afterwards (*vid.* p. 127) elected representative of the borough in Parliament, appears to have been the son of Tho: Hobart of the Tye in Essex, and was reader at Lincoln's Inn in 1447, and Attorney-General to Hen. VII, by whom he was knighted in 1505. *vid.* Blomfield's Norf. vii, 243, and Page's Suff. 956.

*(c)* This order, and a further one on p. 120. 2 Ed. IV., for the providing of 20 armed men for the King, Wodderspoon (p. 297) regards as evidences of the adherence of this Borough to the Yorkists.

## EDW: IV.

1461-2. 1 *E. IV. Tewesday after John Bapt:* [June 30, 1461.]

Richard ffelaw and Willm: Baldree elected Burgesses for the Towne at the next parlm^t^ at Westm^r^, 6 of July next ensuing.

1 *E. IV. Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1461.]

*Bayliffs,* Rich: ffelaw, Rog: Stannard.

*Coroners,* John Creyck, John Rever.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Denys, Joh: Walworth, John Drayll, W^m^ Ridout.

*Escheator,* Rich: ffelaw.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Winter, John Bolton.

*Clavigers,* Willm: Ridout, Roger Stannard, John Creyck, John Blankpain.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Bushop.

*Serjeants,* George Page, John Newport, Tho: Reede, Rob^t^ Kirkham.

Edward Lamb restored to his ffranchise.

John Brown, bucher, admitted free burgess, together w^th^ his two sonnes of the same trade, and it is granted to him to have a stall in the Buchery, suche as he shall chuse.

1 *E. IV. Thursday after Holy Cross.* [Sep. 17, 1461.]

The new mill granted to Richard ffelaw for 2 yeres, at 10^li^ yerely rent, and to repaire the same.

1 *E. IV. ffriday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 8, 1462.]

Chamberlins to accompt before Auditors at the day appointed, or to be disfranchised.

Twelve of the Chiefe pledges named, shall assesse a fifteenth uppon the Town to the use of the Towne.

Granted to Wm: Winter 42 foote in lengthe, and 21 foote in breadth, of the com. soile betwene the water gates and the new mill on the south, and Byles his Curtelage on the north, and the common causew'y on the west, the same soile to be kayed to his owne use and the millers for time to come. *vid. the file of Peters com. soile in y^e^ Treas^ry^; the deed:* 2 *E.* 4.

1 *E. IV. Wednesday after the Purification.* [Feb. 3, 1462.]

Auditors elected for accompts, and the accomptants not to make default under 10^li^ penalty, and the arbitrators are likewise to arbitrate the charges of reparacons donne to the mill by Joh: Ody.

1462-3. 2 *E. IV. (Wednesday) The Vigill of y^e Annunci:* [Mar. 24, 1462.]

Granted to R. ffelaw a p'cell of common soile between Keeche his garden on the north, and the Tenem^t of the said R. in p't, and John Geete and Walter Whitlock in p't on the south. Tho: Denys his garden being east, and the highway from Blackfriers bridge to the Kay west, at 4^d r^t by moities.

2 *E. IV. Tewesday before Ambrose.* [Mar. 30, 1462.]

This Towne shall finde 20 men armed when they shall be called for the kings service, and this to be at the charge of the Towne.

Composition is made betweene the Prior of St Peters (*a*) and this Towne, that the Prior and his successors shall yerely for ever have at Easter and Mich: 16^s 8^d by moitys for the tithes of the new water mill and the Buchers house.

2 *E. IV. Tewesday after the feast of Reliques.** [Sep. 21, 1462.]

ffines of Burgesses to be made, assigned for y^e paym^t of the charges of the new Charter.

1462-3. 2 *E. IV. Wednesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1462.]

*Bayliffs,* Edm: Winter, John Langcroft.

*Coroners,* John Creyck, John Rever.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Thomas Denys, John Wallworth, Rog: Stannard, Rich: ffelaw.

*Escheator,* John Langcroft.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Winter, John Bolton.

*Clavigers,* Edm: Winter, John Blankpain, John Creyck, W^m Ridout.

*Cler: pac:* Joh: Creyck.

*Com: Clerk,* Tho: B^p.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Newport, Rob: Kirkhous, Geor: Povy, Tho: Reed.

2 *E. IV. Tewesday before Epiphany.* [Jan 4, 1463.].

Edm: Winter one of the Bayliffs, and the Portmen and Burgesses, granted to John Langcroft another of the Bayliffs, l'rs testimoniall under the Common seale, against Robt: Wild, for a suite unjustly commenced by him against the said Bayliff before the sheriff of London.

* This Festival, according to the calendar in the "Black Book of the Exchequer," falls on Sep. 15, but Sir Harris Nicolas, in his Chronology of History, (Lardner's Cab. Cyclop.) fixes it on Jan. 27, without, however, assigning any reason.

(*a*) John Monewden, admitted 1381.

2 *E. IV. Thursday after the Convers: of Paull.* [Jan. 27, 1463.]

Will$^{m}$ Worsop and John Loppam, *(a)* burgesses resident, elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ 5 febr. at York, and W$^{m}$. Worsop is to have his wages 20$^{d}$ *p. diem*, so long as he shall be at York; if the parlm$^{t}$ adjourne nigher, he is to have but 16$^{d}$ *p. diem*, and if to London, but 12$^{d}$ *p. diem.* And John Lopham is to have but 12$^{d}$ *p. diem* wherever the Parliam$^{t}$ shall be.

Two Porters elected and sworne.

2 *E. IV. Tewesday after Agathy.* [Feb. 8, 1463.]

Rich: Kirkhouse, for diverse injuries, deceipts, and trespasses, donne against his othe, is disfranchised, never to beare office in this Town againe.

John Newport disfranchised in like manner, but after found suerties to stand to the judgem$^{t}$ of the Bayliffs and five others named, as touching his faults.

1463-4. 3 *E. IV. Thursday Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1463.]

*Bayliffs,* Thom: Denys, Robt: Hall.

*Coron$^{rs}$,* John Creyck, John Rever.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, John Wallworth, Edm: Winter, Joh: Lancroft.

*Escheator,* Tho: Denys.

*Chamberlins,* John Hasting, Edm: Sharrow.

*Clavigers,* Robt: Hall, John Creyck, Roger Stannard, John Blankpain.*(b)*

*Cler: pac:* John Creyck.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Bushop.

*Sergeants,* Willm: Say, Tho: Reede, George Page, John Stile.

3 *E. IV. ffriday in Easter weeke.* [Ap. 15, 1463.]

John Lopham & Willm: Worsop elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, uppon 29 day of Aprill. And at this Court were Gilbert Debenham and John Timperley Esq$^{rs}$ present, being ffreemen.

3 *E. IV. Tewesday,* y$^{e}$ vigill of St. John Bapt:* [June 23, 1463.]

Granted to John Goss, parcell of the common soile by the high way under the ffriers preachers wall, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{ch}$ Rich: Golty formerly had at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

And to John Hasting, parcell of the common soile by the high way on y$^{e}$ south, by the house of Steven Wederingsett.

*(a) vid.* Wodderspoon, p. 391. * Should be 'Thursday.' *(b)* if Eng. 'Whitbread.'

3 *E. IV. Thursday before Bartholomew.* [Aug. 18, 1463.]

An Aide *(a)* granted to the King by Parliam$^{t}$, assessed uppon this Towne by assessors in every Parish, viz. in Marg$^{ts}$ 3, and in the rest but 2, and the Parish of Stoke and the Hamlets are not menconed. The summs assessed uppon eache parish are as follows:—

| | li s. d. | | li s d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Peters .. | 2-19-8 | Mary Tower .. | 3-1 5-2 | Tot. d. |
| Nich: .. | 1-7-8 | Marg'ets .. | 3-1 8-2 | |
| Mar: Elms .. | 1-1-2 | Marry Kay .. | 1-9-8 | $21^{li}$-02-7 |
| Mathewes .. | 1-13-0 | Laurence .. | 2-3-3 | |
| Hellens .. | 0-13-8 | Clem$^{ts}$ .. .. | 0-19-10 | |
| | | Stevens .. | 1-1-4 | |

3 *E. IV. ffriday before Mich:* [Sep. 23, 1463.]

Demised to Rich: ffelaw, the new mill w$^{th}$ the marshe, at 10$^{li}$ rent for one yere.

The Serjeants shall warne John Newport to bring in at the next Court after Mich: a horse, saddle, and bridle, taken from John ffriston, Clerke.

3 *E. IV. Thursday after Valentine.* [Feb. 16, 1464.]

The Chamberlins shall pay James Hobard for areres in the Exchequer, for inrolling the new Charter, 5 marks.

Memorand: this Charter was passed almost a yere before, but was forgotten in the due place, and therefore the summe thereof is sett down as followeth.

3 *E. IV. (Wednesday) Marche* 8. [1464.]

The Charter reciting the Charters of E. 4., R. 2., E. 3., E. 2., E. 1., John, and Hen. 2. *(b)* confirmed the priviledges of the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ in them granted, omitting the Charter of Hen. 4 & others of that line.

And he granted that they should be a corporate Town in p'petuall succession, by the name of the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty of the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ to all intents.

That they shall have a common seale.

That they may purchase lands and tenem$^{ts}$ to them and theire successors for ever.

---

*(a)* An Aid *(auxilium)* was a subsidy granted to the Crown, usually a tenth or fifteenth of the personal estate of the subject, varying at first according to each new assessment, but reduced to a fixed amount by a commission issued 8 Ed. I. By the statutes 25 Ed. I. cc. 5 & 6, and 34 Ed. I. c. 1. the king could levy no aid or tax without his Parliament.

*(b) Qy.* should it not be H. III.? (J.S.)

That yerely uppon the Nativit: of the Virgine Mary, in the Guild Hall at Ipsw$^{ch}$, the Burgesses may elect two Burgesses, whoe shall be Bayliffs for one whole year then next following.

That the Bayliffs and fower of the Portmen shall be justices of the peace for that liberty, for the hearing and determining of felonies, oppression, extortions, trespasses, contempts, routs, riots, conspiracies and all other crimes within the Town and Liberty; And to inquire into articles concerning the statutes of laboring, clothing, *et capiciorum*, forcible entries, and all other statutes inquirable by any justice of peace elsewhere.

That all writs and warrants shall be directed to the officers of the Burough, (w$^{t}$hout any precept to the Sheriff or Coroners of the County of Suffolke) to be executed by them.

That noe other justice of the peace shall intermeddle in the execution of Justice in any matter arising w$^{t}$hin that Towne.

That They shall have all ffines, issues, and amercem$^{ts}$ and fforfaitures whatever, adjudged before them in Sessions, and all fines, issues, amercem$^{ts}$, penalties, and ransoms of all and singuler w$^{t}$hin the Towne abiding (resident or not resident) before or in any of the Courts of Westm$^{r}$ or Chancery or elsewhere.

That they shall have all waifs, straies, and goods and Chattells called 'Maynor,' and all felons goods or Traitors goods, (convicted in any Court whatever) then being in the liberty of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and fugitives goods.

That they shall have the assize of wine and ale, and all victualls, and of measures and weights, and shall have the power and place of Clerks of the Markett w$^{t}$hin theire towne and precinct of the same.

That they shall have the Admirallty and be Admiralls w$^{t}$hin theire liberty.

That they shall be Escheators w$^{t}$hin theire liberty.

And that therein noe Clerk of Market, Admirall, nor Escheator, shall intermedle to inquire any matter that may concerne theire offices.

That they shall have cognisance of plees, both reall, personall, and mixt, arising w$^{t}$hin theire Towne and præcinct, before all Courts whatsoever, Although they may concern the Crowne. And they shall be allowed uppon the shewing of the Charter.

That noe resident in the Towne shall not against theire wills be impanelled in Juries w$^{t}$hout the liberty.

They shall not be made assessors or Collectors of tenths, fifteenths, or other tallage or aide, nor be made Constable w$^{t}$hout the liberty. And if they refuse uppon such election, they shall not pay any fine or penalty.

4 *E. IV. ffriday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1464.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs and Escheators,* | John Wallworth, Willm: Ridout. |
| *Coroners,* | John Creyck, John Rever. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, Robt Hall, Edw: Winter, Roger Stannard. |
| *Chamberlins,* | John Lighthill and Tho: Cobb. |
| *Cler: pac:* | John Creyck. |
| *Com: Cler:* | John Ballhed. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm: Ridout, Roger Stannard, John Blankpain, Joh: Creyck. |
| *Serjeants,* | Willm: Say, Geor: Page, Joh: Stile, Tho: Reed. |

4 *E. IV. Thursday before Tiburt and Valerian.* [Ap. 12, 1464.]

John Wallworth, (in the room of Tho: Denys, lately dead,) is elected Bayliff to hold for the rest of this yere.

4 *E. IV. Friday before Nativit: Joh: Bapt:* [June 22, 1464.]

Granted to Thomas Bushop, Town Clerk, for his service donne and to be donne, all the common rent of the Town of Ipswch, *cum toto Hadgabulo* of the said Town During the life of the said Thomas, as well in sickness as in healthe.

Noe man shall be made ffree Burgess in this Towne but shall pay at the least 40s for his fine. *(a)*

4 *E. IV. Thursday, ye vigill of St Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1464.]

The towne Marsh, formerly demised to Tho: Denys, is now, wth Portmens medow, demised to Depden and ffattare.

If any inhabitant of this Towne shall find another mans hogg in his close or gardein, he shall have liberty to sell the same: the one halfe of the mony shall be his, and the other halfe to the Townes use. *(b)*

4 *E. IV. Thursday before Epiphany.* [Jan. 3, 1465.]

Robt and Tho: Reydon Esqrs *(c)* granted a rent of 23li 6s. 8d. to Sir Tho: Waldgrave, *(d)* out of severall mannors and tenemts wthout the liberty of Ipswch, and the deed was here acknowledged and inrolled. *vid. rot. min: pl:*

* Should be 'Saturday.'

*(a)* Previous to the Municipal Corporations Act, 5 & 6 Will. 4. c. 76, the title of Freeman or Burgess was acquired either by patrimony, marriage, servitude, (*i.e.* as an apprentice for seven years), or by purchase, and the fees payable varied according to local custom. By ordinances made in 1551, the freedom of the city of Oxford cost by purchase vli iiijs vjd, but the son of a freeman was admitted for iiijs vjd, and the Mayor for the time being might admit his own son on payment of a gilt penny. *vid.* Turner's Records of the City of Oxford, pp. 204-9.

*(b)* The straying of hogs appears to have become by degrees a public nuisance, against which various regulations were from time to time made, and at length, in 9 Eliz. a Hoggard was appointed to impound the errant swine, inflict a fine of 1s. 4d. for each, and to sell the animal if it were not paid. This nuisance was not confined to Ipswich. *vid.* Records of Oxford, pp. 109, &c. Lib. Albus. pp. 270. 590-1, from which it appears that in London pigsties had been kept in the streets.

*(c) vid.* Page's Suff., pp. 21, 30, 36, 1007.

*(d)* Knighted by Edw. IV. for his gallantry at the battle of Towton, 29 Mar. 1461. *ob.* 1500, and buried with his wife at Bures. *vid.* Page's Suffolk, p. 924; Sims' Index to Her. Vis., and Marshall's Gen. Guide.

5 *E. IV.* *Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1465.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Rich: ffelaw, Rog: Stannard. | *Clavigers,* | Rog: Stannard, Wm Ridout, John Creyck, Joh: Blankpain. |
| *Coronrs,* | Joh: Creyck, Joh: Rever. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: Winter, Joh: Waays. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Wallworthe, Willm: Ridout, Joh: Langcroft, Edm: Winter. | *Cler: pac:* Joh: Creyck. | |
| | | *Com: Clerk:* Joh: Ballhead. | |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Willm: Say, Tho: Reede, Jo: Stile, Geor: Page. |

Serjeants shall bring in theire security wthin 15 dayes, and then they shall be admitted.

1465-6. 5 *E. IV.* *ffriday before ye Annunciacon.* [Mar. 22, 1465.]

The Marsh and Portmens medow granted to Rich: ffelaw from Mich: last, to pay to John Strangwaies 20li. 6s. 8d., and to Robt ffattar *(a)* 40s. of the Town arere in ye Exchequer.

Noe Burgess of this Towne shall be amerced for brewing, and that the best ale shall be at 1d ob. a quart, and the worst at ob. q. *(b)*

Granted to Steven Withe, a wear in the common river, over against Greenwch Cliff, at 6s 8d rent for 7 yeres yerely.

Granted to Edm: Winter parcell of the com. soile in the parish of Nich: north of the tenemt of the said Edm: called the Woad house. *(c)*

5 *E. IV.* *ffriday before Corp' Chr'i:* [June 7, 1465.]

John Solyard elected to be of the Councill of this Towne, and twenty shillings yerely is given him for his fee, and allsoe he is made a free Burgess of this Towne.

Auditors for accompts named.

Granted to Joh: Campion, pt of the comm: soyle in Mathewes parish, betweene the Gaole southe, and Clay streete north, in length 80 foote, in bredth 30 foote, at 10s yerely rent.

5 *E. IV.* *Thursday before Hillary.* [Jan. 9, 1466.]

George Seckford Esqr *(d)* inrolled a deede to Sr John Howard, *(e)*

*(a)* This Fattar appears to have been "under sheryffe." *vid.* Pub. Roxburgh Club. 1841. p. 192. (Brit. Mus. 'Academies,' 8104/51.)

*(b)* *obolum* = ½d; *quadrans* = ¼d. The restricted character of this trade is clear from Cady's case, 4 H. VII.

*(c)* Woad, botanically known as '*Isatis tinctoria*,' and in Med. Latin called '*wesda*,' was extensively imported from Normandy and Picardy for dyeing purposes, in large frails or wicker baskets. *vid.* Lib. Albus. Introd. xxxiij, and Liber Custumarum, ii. Gloss.

*(d)* Page's Suff., p. 41.

*(e)* A full account of Sir John Howard and his connection with Suffolk affairs is given in the vol. of the Roxburgh Club Pub. mentioned above. Introd. pp. lxxxv-xciii. *vid.* also Marshall's Gen. Guide.

John Clopton,*(a)* Tho: Heigham,*(b)* Clem$^{t}$ Heigham, Rob$^{t}$ Deane, Willm. Hobart *(c)* of manners and lands, all w$^{th}$out the liberty of this Towne.

And a release uppon a recovery to Will$^{m}$ Hobart, inrolled here allsoe. *vid. rot. recog. m : p :*

5 *E. IV. Thursday after Valentine.* [Feb. 20, 1466.]

Divers deedes of forraine lands and tenem$^{ts}$ inrolled in this Court. *vid : recog : min : pl :*

1466-7. 6 *E. IV. Munday, Nativit : Mar :* [Sep. 8, 1466.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Edm : Winter, John Goss. | *Clavigers,* | Edm : Winter, Rog : Stannard, John Creyck, Joh : Rever. |
| *Coroners,* | John Hasting, Willm : Wats. | *Chamberlins,* | John Baldweene, Hen : Bass. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich : ffelaw, John Wallworth, Rog : Stannard, W$^{m}$ Ridout. | *Cler : pac :* Joh : Creyck. *Com : Clerk :* John Ballhed. *Serjeants,* | Roger Marvin, W$^{m}$ Say, Tho : Reed, Geor : Page. |

6 *E. IV. Munday before Easter.* [Mar. 31, 1466.]

Auditors.

Willm : Sewell elected ffree Burgess, that he might make up the ffriers Bridge.

The fine of John Newport shall be 40$^{s}$.

6 *E. IV. Thursday after John : Bapt :* [June 26, 1466.]

A recognisance was acknowledged for the good behaviour, and the forfaiture was limited to the use of the party complaining.

1467-8. 7 *E. IV. Tewesday, Nativit : Mar :* [Sep. 8, 1467.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Robt : Hall, Willm : Stile. | *Clavigers,* | Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Rog : Stannard, John Creyck, Joh : Rever. |
| *Coroners,* | John Hasting, Willm : Watts. | *Chamberlins,* | John Baldwin, Tho : Gyles. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich : ffelaw, John Wallworth, Rog : Stannard, Joh : Goss. | *Cler : pac :* John Creyck. *Com : Cler :* John Ballhed. *Serjeants,* | Rog : Marvin, W$^{m}$ Say, Tho : Reed, Geo : Page. |

*(a)* John Clopton of Melford and Kentwell, Esq., *vid.* Howard's Vis. Suff. i. pp. 34-40; 110-11; 127. will dat. 4 Nov. 1494; P.C.C. Horne 17. Inq. p.m. 13 Hen. VIII. no. 114.

*(b)* Heigham. *vid.* Howard's Vis. Suff. ii. 210 &c. (Brit. Mus. 10351. dd.)

*(c) vid. supra.* p. 118.

7 *E. IV. Friday after Easter.* [Ap. 3, 1467.]

Granted to R. Barker, parcell of the com: soyle nigh the ffriers Preachers, *(a)* 131 foote long, 20 foote broad southward, and 15 or 16 foote northwards.

To R. Casenell, another parcell nigh his house, 15 foote broad southward, and 20 foote northward, and 90 foote long, at 8$^{d}$ rent, and a garden nigh the river at 3$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

To John Wallworth, parcell of the com: Diche, 250 foote long, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

To John Stevens, nigh the ffriers Preachers wall, 99 foote long, 14 foote broade Southward, and 22 foote Northward, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

To John Rever, nigh Georges Churche, *(b)* 253 foote long, 27 foote broad next the high way, and 46 foote southward.

7 *E. IV. Wednesday, Whitsun weeke.* [May 20, 1467.]

John Wimondam Esqr *(c)* and James Hobart, *(d)* elected Burgesses for the Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 3$^{d}$ June.

7 *E. IV. Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 28, 1467.]

Granted to Tho: Reed, parcell of com: soyle betwene the gardins of Rich: Cooper and John Hamond, at 6$^{d}$ rent.

John Brenn shall build a house of Stone by the Town diche, paying 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Thom: Say shall have part of the com: soile w$^{th}$out his gate, nigh Campions house, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

A surveiour of the ffishe market elected.

7 *E. IV. Munday before Candlemass.* [Feb. 1, 1468.]

Granted to the church of Stevens, parcell of the common soile on the west for the Church yard, rendering a redd rose yerely, if it be demanded.

Auditors elected.

---

*(a) i.e.* the Black Friars.

*(b)* This Church, mentioned in the Domesday Survey, and situated in Globe Lane, was a building of the Early English period, some remains of which existed till a recent date. (Wodderspoon, p. 332). A woodcut of the interior is preserved among the drawings in the King's Lib. Brit. Mus.

*(c)* Also spelt Wymondham, Windham, and Wyndham. This John appears to have been in the service of Sir John Howard, afterwards Duke of Norfolk, whose daughter he married, and being with K. Hen. VII. at the battle of Stoke, 1489, was there knighted, but afterwards beheaded for conspiracy on Tower Hill, 6 May, 1503. *vid.* Blom. Norf. viii, 112.

*(d) vid. supra.* p. 118.

1468-9. 8 *E. IV.* *Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1468.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* John Wallworth, Willm: Ridout.

*Coroners,* John Hasting, Willm: Watts.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Robert Hall, Wm Stile, Rich ffelaw, Rog: Stannard.

*Clavigers,* John Wallworth, Rog: Stannard, John Rever, Willm: Winter.

*Chamberlins,* Walter Hering, Joh: Deeping.

*Cler: pac:* Robt Bloomfeild.

*Com: Clerk:* John Ballhed.

*Serjeants,* Rog: Marvin, Geor: Page, Robt Porter, Joh: Dry.

8 *E. IV.* *Tewesday before Mich:* [Sep. 27, 1468.]

Granted to Rich: Barber, parcell of com: soyle by the ffriers Preachers wall, at 1s rent.

Deeds of Rob: Reydon esquire, *(a)* and others, and the will of Robt Reydon esquire, proved and acknowledged and inrolled in the Town court, though they concerne noe lay fee within the liberty of the Towne. *vid. rot: min: pl:* 8 *E.* 4.

8 *E. IV.* *Wednesday after Luke.* [Oct. 19, 1468.]

Every Butcher shall agree with the Chamberlins for theire flesh sold in the market. Every Butchr shall be amerced 12d for sale of corrupt flesh, and 12d for sale of Bulls flesh not bayted, *(b)* [and] 12d for flesh sold at theire private houses on the Market day.

Assessors appointed for the new 15th.

1469-70. 9 *E. IV.* *(Friday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1469.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Rich: ffelaw, Robt Wimbill.

*Coroners,* John Hasting, Wm Watts.

*Clavigers,* The Bayliffs and John Wallworthe, Rog: Stannard, Wm Creyck, Wm Winter.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Drayll, Joh: Osborne.

*Cler: pac:* Robt Blomfeild.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Ballhed.

*Serjeants,* Rog: Marvin, Geo: Page, Joh: Dry, Rob: Porter.

9 *E. IV.* *Friday after Corp' Chr'i:* [June 2, 1469.]

At Corp' Chr'i: dinner, every Burgess shall pay 6d for his owne dinner, and 4d for his wives dinner.

Willm: Cady shall have the heathe belonging to the Towne for two yeres, paying for the same 4 shillings.

---

*(a) vid. supra*, p. 124.

*(b) i.e.* by dogs, at the Bull Stake on Cornhill. *vid.* Strutt's Pastimes of the Eng. People, pp. 192, &c.

9 *E. IV. Munday after Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 11, 1469.]

John Timperly, Jun., *(a)* and Joh: Alfray *(b)* of Hendley, elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at yorke, 22 Septemb. The first of the$^{m}$ hath given him 8$^{d}$ *p.diem,* * the other serveth in consideracon of his admission to be ffree Burgess of this Towne.

The proffits of S$^{t}$ James his faier granted to the lazers *(c)* of this Towne.

The com. marsh and portm. medow granted to trustees to demise, and out of the proffits arising to pay debts to Rich: ffelaw and Rog: Stannard, and render accompt.

Granted to Rich: ffelaw and Rog: Stannard the fine of the next free Burgess to be elected by them.

The Chamberlins shall receive the p'ffits of the Common marshe for this yere.

9 *E. IV. Munday before Mathew.* [Sep. 18, 1469.]

The King shall have 12 soldiers to serve for 5 weekes, and $\frac{1}{2}$ a 15$^{th}$ shall be collected for that service.

1470-1. 10 *E. IV.*† *(Saturday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1470.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Edw: Winter, Rob Hall.

*Coroners,* John Hasting, Willm: Watts.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, John Wallworth, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, Joh: Creyck.

*Clavigers,* Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, John Rever, W$^{m}$ Winter.

*Chamberlins,* Rob: Blomfeild, Rich: Machet.

*Cler: pac:* Bennett Caldwell.

*Com: Cler:* Ro: ffuller.

*Serjeants,* W$^{m}$ Say, Rob: Hall, jun., Joh: Lutton, Joh: Tiler.

*(a) vid. sup.*, p. 112. This family, according to Blomfield (Norf. ix. 474.) descended from Tho: Timperley, Esq., of Bowdon, Cheshire, and removed into Suff. in the reign of Hen. VI. It seems probable that the John Timperley here mentioned was brother of Roger Timperly, Bailiff in 1490, and previously M.P. for Yarmouth, being kted. at the marriage of Prince Arthur, Nov. 17, 1501. Harl. 6063, fo. 10. There is a brass inscription to Alice, wife of John Tymperley, Esq., in the chancel of St. Mary Key, dated 1485, and another to Elizabeth (Tymperley), wife of Wm. Platers (1584), in Sotterley Church.

*(b)* A Sussex family of this name is found in Berry's Suss. Gen. p. 244; Burke's Landed Gent. supp.; and Foster's Stem. Brit. p. 25. *vid.* also Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,114, fo. 182, Brit. Mus.

*(c) i.e.* lepers, *vid. sup.* p. 72. note.

* This seems a very low rate of payment, since Parry (Parl. Eng. 200) fixes the wages of a Burgess in this reign at 2$^{s}$ *per diem,* at the least.

† This year and a portion of the next, form what is known also as the 49 Hen. VI., which begins on Tuesday, 9th Oct., 1470, that being the date of the first instrument issued in his name after his restoration by Warwick, although he was not released from the Tower till the 12th Oct., and did not re-enter London till the 25th. The year ended, of course, on the day of his final defeat at the Battle of Barnet, 14th April, 1471. Holinshed, 677.

10 *E. IV.* *Thursday after Joh: Port Latin.* [May 10, 1470.]

Every Burgess shall pay for his dinner at the Guild 6$^{d}$, and for his wife 4$^{d}$.

And shall pay yerely for the two next yeres for augmentacon of the Preist's wages, 4$^{d}$.

If ffidlers doe comme to the Dinner, theire wages shall be gathered at the Dinner.

Auditors elected.

Granted to Joh: Hasting, parcell of the com: soile at the new mill damme at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

10 *E. IV.* *Wednesday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 19, 1470.]

Halfe a fifteenth shall be collected for 12 soldiers for the kings service.

Edm: Bowen elected Atturny for this Towne in the Exechequer, and the Chamberlins shall pay him the auncient fee.

10 *E. IV.* *ffriday after Martin.* [Nov. 16, 1470.]

The 4 serjeants shall yerely collect the fines, amercements, and issues of the inhabitants w$^{ch}$ shall be in the kings Courts at Westm$^{r}$ or other where.

They elected Joh: Hasting portman.

Granted to Nich: Helperby & his heires, a garden in Stevens parish at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ distress for areres, and after 3 months reentry.

To Geoffery Osberne and his heires, common soile in Clem$^{ts}$ Streete, to build a trawase thereuppon, at 4$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ distress and reentry as formerly.

1471-2. 11 *E. IV.* *Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1471.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* John Wallworth, John Creyck.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rog: Stannard, Rich: ffelaw, Rob: Wimbill, Edw: Winter.

*Clavigers,* John Creyck, Rob: Wimbill, Joh: Rever, Willm: Winter.

*Coroners,* John Rever, Willm: Winter.

*Chamberlins,* Rich: Machet, Joh: Brown.

*Cler: pac:* Bennet Caldwell.

*Com: Clerk,* Rob$^{t}$ ffuller.

*Serjeants,* Rog: Marvin, Tho: Reed, Joh: Dey, Joh: Cotton.

11 *E. IV.* *(Saturday), 9 of Marche.* [1471.]

Diverse persons fined for not comming to the Court, and the Court adjourned for want of apparance.

11 *E. IV. Wednesday after Joh: Baptist.* [June 26, 1471.]

Sixe Porters of the Towne are elected.

Ingill *(a)* Bolton fined for a nusance donne to the highway at the Cole dunghill, by laying muck therein.

Chamberlins shall p'forme theire works of receipts and paym$^{ts}$ in this house, as aunciently hath been used.

11 *E. IV. Tewesday before Peter.* [June 25, 1471.]

A release by S$^{r}$ Tho: Waldegrave acknowledged in this Court, allthough noe lands or tenem$^{ts}$ w$^{t}$hin the Town or liberty were therein concerned. *vid.rot.min: plac:* and this release was to S$^{r}$ Tho: Bourchier, *(b)* Wm Jenny, Serjeant at law, *(c)* Gilbert Debenham, *(d)* John Timperley *(e)* and Rich: Southwell Esq$^{rs}$, *(f)* and at theire request it was inrolled.

11 *E. IV. Wednesday after Bartholomew.* [Aug. 28, 1471.]

Granted to John Rever, a garden called 'Bonbrokes garden,' at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

fforrain fines assessed uppon three persons, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

Rob: Casenell shall remove his Nusance done to the high way in Mary Elms parish before Mich: next, under the penalty of 10 shillings, and for the present offence fined 12$^{d}$.

---

*(a)* A.S. *Engel*, angel. *cf.* Ingram. fr. Engelram, & Engelbert. Stratmann's Dict. of O.E. 181. Skinner, Etym. Ang. Camden's Rem. conc. Britain, p. 77.

*(b)* In Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,119, Brit. Mus., abstracts are given of the wills of Sir Tho: Bourgchier the elder, Kt, a younger son of Hen. Bourchier 1st E. of Essex; proved 19 Nov. 1491; and of Sir Tho: Bourchier, Kt, cousin of the preceding Sir Tho: and son of Sir John Bourchier, Kt, 1st Lord Berners; proved 3 Sept. 1512; besides copious pedigrees and notes. Brasses of this family remain at Braunton, Devon; Halstead, Essex; Tattersall, Linc., and in West. Abbey. *vid.* Haines' Mon. Brasses.

*(c)* Afterwards Sir Wm. Jenny, Kt, of Knodishall, and one of the Judges of the King's Bench, 1478; ob. 23 Dec., 1483. Page's Suff. pp. 244-5, 267. Marshall's Gen. Guide, p. 256. Sims' Index to Her. Vis. Burke's Hist. Com. iii, pp. 446-9.

*(d)* The knightly family of Debenham was of Acton and Little Wenham, Suff., and became extinct in the male line about 16 H. VII., when Elizabeth Debenham being left sole heir of her brother, Sir Gilbert Debenham, who died s.p., mar. Sir Tho: Brewes of Fressingfield. The Sir Gilbert of Ed. 4th's reign was a stanch Yorkist, and on the re-adeption of the royal power by H. VI. in 1470, he accompanied Edward in his flight to the Duke of Burgundy, and was then knighted. On Edward's return, (Mon. 11 Mar. 1471) he joined the expedition, and in conjunction with Sir Robt. Chamberlain, landed, first at Cromer, and afterwards, more successfully, at Ravenspur, near the Humber. Loder's Hist. Framlingham, 394. Blomfield's Norf. iii, 167. Davy (Add. MSS. 19,126.) has pedigrees and copious notes on this family, and there are a few in Jermyn (Add. MSS. 8207).

*(e) vid. sup.*, p. 129.

*(f)* "The Southwells," says Camden, (Brit. i. 273) "originate from Southwell in Nottinghamshire, from whence they removed into Norfolk." The seat of this branch was at Woodrising, Norf., of which, apparently, the Rich. Southwell named by Bacon became possessed on his marriage with Amy, dau. and coh. of Sir Edm. Wichingham, lord of that manor. This Richard appears to have been Escheator of Norf. and Suff. in 38 Hen. VI., and in Ed. IV. Marshal of the Exchequer, and was still living in 1492. Another branch settled at Barham, Suff. Page's Suff., 567. Blomfield's Norf. x, 275. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,149. Jermyn, Add. MSS. 8215. Brasses of this family are extant at March, Cambs.; Cobham, Kent; and Barham, Suff. Haines' Mon. Brasses.

1472-3. 12 *E. IV.* *Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1472.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Rog: Stannard, John Goss. | *Coroners,* | Rog: Timperly, Willm: Watts. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, John Wallworth, Robt Wimbill, Willm: Styles. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Gnatt, Wm Sewall. |
| | | *Cler: pac:* Bennet Caldwell. | |
| | | *Com: Cler:* Rob: ffuller. | |

Thomas Medow shall pay 5 marks towards repaire of the Kay, in discharge of the Chamberlins and other officers of the Towne.

12 *E. IV.* *Thursday after Davids.* [Mar. 5, 1472.]

Willm: Stile elected Bayliff instead of Joh: Creyck, lately dead, to execute the same wth John Wallworth till Mich: day.

12 *E. IV.* *Wednesday before Gregory.* [Mar. 11, 1472.]

Auditors elected.

John Lee Esqr hathe liberty to view the Town evidences, and is admitted ffree Burgess, giving a brace of Bucks.

The Prior of Peters *(a)* shall be summoned to shew his title to the gardein next the priory.

Chr: Foster shall be allsoe warned to shew his title to the common soyle wch he holdeth.

12 *E. IV.* *Friday before Margts day.* [July 17, 1472.]

Day further for Chr: ffoster to shew his title to the common soile called 'Caldwell.'

Another summons to the Prior of Peters.

fforrain fines assessed.

Tho: Bushop ordered to deliver up the Towne writings and evidences, and give accompt of ye rents.

Arbitrement ordered betweene Bennet Caldwell and othrs.

12 *E. IV.* *Thursday before Mich:* [Sep. 24, 1472.]

A recognisance of debt was acknowledged before the Bayliffs at a Court of *peepoudres.*

*(a)* Perhaps Jeffry Stoke, who was Prior in 1444.

12 *E. IV. Friday after Mich:* [Oct. 2, 1472.]

Willm: Worsop Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* and John Wallworth elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$ 6 Octob. And the said William shall have 5$^{s}$ p. week, and the said John 3$^{s}$. 4$^{d}$., and if the Parliam$^{t}$ shall be adjourned, the said Willm: shall have 1$^{s}$ *p. diem.**

Granted to Wm. Winter common soyle called the 'Dikehole,' 110 foot long: broade according to the headburrowes order uppon view, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Tho: Medowes discharged from all offices by patent under the common seale.

A Court not holden for default of apparance, and yet 10 persons fined for default of apparance.

12 *E IV. Wednesday after John Evang:* [Dec. 30, 1472.]

Chr: ffisher† ordered to comme before the headborrowes and shew his title to Caldwell Heath, under penalty of 20$^{s}$.

Areres found in the hands of divers persons ordered.

Thom: Stevens shall have com: soile next y$^{e}$ ffriars Preachers wall, betwene it on the West, and the highway on the East, abutting on Barbers land North, and uppon the com: soile south, 77 foote long, and 18 foote broad northward, and 16 foot southward, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

To Rich: Barber, another parcell under the said ffriars wall West, and by the highway East 75 foote long, abutting North on Toughs land, and South on Stevens land, 22 foote broade Northwards, and 18 foote Southward, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{nt}$.

Auditors appointed. And Collectors of the contributions of the severall parishes for the repaire of the Common Kay.

1473-4. 13 *E. IV.* (*Wednesday,*) *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1473.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Benedict Caldwell, Joh: Hastings. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Wode, Roger Marvin. |
| *Coroners,* | Rog: Timperley, W$^{m}$ Watts. | *Cler: Pac:* | Rob: Blomvile. |
| | | *Com: Cler:* | Rob: ffuller. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, John Wallworth, Rog: Stannard, Rob: Wimbill. | *Serjeants,* | Tho: Reed, Joh: Lotton, John Dey, Joh: Smith. |

*(a)* This William Worsop was of Ipswich, and son of Richard Worsopp, of Nottingham, Visit. London, 1664, Harl. 1096. fo. 92.

* These payments, being still below the rate "fixed by usage, or possibly by ordinance, in 7 Edw. II.," were probably the result of some arrangement with the town, or did not, perhaps, include "due consideration for time spent on the way, '*in eundo, morando, et redeundo,*'" Stubbs. Const. Hist. iii, 523-4.

† Should be 'Foster.' *vid. sup. et inf.*

13 *E. IV. Munday after Mich:* [Oct. 4, 1473.]

Suche as suffer theire hoggs to goe at large w$^{th}$in this Towne shall pay for the first offence, to the use of the Towne, for every foote 1$^{d}$, for the 2$^{d}$ offence 2$^{d}$, and for the 3$^{d}$ offence shall forfaite his hoggs so wandring.

One of the last chamberlins and the executor of his Companion, are ordered to accompt before auditors, and in case of default at the day, power is given to one of the Bayliffs or the Town Clerk to bring an action of debt against the defalter, suche power shall continnue till Easter next.

The Butchery Marshe and Portmens Medow demised for 7 yeres, paying 9$^{li}$ eache halfe yere to the chamberlins, and 20$^{s}$ to the Portmen.

Ordered: that noe Buchers fflesh shall be sold but in the Buchery of this Towne.

All the Barbers of this Towne are ordered to be at Corp' Xi feast with the Banner of S$^{t}$ Tho:, and shall chuse 2 wardens.

Granted to John Brown, Bucher, parcell of the com: soile at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

And unto Wm Winter parcell of common soile nigh the mill-pond in peters parish, 107 foote long Northward, and 45 foote broad, both Eastward and Westward, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

13 *E. IV. Wednesday before Luke.* [Oct. 13, 1473.]

All the Inhabitants of the Towne shall grinde their corne at the Towne mills under forfaiture of halfe a Bushell of Corne for every bushell ground elsewhere. *vid. Transcript: its not in the orig$^{ll.}$ booke.*

The Towne Millers are, at theire perill, to take noe excessive Toll.

Chr: ffoster shall shew his title to Caldwell heath before Andrew next,* and in default thereof an entry is ordered to be made.

The like order for the Prior of Peter for the gardein.

13 *E. IV. ffriday before David.* [Feb. 25, 1474.]

An entry into Caldwell heath ordered. *(a)*

The like allsoe into the Gardeins nigh the Cole hill holden by the Prior of Peter. *(b)*

fforrain Burgesses shall Contribute to all Towne charges, to be assessed by the Bayliffs and two Portmen, and two of the 24:

* Tues., Nov. 30.

*(a)* Foster having failed to exhibit his title thereto to the Headboroughs, as required, after four summonses. *vid. sup.*

*(b)* The Prior had been three times summoned. *vid. sup.*

Diverse persons fined for deceipt in paying of customes.

All grain shipped in this Port shall be measured by the Common measure in the Chamberlins Custody.

Marchandise shipped in this port shall be weyghed by weights called 'Tronage,' in the Chamberlins custody.

John Newport shall discharge all inhabitants of this Towne from the suertie of peace, by him obtained in the kings Benche, and soe doing he is admitted atturny of the Towne Court as formerly.

All Harlotts and Bawds are injoined to depart this Towne before Davids day next, *(a)* under perill of imprisonm$^{t}$ under the Pillory.

13 *E. IV.* *Friday after David.* [Mar. 4, 1474.]

*(b)* Whereas heretofore it hathe bein used that the Bayliffs, 12 Portmen, and the 24 Burgesses should allwaies meete together at the holding of every greate Court, whereuppon much trouble, controversy, and strife hathe risen: for the avoiding thereof, and for better govern$^{mts}$ sake, It is ordered that the Bayliffs for the time beeing, and 12 Portmen, or 7 of them, shall have power and authority, together w$^{th}$ 14 of the 24, to doe and execute all things for the good of the Towne convenient, and to ordaine, adnull, and make, all such Lawes, Statutes, and Ordinances as shall be thought meete.

And that all Burgesses resident and noe others, shall have theire free votes in Election of Bayliffs and other officers of the Towne, according to the auncient Custome, uppon the day of the Nativit: of the Virgine; and theire free election of Burgesses of the Parliam$^{t}$ whensoever the same shall be.

If any person shall prosecute or bring any Letter or message from or off two knights or two esq$^{rs}$ to the Bayliffs or Burgesses of the Towne, to be Burgess of the Parliam$^{t}$ for the Towne, or for the office of the Common Clarke, or for the office of the Serjeant of the Mace, or Collector of the Customes of the Towne, suche shall therby be disabled for ever from holding such place or office.

If any fforrainer shall be arested in any action of debt, detinue, *trns* or other personal accon, he shall finde two pledges, free men of this Town, for bayle to answere to the accon at the next court in his owne person, and if he shall not appeare at the same, or at the 2$^{d}$ or 3$^{d}$ Court ffollowing, for every default he shall be amerced at the Bayliffs discretion, and if defalt be made at the next Court after the said 3$^{d}$ Court, then, if the plaintiff shall avow his declaracon uppon othe, in such manner as the Bayliffs shall finde necessary, according

*(a)* Tues., Mar. 1.

*(b)* These orders are not in y$^{e}$ Court booke, but I find them inrolled, and I finde them in Doomsday booke in 8°, in white lether, and wooden boards. (B)

to reason and good conscience: the plaintiff shall have judgem$^{t}$ w$^{t}$h dammages and costs. And if the complaint were for *trns*, then inquiry shall be made of the dammages, and thereof satisfaction shall be made by judgem$^{t}$ and execution as formerly.

In like manner shall proceedings be in case where the defend$^{t}$ dothe appeare at the first Court, [and] afterwards shall make default.

And the Bayliffs after every judgem$^{t}$, at the demand of the plaintiff, shall grant execution by *fieri fac:*

*Elegit* or *capias* before the next Court after judgem$^{t}$ against the defendant or his suerties.

And if execution be praied against the suerties, they shall have day given to bring in the defend$^{t}$ to satisfy, and if they shall not bring in the p'ty at the day, then execution shall pass against the defendant and his suerties, yet may the suerties plead in Barr the death of the defend$^{t}$ or release of the plaintiff.

If the defend$^{t}$ or his suerties shall, after the arest, and before the returne of the same, offer sufficient distress or pledge of Goods to answere, then shall y$^{e}$ Serjeant returne the said distress, and proceedings thereuppon shall be according to the Custome.

In case of judgem$^{t}$ and execution uppon verificacon, or avowing of y$^{e}$ declaracon aforesaid, the execucon being after inquiry of dammages, the same shall be against the goods and chattells of the defend$^{t}$ by y$^{e}$ apprisall of Burgesses of creditt uppon theire othe. And the goods shall remaine in the Custody of the Bayliffs for the space of twenty dayes, w$^{t}$hin w$^{ch}$ time, if the defend$^{t}$ shall comme in, and offer to comme to triall according to the Custome, he shall be admitted. But if he shall not comme w$^{t}$hin that time, the goods attached shall be delivered to the plaintiff, and the overplus restored to the defend$^{t}$. And if the plaintiff shall not by plea recover, the goods attached shall be restored, and the plaintiff shall be amerced *pro falso clamore:*

If any inhabitant of this Towne shall bring in any stranger, to mantaine any quarrel, or to determine any matter, the party soe doing (if he be a Burgess) shall be disfranchised for ever: and if he be a fforrainer, he shall forfait for every suche offence 20$^{s}$ or more, as the case shall require, to be levied by distress; and if no distress be to be had, then the offender shall be imprisoned w$^{t}$hout Bayle during the pleasure of the Bayliffs, and the party greeved shall have his accon & shall recover dammages against suche person. *(a)*

---

*(a)* 'Maintenance' is an officious intermeddling in a suit that noway belongs to one, by maintaining or assisting either party, with money or otherwise, to prosecute or defend it,—the punishment by common law, and also by Statute, (1 Ric. II. cap. 4) is fine and imprisonment, and by 32 Hen. VIII. c. 9, a forfeiture of £10. Stephen's Blackstone, iv. 322-3.

1474-5. 14 *E. IV.* *(Thursday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1474.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs & Escheators,* | John Wallworth, Rich: ffelaw. | *Chamberlins,* | Robt Wode, Tho: Skipper. |
| *Coroners,* | Roger Timperley, Willm: Watts. | *Cler: pac:* | Robt Blomville. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Benet Caldwell, Robt Wimbill, Rog: Stannard, Joh: Goss. | *Com: cler:* | Robt ffuller. |
| *Clavigers,* | John Wallworth, Roger Stannard, Tho: Drayll, Willm: Winter. | *Serjeants,* | John Dey, John Lotton, Tho: Reed, Joh: Smith. |

14 *E. IV.* *Thursday after Invent: of ye Cross.* [May 5, 1474.]

Letters testimoniall concerning the river, under the Town sealle, shall be sent to the Lo: Chancellor, *(a)* ffower Portmen, and sixe Burgesses named, to assess Tholl uppon all sorts of Marchandise.

All victualls and ffishe shall be sold by the owners thereof, and not by retaile by inhabitants of this Towne, under perill of seisure. And if any inhabitant shall sell such victuall, then shall he forfait 6s 8d. And nevertheless if the victuall be corrupt, the Bayliffs may order any inhabitant to sell the same, and soe allsoe shall be donne wth wild foule and conyes. *(b)*

The wool weights of this Towne shall be ordered according to the Custome of London. *(c)*

14 *E. IV.* *Satterday after Luke.* [Oct. 22, 1474.]

A Recognisance of debt acknowledged before one Bayliff out of Court, and recorded.

14 *E. IV.* *Tewesday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 25, 1474.]

At this Court Thomas Young, Master Porter of the port of Ipswich, is sworne to execute (together with sixe others mentioned by name, and called subporters of the Port aforesaid) and to perform, &c.

14 *E. IV.* *Thursday after Allsaints.* [Nov. 3, 1474.]

A recognisance of 40li before the Bayliffs to the Bayliffs, wth condicon to indemnifie them against John Shelly in an accon of debt of 40li by him brought.

---

*(a)* During the period 1473-5, this office was held by Henry Bourchier, E. of Essex, and Laurence Booth, Bp. of Durham. Beatson, Pol. Index.

*(b)* *i.e.*, rabbits.

*(c)* *vid.* Liber Albus, Rolls Ed. pp. 226-8, or the translation in vol. iii. of the same series, pp. 61-2.

Granted to Thom: Parmiting, parcell of the common soyel betwene the common way east and the River west, abutting north on Mandolfs Lane, 126 foote Eastward, and 100 foote Northward, and 56 foote Southward, at 14$^{d}$ rent: In Mar: Elms parish.

1475-6. 15 *E. IV. ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1475.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | John Goss, John Rever. | *Clavigers,* | John Goss, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, Rog: Timperley, Tho: Drayll. |
| *Coroners,* | Willm: Watts, Willm: Sewall. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob$^{t}$ Wode, Tho: Skipper. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Wallworth, Rich: ffelaw, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, Rog: Stannard. | *Cler: pac: et Com: cler:* | Rob: ffuller. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Dey, Tho: Reed, Rob: Hall, Joh: Denys. |

15 *E. IV. Wednesday after Barnaby.* [June 14, 1475.]

Granted to Rog: Stannard, a gardein in Marg$^{ts}$ parish, betwene the Highway north, and the Town diche south, abutting East on the kings high way, and west uppon the tenem$^{t}$ late Lisets, and y$^{e}$ common soyle, 160 foote long, and westw: 54 foote broad, and east 20.

Granted allsoe to him p't of the wast nigh Stevens church, betweene the churchway on the East, and the Carmelite ffrieres wall on the West, abbutting South on Dentons gardein, and North on the Common ground, 133 foote long, and 13 foote broad southward, and 7 foote Northward, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Granted to Rob: Blomfield, a pightell next Handford Bridge, betwene the Prior of Trinities *(a)* Pightell on the north, and the high way on the south, abutting upon the high way East, and the river West at 2$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Granted to Joh: Hammond, parcell of land nigh the new mill, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Granted to Walter Hering, parcell of y$^{e}$ com: soile at the Barrgates *(b)* in Math: parish, betweene the Town diche on the East, and the high way on the West, one head abutting on Barrgate streete north, and the common soile on the south, 90 foote long, and northward 33 foote broad, and southward 27 foote, provided that the said Walter and his assignees shall kepe clean the water course there, [at] 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

*(a)* Geffry Grene, died 1476.
*(b)* Wodderspoon (pp. 226-7), gives a copious account of these barriers.

ffines of Burgesses admittances shall be for y^e repayring of the new mill and the ffish market, by advise of the Bayliffs and 2 others named.

15 *E. IV.* *Tewesday after Hillary.* [Jan. 16, 1476.]

A recognisance in Court acknowledged of a debt due to one of the Bayliffs there.

1476-7. 16 *E. IV.* *Satterday,** *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1476.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* Benet Caldwell, Edm: Winter.

*Coroners,* Willm: Watts, Willm: Sewall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Richard ffelaw, Joh: Wallworth, Joh: Goss, Rob^t Wimbill.

*Clavigers,* Benet Caldwell, Rob^t Winter, Rog: Timperley, Tho: Drayll.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Trott, Tho: Yole.

*Cler: pac:* Rob^t Blomfeild.

*Com: cler:* Rob^t ffuller.

*Serjeants,* Tho: Reede, Rob^t Hall, John Denys, Tho: Cady.

16 *E. IV.* *Wednesday after Buttolf.* [June 19, 1476.]

Noe bucher w^thin this Towne or Liberties thereof shall sell any flesh of Beasts w^thin this Towne, but onely in the Buchery, on Mundaies, Tewesdaies, Thursdayes, and Satterdayes, under forfaiture of 12^d for eache offence.

Every Portman shall contribute towards the repaire of the Kay two lodes of greene broome, and 8^d in mony, and every two Burgesses one lode of Broome, and 7^d in mony, and every of the 24^ty, one lode of broome, and the collection to be made by the Townclerk and Serjeants.

fforrain fines assessed.

16 *E. IV.* *Wednesday after Mich:* [Oct. 2, 1476.]

John Trott deposed from being Chamberlen, & made uncapable for ever, and fined 4^li towards the repaire of the Common Kay, and Rob^t Barker is elected in his stead.

Granted to Walter Hering, parcell of land to repaire a water-course, as formerly. 15 *E.* 4.

Noe man shall lay muck in the high-way next the Colehill, under the ffrieres Carmelites *(a)* wall on the south, under the penalty of 12^d for every offence.

* Should be 'Sunday.'

*(a)* *vid. sup.*, p. 98.

John Smith shall not proceede in law against Isabell Smith, under perill of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

The Serjeants shall impound any hogg found at large w$^{t}$hin the præcincts of this Towne untill 4$^{d}$ be paid for eache hogg to the Town, and 2$^{d}$ to the impounder.

An order for the paym$^{t}$ of mony to the repaire of the Kay, and for the Chamberlins to pay 300$^{li}$, formerly belonging to the Towne.

An Accon shall be brought against the occupiers of the gardein next the priory of S$^{t}$ Peters, the same being Common soile of this Town.

The Burgesses shall ride the perambulation of the liberties of this Towne uppon Thursday next, in manner as aunciently hathe bein used. (*a*)

1477-8. 17 *E. IV.* *Sunday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1477.]

*Baliffs,* Joh: Wallworth,
*Escheators,* Joh: Hasting.

*Coroners,* Willm: Watts, Willm: Sewall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Bennet Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, John Goss.

*Clavigers,* John Wallworth, Rob$^{t}$ Wimbill, Rog: Timperley, Tho: Drayle.

*Chamberlins,* Nich: Porchet, Nich: Winter.

*Cler: Pac:* Rob Blomfeld.

*Com: Cler:* Rob$^{t}$ ffuller.

*Serjeants,* Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Tho: Cady, Tho: Reed, John Lotton.

17 *E. IV.* *(Wednesday), Gregories day.*

A recognisance of a debt taken before Benet Caldwell, then one of the Bayliffs, and he out of Court. *vid: lib: min: plac:*

17 *E. IV.* *Munday before Annunc: Mar:* [Mar. 24, 1477.]

John Lotton elected Serjeant in the room of John Denys till Mich:

All apprentices indentures w$^{t}$hin the libertie of this Towne shall be inrolled w$^{t}$hin a yere and a day, or suche shall not be of force to obtaine theire freedome.

The master of the Grammer Schoole shall have the governm$^{t}$ of all schollers w$^{t}$hin the libertie of this Towne, (excepting little ones called Apes eyes) *(b)* taking such salary as by the B$^{p}$ of Norw$^{ch}$ *(c)* is appointed.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 74. * Should be 'Monday.'

(*b*) May this be a perversion of 'Absies', or A B C children? Apechilde or Abchild is found as the name of a manor in Essex. Morant, ii. 85.

(*c*) The Bishop at this time was James Goldwell, previously Dean of Salisbury, and Archdeacon of Essex, appointed by the Pope, 17th July, 1472.

Granted to John Osberne, p'cell of com: soile at Shirehouse hill *(a)* betwene his tenem$^{t}$ east, and Ketches gardein west, and ffelawes gardein south, and Gosses garden north, 105 foote long eastward, and 84 foote westward, and 60 foote broade northward, and 69 foote southward, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Granted to Tho: Yole, the com: ground next the ffriars preachers wall west, and the high way east, both heads abutting on the common soile, 38 foote long, and 18 foote broad, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$., and another parcell there at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

*Munday aft: Peter & Paull.* [June 30, 1477.]

Granted to Bayly, p'cell of the Com: soyle in the Common Ditches, w$^{t}$h a certaine pond of water in Marg$^{ts}$ parish, betweene the ground of the saide Baylies, late Com: soyle, West, and the Common way East, and the Common ditche South, and the high way north, 154 long, and 15 foote broad, saving passage to the neighbors for water at the ponds, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and fine of 10$^{s}$.

Noe fish shall be forestalled, but common proclamacon shall be by two tides.

The assize of wood *(b)* sold within this Towne, shall be 7 foote for Talwood and faggots.

Bakers shall bake horsbread, and not the Innkeepers, under penalty of 10$^{s}$ for eache offence.

17 *E.* 4. *Thursday after Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 11, 1477.]

Carts shall not goe over Stoke bridge, but the Bayliffs shall kepe the same locked.

A new Crane shall be built at the Common Kay at the Common Charge.

Tho: Drayll and Rich: Horkswade Elected and admitted portmen.

17 *E. IV. ffriday before Epiphany.* [Jan. 2, 1478.]

James Hobart *(c)* and John Timperley Jun. elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$ 16 of Jannuary next.

17 *E. IV. ffriday after Hillary.*

Granted to Willm: Wine, liberty to build a Tainter uppon the common soile called the 'Sheete,' uppon y$^{e}$ south side of the new mill, and to inclose the same on the west, and to have the same for ever, provided that the mill be not therby indammaged.

---

*(a) vid. sup.*, p. 73.

*(b) i.e.*, the power or privilege of assising or adjusting the weight and measure. Cowell's Law Dict.

*(c) vid. sup.* p. 118. In 16 Ed. IV. he was Steward of the manor of Framlingham to John Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk, and afterwards served in the same capacity to John Howard, Duke of Norfolk, and John Vere, Earl of Oxford. He rebuilt his own church at Loddon, Norfolk, and erected St. Olive's bridge over the Waveney. Camden, Brit. ii. 109. Loder's Hist. Framlingham, 394.

The fforrain fines and other monies ordered for the repaires to be donne to the Kay.

Strangers and Dutchemen keeping Inns or open shops shall pay yerely 20$^{d}$ a peece, and theire servants that take wages shall pay 6$^{d}$ a peece. And such Innkeepers and shopkeepers shall answere for their servants yerely. And suche Innkeepers shall not intertaine March$^{ts}$ as guests, under penalty of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, to be levied by distresse for eache offence.

1478-9. 18 *E. IV. Munday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1478.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* John Rever, Tho: Drayll.

*Coroners,* William Watts, Willm: Sewall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Wallworthe, Willm: Wimbill, Benet Caldwell, Rich: ffelaw.

*Clavigers,* Joh: Hasting, Tho: Drayll, Rog: Timperley, Rob: Blomfeild.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Bramston, Hugh Lewes.

*Com: Clerk:* Joh: Ballhed.

*Cler: pac:* Robert Blomfeild.

*Serjeants,* Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Tho: Cady, Joh: Lotton, Tho: Reed.

18 *E. IV. Munday after decollat: John Bapt:* [Aug. 31, 1478.]

All persons taxed to the repaire of the Common Kay shall pay theire areres before the Nativity of the Virgine next,† under perill of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

1479-80. 19 *E. IV. Tewesday,‡ Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1479.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Bennet Caldwell, John Goss.

*Coroners,* Willm: Watts, Willm: Sewall.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Joh: Wallworth, Joh: Rever, Tho Dryall, Rich: ffelaw.

*Clavigers,* Joh: Hasting, Bennet Caldwell, Rog: Timperley, Rob$^{t}$ Blomfeild.

*Chamberlins,* Peter Powell, Joh: Hall.

*Cler: Com:* John Balhed.

*Cler: Pac:* Willm: Wurshop.

*Serjeants,* Tho: Reed, Rob: Hall, Tho: Cady, Joh: Lotton.

* Should be 'Tuesday.' † Sep. 8, 1478. ‡ Should be 'Wednesday.'

19 *E. IV.* *Tewesday before George.* [Ap. 20, 1479.]

Granted to John Pecker, parcell of the Common soile, 44 foote ½ long, and 24 foote broade, betweene the Brooke and the ffriers preachers; on the south abutting on Richard Barber, Baker, at 4d rt.

Willm Parnell discharged of his Chamberlins accompt, because he hathe built one Dosser of Estrich board.

fforraine fines assessed.

Granted to John Tooly, a messuage in Caldwell for the teorme of 2s.

19 *E. IV.* *ffriday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 17, 1479.]

John Squier, Clerk, shall have the proffits of the mill stones during his life, to finde a Chaplein to celebrate holy rights in honor of Corp' Chr'i, and shall give security the same to doe, and the residue of the proffits shall goe to the use of the towne of Ipswch.

ffower wardeins of the Guild elected.

Granted to Rich: ffelaw, parcell of the common soile betweene Mert diche and Chestains close, for his life, at 12d rt.

If any Burgess shall refuse to pay 16d yerely to Corp' Chr'i, he shall forfait his Burgeship. And if any one shall bring wth him to dinner more then his wife, he shall pay for every suche p'son 4d:

Granted to Walter Hering, a parcell of the common ditche for 20s, to be payed, and rendring 6d rt, the sayd parcell lying at the Butts, 159 foote long from the Elme, and broad Eastw: 38 foote, and Westw: 35 foote.

Granted to Peter Joy, parcell of com: soile lying nigh the Town Ditche, over against the way from the round Cross to Blackfriers bridge, 298 foote long, and broad southward 34 foote, and northwrd 31 foote, at 8d rent. *vid. rott: m: pl:*

Granted to Roger Timperley, parcell of the com: soile next the ditche of the Town over against the Dayry Lane, *(a)* 78 foot long southward, and 74 foot northward. In bredth Eastward 26 foote, and Westward 39 foot, at 2d rent.

Granted to Willm: Cooper, parcell of the Common ditche, in length 100 foote, and 27 foote broad, at 4d rent.

*Thursday after.* A recognisance was acknowledged by two at variance, to stand to an arbitremt, and the recognisance of one of them was by atturny. *vid. rot. recog.*

19 *E. IV.* *ffriday after Concep: Mar:* [Dec. 10, 1479.]

The 20s wch Walter Hering ought to pay for the common soile lately to him granted, shall be for the Carpinters worke at the common

*(a)* Now 'Fonnereau Road,' Wodderspoon mentions it, but traces its existence no farther back than 1550.

house and Kay, and allsoe 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ more shall be payed by the last Chamberlins, and allsoe 23$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ of the Burgesses fee which shall next be elected. And allsoe 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ more, due from Peter Joy for a parcell of common soile. And that the Bayliffs for the time being shall levy the same by *ffieri fac:* or *capias ad satisfaciendu$^{m}$*.

The Guild Chaplin shall celebrate 30 dayes masse for every brother or sister of the Guild w$^{ch}$ shall dye in this towne, w$^{ch}$ shall be donne in the same Church of the parish where hee or shee lived.

Edward Bekys elected Serjeant till Mich$^{ss}$ next.

19 *E. IV.*

In this yere I find Sessions rolls, and amongst them diverse indictm$^{ts}$ for assalts uppon, and carnall knowledge had of women unmarried, and fines sett, somme at 12$^{d}$, others at 20$^{d}$: and one at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

I finde allsoe one indicted for buying of Butter at Marg$^{ts}$ greene before it camme to the market, and this indictm$^{t}$ was for fforestalling.

1480-1. 20 *E. IV. ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1480.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* John Wallworth, Rich: Haukiswade.

*Coroners,* Willm: Wursop, Willm: Watts.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Bennet Caldwell, John Goss, Rich: ffelaw, Tho: Drayll.

*Clavigers,* John Wallworth, Bennet Caldwell, Roger Timperley, John Kirre.

*Chamberlins,* Geoffery Osberne, Willm: Manser.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Ballhed.

*Cler: pac:* Willm: Wursop.

*Serjeants,* Tho: Reed, Tho: Cady, Joh: Lotton, Edw: Bekys.

Rob$^{t}$ Blomfeild, Willm: Baker, Nich: Winter, are at this Court elected Portmen.

20 *E. IV. Friday after the Assumption.* [Aug. 18, 1480.]

ffower wardens of the Guild elected.

Granted to John Hall, parcell of the Towne ditche in Marg$^{ts}$ parish, 126 foote long, and southward 33 foote broad, and northward 31 foote, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

And to Joh: Bedfeild and Maud his wife, ffishers tenem$^{t}$ in Laur. parish, whereof the Bayliffs are discharged in theire accompt in the Exchequer; it is 36 foote long, and Eastward 21 foote broad, and Westw: 25 foote, at 4$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

fforraine ffines assessed uppon 4 p'sons.

20 *E. IV. Munday before y^e Purification.* [Jan. 29, 1481.]

Assessors & collectors made in eache parish, and by name sett downe, for $\frac{2}{3}$ of a fifteenth for the King.

1481-2. 21 *E. IV. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1481.]

*Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* John Hasting, Rob^t Blomfeild.

*Coroners,* Willm: Wursop, Willm: Watts.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Bennet Caldwell, John Wallworth, Rich: ffelaw, Rog: Haukyswade.

*Clavigers,* John Hasting, Benet Caldwell, Rog: Timperley, Joh: Kirre.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Portman, Rich: Bayly.

*Cler: Com:* Joh: Ballhed.

*Cler: Pac:* Willm: Wursop.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Dey, John Bedfeild, Jacob Cook, Rich: Osberne.

21 *E. IV. Munday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 17, 1481.]

John Alfray elected ffree Burgess uppon condicon that he shall paint the Dosser w^th the kings arms, and St George, and the armes of the Towne and others, and he is sworne.

Every inhabitant of this Towne shall ever be prepared, and have authority to arest every p'son making assalt and affray, to finde suerties for the good behaviour, and if he be rebellious, and will rescue him self, then to carry him to the Gaole.

Somme perticuler person shall be ordered by the Bayliffs to impound hoggs, and he shall have for his labour 2^d for eache hogg impounded, and the Towne 2^d, and for every pigg one penny, and the Towne one penny.

21 *E. IV. Wednesday before Nicholas.* [Dec. 5, 1481.]

ffower Guild wardens elected.

Every tenant of the common soyle of this Town shall show their deedes by w^ch they hold from y^e Towne, before Candlemass next, under perill of forfaiture of theire said lands.

21 *E. IV. Thursday after Mathias.* [Feb. 28, 1482.]

The Custody and proffits of the Common Conduit shall be granted unto 2 persons for the upholding and repairing of the same.

A *femme covert* or married woman, is made defend^t without her husband, in an action of assalt and battery: *vid. R: Recog:*

1482-3. 22 *E. IV. Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1482.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Eschcatrs,* | Tho: Drayll, Benet Caldwell. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Portman, John Stannard. |
| *Coroners,* | Willm: Worsop, Joh: Kirre. | *Cler: Com:* | Joh: Balhed. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: ffelaw, Joh: Wallworth, Joh: Hasting, Robt Blomfeild. | *Cler: Pac:* | Willm: Wursop. |
| *Clavigers,* | Benet Caldwel, John Hasting, Rog: Timperley, John Kirre. | *Serjeants,* | Tho: Reed, Edw: Baker, Jac: Cook, Rich: Osborn. |

22 *E. IV. Thursday after Gregory.* [Mar. 14, 1482.]

Every Burgess shall pay to Corp' Chr'i 16d at ye fower termes of the yere, under perill of disfranchismt.

Granted to Willm: Parnell, comm: soyle under ye ffriers preachers wall, uppon the North and the East: 51 foote long Eastward, and 24 foote broad, and Westward 12 foote broad, and Northward 51 foote long, paying 10 shillings towards the passing of the charter in the exchequer, and a rose at midsummer.

22 *E. IV. Wednesday after Mich:* [Sep. 25, 1482.]

Granted to Roger Timperley, parcell of the Town ditche, West of his garden, 137 foote long Southward, and 66 foote broad Eastward, and 51 foote Westward, at 1d rent.

To John Portman and John Boyton is granted the ffee of one Burgess, to sustaine and repaire the common conduit.

The women bringing ffish to the market, shall not tie theire fish together under perill of forfaiture of them.

Granted to Tho: ffastolfe Esqr, and Alexander Bush and Maud his wife, and theire heires, parcell of ye common soyle, betweene the Town ditche on the West, and the highway towards the Kay on the East, 120 foote long, and 33 foote broad Northward, and 37 foote Southward, at 4d rt.

To Rich: Osborne, common soile betwene the Towne ditche West, and the highway East, 200 foote long, and 33 foote broad, at 6d rt, paying to the Chamberlins 6d 8d.

22 *E. IV. Wednesday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 23, 1482.]

John Alfray elected Treasurer for the Towne.

ffower Guildholders elected.

Auditors elected for the mony collected *pro regardo D'ni Regis.*

Hoggs suffered to goe at large in the Towne shall be taken by suche as are thereto assigned, and impounded in the pound nigh the prison, and if the owner will not redeeme them, and pay for every foote w$^{t}$hin two dayes, they shall be sold: the one halfe of the mony shall goe to the use of the Towne, and the other halfe to such as shall impound them.

Noe stranger beeing inhabitant in this Towne, shall harbour in his house as guest or otherwise, any strangers, march$^{ts}$, mariners, or other, under perill of forfaiture 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every p'son soe harbored, and imprisonm$^{t}$.

And none of them shall sell or regrate any goods, wares, or marchandise, but in gross, (victuall excepted) and the penalties aforesaid shall be levied by distresse and sale.

Granted to Tho: Young and his wife, for their lives, parcell of the com: soile over against theire house, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Every Burgess inhabitant shall pay to the M$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole, for a boy, 8$^{d}$ p. quarter and noe more, and the M$^{r}$ of the said Schoole shall during his life celebrate for the Guild of Corp' Chr'i.

Persons fined for not bringing in theire accompts.

22 *E. IV.* *Tewesday after Hillary.* [Jan. 14, 1483.]

James Hobard *(a)* and John Timperley Esq$^{rs}$ *(b)* are elected Burgesses of the Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 20 day of Jan: next, and they shall have for theire charges 26$^{s}$. 8$^{d}$. eache of them, and if the parliam$^{t}$ be adjourned till after Mich: the present Chamberlins shall pay the one halfe, and the future Chamberlins the other halfe.

22 *E. IV.* *Tewesday after Octav: Hillary:* [Jan. 21, 1483.]

S$^{r}$ Gilbert Debenham acknowledged a deede of Release to Edm: Jenny and others, of lands in Bocking Ash, and the same was inrolled.

22 *E. IV.* *Thursday before Valentine.* [Feb. 13, 1483.]

Eache Portman failing to appeare at this Court is fined 2$^{s}$, and every of the 24 for such default fined at 1$^{s}$.

Granted to Willm: Baker and his assignees, parcell of the Colehill in Nich: parish, betweene the Curtelage of the said Willm: on the East, and the Curtelage of Nich: Bramston on the West, the North Buttall on the Common high way, and the South on the Prior of Peters ground, at 4$^{d}$ rent.

Noe fforainer of other nation shall be elected ffree Burgess of this Town.

---

*(a) vid. supra*, pp. 118-41. *(b) vid. supra*, pp. 112-29.

Every inhabitant of this Towne that shall buy any fflesh of any Butcher but of the fflesh market w^th^in the suburbs or liberties of this Towne, shall forfait for every offence 1^s^, whereof 2^d^ shall goe to the informer.

I finde in this yere diverse indictm^ts^ for forstalling of corne comming to the market, somme at Marg'ets greene, and at Thingsted greene, somme in Clem^ts^ streete.

And allsoe I finde diverse indictm^ts^ for fornacaion and adultery, and fines thereuppon.

## Edw: V.

1483. 1 *E. V.* *Thursday before John Baptist.* [June 19.]

John Squier, Clerke, elected Treasurer of this Towne, and 11^li^ 1^s^ 10^d^ delivered to him by Wm. Baker, notary, to kepe to the use of the Towne.

The Bayliffs and Tho: ffastolfe Esq^r^, and John Timperley sen. shall examine Giles Johnson if he will be a free Burgess, and if he will not, what he will pay for his fine.

John Timperley, Jun. Esq^r^, and Roger Wentworth, elected to be Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t^. *(a)*

Giles Johnson shall pay for his fine 5^li^, and if he will injoy his burgeshipp, he shall pay 5^li^ more at Whitsuntide next.

Granted to John Parker and his assignees, parcell of the com: soile at the Barr gates, at 4^d^ r^t^.

And to Thomas Skipper parcell of the common soile in St. Stevens way at the rent of &c.

## Rich: III.

1483-4. 1 *R. III.* *Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1483.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^,* Rich: Hawkswad, Willm: Sewall.

*Coroners,* Joh: Kirr, Willm: Wimbill.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Benet Caldwell, Tho: Drayll, Joh: Wallworth, Joh: Gosse.

*Clavigers,* Rich: Hawkiswad, Benet Caldwell, Rog: Timperley, Joh: Kirre.

*Chamberlins,* Willm: Harlewin, John fforgan.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Cler: pac:* Joh: Wallworthe.

*Serjeants,* Tho: Reed, Rich: Osborne, James Cook, Edw: Dekys.

*(a)* The first Parliament of Rich. III, begun on Friday, Jan. 23, 1484, in the "*Camera depicta,*" at Westminster. Parry's Parl. Eng. 194.

1 *R. III. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 19, 1483.]

Tho: Baldry, Rog: Timperley, elected Portmen at this Court.

Tho: Benet admitted free Burgess, and if he shall exercise his trade of Tallow Chandler, his fine is sett at 5 marks, otherwise but 40 shillings.

Noe inhabitant of this Towne shall buy any fleshe of any Butcher that hathe not a stall in the publiq. market, under perill of forfaiture 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every fault, the one halfe thereof to the Towne, the other to the informer, and if the offender hathe noe estate, he is to be committed *quousq.*

1 *R. III. Friday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct 24, 1483.]

Twenty soldiers granted to serve the king in his army for three weekes, at tenne pence for eache man eache day. *(a)*

1 *R. III. Wednesday after Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 29, 1483.]

Tho: Baldry and Joh: Wallworth Jun. are elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 6 Novemb: next, and Tho: Baldry shall have 2$^{s}$ eache day, and the other but 12$^{d}$ eache day.

1 *R. III. Thursday after y$^{e}$ Concept: of Mary.* [Dec. 11, 1483.]

Granted to John Hocost parcell of the common soile nigh the woodhouse, to set a pale thereuppon, and to shutt up the way w$^{th}$ a gate by night.

ffower Guildholders elected.

If any Porter shall carry any wooll into any private house before the Woolhouse be filled, the Porter shall loose his place.

Noe inhabitant shall carry any corne to any other mill besides the Towne Mill, under perill of the forfaiture of the vallew of soe much as shall be soe sent. And if the Towne millers take more toll then is allowed by the statute, they shall be amerced to the Towne, and shall give satisfaction, or shall goe to the Pillory, and if the millners be not able to satisfy, the farmers shall.

And if any Burgess shall carry his corne elsewhere, he shall loose his freedome and forf$^{t}$ 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ to the Towne. But this ordinance shall not hold where the Town mill cannot grinde. The Informer likewise shall have 2$^{d}$ for every bushell of corne discovered.

---

*(a)* On the day previous to this, Oct. 23, a proclamation had been issued at Leicester by Richard, addressed to the Sheriffs, Mayors, and Bailiffs of certain Counties, Cities, and Towns therein named, offering rewards for the capture of the Duke of Buckingham, the b'ps of Ely and Salisbury, Thomas, Marquis of Dorset, Sir Tho: Bourgchier, and other rebels concerned in the late rising on behalf of Henry of Richmond. (Rymer, Foed. xii, 204-5.) "But Richard's good fortune," as Lingard says, (iv, 246) "served him better than his troops or his proclamations," for Henry, sailing from St Malo on the 12$^{th}$ Oct. with a fleet of 40 sail, encountered such heavy weather, that on reaching the coast of Devon, he found himself with but a remnant of his ships, and was unable to disembark. The efforts of his English adherents, begun on the 18$^{th}$ Oct., failed from similar causes, and though Richard marched his army into Devon, he did not strike a blow.

John Squier, Clerk, Treasurer, shall pay 5li for the soldiers charges granted for the kings service.

1 *R. III. Munday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 12, 1484.]

Benet Caldwell and Tho: Baldry elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliamt, 23 Jan: at Westmr, and shall have theire whole fees for theire expences.

1 *R. III. Munday* Vigil Margt.* [July 19, 1483.]

Auditors elected.

Giles Johnson hathe further day for his full answere concerning his freedome.

Granted to Tho: ffastolfe, parcell of the com: soile at 2d.

And to John Browne, another parcell there at 2d rt.

And to Robert Kirkhouse, a parcell in Stevens, late Helperbyes, betweene the Carmelite ffriers wall on the west, and the high way on the east, 58 foote long, and 13 foote broade at 4d rt.

And to Robt Henry, Horswad mill for 20 yeres, at 20li yerely rent, the tenant keeping the house and mill in repaire.

And to Robt Whitlock, parcell of the common soile on the west, abutting north on the common soile, 83 foote long, and 11 foote broad, northward, and southward 3 foote, at 2d rt.

I finde Indictmts of persons for assalt by force of armes uppon maried women, and carnall knowledge had, in this yere.

And an Indictmt of Tho: Paris, for entry into the vestry of Laurence churche, and taking away *Thuribulum argenteum, (a)* price 100s, of the goods of the Parishioners.

1484-5. 2 *R. III. Tewesday,† Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1484.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* John Goss, Tho: Baldry.

*Coroners,* Joh: Kirre, Willm: Wimbill.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Wallworthe, Bennet Caldwell, Rich: Haukiswad, Wm Sewall.

*Clavigers,* Joh: Goss, Benet Caldwell, Joh: Kirr, John Wimbill.

*Chamberlins,* Willm: Harlwin, Joh: fforgan.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhead.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Serjeants,* Tho: Reed, Edw: Dekys, James Cook, Rich: Osborn.

* The Vigil of St. Margaret in 1 Ric. III. (1483) falls on Saturday, but would fall on Monday in 2 Ric. III. (1484).

*(a)* a silver censer. † Should be 'Wednesday.'

2 *R. III. Munday, Vigill Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1484.]

ffower Burgesses abjured theire ffranchise.

Granted to John Spereman and his heires for ever, the common heathe at 20$^{s}$ yerely rent.

2 *R. III. Friday after Lucy.* [Dec. 17, 1484.]

The 12 Capitall Burgesses of this Towne shall be Constables of this Towne for ever.

ffower Guildholders elected.

The areres in the Treasurers hands given to the Chamberlins in p't of the Charge of the new mill.

Every Burgess that shall carry his corne out of y$^{e}$ towne to mill, shall pay 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every offence to the Chamberlins.

2 *R. III. Munday before Gregory.* [Mar. 7, 1485.]

Assessors named for the charges for renewing the Town Charter, and the serjeants are ordered to levy the same.

Granted to Rog: Timperley, parcell of the common soile southward from his garden, 6 foote long and 18 foote broad, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

I finde diverse indictments for fforestalling the market, by buying of Butter in Barrgate Streete. *(a)*

The Charter formerly last mentioned, was granted to the towne 16 Marche, 2 R. 3, and was noe other then a bare confirmacon of the Charters of E. 4., R. 2., E. 3., E. 2., E. 1., John, and Hen: 2.

1485. 3 *R. III. Munday after Nativit: Joh: Bapt:* [June 27, 1485.]

ffower Guild Wardens elected.

Benet Caldwell disfranchised for diverse offences against the liberty of this Towne. And it is ordered that he shall lay open that parcell of the common soile by him incroched, before Peters day next, under the penalty of 20$^{li}$, and he is fined 10$^{li}$. for his incrochm$^{t}$. Its ordered allsoe that he shall lay open the watercourse betweene his tenement and Blowbells tenem$^{t}$, which was wont to runne from Bramston's tenem$^{t}$ to the ditche on the East of Blowbells tenem$^{t}$, under the penalty of 5 marks.

3 *R. III. Tuesday Vigill of Laurence.* [Aug. 9, 1485.]

Noe stranger borne out of England, shall hereafter at any time be elected Burgess of this Towne.*

(*a*) Barrgate Street, now St. Matthew's, took its name from the West Bar or Gate which formed the entrance to the town on that side, and which was not removed till 1780. Wodderspoon, p. 226.

* *vid.* Feb. 13, 1483, p. 147.

## HEN: VII.

1 *H. VII.* *Wednesday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1485.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Nich: Winter, Rog: Timperley.

*Coroners,* John Kirre, Willm: Wimbill.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Gosse, Tho: Baldry, Joh: Wallworth, Tho: Drayle.

*Clavigers,* Rog: Timperley, John Hasting, John Kirre, Willm: Wimbill.

*Chamberlins,* Rob: Kirkhouse, Tho: Cady.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Cler: Pac:* John Wallworth.

*Serjeants,* Edw: Dekys, Ro: Hall, Tho: Grey, Calixt: Clerk.

1 *H. VII.* *Thursday before Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 27, 1485.]

Tenne soldiers granted to serve the king for 21 days, when the king shall call for them, and assessors and collectors nominated for a summe of mony for theire maintenance.

Tho: Samson Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* and Willm: Wimbill *(b)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at y$^{e}$ next parlm$^{t}$, 7 Novemb: *(c)*

Granted to Rob$^{t}$ Kirkhouse in fee, a messuage uppon the common soile, on the north of the Archdecon of Suff: *(d)* at the auncient rent, 135 foot long, 19 foote broad Westward, and 10 foot ½ Eastward, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

1 *H. VII.* *Satterday after Katherine.* [Nov. 26, 1485,]

At the Admirall Court a recogn: of 10$^{li}$, in case y$^{e}$ recognisor did not p'forme an arbitrem$^{t}$ to be made.

1 *H. VII.* *Wednesday after Antony.* [Jan. 18, 1486.]

Assessm$^{t}$ for mony granted for the setting forth of horses for y$^{e}$ soldiers.

Noe person shall sell in this market ffish that are tied together, nor shall sell any ffishe to any regrators, under p'ill of forfaiture.

---

* Should be 'Thursday.'

(*a*) The family of Samson or Sampson was anciently of Brettenham, Suff., and afterwards of Playford. The Tho: Samson who represented Ipswich in this Parliament appears to have been subsequently knighted on the occasion of Prince Arthur's marriage, Nov. 7, 1501, (Har. 6063, fo. 10), and died s. p. Jan. 8, 1512. Davy, (Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19, 148) has copious pedigrees, notes, and wills, with a long account of Tho: Sampson, dean of Chichester, and of Ch: Ch: Oxford, born at Playford in 1517. *vid.* also Jermyn, Add. MSS. 8215.

(*b*) In the S. aisle of the Church of St Mary Tower, is a brass of Robert Wymbyll, notary, 1506.

(*c*) The first Parliament of Hen. VII, held in the "*Camera Communiter dicta Crucis, infra Palatium Westmon.*" Parry's Parl. Eng. 195.

(*d*) William Pykenham, LL.D. collated 2 March, 1471-2. Le Neve's Fasti, ii, 488. Wodderspoon, p. 23.

1 *H. VII. Munday after Gregory.* [Mar. 13, 1486.] *

ffines of ffree Burgesses granted to the repaire of the new mill.

The 12 Capitall Burgesses shall, uppon view, sett the bounds betwene Benet Caldwells curtelage and the common soile.

1 *H. VII. Friday in Whitsun weeke.* [May 19, 1486.]

If any Portman shall break the peace w$^{th}$in the liberty of this Towne or be aiding therto, he shall forfait his freedome, & for every suche offence shall pay 5$^{li}$. And every other Burgess soe offending shall forfait 5 marks, and any other inhabitant soe offending shall be fined 20$^{s}$, and suffer imprisonm$^{t}$ for 40 dayes, all w$^{ch}$ shall be donne by the Bayliffs for the time beeing.

Portmens Medow demised for 12 yeres, at 20$^{s}$ yerely rent.

Granted to Tho: Baldrey 20$^{li}$, and assessors nominated to assess the same uppon the Burgesses, (except y$^{e}$ Portmen) and the Serjeants shall levy the same.

John Cooke and Tho: Hobard elected to be of Councill w$^{th}$ this Towne, and the fee of 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ is granted to eache.

Granted to Nich: Winter, common soile betweene his curtelage and the land of Jos: Heynes.

To John Browne, of the com: soile nigh Blackfriers bridge, betweene the garden of Alexand: Bugg, North, and the common soile South, the East head uppon the common soile, the West head uppon the Town Ditch, 12 foote long from the ditche, and 4 foote broad, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

1 *H. VII. Tewesday after Barnaby.* [June 13, 1486.]

A Deede of lands of greate vallew, in Bergholt, Reydon, the mannor of Buers in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and the advousion of Stevens churche, w$^{th}$ other lands, acknowledged by S$^{r}$ Gilbert Debenham *(a)* to Benedict Caldwell, and inrolled.

1 *H. VII. Munday before Peter.* [June 26, 1486.]

Assessors named for a summe of mony for the kings intertainm$^{t}$ at his next comming.

In the rolls of the Gaole delivery, I finde that [in] the 5 severall sessions in this and the next yere, Thomas Cade, Bayliff of the Hamlet of Stoke for y$^{e}$ Prior of Ely, *(b)* absented himselfe from the Sessions holden for this Towne, and was fined, and the fines extracted and levied. *vid. the estreats in the Treasury.*

* On Mar. 4 in this year, the King, by Patent, grants to the Queen, in part compensation for the residue of her dowry, 40$^{li}$ out of the fee-farm of the town. Hist. Hen. VII., Rolls. Ser. i. 347.

*(a)* A grant is made, 1 Dec. 1485, to Randolph Sandford, of the office of Steward of the lordship of Donyington, Co: York, formerly held by Sir Gilbert Debenham, (*ib.* i. 190,) and on Mar. 9, 1486, a general pardon is granted to Gilbert Debenham, (alias Debnam, alias Debynham) and of suit of the king's peace for treasons, &c. *ib.* 380.

*(b)* Roger Westminster, elected July 28, 1478.

1486-7. 2 *H. VII. Thursday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1486.]

*Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* John Wallworth, Willm: Baker.

*Coroners,* Edm: Bocking, John Kirre.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Roger Timperley, Willm: Winter, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Baldrey.

*Clavigers,* Willm: Baker, Willm: Wimbill, Tho: Skipper, Joh: Hall.

*Chamberlins,* Joh: Wapon, Tho: Stiles.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Cler: Pac:* John Wallworth.

*Serjeants,* Edw: Dekys, Rob: Hall, Calixt: Clerk, Tho: Gory.

2 *H. VII. Munday before Mathew.* [Sep. 18, 1486.]

ffower Guildholders elected.

The Chamberlins shall pay Tho: Samson Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* and Willm: Wimbill theire wages for services as Burgesses at the last Parliam$^{t}$.

2 *H. VII. ffriday before Martin.* [Nov. 10, 1486.]

The last Chamberlins shall pay 15$^{li}$ 8$^{s}$ for the charges of Tho: Samson Esq$^{r}$ and Willm: Wimbill, late Burgesses for the Parliam$^{t}$ for this Towne, and for their fforfaitures, and that the Chamberlins shall discharge this Towne of a writt of *Habere fac:* for the said fforfaitures, all w$^{ch}$ shall be donne before Thursday next after Martins day next coming.†

The Bayliffs and sixe others named, shall be Auditors for Accompts.

The Chamberlins shall repaire the new mill.

Granted to Tho: Manser, the Butchers house, and stall, and marshe, as Wm: Winter had the same, from Mich: last, for 7 yeres, at 18$^{li}$ yerely rent, if noe other Butcher shall before Thursday next give more, and security for paym$^{t}$.

Willm: Baker, *(b)* one of the Bayliffs, at this Court granted to the Towne the proffit of Stoke mill, for and during the time specefied in an Indenture betweene the Prior of Ely *(c)* and the said Willm: Baker, Uppon condicon that the proffits of the said mill shall goe to the Chamberlins till Mich: next, and thenceforthe to remaine to Trustees named by the Great Court, to the use that when it shall happen that a 15$^{th}$ of our Lo: the king or other greate Charge shall comme uppon

* Should be 'Friday.' *(a)* Vis: Suffolk, Harl. 1560, f. 174. † Thursday, Nov. 14, 1486.

*(b)* Jermyn (Add. MSS. Brit. Mus. 19, 116) gives several pedigrees of this name, belonging respectively to the parishes of Stutton, Fressingfield, Westhorpe, and Wrentham.

*(c)* Roger Westminster, elec. July 28, 1478, and lived till 1499. Dugdale, Monast. i. 468.

the Towne, the same shall be disbursed for the disburthening of all the inhabitants of the towne whoe shall be assessed to the summe of $10^d$ or under, soe as suche persons shall pay nothing to the said Charge. And if it shall happen that the said Town shall not be burthened, then the Trustees shall yerely render accompt to the Bayliffs for the time beeing. And the Trustees shall yerely sufficiently repaire the said mill, Allwaies saving to the said Willm: Baker all the pasture to the said mill belonging, except pasture for the millers horse. And the Miller for the time beeing shall yerely pay to the said Willm: Baker and his assignees, the farme rent of the said mill for the use of the prior of Ely.

2 *H. VII. Tewesday*, $2^d$ *week Lent.* [Mar. 13, 1487.]

Tenne assessors named for 50 marks, *pro regardo D'ni Regis*, when it shall be demanded.

2 *H. VII. Tewesday after John the Baptist.* [June 26, 1487.]

ffower Guildholders elected for the yere ensuing.

Certaine persons elected to receive the proffits of millstones, Dogstones, Quernstones, *(a)* Grinstones, and grave stones ariving in this port, and therof to render accompt.

Granted to Calixt' Clerk, parcell of land by view of the headburrowes, 106 foote long, and 26 foote broad, at $6^d$ $r^t$.

To Alexander Hert allsoe, parcell of the Town Diches.

To $m^r$ Wm: Peckenham, *(b)* Archdeacon of Suff: parcell of the common soile north of his house, 75 foote long, and 8 foote broad, at $2^d$ $r^t$.

To $m^r$ John Smier, Clerk, parcell of the common soile next the ffriers preachers wall, as well on the East as North, 51 foote long Eastward, and 24 foote broad, at $3^s$ $4^d$ $r^t$, and a red rose at Midsummer, if it be demanded, to the intent that the said Smier shall build thereon a new house for a schoole for Grammer scholars

2 *H. VII. Munday before Peter.* [June 25, 1487.]

Granted to the king, two soldiers for 28 dayes, when they shall be thereto required. *(c)* And assessors named for the mony for theire charges, and collectors for the same in the severall parishes of the

*(a)* Quern, not always for grinding corn: Rogers, (Hist. Prices, ii. 573) mentions a "pepper quern."

*(b) vid. supra.* p. 152, note; his official residence, the gateway of which, still remaining, bears his name, is on the W. side of Northgate St. Wodderspoon, p. 23. He also built the grand gateway to the parsonage at Hadleigh, and died 1497. Original Letters (Sir Jno. Fenn) v. 241.

*(c)* This grant, occurring immediately after the collapse of the Simnel imposture at the battle of Stoke, 16th June, 1487, was probably not only part of a measure of precaution against further disorders, but against the "dangerous and unlawful practice of maintenance." Lingard, iv. 284. A Commission of array for Suffolk had been issued early in the year (7 Ap., 1487) to John, Earl of Oxford, and others, with special injunctions to repair and guard the beacons on the Suffolk coast. Hist. Hen. VII. Rolls. Ser. ii. 135.

Tower, Marg'ets, Laurences, Mathews, Peters, Kay, Clem$^{ts}$, Nicholas, Elms, Stevens, Ellens.

Eight Burgesses elected, and ordered to pay eache of them 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ yerely, till they shall take theire Othe.

I find Indictments for forestalling of ffishes, by buying them at the Common Kay before they come to the market.

1487-8. 3 *H. VII. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1487.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* | Tho: Drayll, Rob$^{t}$ Blomfield. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Smith, Willm: Ropkin. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: Wallworthe, Wm Baker, Tho: Baldrey, Rog: Timperley.(*a*) | *Com: Cler:* | Joh: Balhed. |
| | | *Cler: Pac:* | Joh: Wallworth. |
| *Coroners,* | Edw: Bocking, Tho: Skipper. | *Serjeants,* | Edw: Dekys, Calixt' Clerk, Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Rich: Martin. |
| *Clavigers,* | Tho: Drayll, Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Skipper, Joh: Hall. | | |

3 *H. VII. ffriday after Martin.* [Nov. 16, 1487.]

Joh: Scott elected Serjeant in the room of Edw: Dekys, (lately dead) to hold the place till Mich: next.

Tho: Cady is reconsiled to his ffree Burgesship, upon condicon that he will hold and p'forme his Chamberlins place.

By the consent of Wm: Baker, the proffits of Stoke mill is ordered to comme to the Chamberlins till Mich: next, for the use of the Towns charge now incumbent, and after Mich: next halfe shall goe to the Chamberlins for the time being, to the use of the Towne, and the other halfe to the former uses.

3 *H. VII. Tewesday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 8, 1488.]

An assessm$^{t}$ shall be made for the Towne Charter renewing, and Assessors and Collectors mentioned and named in every parish. But Stoke is not menconed.

3 *H. VII.* 20 *Jan:* [1488.]

The king granted his Charter of Confirmacon of the liberties of this Towne, formerly granted and confirmed by Edw: the 4$^{th}$, but mencons not the charter of H. 4., nor Rich: 3., nor granted any inlargem$^{t}$ of liberties.

(*a*) His name occurs, with those of John and William Tymperly, in a licence to alienate the manor of Hyntlesham, Suff. 23 Nov. 1487. Pat. Rolls. p. 1. m. 1. (26).

3 *H. VII. Munday after Edw: y^e King.* [Jan. 7, 1488.]

Tho: ffastolf Esq^r *(a)* and John Wallworth Jun^r, *(b)* are elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parlm^t, 9 Novemb., *(c)* and they shall have halfe the wages aunciently given, viz., to eache 12^d a day.

Willm: Henbury *(d)* elected Coroner for this Town.

The collectors of mony lately granted to the king, shall be distrained for the areres, and the same shall goe to the use of the Town.

Every ffree Burgess or fforrainer who shall buye any Chese w^thin the liberty of this Towne, shall weigh the same at the common beame, and if he shall weigh the same at any private beame, he shall pay to the collector of the small customs 1^d, and for custome 1^d.

Stoke mill shall be let to farme by the present Bayliffs, and Joh: Wallworthe, and Willm: Baker.

3 *H. VII. ffriday before Trinity.* [May 30, 1488.]

An Assessm^t shall be made for a tenth and fifteenth for y^e king, to be payed to the Exchequer at the Nativit: of Joh: Bapt:* and assessors and collectors nominated in eache parish, Stoke parish not mentioned.

All suche as may claime theire Burgeship by birthe or service, *(e)* shall at the next Court take theire othe, or forfait theire Burgeship for ever.

Burgesses elected for soe long as they shall continue in this Towne.

Auditors appointed for the Chamberlins accompts.

Headburrowes shall goe about the Town and view incrochm^ts, and warne suche as have incroched to appeare at the next Court.

Granted to Margt: Little, common soile 260 foote long, and in bredth betweene her house north, and the topp of the Town wall south, as shall be sett out by meetes and bounds, at 18^d r^t.

Rich: Bayly, Joh: Hall, and Wm: Harlwin elected portmen by consent of the Portmen.

Auditors elected for accompts of the collectors for the kings mony, and for mony for the kings intertainm^t *(f)* at the Conception of Mary the Virgine.†

---

*(a)* The family of Fastolf was of Caistor, Norf., and Pettaugh, Olton, and Nacton, Suff. The Thomas Fastolf here mentioned was son and heir of Sir John Fastolf, Knt, of Nacton, who died in 1445. Davy, (Add. MSS. 19,129) has many pedigrees, copious notes, wills, and other memoranda, relating to this family. *vid.* also Jermyn, Add. MSS. 8208; Vis. Suff. 1561, Harl. 1177, f. 59, and 1820, f. 23. Some abstracts of wills are found in Fitch, Add. MSS. 23,964, fo. 4.

*(b)* Wallworth of Ipswich. Harl. 1449, f. 95. *et. sup.* p. 103, note.

*(c)* This Parliament met at Westminster, on Friday, Nov. 9, 1487, (Parry's Parl. Eng. 196.) and their election therefore appears to be post-dated.

*(d)* W^m Henbury appears in 1487, together with Roger Wentworth, as Collector of the King's Customs in the port of Ipswich, the amount rendered at Easter being xl^li. Hist. Hen. VII. Rolls Series, ii. 145.

* June 24th.

*(e) vid. sup.* p. 124, note.

*(f)* This was not the King's first visit to the town. *vid.* Monday before Peter, 1486, p. 153.

† Dec. 8th.

3 *H. VII.*

I finde divers Indictments for buying of Butter at Marg$^{ts}$ Greene, and in Barrgate Streete, and in Broke streete, before it comme to the market *(a.)*

John Mason indicted for breaking and entring the churche of Mary Elms, and taking away a candlestick, price 2$^{s}$, of the goods and chattells of the parishioners of the said Church, in the custody of Tho: Cady and Tho: Mixer, church wardens of the said church, against the peace, and the fine imposed was 20$^{d}$.

1488-9. 4 *H. VII. Sunday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1488.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* Tho: Baldrey, Rich: Bayly.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Drayll, Rob$^{t}$ Blomfeild, Rog: Timperley, Willm: Baker.

*Coroners,* Edw: Bocking, W$^{m}$ Henbury.

*Clavigers,* Tho: Baldrey, Rob$^{t}$ Blomfeild, Joh: Portman, Nich: Porchet.

*Chamberlins,* Edm: Stiward, Rich: Goss.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Serjeants,* Rob$^{t}$ Hall, Rich: Martin, Joh: Scott, James Cooke.

4 *H. VII. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 19, 1488.]

Tho: Alverd made free, and to hold his freedome wheresoever he shall dwell.

ffower wardens of Corp' Chr'i elected.

Granted to Joh: Cheeke, for his Councill, 20$^{s}$ yerely, and to be of Councill w$^{th}$ this town during life.

Suche as shall bring ffishe to market in this Town, shall sell the same in full market, *(b)* under perill of forfaiture of the ffishe for the 1$^{t}$ offence, and of 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every other offence, to the use of y$^{e}$ Towne.

Granted to M$^{r}$ Heed, Schoolem$^{r}$, 10 marks to celebrate for the Guild, from Mich: last to Mich: next.

---

*(a) vid.* p. 144. * Should be 'Monday.'

*(b)* In order to prevent the practice of 'forestalling.' In D. G. (Cap° xxvi°, '*De forstallerye de peyscun,*') the forestaller, besides forfeiting the fish, and satisfying the seller, is to be imprisoned, and so kept until he shall have compensated both the seller and the public, and on a second offence is to be adjudged to the pillory without pardon, and the third time to forswear the trade for a year and a day, in addition to forfeiture and imprisonment as before. *vid.* also App. to Black Bk. of Admiralty, Rolls Ed. ii. pp. 100-3, and Illingworth's Trans. in Harl. 25,341, fol. 52.

4 *H. VII. Munday, Vigill Simon & Jude.* [Oct. 27,1488.]

Tho: Baldrey and Rog: Wentworth *(a)* elected to be before the king and the lords spirituall and temporall, uppon the 10 day of Novemb: and they shall have for the Charges of eyther of them 20s.

4 *H. VII. ffriday before Thomas.* [Dec. 19, 1488.]

Collectors ordered to comme to accompt uppon call, or shall forfait for default 20s to the use of the Towne.

4 *H. VII. Wednesday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 7, 1489.]

Thom: Drayll *(b)* and Rog: Wentworth elected Burgesses of the next Parliamt, 13 Jan: next, for this Towne.

All Chamberlins wch shall be after the deathe of Rich: ffelaw, shall have actions against Wm: Cady for using the Trade of Common Brewer *(c.)*

4 *H. VII. Lords day aft: Ascension.* [May 31, 1489.]

A recognisance of debt acknowledged before one Bayliff. *vid. petit Court booke.*

I finde Indictmts for assalt upon women, and carnall knowledge had. And Indictments for forestalling, by buying fish at the Kay before it comms to the markt.

And that the Sheriff of the County as yet had the Custody of the Town Gaole for Crown plees, for that the precept was to him to bring ye gaole and return juries.

1489-90. 5 *H. VII.*

*Bayliffs,* John Hasting, John Hall.

*Escheators,*

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Bayly, Rich: Bayly, Tho: Drayll, Willm: Baker.

*Coroners,* Edw: Bocking, Wm Henbury.

*Clavigers,* John Hasting, Robt Blomfeild, John Portman, Nich: Porchet.

*Chamberlens,* Tho: Gardner, Edm: Daundy.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* John Balhed.

*Serjeants,* Robt Hall, John Scott, Rich: Martin, James Cook.

A Burgess made uppon condition to make a paire of stocks at the Kay.

*(a)* He belonged to the Wentworths of Nettlestead, Suff., and Codham, Essex, and is apparently that Roger who was 2nd son of Henry Wentworth of Codham, Esq., and was Sheriff of Essex and Herts in 1499, (15 Hen. vii.) Fuller's Worthies, 366. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. Brit. Mus. 19,154. Morant, (i, 429.) gives the date of his death as 9 Aug. 1539. *vid.* also Harl. 1484, ff. 43, 55.

*(b)* Drayle's brass, with the figures of himself and his two wives, is in the Church of St. Mary Tower.

*(c)* But no Burgess was to be amerced for brewing. *vid. sup.* p. 125.

5 *H. VII. Tewesday after Simon & Jude.* [Nov. 3, 1489.]

John Squier, Clerke, *(a)* Jeffry Osborne, James Hill, made ffarmers of the proffits of the Stone Trade, *(b)* for the benefit of Corp' Chr'i.

5 *H. VII. ffriday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 5, 1490.]

Granted to Robert ffuller and Marg$^{t}$: his wife, Willm: Manser, and others, common soile betweene the tenem$^{t}$ of the said Robt: ffuller, West, and the high way East, abbutting Northe on the high way, 45 foote long, and 4 foote broade, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

5 *H. VII. ffriday before Phillip and Jacob.* [Ap. 30, 1490.]

Granted to Eliz: Caldwell, the common soile, to finde out diverse writings.

5 *H. VII. Munday after Trinity.* [June 7, 1490.]

John Yaxley, gent. *(c)* elected forraine Burgess, and its granted unto him to be one of the Councill of this Towne at the next vacancy of any place when it shall happen.

Granted to Tho: Cutting, *(d)* parcell of the common soile, with a well, as it lies west of the garden of Robt: Smith, 96 foote long, and 27 foote broade northward, and southward 4 foote, at 2$^{d}$ rent, uppon condition to build a new house thereon.

5 *H. VII. Thursday after Peter & Paull.* [July 1, 1490.]

The prior *(e)* and Covent of Ely, by deed dated 6 aug: 10 E: 4,* [granted] to Phillip Booth Esq$^{r}$, *(f)* a plott of ground at the west end of the Churchyard of Bargham, *(g)* paying to the prior and his successors 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ a distress, and this was inrolled in this Court by m$^{r}$ Boothe.

---

*(a) cf.* 19 Ed. iv. p. 143, where he receives the monies obtained from those who were compelled by the Bailiffs to grind corn at the town mills; he was afterwards Treasurer. *vid. sup.* p. 148. Wodderspoon, p. 168.

*(b) i.e.*, the trade in millstones. *vid. inf.* 12. H. VII. This trade seems to have been considerable on the Eastern coasts, the best millstones being of foreign origin, and made from the chert found in the neighbourhood of Paris. Other kinds were obtained from Bucks, Leicester, and Durham, and the cheapest from the Trillek quarries in Monmouthshire. The prices in Ipswich, from 1320 to 1347, vary from £1.5 to £2.4.5, the average being £1.16.11$\frac{7}{10}$. Rogers' Hist. Prices, i. 504-11, and ii. 432-3.

*(c)* John Yaxley of Mellis and Yaxley, eldest son and heir of Richard, only son of John Yaxley, *alias* Herberd or Harbord, was a Serjeant at Law, *ob.* 1505. Page's Suff. pp. 467, 506. Vis. Suff. 1561. Har. 1177, fo. 33, and Harl. 155, fo. 58b. &c. Hist. Hen. VII. Rolls Series, ii. 479.

*(d)* Davy, (Add. MSS. 19,125, fo. 381) has some notes on the family of Cutting, and refers to Dawson Turner's Sepulchral Reminiscences of Gt. Yarmouth, pp. 24-5. * 1470.

*(e)* Henry Peterborough, Prior from 1462 to 1478. Dugdale, Monast. i, 468.

*(f)* A pedigree of the family of Boothe of Shrubland Hall, Co: Suff., beginning from Edw. I., is given in Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,119. This Philip was apparently knighted on the occasion of Prince Arthur's marriage, Nov. 17, 1501, (Harl. 6063, fo. 9b) and was High Sheriff of Norf. and Suff. 22 Hen. VII. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 148. His dau. Audrey m. W$^{m}$ Lytton, Esq. of Knebworth, Herts. Le Neve's Knights, Harl. Soc. Pub. viii. 82, (1873.)

*(g)* Barham, near Claydon, called also Barrougham, Bargham, and Bergham. Lib. Regis, 731, and Index Villaris, 21; also Add. MSS. 19,149, f. 291.

5 *H. VII. (Sunday), Assumption of Mary.* [Aug. 15, 1490.]

A Burgesses fine of admittance was ordered to be paied to the Chamberlins, in recompense of expences made to the wife of the Sheriff of Suff: *(a)* and ending a suite w^th^ the kings Atturny.

Granted to Tho: Baldrey, to make one Burgess at his owne election, in recompence of, &c.

Collectors for mony for charges w^th^ the E. of Oxenford to the Sheriff of Suffolk, and if any Burgess refuse to pay the same, he shall be disfranchised at the next Court.

It is found that John Tooly hath done wast in a messuage in Caldwell, lately granted to him by the Towne, and therefore the house is given to John Ketche, rendring 2^s^ rent, and doing reparacons.

Common soile in Mathewes parish granted to Bridges, w^ch^ now semeth to be Egertons.

1490-1. 6 *H. VII. Nativit: Mar: Wednesday.* [Sep. 8, 1490.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^,* Roger Timperley, *(b)* Willm: Harlwin.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Hasting, Joh: Hall, Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Drayll.

*Coroners,* Edw: Bocking, Willm: Henbury.

*Clavigers,* Rog: Timperley, Robert Blomfeild, John Portman, Nich: Porchet.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Bird, Will: Revet.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Serjeants,* Rob^t^ Hall, Joh: Scott, Rich: Martin, James Cook.

6 *H. VII. ffriday before Allsaints.* [Oct. 29, 1490.]

Assessors, in number 20, named to taxe the moiety of a tenth and a fifteenth.

It is agreed to pay the prior and Covent of Ely, for Stoke mill, the ferme of 16 shillings yerely for ever.

And that Cam: ffrody shall have a Burgesses fine to repaire the Town Gaole.

ffower Guild Wardens elected.

Granted to Tho: Gardener in fee of the Towne ditche in Mary Elms, uppon the south of the way leading from the church to Horswad mill: 196 foote $\frac{1}{2}$ of ground in length, and westward 221 foote, and in bredth northward 62 foot $\frac{1}{2}$, and southward 111 foote, at 12^d^ r^t^, and to repaire the water land to the river for ever.

(*a*) Simon Wiseman. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 148. Gage's Thingoe Hund. 124, note. This family was of Thornham, Suff. Jermyn, Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 8217.

(*b*) 4th son of John Timperley of Hintlesham, Esq., m. Margaret d. of W^m^ Roberts of Little Braxted, Essex. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,152.

6 *H. VII. Munday, Markes day.* [Ap. 25, 1491.]

Order for the Pageant of Corp' Chr'i.

Horse and armes of the voluntary gift to the king by severall persons particulerly menconed, fower joyning in one horse; in all, sixe horses, somme persons giving compleate arms, somme parcells of armes, all being voluntary and free gift. *(a)*

Thomas fforeman of Thorpehithe, at the instance of Thom: ffastolfe Esq$^{r}$., shall be admitted ffree Burgess, provided that noe other fforrainer shall be admitted ffree Burgess hereafter, according to the ordinance formerly uppon Valentines day, 22 E. 4.*

6 *H. VII. Munday after Rogation.* [May 9, 1491.]

Granted to Tho: Bale, *(b)* 32 foote in length, and 15 foote in bredth, incroched by him uppon the com: soile, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

The E. of Oxenford *(c)* made free Burgess of this Town, and one of the brethren of the Guild.

All persons w$^{t}$hin this Towne shall be free from all attachements for debt or trespass, from 12 of the clock at noone, uppon Wednesday before Corpus Chr'i, to the going down of the sunne, for ever.

Granted to the Bayliffs, one Burgesses fine at theire election, in recompence of 45$^{s}$ 1$^{d}$, w$^{ch}$ they payed for charges for the pageant, soe as the party be no alien, nor forrainer, nor Butcher.

Every country mercer, from Mich: next, shall kepe his market in the mercers houses, and noe where else, under forfaiture of 40$^{s}$ by eache offender, for eache offence.

ffower Guild Wardens elected.

Granted to the Chamberlins to have a Burgess at election, or the fine of Hen: Stannard, to discharge the Towne of a pipe of wine bought against the kings comming to this Towne. *(d)*

Granted to John Casenall, the land formerly Joh: Joseps, 101 foote long, and 59 foote broad.

6 *H. VII.* [*Munday*], *June* 20, [1491.]

The prior and Covent of Ely granted Stoke mill, w$^{t}$h two peeces of pasture called the 'Hopper' and 'Harpe' to this Towne for 500 yeres from Midsummer next, w$^{t}$hout impeachment of wast, at 3$^{li}$ 4$^{s}$ yerely rent, provided that the same shall not be assigned over w$^{t}$hout licence.

---

*(a)* Henry was at this time preparing for his pretended invasion of France, and had begun to collect taxes, levy troops, and provide stores for that purpose, in accordance with his treaty with Maximilian, Sep. 11, 1490. (Rymer, Foedera, xii. 455, 397.) Hence the assessment ordered above on a tenth and fifteenth. Letters from William Paston and Sir Roger L'Estrange to Sir John Paston, K$^{t}$, dated respectively 10 Feb. 1491-2, and 16 Ap. 1492, (Orig. Lett. Sir Jno. Fenn, v. 416-9) afford an interesting account of what was doing in Suffolk.

* Rather, the day before Valentine's Day, Thursday, Feb. 13, 1483. *vid. sup.* p. 147.

*(b)* This name recalls that of the learned author of the "*De Scriptoribus Britannicis*," John Bale, Bishop of Ossory, in Ireland, who was born in the parish of Covehithe, Suff. 21 Nov. 1495. Page's Suff. Traveller, p. 218. *(c) vid. infra.* 8 Hen. VII. *(d)* See previous preparations, 3 Hen. VII.

W^m Dykys of Whitton was arested in the Church of Whitton by the Sheriffs Bayliff, and carried to the County Gaole at Ipsw^ch, upon an indictm^t of felony. And Roger Timperley, one of y^e Bayliffs of the Towne of Ipsw^ch, camme before James Hobard, the kings Atturny, and John Yaxlee, and other of the Justices, at the Sessions of the peace, and demanded the body of the prisoner, for that he was inhabiting, and arested w^thin the liberty of the Towne, and the prisoner was delivered accordingly. *vid. Transcr. vet.*

1491-2. 7 *H. VII.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* | Tho: Drayll, Willm: Baker. | *Chamberlins,** | Willm: Bale, James Hill. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Roger Timperley, W^m Harlwin, Tho: Baldrey, Rich: Bayly. | *Cler: Pac:* | John Wallworth. |
| *Coroners,* | Willm: Henbury, Joh: Stannard. | *Com: Cler:* | John Balhead. |
| *Clavigers,* | Tho: Drayll, Tho: Baldrey, Edm: Dandy. Willm: Stile. | *Serjeants,* | Rob^t Hall, Rich: Martin, John Scott, James Cook. |

7 *H. VII. ffriday after Faith.* [Oct. 7, 1491.]

John Yaxlee and Tho: Baldrey *(a)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t at Westm^r, 17 Octob., theire wages to be at the order of the great Court.

7 *H. VII. Munday before Edm: the king.* [Nov. 14, 1491.]

In eache parish assessors and collectors mentioned to assess and collect a tenth and 15^th.†

Granted to Tho: Mixer, parcell of the Common ditche south of Gardeners, 189 foote long Westward, and 159 foote Eastward, 7 foote broad Southward, and 111 foote broad Northward, at 8^d r^t.

And Tho: Mixer granted a moiety thereof to Tho: Cady, *(b)* viz., 62 foote Westward, and 65 foote Eastward, long. And Southward 75 foote, and Northward 111 foote broad, at 4^d r^t.

* Conditionally that the last Chamberlins shall pay to them 3^li for reparations to be donne to the mills whereof they made default during all theire time. [B.]

(*a*) The Vis. Suff., 1561, in Harl. 155, fo. 68b, contains a pedigree, with arms, of Baldrie of Stowmarket, R^d Baldrie of that place being the father of Sir Tho: Baldry, Kt, Mercer, and Lord Mayor of London in 1524, or according to Haydn, (Book of Dignities) in 1523, whose son, Geo. Baldry, was of Hadleigh. *vid.* also Vis. Essex in 1556, Harl. 1137, fo. 35. Another pedigree, however, (Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,116) makes the Lord Mayor the son of the Tho: Baldrey above mentioned, who is said in the same MS. to have been buried in St. Mary Tower.

† Assessment for the king. [B.]

(*b*) Cady and Mixer were Churchwardens of St. Mary Elms. *vid. sup.* p. 158. The family of Cady belonged at an earlier period to St. Margaret's parish. *vid.* abstract of will of Robert Cady in Fitch's Ipswich Wills, Add. MSS. 23,964, fo. 9b.

7 *H. VII. Thursday after Andrew.* [Dec. 1, 1491.]

A release of lands and Tenem$^{ts}$ in Ashfield Thorpe, *(a)* and same acknowledged and inrolled.

7 *H. VII. ffriday before Passion Sunday.* [Ap. 13, 1492.]

Assessors and collectors in eache parish menconed.

Persons nominated to arbitrate the matter in difference betweene the Towne and the Prior of Ely about Stoke Mills.

7 *H. VII. Wednesday before Dunstan.* [May 16, 1492.]

Granted to the Chamberlins now being, the power of making 4 new Burgesses.

7 *H. VII. ffriday before y$^{e}$ Assumption.* [Aug. 10, 1492.]

Sixe Portmen and ten of the 24 named to view Stoke mills, and the lands thereto belonging.

Areres to Corp' Chr'i are to be paied, or the p'ties shall appeare at the next Court, and show cause why they should not be disfranchised.

The Bayliffs and others named to conferr w$^{th}$ James Hobard the kings Atturny about matters concerning the honor of the Towne.

Granted to the Chamberlins, the making of two Burgesses more.

Granted to Willm: Baker, parcell of the common soile w$^{th}$out Laur. Church yard gate, in length 7 foote $\frac{1}{2}$, and 4 foote $\frac{1}{2}$ broad, at 2$^{d}$ rent.

Willm: Parnell shall have the mony arere at Corpus Chr'i dinner to defray areres of y$^{e}$ Pageant.

Every Burgess shall pay yerely to the Guild 8$^{d}$, and there shall be no dinner.

Kepers of the Ornam$^{ts}$ and utensiles of Corp' Chr'i appointed.

Every shipp that shall throw theire ballast into the river, shall pay 12$^{d}$ for eache Tunne soe throwne out, and the informer shall have 12$^{d}$.

Every p'son that shall cast muck into the high-way called Brook-streete, shall forfait for eache offence 12$^{d}$.

The prior of Ely is made ffree Burgess, and of the fraternity of the Guild.

Two Scottish preists taken at Ipsw$^{ch}$ for treason spoken by them against the king; the Town seised theire goods as fforfaited, and sent the prisoners up to London. The king granted the goods to James fframlingham Esq$^{r}$. *(b)* The Town sent up John Balhed to plead theire

(*a*) Qy. Ashfield c. Thorpe near Debenham.

(*b*) James Framlingham of Crowshall in Debenham, Suff., appears as 2nd son of Sir John Framlingham of that place. Vis. Suff. 1561, &c. Harl. 1560, f. 46. Jermyn (Add. MSS. 8208) adds the date 1498, and says also "the king's Servt," this he quotes from Sir Jno. Blois, Genealogies of Suff. Families. Davy, (Add. MSS. 19,130) says he died in 1519. A brass in Debenham Church, *c.* 1425, is supposed to represent one of this family, which became extinct in 1595.

Charter, w^ch^ he did, alledging that it was the kings owne grant, and confirmed by authority of his Parliam^t^. The king answered, he would not infringe theire Charter in the least point for 1000^li^, but said that the goods in question were not forfaited, and that the preists might plead as subjects of Scotland, and are not subjects and lieges of the king of England. *vid. Transcr: vet:*

1492-3. 8 *H. VII.* *Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1492.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^,* | Rich: Haukiswad, Wm Sewall. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Herford, Giles Lackford. |
| *Coroners,* | Wm Henbury, Joh: Stannard. | *Cler: Pac:* | Joh: Wallworth. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Thom: Drayll, Willm: Baker, Tho: Baldrey, Rich: Bayly. | *Com: Cler:* | Joh: Balhed. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Haukiswade, Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Stile, Edm: Dandy. | *Serjeants,* | Tho: Newman, Brian: Hatfeild, John Scott, Rich: Morton. |

8 *H. VII.* *Tewesday after Holy Cross.* [Sep. 18, 1492.]

A deed acknowledged of lands and tenem^ts^ in ffreston, Wolverstone, and Holbroke, and the wife of the recognizor living in Holbroke was examined and the deede inrolled.

8 *H. VII.* *ffriday after Edmond.* [Rex. Nov. 23, 1492.]

Perticuler persons named to undertake to beare the Costs of the suite and charges thereof w^th^ the B^p^ of Norwich, if any suite shall be about the lands incroched uppon the Port of Ipsw^ch^.

Common soile in Nicholas parish granted to Lacy, lying at the Colehill.

Granted to Hugh Lewes and his wife and theire heires, parcell of the common soile nigh the Colehill, betweene the garden of Nich: Bramston southe, and the common soile in p't north, 24 foote $\frac{1}{2}$ long northward, and southward 46 foote, and in breadth eastward 28 foote $\frac{1}{2}$, and westward 21 foote, at 2^d^ r^t^, uppon condicon to pay 10^s^ to the Towne.

8 *H. VII.* *Thursday before ffoelix.* [Jan. 10, 1493.]

Bonde acknowledged in nature for the peace and good behaviour, but the forfaiture is to the party complaining, to be levied as recognisances. *vid. rot. min: plac:*

8 *H. VII. ffriday after Mark.* [Ap. 26, 1493.]

Burgess chosen uppon condition of residence, and beeing aiding to the pageant of Corp' Chr'i.

Diverse p'sons disfranchised for areres to Corp' Chr'i, unless they shew cause at the next Court.

Guildholders elected. And every Burgess shall pay to the dinner 16$^{d}$, and order is given to make p'vision for the Pageant.

8 *H. VII. ffriday aft$^{r}$ Assump: Mar:* [Aug. 16, 1493.]

The E. of Oxford, Admirall of England, *(a)* sent a precept to the Bayliffs to attache a shipp in the Rode of Ipsw$^{ch}$ for the Admiralty, which the Bayliffs refused to doe, and resisted the doing thereof, and afterward sent John Balhed w$^{th}$ the Charter to Heveningham Castle *(b)* to shew the same to the Admirall, where allsoe were present James Hobard, Atturny Gen: *(c)* Robt: Drury, *(d)* Joh: Yaxlee, and Tho: Appleton, *(e)* whoe all agreed to the liberty of the Towne. *vid. Transcr: vet:*

9 *H. VII. Nativit: Mar: Sunday.* [Sep. 8, 1493.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Alvard.

*Escheators,*

*Coroners,* John Stannard, Willm: Stile.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rich: Haukiswade, Willm: Sewall, Tho: Drayll, Rog: Timperley.

*Clavigers,* Tho: Baldrey, Rich: Haywad, Edm: Dandy, Willm: Manser.

*Chamberlins,* Joh: Winter, Rich: Joury.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* Joh: Balhed.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Scot, Rich: Martin, Tho: Newman, Joh: King.

(*a*) John de Vere, 13th Earl of Oxford, K.G., was Lord High Admiral of England from 1485 to 1512, and died 1513. He was made a free Burgess of the town in 1491, (p. 162.) an honour the more readily bestowed, no doubt, since his mother was daughter and heir of Sir John Howard.

(*b*) Qy. Hedingham Castle, Essex, the seat of the de Veres, where the Earl had been residing not long previously, as appears from a letter to Sir John Paston. Original Letters (Sir John Fenn) v. 390.

(*c*) Appointed July 8, 1486.

(*d*) Son and heir of Roger Drury of Hawstead, and knighted by Hen. VII. on Blackheath Field, on St. Botolph's Day, 17 June, 1497, after the defeat of the Cornish rebels under Flammock and Lord Audley. He was of Lincoln's Inn, Speaker of the House of Commons, and a Privy Councillor. Cotton MSS. Claud. C. III. fo. 32., and Gage's Thingoe Hund. 432-3, where an account and pedigree of this family is given at length. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,197. Jermyn. Add. MSS, 8207.

(*e*) Apparently of Little Waldingfield, Co. Suff., and son of John Appleton of that place; another family of this name, from Dartford in Kent, and Bemfleet, Co. Essex, settled at Kettlebaston, Suff. One branch of the Waldingfield Appletons emigrated to America, living at Boston and elsewhere. Copious pedigrees and notes are found in Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,115. Jermyn (Add. MSS, 8201) mostly repeats these.

9 *H. VII. Munday after Edward.* [Jan. 6, 1494.]

Demised to Mathew Wode, the Butchery w^th^ the Common Marshe and the Mill Marshe, from Mich: last, for 7 years at 20^li^ rent, payable at the fower usuall feasts, finding pasture for two horses for the new mill during the said Terme.

John Browne, one of the Headburrowes, is discharged from his place by the Headburrowes, and they chose Rich: Goss in his roome.

(William Spencer of Bury St. Edmond chose Burgesse *inerme* upon condition y^t^ he shall be commorant. in Ipswich. Peter Lamborne chose Burgesse upon cond^n^ y^t^ he shall New Tile at his owne cost and charge y^e^ house of Pleas.) *(a)*

9 *H. VII. ffriday after Philip & Jacob:* [May 2, 1494.]

Guild (Corporis Christi) wardens elected (for 7 years to come, *ita tamen 9^d^ reddant Gildæ p' dict.*)

Two persons, for service donne to the Towne, for ever discharged from being elected Chamberlins, (on cond^n^ y^t^ they make y^e^ walls and two Chimnys in y^e^ house to be New Built, &c.)

Order for provision for Corp' Chr. pageant.

Agreed that a house shall be built uppon the south of the house of plees, *(b)* for a Kitchin, and thereabove for a sociary for the Guild, w^th^ a csalar under y^e^ house of plees; and the house above the cellar, viz., betweene the house of plees and the Tavern, shall belong to the guild for ever. (and note, several causes are entered at this Court.)

1494-5. 10 *H. VII.*

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Rich: Bayly, Rog: Timperley.

*Coroners,* John Stannard, Willm: Stile.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Thomas Baldrey, Tho: Alvard, Tho: Drayll, Wm Harlwin.

*Clavigers,* Rich: Bayly, Tho: Alvard, Edm: Dandy, Willm: Manser.

*Chamberlins,* Wm Pipho, *(c)* Tho: Cutting.

*Cler: Pac:* John Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* John Balhed.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Scott, Rich: Martin, Tho: Newman, Joh: King.

(*a*) This and several succeeding paragraphs within brackets appear to be in the handwriting of Mr. Sparrow.

(*b*) The Moot Hall or House of Pleas stood on the site of the present Town Hall, where also was the ancient Church of St. Mildred. The 'sociary' was a banqueting room for the members of the Guild. Wodderspoon. p. 4.

(*c*) Abstracts of wills of the family of Pypho are given in Fitch's Ipswich Wills, Add. MSS. 23,964, ff. 1, 5, 21b, 29b.

10 *H. VII. Tewesday after Hillary.* [Jan. 20, 1495.]

James Hobard and Tho: Appleton agreed uppon to arbitrate betweene the B^p^ of Norw^ch^ *(a)* and the Towne concerning lands and wast uppon w^ch^ diverse buildings have been made, over against the Rotten Row *(b.)*

Granted to the Chamberlins, one Burgesses fee for the expences of intertainm^t^ of James Hobard and Tho: Appleton, and the Chamberlins nominated Richard Cranfenn to be the Burgess.

Tho: Mixer acquitted from being elected Chamberlin, soe as he shall beare halfe the Charges of the stone work of the building on the south of the Moot hall, for the use of Corp' Chr'i.

John Manser shall have a butchers stall in the fflesh market for life, bearing Scott and Lott, (or being a Burgesse).

Assessors and Collectors in eache parish for a moity of a 10^th^ and a 15^th^, for the repaire of the new Mill, the whole sume being 18^li^ 4^s^ 6^d^.

10 *H. VII. Thursday, Gregory.* [Mar. 12, 1495.]

A deed acknowledged of lands and tenem^ts^ in Kesgrave, by a man and his wife, and shee was examined.

10 *H. VII. ffriday after Gregory.* [Mar. 13, 1495.]

Soldiers granted to the king to serve under the E. of Oxford according to his Letters.

The Bayliffs and Portmen undertake to finde armour and weapons, and the 24 undertake to finde horses w^th^ their furniture. And eache of their p'ticuler charge in severall summs of mony sett down in writing.

10 *H. VII. (Wednesday), Aprill* 8. [1495.]

Bayle taken for felony by the Bayliffs, inrolled, the recognisance was to appeare or forfat 10^li^ to the use of the Towne.

10 *H. VII. ffriday after Joh: Port Latin.* [May 8, 1495.]

Granted 3^li^ 11^s^ for the Pageant of Corp' Chr'i.

All carts going over Stoke bridge lately built, shall pay towards the repayring and maintaining of the same; viz., every Burgess 1^d^ ob., and every forrainer 1^d^ for ever, provided that none shall goe over the bridge when they may goe through the ffoord.

---

(*a*) James Goldwell (*vid.* p. 140) continued in this See till 1499.

(*b*) A part of Norwich was also called Rotten Row, (Blomfield's Norf. iii. 67) and in the present day we have the famous thoroughfare in Hyde Park, the name of which is said by Thornbury and Walford (Old and New London, iv. 398) and Hare (Walks in London, ii. 108) to be a corruption of '*Route du Roi*,' but the derivation, if correct, must be purely local, for the Rev. Isaac Taylor informs me that in the village of Settrington, Yorks. there was not long since a row of four tumbling down cottages which went by this name, and I am also told that at Ulverston, Lanc. there is or was a road, which, abounding in rats, was termed 'Ratten Row.'

1495-6. 11 *H. VII. Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1495.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* | John Hall, Willm: Harlewin, | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: Stansby, Willm: Gibbon. |
| *Coroners,* | John Stannard, Willm: Stile. | *Cler: Pac:* | Joh: Wallworth. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Roger Timperley, Rich: Bayly, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Baldry. | *Com: Cler:* | John Balhed. |
| *Clavigers,* | Joh: Hall, Tho: Alvard, Edm: Dandy, Wm Manser. | *Serjeants,* | John Scott, Rich: Marvin, Tho: Newman, Joh: King. |

11 *H. VII. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 18, 1495.]

John ffastolf Esq$^{r}$, *(a)* Edm: Bocking gent., *(b)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 14 Octob. Theire wages sett at 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, if the parlm$^{t}$ continue at Westm$^{r}$, but if adjourned further off, then theire wages to be ordered by the greate court.

Auditors for Stoke bridge mony.

Noe person in this Towne shall use *les Roblys* for measuring of corne, under penalty of 20$^{s}$ for every offence.

Granted to Joh: Blowgate, *(c)* parcell of the common soile of the Town ditche, 80 foote long, and in bredth 28 foote northward, and 30 foote southward, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

11 *H. VII. ffriday after Hillary.* [Jan. 15, 1496.]

Granted to John ffastolfe Esq$^{r}$, for his charges about the weights and measures, 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and for his wages at the Parliam$^{t}$, 4$^{li}$, and to Edw: Bocking three pounds, and the Chamberlins shall deduct the same out of the fees of weights and measures.

11 *H. VII. Thursday before Gregory.* [Mar. 10, 1496.]

Granted to the Chamberlins, 8 Burgesses ffees for the repairing of the New Mill, and noe other Burgess shall be sworne before them: provided they be not Butchers or Chandellers.

Noe fforrainer *(d)* shall be hereafter taxed but in the generall court.

(*a*) He was of Nacton, Suff., son and heir of Thomas Fastolfe Esq., Burgess for the town in the Parliament of 1487. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,129, fo. 45. Jermyn's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 8208.

(*b*) This Edm. or Edw. Bocking is apparently the first in the Visit. pedigree, 1561, and died 6 Ed. VI. He was of Ashbocking, Co. Suff. and mar. 1st, Jane, dau. of John Talmach of Helmingham. Harl. 1103, fo. 93b. and Davy, Add. MSS. 19,119. Harl. 1560, fo. 111b, and 1177, fo. 78, differ as to the arms, the fess in the former being 'wavy,' and in the latter 'nebuly.' There is a brass in Ashbocking Ch. to Edm. Bockinge Esq. 1585. Haines, Mon. Brasses.

(*c*) The family of Blowgate seems to have belonged to St. Lawrence parish. Andrew Blowgate, by will, proved 20 Dec. 1503, bequeaths his forgotten tithes to this church, and desires there to be buried. Add. MSS. (Fitch's Ipswich Wills,) 23,964.

(*d*) By a 'forrainer' is meant one not residing within the liberty of Ipswich.

1496-7. 12 *H. VII. Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1496.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* Tho: Drayll, Willm: Baker.

*Coroners,* Joh: Stannard, Willm: Henbury.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and William Harlewin, John Hall, Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Alvard.

*Clavigers,* Tho: Alvard, Tho: Drayll, Edm: Dandy, Willm: Manser.

*Cler: Pac:* Joh: Wallworth.

*Com: Cler:* Tho: Hall.

*Serjeants,* Rich: Marvin, Tho: Scott, John Awly, *(sic)* Wm Withe.

12 *H. VII. ffriday before Christm'ss.* [Dec. 23, 1496.]

Tho: Alvard, *(a)* Rich: Bayly, elected Burgesses of the Parliam^t uppon the 16 of Jan. next.

Every Burgess defalting in his duties to the Guild, shall be summoned by the wardens to the next court, to shew cause whie he shall not forfait his freedome, and if he comme not at the next court, then shall he be reputed a fforrainer.

ffower Guild wardens elected.

Corpus Chr'i pageant shall be provided at the charge of suche as have been used.

Surviers appointed to vallew the mill stones *(b)* and other stones of Quarry for the use of the Guild.

The Bayliffs shall be saved harmless from their bonds entred for the difference betwene the B^p of Norw^ch and the Towne.

Noe forrainer or other person shall intermeddle in the office of a Porter w^th in this Towne, but the Porters thereto assigned, under penalty of forfaiture theire double gaines, Provided that any Burgess may imploy theire servants to carry theire Marchandise.

12 *H. VII. Thursday,* 13 *Aprill.* [1497.]

Willm: Spencer elected into the number of the 24.

(*a*) Thomas Alvard or Alverd, Bailiff in 1493, and again representative in Parliament in 1503, had received the freedom of the borough with special privilege, in 1488, and was the son of Tho: Alverd of Woodbridge, Suff., and, as it appears, keeper of Wolsey's wardrobe. His dau. Agnes m. William Daundy of Cretingham, and his grand-daughter Margaret became the wife of William Latton, Esq. of Kingston Bagpuze, Berks, the then representative of an ancient family of wealth and influence, whose monumental brasses still remain in the parish Church of St. Michael, Blewbury, Berks. The name is elsewhere found as 'Alvered,' (Blomfield's Norf. ii. 517) and in the letter referred to by Wodderspoon (p. 350) is spelt, as in Domesday, and in Blomfield, (iii. 58,) 'Alward.' The original letter is among the Cotton MSS. (Vitell. B. xii. f. 173), and has been printed in Sir H. Ellis's Original Letters, First Ser. i. 307-10. Copious pedigrees, inquisitions, and wills of this family are found in Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,114, ff. 291-8, and in the Jermyn Coll. Add. MSS. 8201, ff. 55-6, in the Brit. Mus. Alvard died in 1504.

(*b*) *cf.* p. 160. *supra.* note.

The king intending a royall voyage into Scotland, The E'l. of Oxenford, Lo: Lieuten$^{t}$ of this County, demanded 20 men, archers, and bills of this Towne, w$^{ch}$ was granted. And for their arming, the 12 and 24 undertooke; and as to the horses and furniture and other necessaries, a summe of mony was assessed uppon the Chiefe and ablest inhabitants, whose names are sett down w$^{th}$ the severall summs of mony charged uppon theire heads, and Collectors are named in every severall ward. The greatest summe charged uppon any was 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and the least 12$^{d}$. *(a)*

12 *H. VII. ffriday before George.* [Ap. 21, 1497.]

The first 15$^{th}$ and 10$^{th}$ granted at the last Parliam$^{t}$, assessed uppon eache parish by 2 assess$^{rs}$ in eache parish, and two collectors named. *(b)*

Willm: Bole, one of the 24, at his request discharged, and Hen: Stannard elected in his stead.

12 *H. VII. ffriday after Marg'et.* [July 21, 1497.]

The Bayliffs accompted for the 15$^{th}$ and 10$^{th}$ last received, and allsoe for the mony received for the soldiers last granted.

12 *H. VII. Wednesday after Marg'et.* [July 26, 1497.]

Granted to John Bridges, parcell of the Com. soile, 66 foote long, and 9 foote broad, in Mathews Parish, r$^{t}$ 2$^{d}$.

1497-8. 13 *H. VII. Thursday, Vigill Concept: Mar:* [Dec. 7, 1497.]

Thomas Mixer elected into the number of the 24, and Hen: Stannard discharged from that number, and Rich: Joury elected in his stead.

The Bayliffs shall enter bond as by the direction of m$^{r}$ Serjeant Yaxley, and James Hobard *(c)* the kings Atturny shall be ordered for

*(a)* It would seem from this, that the king had first intended to proceed in person against the king of Scots; the expedition was, however, intrusted to Lord Dawbeny, a commission of array in Cumberland and Westmoreland having been also issued on the 13$^{th}$ Feb. to Sir Tho: Dacre, lieutenant of the West Marches. Lingard's Eng. iv. 311. Foedera, xii. 647.

*(b)* At the Parliament which met at Westminster on Monday, the 16$^{th}$ Jan. preceding, the Commons granted for the defence of the country against the irruption of the king of Scotland, as ally of the pretender Warbeck, "too hoole xv$^{mes}$ and x$^{mes}$ to be had paied taken and levyed of the movable goodes catellis and other thyngis usuelly to such xv$^{mes}$ and x$^{mes}$ contributory and [charcheable] within the Shires Cities Boroughes and Townes and other places of this yo$^{r}$ seid realme," but in case of a peace with Scotland, the second Tenth and Fifteenth was not to be levied. Statt. Realm, ii. 642-3. Carte's Hist. Eng. ii. 849-50. Lord Bacon, however, says that Henry exaggerated the circumstances of the Scottish invasion, in order to obtain money, "for his wars were always to him as a mine of treasure, of a strange kind of ore; iron at the top, and gold and silver at the bottom." Life Hen. VII. p. 355.

*(c)* *vid.* another case in which they were called upon to arbitrate: Original Letters, (Sir John Fenn.) v. 438.

the matter in difference with the Bp of Norwch concerning the new Buildings uppon the wast by the haven, and that the Bayliffs shall call to them suche Portmen and Burgesses for the soliciting and manifesting to them the truthe of the matter, as they shall think meete, and the Bayliffs shall be saved harmless by the Town.

The Chamberlins shall pay the fee farme to the king.

Common soile in Laur: parish granted to Baker in court before one Baylif, viz. Tho: Drayll: *vid: Treasy.*

1498-9. 14 *H. VII. Saterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1498.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* | Tho: Baldrey, Edm: Dandy. | *Coroners,* | Willm: Henbury, Joh: Stannard. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Richard Haukiswade, Willm: Sewall, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Alvard. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Stisted, Robt Joury. |
| | | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Tho: Hall, *by himself or his sufficient deputy.* |
| *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Tho: Drayll, Willm: Manser, Willm: Rivet. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Martin, Joh: Scott, Wm. Withe, John Aroty. *(sic)* |

14 *H. VII. Thursday after Laurence.* [Aug. 15, 1498.]

A deed of fforraine land *(a)* and tenemts acknowledged and inrolled in this Court, and the woman, a forrainer, examined.

1499-1500. 15 *H. VII.*

Granted to Thomas Cutting, parcell of ye common soile in Mathewes parish, 111 foote long, and 31 foote northw., and 4 foote southward broad, at 4d rt.

And to John Pitt, parcell of com. soile west of Georges Lane in Math: parish, 253 foote long, and 27 foote broad eastward, and 46 foote westward, 4d rt.

And to Agnes Goss, 96 foote in length, and 29 foote in bredth, southward, and 33 foote northward, this lies wthout the west Gate of the Town, on the south of the way: 6d rt.

And to Margery May, and Cady, Gardner, and Scarp, 317 foote long, and in bredth northward 30 foote, and 110 foote southward, between Burstall Lane and the Town ditche, and south of the street, 8d rt.

*(a) i.e.* lands without the liberty of the Town.

And to John Bridges, 63 foote in length, and in bredth 30 foote eastward, and 36 foote westward, and it lies betweene the highway north, and the Town Gaole wall south in pt: at $6^d$ $r^t$.

And to Nich: Pecock, 58 foote long, and 23 foote broad, betwene the highway south, and Bridges com. soile north, at $12^d$ $r^t$.

And to Peter Lamb, a $tenem^t$ betwene Pecocks on the west, and Hills on the east, abbutting south uppon the high way, and north uppon Clay streete, $1^s$ $4^d$ $r^t$.

And to Katharin Hill, 132 foote in length, and 50 foote in bredth, betwene Lambs on the west, and Agnes Goss on the East, abbutting north on Clay streete, and south on the Hillses, at $2^s$ $r^t$.

And to Agnes Goss, 92 foote in length, and 61 foot in bredth, from Clay Streete towards the south, at $3^s$ $4^d$ $r^t$.

And to Wm: Scarpe, 84 foote in length, and in bredth northward 50 foote, betwene Agnes Gosses on the west, and a little way from the kings high way and Clay streete on the East, at $4^s$ rent.

And to Wm: Braxsted, 129 foote in length, and 32 foote in bredth, betwene the Town ditch East, and the high way west, abbuting south uppon the garden of Calixt' Clarke, comm: soile, and uppon Agnes Gos north, at $8^d$ $r^t$.

And to Walter Quintin, 103 foote in length, and 4 foot in bredth, formerly Chamberlins, betwene the house of the late Willm: Jefferies south, and the $tenem^t$ late Aldermans, north and east of the way to the Cornhill, $2^d$ $r^t$.

And to Agnes Reve, 144 foote in length, and in bredth westw: 80 foote, at 12 $r^t$, it lies betweene the way at the fforth on the north, and the garden of the gray ffriers or ffriers minors on the south.

And to Thomas Cady, 58 foote in lengthe, and 14 foot and $\frac{1}{2}$ in the middest, this lies nigh the Colehill, by Leweses garden.

Granted allsoe to Hinds, common soile in Nich: par:

And unto Wode, common soile once Starlings, in Nich:

And unto the widow Keene: quer. whither it be not rather the widow Reve, formerly Agnes Reve.

Granted to Hugh Lewes, 108 foote in length by the way, and 101 foote by the River, and in bredth 30 foote, and abbuts on Mandoffs lane south, $20^d$ $r^t$.

And to Tho: Gardenner, 104 foote in length under the Town ditches west, $2^d$ $r^t$.

Common soile in Peters parish granted to Spencer.

Common soile in Mathewes parish granted to Clark.

A $tenem^t$ with a garden in $Marg^{ts}$ parish, by the high way on the north, and the common diches on the south, the west head abutting uppon the common soile next the Northgate, the east on Boles $tenem^t$, it containes in length, 123 foote, and in bredth westward 33 or 37 foote,

and 53 foote eastward. This was granted to Alis and her sonne Tho: Calton, and the heires of Thomas for ever, at 20d rt.

1501-2. 17 *H. VII.* *(Wednesday), Nativity: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1501.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators,* Rich: Bayly, Willm: Rivet.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Willm: Harlewin, Tho: Bird, Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Drayll.

*Clavigers,* Willm: Rivet, Edm: Dandy, Willm: Manser, Tho: Cady.

*Coroners,* Willm: Henbury, Tho: Cady.

*Chamberlins,* Rich: Levack, Joh: Wiles.

*Com: Cler:* Edw: Goldgelt.

*Cler: Pac:* Edw: Bocking.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Scott, Willm: Wiche, John Melys, Joh: Anty. *(sic)*

17 *H. VII.* *(Monday), Lucies Day.* [Dec. 13, 1501.]

John Reynold and Robt: Joury chosen into the number of the 24, by the assent of the Court.

The Chamberlins shall ever hereafter give up their accompts before Andrewes day yerely, unto the Bayliffs for the time beeing, under the penalty of 40 shillings.

Simon Topsfeild *(a)* elected Atturny for the Towne in ye Exchequer, and 20s given him for his fee.

The Common Clark shall have suche fees as shall be by persons specially named thereunto determined.

Every inhabitant shall remove all Nusances in the publique streete before theire severall doores.

Noe Gaoler of the kings Gaole shall be Gaoler of the Towne Gaole.

17 *H. VII.* *Munday after Mathias.* [Feb. 28, 1502.]

The Town shall finde twelve soldiers for the kings service; viz. every Portman shall find one horse, the 24 shall finde 12 men, and perticulere men, named in writing, shall pay 24s a peece to finde armor, and collectors named within the severall wards.

(*a*) The family of Topesfield or Toppesfield, originally of Toppesfield in Essex, was of Gislingham and Fressingfield, Co. Suff., the Simon Topsfield here mentioned being apparently 2nd son of Wm Topesfield of Gislingham. Davy's Suff. Coll. Add. MSS. 19,152. Jermyn's Coll. Add. MSS. 8216. The Vis. ped. 1561, (Harl. 1560, f. 134b.) makes his father Thomas, and not William.

1502-3. 18 *H. VII.* *(Thursday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1502.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Ropkin.

*Coroners,* Willm: Henbury, Tho: Cady.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Rich: Bayly, Willm: Rivet, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Alvard.

*Clavigers,* Tho: Baldry, Edm: Dandy, Willm: Manser, Tho: Cady.

*Chamberlins,* Willm: Giles, Willm: Game.

*Com: Cler:* Edw: Gildgelt.

*Cler: Pac:* Edw: Bocking.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Melys, Joh: Scott, Tho: Newman, Rob: Hall.

18 *H. VII.* *ffriday before Mich:* [Sep. 23, 1502.]

Corp' Chr'i pageant shall hereafter be observed, and a convenient artificer shall be intertained to that end, and shall have 40s. Eache Portman shall pay 1^s 4^d, and eache of the 24 shall pay 8^d, and the remaining 6^s 8^d shall be levied.

Noe Bayliff shall interrupt or hinder the pageant, unless by order of the great court, or uppon sp'iall cause, under 10^li forfaiture: Collectors allsoe are named.

18 *H. VII.*

Granted to Tho: Gardner, common soile in Mary Elms, in length 99 foot, and southward broad 15 foote, and northward 20 foot, abbutting north uppon the highway, from the church of Mar: Elms to Horsewade mill, and south uppon Tho: Cadyes, at 6^d r^t.

1503-4. 19 *H. VII.* *(Friday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1503.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* Tho: Drayll, Edm: Dandy.

*Coroners,* Tho: Cady, John Crule.

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Ropkin, Tho: Alvard, Tho Bayly.

*Clavigers,* Edm: Dandy, Tho: Alvard, Willm: Manser, Tho: Cady.

*Chamberlins,* Tho: Jacob, Rob: Joyne.

*Com: Cler:* Edw: Goldgelt.

*Cler: Pac:* Edw: Bocking.

*Serjeants,* John Scott, Joh: Melys, Rob: Hall, Joh: Anty.

19 *H. VII. Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 25, 1503.]

A committee appointed to settle the water bayliffs duties.

19 *H. VII. Thursday after Lucy.* [Dec. 14, 1503.]

Tho: Baldrey, Tho: Alvard, elected Burgesses for the next Parliam$^{t}$, uppon condicon to serve without wages, and not otherwise. *(a)*

19 *H. VII. Munday after Easter.* [Ap. 8, 1504.]

Collectors for the play of Corp' Chr'i.
Granted to Edw: Goldgelt, the sale of Quarry stones. *(b)*
Surveyers elected for the Kay made by Willm: Linde. *(c)*

1504-5. 20 *H. VII. (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1504.]

*Bayliffs,* Tho: Alvard,† James Hill.
*Coroners,* Tho: Cady, Joh: Stannard.
*Justices,* Willm: Harlewin, James Hill, Tho: Drayll, Edm: Dandy, Rich: Bayly, Tho: Baldrey.
*Claviger,* Willm: Harlewin, Edm: Dandy, Tho: Cady, Hen: Stannard.
*Chamberlins,* Willm: Hall, Joh: Butler.
*Com: Cler:* Edw: Goldgelt.
*Cler: Pac:* Edw: Bocking.
*Serjeants,* Robt: Hall, Joh: Melys, Joh: Anty, Joh: Scott.

20 *H. VII. Tuesday after Edw: Confess:* [Jan. 7, 1505.]

All Burgesses shall pay theire fines before Saterday next ensuing.
Auditors for accompts elected.
Granted to Willm: Linde 4$^{li}$, provided he shall kepe the Kay well repaired for 20 years.
The proffit of Quarrie stones granted to Rob$^{t}$ Goodwin for 10 yeres, at 12$^{li}$ yerely rent.
Guild wardens elected.
The Searchers place for 7 yeres demised to fforgan, at 40$^{s}$ yerely rent.

(*a*) This Parliament met at Westminster, Thursday, Jan. 25$^{th}$, 1504. Parry's Parl. of Eng. 197.
(*b*) Surveyors had been appointed to value these, 12 H. VII. *vid. sup.* p. 160, note.
(*c*) Abstract of will of John Lynde of Ipswich. (Fitch) Add. MSS. 23,694.
† *Quere:* Why one Bayliff is noe Justice? (*B.*) Ans. Because he was likely to die. See next Court but one. (*R.C.*)

20 *H. VII. Concept: Mar: Munday after.* [Dec. 9, 1504.]

Willim: Harlwin elected Bayliff in the roome of Tho: Alvard, lately deceased.

Granted to Tho: Drayll and Edm: Dandy, to make a ffree Burgess for theire expences at Corp' Chr'i play.

Edw: Goldgelt is acquitted of his farme of Quarrie stones.

Willm: Cuttler is acquitted of his water Bayliffs farme.

The farme of Quarry stones is granted to Rich: and Rob: Joury.

Auditors appointed.

20 *H. VII. Tewesday, Vigill George.* [Ap. 22, 1505.]

Edw: Goldgelt, Willm: Spencer, and Henry Stannard are Portmen, elected and sworne.

Tho: Parnell, Rob: Joyne, Joh: Cuttler, elected and sworne in the number of 24.

Granted to John Stangilts, 20$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ yerely for 12 yeres, to finde the stageing for Corp' Chr'i play. And to John Parnell, 33$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, to find the ornam$^{ts}$ during suche time, and collectors named of assessm$^{ts}$ for the play.

1505-6. 21 *H. VII. Munday after Gregory.* [Ap. 16, 1506.]

Henry Stannard elected Bayliff in stead of Willm: Spencer, whoe is discharged by a Le're from the king to the Portmen, Burgesses, and Comonalty of this Towne, dated 6 march, for that he was the kings servant, and Customer of this Port. *vid. Letter entred in y$^{e}$ Court booke. (B)*

1506-7. 22 *H. VII.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* | Henry Stannard, Willm: Baker. | *Coroners,* | Tho: Cady, Joh: Stannard. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Edm: Goldgelt, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Baldrey, Edm: Dandy. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Tho: Hall. |
| *Clavigers,* | Hen: Stannard, Ed: Dandy, Joh: fforgon, Tho: Cady. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Hall, Joh: Scott, Joh: Melys, Joh: Anty. |

22 *H. VII. Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1506.]

Granted to Tho: Gardner, the little way off the common soyle, betwene his tenem$^{t}$, late Turries, and the ffriers minors Curtelage, leading to a mill w$^{th}$ a gate to be shutt by night, but open by day, as publique neede shall be, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

And unto Edw: Bettis the Court granted *Crateram suam*, w$^{th}$ free passage unto the same, into the highway, *Noctanter*, at 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Indentures of apprentiship to free men shall be inrolled, paying 4$^{d}$ for eache inrollm$^{t}$.

Rob: Hall discharged from being Chamberlin, for a fine.

Henry Stannard paied 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ in full, of repairing y$^{e}$ new mill.

22 *H. VII. Wednesday after Valentine.* [Feb. 17, 1507.]

This is the first court wherein I finde the names of the commonalty present at the greate Court are entered, and yet they entred but a few of them w$^{th}$ &c.

Horswad mill demised for 7 yeres to Baker and others, at 10$^{li}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ assent of Blowgate, former tenant, and a new lease ordered to be made.

The Guild ordered to be upon the Lords day after the octave of Corp' Chr'i.*

Two guildwardens elected, w$^{th}$ a collecter of the mony for the same.

A Butchers house and a stall, late Wodes, granted to Rob$^{t}$ ffoxe for 7 yeres, at 18$^{li}$ yerely rent, provided if he shall dye w$^{th}$in the Towne, then the house shall be delivered up w$^{th}$in one yere after. The house at the Com: Kay demised to Sewall for one yere.

The yerely obsequies and vigills shall be holden for the death of every brother of the Guild, and thereat none of the fraternity shall be absent under the forfaiture of a pound of waxe.

22 *H. VII. ffriday after Whit Sunday.* [May 28, 1507.]

One elected at this Court into y$^{e}$ number of the 24$^{ty}$. Willm: Revet for infirmity, at his owne request discharged of the Portmans place for a fine.

Granted to the king 12 soldiers, by vertue of his Letters entered in the booke of the Court of plees, and they chose collectors and assessors for eache parish.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Clem$^{ts}$ - - 52$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ | Nicolas - 25$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ | Tower - - 34$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ |
| Kay - - 35$^{s}$ | Mar: Elms 13$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ | Laurence - 22 8$^{d}$ |
| Peters - - 35$^{s}$ | Mathewes - 22$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ | Stevens - 17$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ |

Marg'ets & Ellens - - 48$^{s}$

* June 13th.

1507-8. 23 *H. VII. (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1507.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Ropkin, | *Clavigers,* | Willm: Ropkin, Ed: Dandy, Joh: fforgan, Tho: Cady. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm: Baker, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Drayll, Ed: Goldgelt. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Tho: Hall. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Cady, Joh: Stannard. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Hall, Rich: Blowbell, Joh: Melys, Joh: Anty. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Manser, Rog: Gobbet. | | |

23 *H. VII. ffriday after Lucy.* [Dec. 17, 1507.]

None shall be admitted ffreeman that is villein to any other. And before any p'son shall be admitted, he shall sweare that he is a freeman of England.

Humfry Wingfeild *(a)* and Rob^t Southwell *(b)* elected to be of the Councill of this Towne, and to eache of them is granted 13^s 4^d fee yerely.

A fine of a freeman dead, remitted to his widow.

Treasurer elected.

Willm: Stisted elected to be Controller of the Towne.

---

*(a)* Afterwards Sir Humfrey Wingfield, and knighted, apparently, in 1528, being 12th son of Sir John Wingfield, K^t, of Letheringham, Suff., and Elizabeth FitzLewis of Dedham, Essex, and founder of the line of Wingfields of Brantham, Suff. He was in the Commission of the peace both for Suffolk and Essex, and High Sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk in 1520, (12 Hen. VIII.) Davy (Add. MSS. 19,155) describes him as Speaker of the House of Commons, and Jermyn (*ib.* 8217) as Prolocutor of Parliament, but his name does not appear as such either in Haydn or Beatson. In 8 Hen. VIII., (1516-17) according to Dugdale, (Origines Juridiciales, 292) he was Reader at Gray's Inn, and his arms, quartering Bosvill and Gowsell, with the coat of his wife, a daughter and coheir of Simon Wiseman of Brantham, Esq., as an escutcheon of pretence, are in the south window of the hall. Contemporary evidence seems to show that he identified himself, more or less, with Wolsey's projects at Ipswich, and held a large share of his regard; he was, we read in 1527, "in great favour with the Cardinal," (Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. [Brewer] Rolls Ser. iv. p. 1344.) and Dean Capon, writing to Wolsey in Sep. of the year following, speaks of him as present with Cromwell and others, at a service held "on the Eve of Our Lady," in the College church, and acknowledges himself much bound to Wingfield's kindness. (*ib.* p. 2071.) In 1530, on the resolution of the King to dissolve the college, he was retained (9 July) as one of Wolsey's Counsel concerning this matter, (*ib.* p. 2928) and on the 14th of the same month was appointed, together with Philip Tylney, Thomas Germyn, and Thomas Rushe, as a commission to enquire into Wolsey's possessions in the county of Suffolk. (Fœdera, xiv. 404.) With Rushe, he was chosen to represent Ipswich in Parliament in 1523, and in 1529 sat for Yarmouth. He died 23 Oct. 1545, and was buried at Brantham. The family of Wingfield is one of considerable antiquity and high reputation in various English counties. Sir R^d Gipps, whose "Antiquitates Suffolciences" are transcribed in Cole's MS. vol. 28, (Add. MSS. 5829, ff. 177-9.) says, "This most ancient family was seated at Wingfield in Hoxon hundred, *temp.* Hen. I., afterwards at Winnington, *c.* 50 Hen. III., and last of all at Letheringham, in Loes hundred, *c.* 11 Hen. II." Pedigrees are given in Visit. Suff. 1561, Harl. 1103, f. 52b, and 155, f. 44b. Visit. Suff. 1563, Harl. 1177, ff. 47b, 111b. Visit. Suff. 1611, Harl. 1820, ff. 21b, 34. Visit. Suff. 1613, Harl. 1179, f. 128b. Cott. MS. Julius, F. 65. Davy has an extended collection of ped's and notes, and a copious list of printed ped's will be found in Marshall's Geneal. Guide. Brasses of this family remain at Easton, Letheringham, Mildenhall, Tannington and Wantisden, Suff. Three are preserved in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, and there is one to John Wingfield, (1594,) in the chancel of St. Stephen's, Ipswich.

*(b)* Apparently Sir Robert Southwell, K^t, son and heir of Richard Southwell, Esq., of Woodrising. *vid. sup.* p. 131. He was made (19 Hen. VII.) Seneschal of all the honors and manors forfeited to the king by Edmund de la Pole in Norf. and Suff., or by his mother, the Duchess of Suffolk, and in the following year, by patent, Chief Butler of England. In 4 Hen. VIII. he became Supervisor of the king's lands and castles by Act of Parliament, and Receiver thereof. Though twice married, he died *s. p.* Davy, Add. MSS. 19,149. Jermyn, *ib.* 8215.

23 *H. VII. ffriday*, 12 *May.* [1508.]

Willm: Hall, John fforgan, Willm: Stisted, elected and sworne Portmen at this Court.

Roger Gobbett, Tho: Stonway, Tho: Crane, Willm: Cuttler, elected and sworne at this Court into the 24ty.

Two collectors elected for Corp' Chr'i.

fforasmuch as the Maintenance of this Towne is much in malt, and that many fforainers aliens wthin the same Towne abiding, doe much hinder the ffree Burgesses by theire Malting: Therefore its ordered that noe fforrainer alien shall by him selfe or any other, Malt any Barley, otes, or other graine, under the penalty of 6s 8d for every quarter soe Malted.

1508-9. 24 *H. VII. ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1508.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* | Tho: Drayll, Willm: Spencer. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Drayll, Edm: Dandy, Tho: Cady, Tho: Manser. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Stannard, Tho: Cady. | *Chamberlins,* | Robt Gobbet, Joh: Smith. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm Ropkin, Tho: Drayll, Edm: Dandy, Ed: Goldgelt. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Willm: Butler. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, Rich: Kirk, Ralf Allen, Jo: Bobbat. |

24 *H. VII. Munday after Mathew.* [Sep. 25, 1508.]

Whereas Joh: Harvy hathe procured his ffreedome in this Towne by the false informacon of Joh: Portman: The said John Portman and Joh: Harvy shall at the next Court shew cause whie bothe of them should not for ever be foreclosed of theire Burgeship.

Diverse monyes, received during the time that Hen: Stannard and Willm: Baker were Bayliffs, intended for soldiers to serve the king, shall be redelivered to the parties demanding the same wthin one hower after demand made, under perill of fforfaiture of the double vallew.

Granted to Tho: Manser and Robt Bobbat, parcell of the Towne ditche, 250 foote long. And they shall enter the same to the use of the Towne, which was donne accordingly.

24 *H. VII. Munday after Annunc:* [Mar. 26, 1509.]

Two Guildwardens elected, and the Bayliffs for the time beeing uppon Corp' Chr'i day, shall order the Table of the Portmen, and the Diet therof, and two collecters elected for the Pageant.

Tho: Hall delivered to the keeping of this Town the standard Bushell and Brazen Gallon, and the Yard, all of them newly received by him out of the kings Treasury.

All the inhabitants of the Towne shall have their Tabernas and attendance at the ffeast of Corp' Chr'i, under penalty of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and every one shall hold by order of theire procession, according to the Constitutions.

Mr. Dandy shall be spared from beeing elected Bayliff for six yeres to comme, for that he hathe given 33$^{li}$, and brick and lime for 20,000 brick, and laid the same uppon the common Kay.

Surveyors to survey the nusances donne to the Haven and Common Marshe, and to order therein as they shall think meete, and theire order herby is established.

24 *H. VII. Munday after Mathew.* [Sep. 25, 1508.] *

Tho: Gardner, Citizen of London, and there outlawed, came to Ipsw$^{ch}$ and there died, leaving diverse goods, w$^{ch}$ were all seised by the Chamberlins of the Towne, and afterwards the Towne sold them to his wife. *vid: Transcr: vet*:

1509-10. 1 *H. VIII. (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1509.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs & Escheators,* | Joh: fforgan, Willm: Hall. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Purpet, Tho: Crane. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Tho: Drayll, Wm Spencer, Tho: Baldrey, Ed: Goldgelt. | *Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Cler: Pac:* | Joh: Mason. |
| *Clavigers,* | Wm Hall, Edm: Dandy, Tho: Cady, Tho: Manser. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, Rich: Kirk, Joh: Bobat, Rich: Allen. |

1 *H. VIII. Munday before Thomas.* [Dec. 17, 1509.]

Willm: Spencer *(a)* and Tho: Hall *(b)* elected Burgesses of Parlm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, *(c)* 21 Jan. next, *(d)* during the whole parlm$^{t}$, and Willm: Spencer shall have for his charges 40$^{s}$.

1 *H. VIII.*

The Sheete *(e)* and the Tainter in Peters parish granted unto Gooding.

* This should probably be 1 H. VIII., since the same date, which occurs above, would scarcely be repeated in the same year; in that case the figured date is 'Sep. 24, 1509.'

*(a)* Possibly William, 3rd son of James Spencer of Nawton or Naughton Hall, in Rendlesham, Suff. Davy, Add. MSS. 19,149. Jermyn, *ib.* 8215. Visit. Suff. 1561. Harl. 1177, fo. 50.

*(b)* The Halls of Ipswich originated from Shirborne in Yorks., and the Tho: Hall here elected seems to have been the first who settled at Ipswich. In 1509, 20 Oct., he was appointed Comptroller of the great and little Customs in the port of Ipswich. Pat. Rolls, 1 Hen. VIII. p. 2, m. 4. His son Tho: Hall, of Ipswich, was Clerk of the Hanaper, and father of Bartholomew Hall, also of Ipswich, who received a grant of arms from W$^{m.}$ Flower, Norroy, 8$^{th}$ Feb. 1587, viz.: "paly of 10, gu. and erm. 3 inescutcheons, or." Harl. 155, f. 59b, and 1560, f. 115. Visit. Suff. 1588, (Vincent) 133b. Coll. Arms. Guillim's Her. 344.

*(c)* On Westminster as the place of Session, *vid.* Stubbs, Const. Hist. Eng. ii, 412, *et seq.*

*(d)* The first Parliament of Hen. VIII., begun at Westminster, Monday, Jan. 21, 1510. Parry's Parl. Eng. 198.

*(e)* A name given to a portion of the common soil in this parish.

2 *H. VIII.* *(Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1510.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Edm: Dandy, *(a)* Wm Stisted. | *Coroners,* | Tho: Cady, Joh: Blowgate. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: fforgan, Willm: Hall, Tho: Baldrey, *(b)* Ed: Goldgelt. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm; Gardner, Rob^t Pell. |
| | | *Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Cler: Pac:* | Joh: Mason. |
| *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Tho: Drayll, Tho: Cady, Tho: Manser. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, Joh: Bobat, Ralf Allein, Rich: Ross. |

2 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 25, 1510.]

Assessors elected for fforraine fines.

Auditors appointed for the proffits of the Trade of Quarry stones.

2 *H. VIII.* *Tewesday after Allsaints.* [Nov. 5, 1510.]

Tho: Hall, for disobedience and Contempts donne, is disfranchised in the presence of all the Burgesses, and proclamation thereof made: *(c)*

Noe Freeman shall sell to any stranger by Water measure out of the said Towne, neyther by land nor water, under forfaiture of 40^s for every offence, And noe Burgess shall kepe suche measure in his house under the like penalty.

1511-12. 3 *H. VIII.* *(Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1511.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, (d) Escheators,* | Ed: Goldgelt, Hen: Stannard. | *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Tho: Manser, Tho: Drayll, Rob: Joine. |
| *Coroners,* | John Blowgate, Joh: Butler. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Barber, Christoph: Limner. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Edm: Dandy, Willm: Stisted, Tho: Baldrey, James Hill. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, Rich: Ross, Joh: Gobat, *(sic)* Ralf Allein. |

*(a)* License granted to him, 21 Feb. in this year, to found a chantry in St. Lawrence's Church, with a chaplain "to say mass for the good estate of the King and Queen Katharine, the said Edmund Daundy, Thomas Wolsye, Dean of Lincoln," and others. Letters and Papers (Brewer) Rolls Ser. i. 135. *(b)* Thomas Baldre appointed weigher at the port of Ipswich. Westm. 14 Feb. 1510. *ib.* i. 134. He is succeeded by Wm. Sabyne, serjeant-at-arms, Feb. 14, 1525. *ib.* iv. p. 500. A brass of a Thomas Baldry, merchant, and his wife Alys, dated 1506, remains in the church of St. Mary-le-Tower. The family obtained a grant of arms, viz.: "sa. on a bend or, between 3 demi griffins segreant, 3 martlets gu.," *temp.* Hen. VII. Barker's Grants, f. 31. Coll. Arms. *(c)* This was after questioned in Chancery. (B.) Subsequent to this open and ceremonious disfranchisement, it appears from a transcript of Causes tried in the High Court of Star Chamber, (Tues. 28 Jan. 1511.), and contained in Lansd. MS. 639, f. 78, that Hall was committed to the Fleet for disrespectful language concerning the Queen. The report runs as follows:—"Mart. vicesimo oct. Januar: Thomas Hall de Ipswich com'issus est custod' Gard' de le ffleete ib'm moratur quousq' gr'a eo quod dixit hæc verba in lingua v'nacula 'The queene is delivered of a knave childe.'" *(d)* License was given to these, during their year of office, and to the commonalty of Ipswich, to acquire lands to the value of £50 a year. Del. Westm. 25 Nov. 1511. Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. (Brewer) Rolls Ser. i. 304.

3 *H. VIII. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 19, 1511.]

Noe Butcher on the Market day shall sell any flesh at his owne house, from 6 of the Clock in the morning to fower in the afternoone; under forfaiture of 40$^{s}$.

Butchers house and stall granted to Willm: Cooper, w$^{th}$ the Common Marshe, for 7 yeres at 20$^{li}$ rent yerely, saving the sollar and the house.

Granted to Rob$^{t}$ Wright, two watermills called the new mills, for 10 yeres, beginning Mich: last, at 20$^{li}$ yerely rent.

3 *H. VIII. ffriday after Alls$^{ts}$.* [Nov. 7, 1511.]

Surveyoirs appointed for the reparacons of Stoke mill.

All Bushells w$^{th}$in this Towne ordered to be sealled by the Bayliffs.

Contribution ordered to the pageant of George.

3 *H. VIII. Thursday after Convers: of Paull.* [Jan. 29, 1512.]

Tho: Baldrey and Edm: Dandy *(b)* elected Burgesses of this Towne for the next Parliam$^{t}$. *(a)*

Surviours appointed for repaire of the Common Conduit.

John Stannard discharged from the number of the 24, and Willm: Gardner, John Barber, Rich: Lenakre, elected into that number.

3 *H. VIII. Wednesday before George.* [Ap. 16, 1511.]

Corp' Chr'i dinner and pageant laid aside, and every free Burgess ordered to pay 8$^{d}$ towards a Mass for the soules of all the brothers and sisters of the said Towne.

Rich: Percevall and John Cuttler at this Court are elected Portmen.

Willm: Buett and Chr: Limner elected into the number of the 24$^{ty}$.

Joh: Wilde fined 20 marks, for refusall of his election of Portman.

3 *H. VIII.*

Common soile in Nicholas parish granted to Bole. *vid. treas.*

---

*(a)* The second Parliament of Hen. VIII., begun at Westminster, Thursday, Feb. 4, 1512. Parry's Parl. Eng. 199.

*(b)* The earliest accounts of the family of Daundy seem to begin with Arthur Daundy or Dandy of Mondeford, (presumably Montford, Co. Salop) from whom Edmund Daundy of Ipswich was 4$^{th}$ in descent, being the son of Thomas Daundy and Mary his wife, dau. of John Wingfield, of Wingfield, Suff. A pedigree, with arms, "quarterly, az. and or, a mullet of the 2nd," is given in Visit. Suff. (Camden) 1612, f. 81, Coll. Arms, at which Visitation the family claimed also to quarter "az. a saltire or, between 4 stags statant, arg.," but this, says the record, "rests on further proof." The quartering is, however, allowed in Add. MSS. 1560, f. 301. A short biography of Daundy, who was representative in Parliament for Ipswich in 1511 and 1514, and repeatedly held various municipal offices, is given in The Suffolk Garland, pp. 158-9, and an account of his charitable bequests in Ipswich Gifts and Legacies, pp. 163, 164, 195. Jermyn (Add. MSS. 8207) has a short pedigree only, but a more extended one, with notes, is found in Davy, Add. MSS. 19,126. He was buried in the church of S$^{t}$ Lawrence, Ipswich, where he had previously founded a chantry. *vid.* p. 182, note. The brass inscriptions to himself and his wife, now lost, are given at full in The Suffolk Garland, as above, but there still remains one to Margery Daundy, dated 1618.

In this yere, about the beginning of November, the king granted his Charter of confirmacon of the liberties of this Towne. And ffurther granted to Edm: Goldgelt and Hen: Stannard, Bayliffs of the Town of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and to the Burgesses and Commonalty, that they and theire successors shall have power and right of purchase and holding for ever, mannors, lands, tenem$^{ts}$, and heredetam$^{ts}$, to the vallew of 50$^{li}$ p. annu', allthough they be holden of the king *in capite* or otherwise, or of any other lord, without any Inquisition first to be made, or notwithstanding that the certaine yerely vallew be not mentioned.

And afterwards, in the same yere, the king uppon the 12$^{th}$ day of Marche, did grant his Charter of confirmacon, w$^{th}$ *inspexim'* of the former Charter, and of the Charters of H: 7, E: 4, R: 2, E: 3, E: 2, E: 1, King John, and H: 2, *(a)* and confirmed the liberties in them granted and confirmed.

3 *H. VIII.*

The Town of Ipsw$^{ch}$ are, according to their Charter, allowed to be Tholl free for their goods in London. *See the Journall Booke in the Maiorallty of Rog: Achley.* 1 *Aprill*, 3 *H.* 8. *vid. Transcr: vet:*

"Maior, Recordator, Capell, Tate, Haddon, Aylmar, Copynger, Exmewe, Yarford, ffenrother, Holdernes, Myrfyn, vicecomitibus:

Ad hanc curiam perscrutatis diversis libris et memorandis in Camera de Guihalde Londonie residentibus quia videtur Maiori et Aldermannis et etiam de Recordo apparet in praedictis libris quod Burgenses Ville de Gippewico ante haec tempora allocati et exonerati fuerunt de et a solucione sive prestacione alicujus Theolonii vicecomitibus istius civitatis solvenda prout per inspeccionem talium allocacionum predictis Maiori et Aldermannis plenius liquet: concordatum fuit per eosdem Maiorem et Aldermannos quod de cetero nullus Burgensium ville predicte contra libertates suas eis a Domino Rege et ejus progenitoribus concessas et confirmatas distringatur per eorum corpora seu bona sua ad solvendum sive praestandum aliquod hujusmodi Theolonium sive pecuniarum summam pro bonis rebusque suis ac Mercandisis huic civitati adductis sive adducendis sed quod a modo ipsi et omnes alii Burgenses ville praedicte de aliquo Theolonio praestando sive solvendo quieti esse permittantur Et ulterius preceptum est vicecomitibus qui nunc sunt quod districciones si quas ab illis sive eorum aliquo ceperunt ei vel eis deliberentur Tunc Ballivis ejusdem ville Edmundo Gelgeit Henrico Stannard Edmundo Dandy et Willelmo Styted tunc portmennis in eadem villa existentibus." *(b)*

*(a)* H. 3$^{d}$ instead of H. 2$^{d}$. (J.S.)

*(b)* The Transcript of this record in Bacon has been carelessly made, and is inserted by some other hand; under these circumstances it has been considered best to recur to the original at Guildhall, (Journal xi. fo. 157.) which is here given at full.

1512-13. 4 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 12, 1512.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs,(a) Escheators,* | James Hill, Rich: Perceval. *(b)* | *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Edm: Goldgelt, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Baldrey, Edm: Dandy, | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Wimbill, Rich: Ropkin. |
| | | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| *Coroners,* | John Blowgate, Rich: Lenakre. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, John Anty, Ralf Allein, Tho: Edmonds. |

4 *H. VIII. Thursday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1512.]

Assessors of fforraine ffines nominated.

4 *H. VIII. Munday after Agnes.* [Jan. 24, 1513.] *(c)*

For the raysing of a whole taxe granted to the king, and assessed in manner following:

| | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Tower - | 5li | 4s | 0 | Stevens - | 2li | 4s | 8 | Peters - | 4li | 6s | 4 |
| Margets - | 5li | 11 | 0 | Mar: Elms | 2li | 18s | 0 | Mathew - | 4li | 3s | 0 |
| Clemts - | 4li | 9s | 8 | Laurence | 5li | 5s | 6 | Hellens - | 0li | 13s | 4 |
| Nicholas - | 2li | 4s | 0 | Kay - - | 4li | 9s | 4 | Total - | 41li | 08s | 10d |

And for the levying hereof, two taxers and two collectors in eache parish are nominated.

Granted to Willm: Spencer, 46s 8d, for his service as Burgess of this Towne at the Parliamt, 1 H. 8., of which 40s is for his fee as Burgess, and 6s 8d for his charges in procuring writts to the Bayliffs for the same.

Demised to Robt Gooday, *(d)* three feilds in Whitton, called Colmts

*(a)* The Bailiffs and Justices, together with Sir Jas. Hobert, Humph. Wyngfeld, and Rob. Suthwell, Jun., are the persons named in the Commission of Gaol Delivery for this year, dat. Westm. 26th Nov. Pat. Rolls, 4 Hen. VIII. p. 2, m. 5. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. i. p. 444.

*(b)* Pardon and release is granted to him, 9 Dec., in this year, as late collector of the customs of Ipswich, and of his recognizance for £200, made before the Barons of the Exchequer, Trin. Term, 18 Hen. VII. *ib.* i. p. 448.

*(c)* "The Nicholas of Yppeswich" is named among a list of vessels for the carriage of supplies to "the king's army royal now being on the sea." April, 1513. Royal MS. 14 B. xxv. Brit. Mus. *ib.* i. p. 552.

*(d)* The family of Gooday originated from Sawbridgeworth, vulgarly Sapsworth, in Herts, and afterwards settled at Pentlowe, in Essex, and Fornham All Saints and Kettlebaston, in Suffolk. Visit. Essex in 1558, (Harl. 1137, fo. 139) in 1612, (Harl. 6065, fo. 111) in 1634, (Harl. 1432, fo. 155b.) Ped. of Essex Families, (Harl. 1541, fo. 143b.) Gage's Thingoe Hund. 244, and Berry's Essex Genealogies, 116-7. A Patent of Arms was granted in 1600 (42 Eliz.) to Rich. Gooday of Kettlebaston, by Sir Wm Dethick, Garter, and Wm Camden, Clarenceux. Coll. Arms, Old Grants, (Vincent) 157, fo. 297, and C. 21, fo. 185b.

closes, late purchased by Rich: ffelaw for the use of the Gram$^{r}$ Schoolem$^{r}$, rendring to the Town yerely 30$^{s}$, to the scoolem$^{rs}$ use. And the Tenant shall discharge all taxes for the space of 20 yeres next comming.

Corp' Chr'i pageant and dinner againe laid aside.

Edm: Dandy at this Court declared that he had given to the Town lands and tenem$^{ts}$ in vallew 6$^{li}$ *p. annu.*', to the end that they should discharge the poore commonalty of the Towne of all dismes, quinziemes, and Charges w$^{ch}$ shall happen. The lands doe lye in Rushmere, and were purchased of the executors of ... Cowham.

1513-14. 5 *H. VIII. Sunnday,* Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1513.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | John Butler, Tho: Baldrey. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: Percevall, James Hill, Ed: Dandy, Ed: Goldgelt. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Blowgate, Rich: Lenakre. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Pinder, *(sic)* Rich: Humphry. |
| *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob$^{t}$ Bray. |
| *Serjeants,* | John Anty, Ralfe Allein, Tho: Edmonds, Joh: Melys. |

5 *H. VIII. Munday after H. Rood.* [Sep. 19, 1513.]

fforain ffines assessed.

Horswad mill granted to Robert Goodwin, at 10$^{li}$ r$^{t}$ yerely, provided that the tenant shall build a new house w$^{th}$in three yeres.

Granted to Joh: fforgan, the proffits of the Quarrie stones for 12 yeres, to beginne at Mich: next: for the first yere noe rent shall be paied, and the other 11 yeres he shall pay 6$^{li}$ yerely at the 4 feasts.

Joh: fforgan sold the residue of the same, after 7 yeres expired, to Rob$^{t}$ Goodwin, for 48$^{li}$.

Surveiors appointed to putt to farme the lands and tenem$^{ts}$ late ffleggs and fforths, to the use of the Towne.

5 *H. VIII. Munday after Edw: y$^{e}$ King.* [Jan. 9, 1514.]

Granted to Rich: Lenakre, parcell of the common soile at the ditches, betweene the way from Marg$^{ts}$ Church and the La: Maries chappell on the North, and the diches on the South, abutting East on Melyses garden, and uppon a pond on the West, in length it is 64 foote, and in bredth Eastward 29 foote, and Westw: 26 foote, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

* Should be 'Thursday.'

5 *H. VIII. Tewesday, 4th weeke in Lent.* [Mar. 28, 1514.]

John Wilde and Robt Goodwin are at this Court elected Portmen, and Rich: Ropkin and Rich: Humphry into the number of the 24ty, and are all sworne.

Corpus Chr'i play and dinner againe laide aside.

Whitton lands demised for 30 yeres to 3 p'sons, paying yerely 14d for eache acre rent, and to Cleere the ground of Thornes and underwood, and make the same good arrable and pasture, and soe to deliver up the same at the end of the Terme.

5 *H. VIII. Munday after Whitsunday.* [May 16, 1513.] *

Assessors and collectors named in eache Parish for the levy of the whole taxe granted to the king.

Persons nominated to view the lands in Bramford.

Noe man shall sell Quarry stones but by assignmt from the Towne, under forfaiture of 10s for eache stone sold contrary therto:

Common soile in Peters parish called the 'Sheete,'‖ and Tainter granted to—

1514-15. 6 *H. VIII. Munday,† Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1514.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | John fforgan, Rob: Goodwin. | *Clavigers,* | Edm: Dandy, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Blowgate, Rich: Lenakre. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Bark,¶ Tho: Bloise. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Tho: Baldrey, Joh: Butler, Ed: Dandy, James Hall. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Robt Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,‡* | John: Anty, John Melys, Ralf Allein, Tho: Edmonds. |

6 *H. VIII. ffriday after Mathew.* [Sep. 22, 1514.]

fforraine fines taxed after the auncient custome.

6 *H. VIII. (Sunday), Agnes Day.* [Jan. 21, 1515.]

Christoph: Hayward is elected into the number of the 24ty, and sworne.

* If this were 6 H. VIII., it would make the date June 5, 1514, which seems more probable.

† Should be 'Friday,' and is so in the Ipswich Court Book, 5 to 12 Hen. VIII., now in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 24,435, f. 19b.

‡ In Court Book called '*Seruientes ad Clauigeros.*'

‖ *vid. sup.* p. 141.

¶ *qy.* Barker.

6 *H. VIII. Thursday before Candlemass.* [Feb. 1, 1515.]

Tho: Baldrey *(a)* and Edm: Dandy *(b)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parli^amt^ at Westm^r^, 5 ffebr. next. *(c)*

Burgesses indebted for theire fines shall pay the same before January next.

6 *H. VIII. Munday in Whitsun weeke.* [June 5, 1514.]

Persons appointed and intrusted to exchange lands in Whitton w^th^ Willm: Hill by Indenture.

Corpus Chr'i play and dinner laide aside againe.

Thomas Manser shall make up the Towne Ditches by him demolished, and amend the watercourse at the woodhouse, and shall not suffer his pond any longer to runne to the anoyance of the people.

All the Utensiles belonging to Corp' Chr'i Guild shall be entred into a booke, to be kept safe by John Butler to the use of the Guild, viz:—

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 dozen of spoones, 11 oz: ¼ | one pann. |
| 5 mazers, 44 oz: ¼ | A garnish of vessell. |
| 5 Table Clothes. | 2 chargers. |
| 3 Clothes of ¾ cloth. | 5 platters. |
| 14 Salts, 2 brasse potts. | 4 dishes. |
| | 5 saucers. |

6 *H. VIII. ffriday after John Baptist.* [June 30, 1514.]

Surveyors appointed for the land purchased of John fflegg and others, to let the same and repaire Towne houses, and receive fines for admittance, and give accompt.

Auditors.

Ed: Goldgelt shall pay 20^s^ for diverse offences by him donne.

Common soile in Peters parish by the new mill pond, 46 foote long, and 43 foote broad by the pond, and 9 foote broad by the high way, granted to Rob: Reve, at 4^d^ r^t^.

Common soile in Peters parish Granted to Tho: Reinolds, betweene Butlers Eastward, and Bakers Westward, and the common way North, and Fenns garden South, 63 foote long, and Southward 25 foote broad, and Northward 22 foote broad.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* pp. 163, 182. *(b) vid. sup.* pp. 182-3.

*(c)* The third Parliament of Hen. VIII., in the first session of which "because divers now being weary with sitting so long in Parliament, did depart home without license." . . . "it was ordered that they should lose their wages, if they went without the leave of the Speaker and Commons House, to be entered in the Book of the Clerk of the Parliament." Life and Raigne of Hen. VII., by Lord Herbert of Cherbury, p. 56. "Andrew Marvel, M.P. for Hull in the reign of Queen Anne, is said to have been the last person who received these wages." Parry's Parl. Eng. 200.

1515-16. 7 *H. VIII.* *(Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1515.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Willm: Hall, Joh: Wilde. | *Clavigers,* | Willm: Hall, Hen: Stannard, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Robt Joine, Tho: Punder. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: Nottingham, Willm: Legy. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: fforgan, Robt Gooding,* Tho: Baldrey, *(a)* Ed: Goldgelt.* | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Robt Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Melys, Joh: Anty, Ralf Allein, Nicholas Outing. |

7 *H. VIII.* *Thursday before Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1515.]
fforraine fines taxed after the auncient manner.

7 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 26, 1515.]
Guildwardens elected: every Burgess shall pay for his dinner as aunciently hathe bein used, and the play laid aside for this yere.

7 *H. VIII.* *ffriday after Easter.* [Mar. 28, 1516.]
Corp' Chr'i dinner and play layde aside for this yere.

1516-17. 8 *H. VIII.* *(Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1516.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Willm: Stisted, Hen: Stannard. | *Clavigers,* | Hen: Stannard, Willm: Hall, Tho: Manser, Robt Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Punder, Robt Joyne. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Smith, Ortyaw Maker, Joh: ffenn.* |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm Hall, John Weld,* Tho: Baldrey, Ed: Goldgelt.* | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Joh: Melys, Ralf Allein, Nich: Outing. |

8 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 17, 1516.]
fforrain fines taxed as aunciently.

* In Court Book 'Goodwyn,' 'Gelgelt,' 'Wilde,' 'ffynne.' Add. MSS. 24,435, fo. 67.
*(a)* He appears at this time to have been an alderman and mercer of London. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. ii, pp. 1055, 1269.

Ed: Rosier shall pay for every oxe hide by him sold, 1[d] for the use of the Towne.

8 *H. VIII.*

Common soile in Mathewes parish granted to Sparhauk, betwene the Town ditche East, and the common way West, abutting on Gosses North, and Clarks South, 129 foote long and 33 foote broad.

1517-18. 9 *H. VIII. (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1517.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Edw: Goldgelt,† James Hill, | *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Willm: Hall, Tho: Manser, Rob[t] Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Joyne, Tho: Punder. | *Chamberlins,* | Nich: Harvy,† Wm Courtenhall.† |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Henry Stannard, Willm: Stisted, Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Hall. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Hump: Hunt,*(a)* Ralfe Allein, Nich: Outing. |

9 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1517.]

fforaine fines taxed after the wonted manner.

There being variance about the choise of one of the Serjeants, its ordered that Humphery Hunt shall be Serjeant for the yere to comme instead of Tho: Edmonds.

9 *H. VIII. Wednesday after George.* [Ap. 28, 1518.]

Henry Stannard shall carry the Towne Charter up to London to plead in the Excheq[r] against the Townes accompting there, they beeing discharged thereof, as they are Escheators w[th]in the said Town.

The Chamberlins shall bring theire acquittances into the Common Chest of the Towne, under forfaiture of 10[li].

Corp' Christi play and dinner layd aside for this yere.

Bloudshed punished in this Court of plees.

† In Court Book 'Gelget,' Hervy,' 'Courtnall.' Add. MSS. 24,435, fo. 89.

*(a)* The Court Book, instead of Humf: Hunt, has " . . Edmunds," with this note: "*reformaturi electionem pro Edmunds ad proximam generalem curiam,*" and Hunt accordingly then appears in place of Edmunds. *ib. vid. infra.*

1518-19. 10 *H. VIII.* *(Wednesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1518.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Tho: Baldrey, Rich: Percevall. | *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Willm: Hayle,‡ Rob: Joyne, Tho: Manser. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Joyne, Tho: Punder. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Bloss, Tho: Tudenham. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ed: Goldgelt,† James Hill, Hen: Stannard, Willm: Hall. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Hump: Hunt, Ralf Allein, Nich: Outing. |

10 *H. VIII.* *Vigill of Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1518.]

fforraine fines taxed after y^e^ ancient manner.

Granted to Dr Bayly, *(a)* p't of the Common soile in Math: parish, and the Sollar over the Gaole, for 3 yeres, w^th^out rent.

10 *H. VIII.* *ffriday after Martin.* [Nov. 12, 1518.]

At this Court the Burgesses of the 24 elected Wm Legy, Tho: Bloyse, Wm Nottingham, and Wm Barker into theire number.

They discharged Tho: Parnell out of theire number of the 24, and elected in his place Nich Harvy. *(b)*

Demised to Math: Wode, the Butchery w^th^ the stalls, and the Common Marshe, for 7 yeres.

10 *H. VIII.* *Munday after Gregory.* [Mar. 14, 1519.]

Georges ffaire, in regard the day falls on the vigill of Easter,* is adjourned to be holden uppon the day of the Invention of the Holy Crosse. †

Corp' Chr'i play and dinner putt off for this yere.

Auditors nominated.

10 *H. VIII.* *(Thursday)*, *March* 3^d^. [1519.]

Uppon consideracon of the Custome of this Towne aunciently had, The king by his Charter did declare that the Port and Water passing

† In Court Book 'Gelget.' Add. MSS. 24,435, fo. 114.

*(a)* John Bayly, D.D., was presented to the parish church of S^t^ Matthew, Ipswich, 24 Aug. 1510. Pat. 2 Hen. VIII. p. 2, m. 6. Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. (Brewer) Rolls Ser. i. 181. He also appears among a list of "Spiritual Persons" contributing to "an annual grant by the spiritualty to the king, for the king's personal expenses in France for the recovery of the crown of the same." (1522) *ib.* pp. 1048-50.

*(b)* In Dec., 1518, he received £23 6s. 8d. for losses in the king's service. King's Book of Payments, Rec. Office.

* Sat. Ap. 23, 1519. † Tuesday, May 3, 1519. ‡ *qy* Hall.

by fflux and reflux of the sea from the said port south east, to a place called Poules head, and the ground by the fflux and reflux sommetimes covered, to be w$^{th}$in the liberty and ffranchise of the Towne, and to be thereunto anexed, allthough hertofore it may be soe not reputed.

Hee allsoe granted that the Bayliffs election should be observed uppon the Nativit: Mar:* every yere, and that the Bayliffs soe elected, and fower other Burgesses of the Portmen, shall be elected by the Bayliffs and New Elects to be Justices of the peace for the yere to comme.

And that the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonallty of Ipsw$^{ch}$ shall have the office of the Admirallty w$^{th}$in theire liberty aforesaid, and shall be Admiralls uppon the sea shore w$^{th}$in the liberty aforesaid, and shall have the like powers that any other Admirall hathe elsewhere, and that noe other Admirall shall intermeddle therein.

That the Towne shall have wrecks, flotsan and jetsan, and all other goods lost at sea, or w$^{ch}$ belong to the Admirall w$^{th}$in the liberty to take.

And all felons goods and deodands w$^{th}$in the same Liberty or Port.

That noe person not being a free Burgess of that Town, nor Lottant or Scottant therein, shall buye any marchandise w$^{th}$in the liberty thereof, of any fforainer, to sell the same againe in grosse or by retaile, nor shall trade or buye marchandise, unless to proper use of the buyer or seller, or for support of their families, under penalty of fforfaiture of theire goods to the use of the Town.

That the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty, or the greater number of them, shall have power and authority to amend old Customes and ordinances found prejudiciall to the Towne, according to their best discretion for the Benefit of the Towne and the inhabitants. Provided that they be beneficiall to the Crown and People, and Consonant to trust and reason, and that they shall be inrolled and allowed in all Courts at Westm$^{r}$. *(a)*

---

* Sep. 8.

*(a)* This grant, reciting Patent, 12 Mar. 3 Hen. VIII., confirms a grant of certain liberties by king Edward, (IV.) subject to a farm of £60. *Del.* Hampton Court, 3 Mar. 10 Hen. VIII. Pat. 10 Hen. VIII. p. 2, m. 18, by virtue of a signed bill from the king. Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. (Brewer). Rolls Ed. iii. p. 33. *vid. sup.* pp. 64-8, 80, 123, 166. The wording of this Charter formed the basis of the suit between the Corporations of Ipswich and Harwich at the Essex Assizes in 1778, when a verdict was given for the former, upon which the Corporation of Harwich moved for a new trial, but after a full hearing the rule was discharged, "the Court being of opinion that the right of the Corporation of Ipswich, as established by the verdict obtained at the Assizes, was very clear, and that the boundaries by water extended in a direct line from Ipswich to Polleshead, (beyond Landguard Fort) that being the true construction of the Charter granted to the Town of Ipswich 10 Hen. VIII." The only records the editor has met with of the Boundaries having been gone by water, are in 11 Hen. VI. (*sup.* p. 96), *circ.* 1722, 1759, 1761, and 1811. On this last occasion, the Bailiffs and other principal officers, on arriving off Harwich from Shotley Ferry, were met by a deputation from the Corporation of that town, informing them that they could not be permitted to land and pass through the town in their Corporate capacity; they therefore rowed round Harwich, and having gone ashore at Landguard Fort, walked in state to Polleshead, where they held an Admiralty Court, and re-embarking, proceeded again to Harwich, landed privately, and after entertaining several members of the Harwich Corporation at dinner, remained for the night. Next morning, having further surveyed their liberties in those waters, they returned to Ipswich. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,337, ff. 72-80, which also contains a carefully drawn map of the boundaries referred to.

10 *H. VIII.*† *Munday after peter ad vinc:* [Aug. 9, 1518.]

Granted to John Pierson, parcell of the comm: soile in Math: parish, betwene Barkers mess: East, and the streete West, 15 foote long, and 7 broad, at 8d rt.

10 *H. VIII.*

Thomas Wood was indicted at the Gaole delivery before James Hobard, Atturny Gen: and other Justices, for murther, and refusing his Triall by the Countey, was adjudged *Dilapidari*, and it was donne accordingly at the Corn hill. *vid: sess: rot:*

1519-20. 11 *H. VIII.* *(Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1519.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs,* | John fforgan, John Buttler. | *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Willm: Hall, Tho: Mixer,* Rob: Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Robt Joyne, Tho: Punder. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Meye, John Portman.* |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs & John* Baldrey, Rich: Percevall, James Hill, Hen: Stannard. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob: Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Willm: Pumfret, Tho: Magas,* Tho: Reynold, Rich: Kirk. |

11 *H. VIII.* *ffriday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1519.]

fforain ffines assessed as aunciently used.

Caldwell heath demised for 30 yeres, at 20s rent.

11 *H. VIII.* *ffriday after Convers: paull.* [Jan. 27, 1520.] *(a)*

Two persons ordered to ride to London to provide for the Townes quiet injoying the Admirallty, and to petition the Lo: Admirall. *(b)*

All Burgesses shall informe the Bayliffs of goods forraine bought and sold, and the Assembly shall set ffines in suche cases. None shall seise suche goods but the Bayliffs and the Chamberlins, yet any person may freely buye and sell in the faires of George,* James,† and Holy Rood.‡

† It seems more probable that this should be 11 Hen. VIII., in which case the date would be Aug. 8, 1519.

* In Court Book 'Thomas Baldry,' 'Thomas Manser,' 'John Petman,' 'Thomas Agas.' Add. MSS. 24,435, fo. 136.

*(a)* By a letter from Bp. Tunstal to Wolsey, dat. London, 13 Aug. 1520, it appears that Wolsey was at this time in Ipswich; Tunstal promises to visit Wolsey on the succeeding Friday, (17 Aug.) "but cannot leave earlier, as his horses have not come, and he must buy more." Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII., (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iii. p. 450.

*(b)* Thomas Howard, created Earl of Surrey, 28 June, 1483, and Duke of Norfolk, 1 Feb. 1514, was appointed Lord High Admiral, May 4, 1514.

* April 23. † July 25. ‡ September 14.

Noe marchandise shall be bought or sold in the Market hill on Satterday, neyther by stranger or other, but onely victuall.

Noe lands nigh to the La: Graces chappell shall be demised to the annoiance of the neighborhood. *(c)*

Auditors appointed.

Every person absent from Corp' Chr'i Mass shall forfait a pound of waxe. And the play and Dinner shall hold this yere: the Guildwardens are elected, and the pageant ordered to be ready.

A preist elected to say masse yerely, and he is made M^r^ of the Grammer Schole for this yere comming.

All Clothes, wools, and oxhides unladen at Ipsw^ch^, shall be sold at a sett place assigned, (unless bought out of Towne by a ffreeman) and allsoe uppon certaine dayes, viz. the hides uppon Wednesday and Satterday, from 8 in the morning to 12 o'clock at noone: and the wool and woollen cloathe on Munday, Wednesday, and ffriday, from 8 o'clock in the morning to 11, and from 1 in the afternoone to 4 of the clock, and hides are to be searched and sealled by persons sworne therto.

All Bushells shall be sealled.

The liberty of the Admirallty is allowed to the Towne by the E. of Surry, Lo. Admirall of England, by warr^t^ under the Admirall Sealle, the Coppy whereof is in the Treasury: dated 7 febr: 11 H. 8.

1520-21. 12 *H. VIII.* *(Saturday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1520.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^,* | Joh: Wilde, Wm Hall. | *Clavigers,* | Wm Hall, James Hill, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Joyne, Tho: Punder. | *Chamberlins,* | Christoph: Hayward, Edw: Bettys. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John fforgan, Joh: Butler, Tho: Baldrey, James Hill. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob^t^ Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Nich: Outing, Rich: Ross, Ralfe Allein. |

*(c)* S^t^ Mary's Chapel, commonly called the "Chapel of Our Lady of Grace," is said to have stood at the north-west corner of the lane still called "Lady lane," without the west gate, and was famous for an image of the Blessed Virgin, known as "Our Lady of Ipswich," and held in high regard, to which many pilgrimages were wont to be made. Wolsey, on the establishment of his College at Ipswich, directed that an annual procession should be made to this shrine by the Dean of the College on Sep. 8, being the Festival of the Virgin Mary; but the ceremony, according to Wodderspoon, (p. 331) only once took place, for on the disgrace of the Cardinal, and the seizure of his property by the King, the Chapel was destroyed, and the venerated image, despoiled of its costly adornments, carried to London, and there publicly burned. This seems to have been done by the recommendation of Bishop Latimer, as appears by a letter from him to the Lord Privy Seal, in Sir Henry Ellis's Original letters, 2^nd^ Series, iii. 207. The transmission of the image to London was entrusted to one William Lawrence, who accomplished this evidently delicate business with the assistance of Lord Wentworth, of whom he says, writing to the same official, "His good Cownsell, and help of his servants was so ready, that shee was conveyed into the shipp that very fewe were privy to it." *ib.* iii. 78.

12 *H. VIII. Assembly Holden (Friday)*, 11 *May*. [1520.]

Surveiors elected for the liberty of the Admirallty.

Noe Common Inn-keeper shall Bake any bread.

Two p'sons elected Cheif Pledges and Constables.

12 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Holy Rood.* [Sep. 19, 1520.]

Apprentises Indentures shall be inrolled w$^{th}$in a yere and a day after insealling of the same, or the apprentiship shall be void as to the liberty of the Towne, and the m$^{rs}$ shall be fined for theire neglect, at the Bayliffs discretion.

Noe Burgess to be admitted under less than 40$^{s}$ for his fine, first laid down and paide.

fforaine fines assessed as aunciently.

12 *H. VIII. Thursday*, 5$^{th}$ *weeke in Lent.* [Mar. 14, 1521.]*

Guildwardens elected, and the masters of the pageant called "the shipp," shall have the same ready, under forfaiture of 10$^{li}$.

The play called Corp' Christi play laid aside till further order.

Granted to James Lilly, the Grammer Schole tenem$^{t}$ and p't of the gardein, for 20 yeres at 6$^{s}$ rent, and persons apointed to divide the gardein.

Every Burgess of the 24$^{ty}$ shall have murrey gownes, ingrained, ready before Corp' Chr'i next.

Granted to John Wilde, parcell of the land nigh y$^{e}$ messuage, late Joh: Bridges, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

12 *H. VIII. Munday after Corpus Chr'i:* [June 3, 1521.]

*Admirall Court.*

Diverse persons presented, somme for casting into the river Ballast, others dirt, others Bever, and fines assessed at 12$^{d}$: 2$^{s}$: and 6$^{s}$:

---

We have further another letter from Thomas Thacker, Cromwell's steward, to his master, dated London, 30$^{th}$ July, acknowledging receipt of the image, "which," says he, "I have bestowed in the Wardrobe of bedds till yo$^{r}$ Lordshipps pleasur shalbe further therin knowen. Ther is nothing about hir but ij half shoes of silver, and iiij stones of cristal sett in siluer." *ib.* iii. 79. That its position as an object of religious worship was considerable, may be inferred from the fact that it is specially mentioned as follows in P$^{t}$ iii. of the Homily against Peril of Idolatry. "When you hear of our Lady of Walsingham, our Lady of Ipswich, our Lady of Wilsdon, and such other, what is it but an imitation of the Gentiles idolaters, &c." Homilies of the Ch. of Eng. Camb. 1850. p. 225. If it be true, as asserted, that Elizabeth, daughter of Edw. I., was here married in 1297 to John, Count of Holland, the building must have been, as Clarke says, "a religious house of note at an early period of our history." Clarke's Hist. of Ipswich, 178. Add. MSS. (Batley. i. o. 38) 25,334.

* A commission is issued in this year (21 April) to John, Abbot of Bury St. Edmund's, Robert, Lord Curson, Sir Rob$^{t}$ Drury, Sir Rich$^{d}$ Wentworth, Sir Philip Tylney, Lionel Talmach, and John Sulyard, to make inquisition and perambulation as to the metes and bounds of the liberty of the town of Ipswich, and as to those in which the Mayor and Bailiffs claim liberties. Pat. 12 Hen. VIII. p. 1, m. 14d. Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iii. p. 469.

1521-2. 13 *H. VIII.* *(Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1521.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* | Rob^t Goodwin, Hen: Stannard. | *Coroners,* | Henry Stannard, Rob: Gooding. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Thomas Baldrey, Willm: Hall, John Wilde, James Hill. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob^t Dandy, Hen: Cooly. *(a)* |
| | | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob^t Bray, |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm: Hall, James Hill, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. | *Serj^nts,* | Nich: Outing, Ralfe Allein, Rich: Ross, John Anty. |

13 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 25, 1521.]

fforraine ffines assessed after the auncient order.

Distresses for certaine p'ticuler fines ordered not to be remitted, nevertheless p^t of the fine is remitted, and the whole fine as to one p'son is remitted, because he is disfranchised.

Humphery Wingfield *(b)* for his good councell shall have 40 shillings yerely fee henceforthe.

John Smiths fine shall not be remitted, in regard he hathe not scoured the river as he ought, yet 20^s of the fine is remitted.

13 *H. VIII.* *Munday after Luke.* [Oct. 21, 1521.]

John Smith shall clense the river to him belonging before Aprill, under penalty of 40^s.

John Man may stopp the water running by Hellens Church, to his own use, from 9 of the clock in the morning, till 2 in the afternoone, and from 8 in the evening, to 10 in the same, paying yerely 16^d, and if he useth the water otherwise, he shall forfait 5^s for every suche offence, 2 p^ts whereof to the use of the Towne: the 3^d p^t to the informer. And in case it be found prejudiciall to the Towne, the Bayliffs and Burgesses shall reforme the same at theire discretion.

Geoffery Gowty disfranchised for affronts donne to some Portmen.

A peece of medow next Portmans medow, unto w^ch m^r Andrew Sylliard makes title, is cleered for the Towne for the summe of 5^li paied to him.

13 *H. VIII.* *Munday after Concept: Mar:* [Dec. 9, 1521.]

Rob^t Dandy *(c)* having submitted himselfe to take y^e Chamberlins othe, his fine is remitted in p^t.

---

*(a)* Clearly an error for "Tooly," see next page.

*(b)* Sheriff of Norf. and Suff., 12 Hen. VIII. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 148. State Papers, Dom. Ser. 1042, Rec. Off.

*(c)* Second son of Edmund Daundy of Ipswich. *vid. sup.* p. 183, note.

Henry Tooly, formerly fined 4[li] for disobedience, shall pay the same, and 20[s] more, and soe shall be acquitted from beeing Chamberlin for ever.

Travet, a forrainer, sold calveskins to Richards, a fforrainer, whereby the skinns are forfaited, nevertheless they shall be restored, paying 1[s].

Willm: Stisted shall have in Exchange a peece of medow containing about 1 acre, at Handford mill, for a peece of medow belonging to the Towne, about 1 acre in quantity.

13 *H. VIII. Thursday, 5 weeke Lent.* [Ap. 3, 1522.]

Guildwardens elected: the dinner ordered, but the play deferred.

1522-3.* 14 *H. VIII. (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1522.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat[rs],* | Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Stisted. | *Clavigers,* | Willm: Hall, James Hill, Tho: Manser, Rob[t] Joyne. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Punder, Rob: Joyne. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Allein, Rich: Pypho. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs & Henry Stannard, Rob[t] Gooding, James Hill, Willm: Hall. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob[t] Bray. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Ralfe Allein, Rich: Ross, Nic: Outing. |

Two Guildholders elected.

14 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Holy Roode.* [Sep. 17, 1522.]

Assessors of forraine fines elected according to the auncient use.

A Selander of Middleburgh, bringing l'res Commendatory to this Towne under the Common Sealle of that Towne, is made freeman w[th]out fine.

14 *H. VIII. Tewesday after Palm Sunday.* [Mar. 31, 1523.]

Humphry Wingfield *(a)* and Tho: Rush *(b)* Esquires, elected Bur-

* A commission is issued in this year to John Bertelot, to take into the king's service "The Anne of Notyngham," W[m] Notingham, of Ipswich, owner, and all other ships fit to serve in the war, and to provide for them tacklings and other necessaries. Westm. 12 July, 14 Hen. VIII. (1522). Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iii. p. 1131. Sir William Sandys, treasurer of Calais, and commander of the rear of the army in Picardy under the Earl of Surrey, writes to Wolsey from Calais, (16 Aug. 1522) stating that on his way thither he had sent orders to Ipswich and other places for the speedy preparing of victuals. There is great lack of beer, of which he begs Wolsey to send over 1000, or at least 700 tuns. *ib.* p. 1029. Halls' Chron. (Grafton) fol. 101. Thomas, Hist. Notes, i. 271.

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 179.

*(b)* Thos. Russhe, with Thos. Hungerford, seems to have superintended at Ipswich the collection of provisions of various kinds for shipment to Calais, being there delivered "to W[m] Brysewood, receiver of victuals

gesses of this Town for the next Parlm^t, and they camme into the Court, and took theire othes of ffreemen.

The 24 discharged one of theire number from that place by his owne concent, paying 10^s fine.

At this Court they elected John Smith, Henry Tooly, Joh: Portman, and John Pipho into the number of 24, and they are sworne.

At this Court they elected Willm: Stanser, and John Portman into the number of the 12 Constables.

1523-4. 15 *H. VIII. (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1523.] *

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheaters,* | James Hill, Tho: Punder. *(a)* |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Joyne, Rich: Lenakre. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Tho: Baldrey, Willm: Stisted, Joh: fforgon, Willm: Hall. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm: Hall, James Hill, Tho: Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Reason, Alexand: Sparhauk. |
| *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob^t Bray. |
| *Alderm: of y^e Guild,* | John ffinn. |
| *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Rich: Ross, Nic: Outing, Ralfe Allein. |

for the king's army in France, while the Earl of Surrey was captain, from June to Oct. 14 Hen. VIII." In their accounts are receipts from Edw. Weldon and Sir John Daunce, 7 Feb. 14 Hen. VIII., for the sum of £1,233, 17*s.* 6*d.*, some of the items of which it may be worth while to quote: "For corn, at 8*s.* 2*d.* a qr., 620*l.* 5*s.* 9½*d.* For malt, at 3*s.* 10*d.* a qr., 364*l.* 13*s.* 10*d.* Hire of granaries and a boulting house at Ipswich, at 4*d.* and 8*d.* a week, and wages of men for keeping the granaries, &c., 6*d.* a day, 7*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.* Carriage of corn from Ipswich to Haxstead, Haxston, and Nacton mills, and grinding at 6*d.* a qr., 15*l.* 13*s.* 10*d.* Necessaries for the mills: 'filles,' 4*d.*; shovels, 16*d.*; pitch for marking the sacks, 3*d.*; 2,100 'hoping' nails, 21*d.*; 3 pieces boulting cloth, 15*s.*; 80 quarter sacks, 52*s.* 4*d.*; 8 ells hempen cloth at 6*d.*; for making a boulting house, &c. 37*l.* 18*s.* 1*d.* Wages of bakers 8*d.* and 7*d.* a day, 21*l.* 15*s.* Freightage from Lynne to Calais, at 10*d.* a qr. by various ships; John Smith for 62 doz. mats for putting over the corn, 10*d.* a doz., 121*l.* 5*s.* 11½*d.* Carriage of corn from the ships to the granaries at Calais, 2½*d.* a qr., malt 1*d.* a qr., and flour at ½*d.* a barrel, 15*l.* 16*s.* 0½*d.*" *Lat.* pp. 13. Rec. Off. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iii., p. 1187.

* A commission issued 30 Aug. in this year to Sir Ric. Wentworth, Sir Anth. Wyngfeld, Sir Robt. Drury, Sir Philip Tylney, Sir Humph. Wyngfeld, the Bailiff, James Hill, W^m Tisted, Thos. Baldry and Thos. Russhe, for the collection of the subsidy granted for four years from the town of Ipswich. Pat. 15 Hen. VIII. p. 1, m. 13 to 20d. *ib.* iii, p. 1523. A like commission is again issued, 2 Nov. in the same year, to the Bailiffs and Justices, W^m Tycestede, and most of the others previously mentioned. Pat. 15 Hen. VIII. p. 2. m, 20d. to 22d. *ib.* p. 1458.

(*a*) Thomas Punder or Pownder, Merchant of Ipswich, and Bayliff in this year, had for several years previously held the office of Coroner, and appears first as Chamberlain, in 5 Hen. VIII. He died 7 Nov. 1525, and was buried in the church of S^t Mary Key, beneath the magnificent and well-known brass still existing in that church, though not now in its original position, and which Wodderspoon (p. 342) considers to be the work of a Flemish artist. A Thomas Punder, and apparently a relation of the Bailiff, is recorded as buried in S^t Lawrence's Church, Ipswich, 12 Feb. 1542. *ib.* p. 361. From a letter written by the Earl of Arundel to Wolsey, and dated 4 May, 1521, it appears that a certain Sir William Punder, being then at Chichester, narrowly escaped arrest within the Earl's franchise, on suspicion of theft; subsequently, having as it seems gained the Continent, he is found among the knights who accompanied Tho: Howard, Earl of Surrey, on an incursion into Picardy, 30 Aug. 1522. Chron. of Calais, p. 32. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,145. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iii. p. 481.

15 *H. VIII.*

Jeoffry Gowty reconcilled, uppon his fine payed, and his sonne and apprentises inabled to have their ffreedome.

15 *H. VIII. Thursday before Vallentine.* [Feb. 11, 1524.]

Penny potts and halfpenny potts shall be made & sealled and delivered to every Innholder, And every Innholder shall sell otes after one and the same measure, w^ch^ allsoe shall be sealled.

And otes shall be rated after 6^d^ the Bushell. And every bottle of hay to be sold shall weigh 6^li^ at the least.

Noe beere or ale shall be sold but by suche measures marked, sealled, and delivered, and w^ch^ are rated after 6^s^ the Barrell.

Gannikers and Sellers of Ale allowed, and in perticuler named, because none ought to be allowed in this Towne but by assent of the greate Court.

15 *H. VIII. (Thursday), Septemb:* 10. [1523.]

Granted to John Smith, a garden in Mar: Elms. This was granted after (12 El.) to Bobbet.

Granted to ... Pipho, parcell of the com: soile in mathewes parish, at the East end of Mildreds Chappell. *(a)*

1524-5. 16 *H. VIII. (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1524.] *

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Rich: Percevall, Rob^t^ Dandy. | *Guild Alderm:* | Joh: Pipho, Nic: Hervy. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Joyne, Rich: Lenakre. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rob^t^ Bray. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and James Hill, Tho: Punder, Tho: Baldrey, Joh: fforgon. | *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Walt: Hall, Tho; Manser, Rob: Joyne. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Ashley, John Barber. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Nic: Outing, Rich: Ross, Joh: Parvise. |

16 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Holy Cross.* [Sep. 21, 1524.]

Licence granted to sell ale.

John Bell admitted ffree Burgess, and to hold a stall in the Butchery of this Towne.

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 79, note.

* A commission for collecting a subsidy is issued 1 Aug. in this year, to the same persons as in the previous year. Pat. 16 Hen. VIII. p. 2, ms. 1d. to 8d. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. p. 239. Wheat is required at the close of the year for 20,000 men for a month, 920 barrels of which is ready for shipment at Ipswich. *ib.* p. 428, & Cott. MSS. Brit. Mus. Calig. B. 1.

1525-6. 17 *H. VIII. Wednesday after St Mathew.* [Sep. 27, 1525.] *(a) Admirallty.*

An Affray made by diverse persons on the river, presented.

And casting of Ballast into the Channell. And the sweeping of the oyster bote w^th^ shells of oysters cast over board, presented.

1526-7.* 18 *H. VIII.*

*Coroners,* { Rob: Joyne, Rich: Lenakre.

1527-8.† 19 *H. VIII.*

*Coroners,* { Rob: Joyne, Rich: Lenakre.

uppon view of a body found dead at Maidens Grove, w^th^in the liberty of Ipswich.

---

*(a)* On the news of the victory of Pavia, Feb. 24, 1525, Henry despatched ambassadors to the imperial court, proposing that he and Charles should together invade France, and divide it between them, and, since he was entirely averse to the calling of another Parliament in order to obtain the necessary supplies, he adopted, under Wolsey's advice, the expedient of "an Amicable Loan, a project derived from the old feudal obligation of contributing aid to the king when he led an invasion in person." The commission, issued towards the end of March, required of the clergy a fourth, and of the laity a sixth, but the new subsidy met with great opposition, especially from the clergy; "in Suffolk four thousand men took up arms, but were persuaded to return to their homes by the duke of Norfolk." Charles Brandon, duke of Suffolk, writing to Wolsey, in a letter dated Eye, 11 Ap. 1525, says that on the previous week he went through the whole county, except Ipswich, "with the commissioners, to induce the people to contribute to the grant." On Tuesday in Easter week (Ap. 18) he intends to sit at Ipswich, and trusts to find the people conformable. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. p. 552; *ib.* Introd. lxvii-lxxxiii. Lingard, iv. 439.

* The Pope, at the beginning of this year, accedes to Wolsey's request for a bull for the establishment of his College at Ipswich, which is forwarded by the bearer of a letter to the Cardinal from Jerome de Ghinucci, Bishop of Worcester, and auditor of the Apostolic Chamber, and Sir Gregory Casale, dated Rome, 6 May, 1526, in which they state that they have "thought it advisable to insert that the publication could be either at the feast of S^t^ James in July, (25) or at the Nativity of the Virgin," (Sep. 8). Cott. MSS. Vitell. B. VIII. 40. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. p. 967. In Oct. 1527, Cromwell is at Ipswich on matters connected with the College, and again in Sept. 1528. *ib.* p. 1591-2036. The works were then going on vigorously. Mr. Dawndy had sent 121 tons of Caen stone, and promised 1000 tons more before Easter. Capon to Wolsey, 26 Sep. 1528, *ib.* p. 2071. In Dec. (p. 2212) he writes that "Lee and Barbour, the master masons, will shortly take my Lord the whole platte [plan] of the college, to know his pleasure thereon." A ballad of the period, contained in Har. MS. 2252, f. 158, and printed by the Ballad Society, (i. 352), may not improbably refer to Ipswich, and expresses the popular dissatisfaction at Wolsey's suppression of the smaller monasteries for the furtherance of his educational schemes. The poet is unfavourably comparing the Cardinal with "Thomas of Canterbury," and thus writes:—

"hym' men' do worsshyppe w^th^ prayers & lyghte;
Thè peopyll do Curse bothe day & nighte;
Thys ys the Comon' voyse.
w^th^ Abbayes good thy Colage y^u^ byldeste,
w^th^ pore mens good thy place y^u^ gldeste;
How Canste y^u^ thys Reioyse?"

† There being great scarcity of corn, Wolsey, through the duke of Norfolk, offers "the most substantial men of Ipswich," and neighbouring towns, "200 out of 800 mayes of wheat, which the French king has licensed him to import from Picardy, at the price at which his factors will buy it, if they will send agents thither to convey it to England." They, however, decline to purchase, since they hear wheat is at a mark (13*s.* 4*d.*) a quarter in France, which would leave them but little profit. *vid.* a letter from Norfolk to Wolsey, dat. Stoke, Dec. 1, 1527. Letters and Papers, Hen. VIII. (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. p. 1629. There is subsequently a corn survey, "commissioners being sent into Suffolk, and other shires, to ascertain the amount of grain in every man's possession," the statutes against regrating being strictly enforced. *ib.* pp. 1644, 1782, and Introd. cccliix. In Dec. 1528, Norfolk writes again to Wolsey that the collectors of customs at Ipswich complain that the king's customs are lessened and his subjects impoverished by the restraints laid on the exportation of grain and victuals, and that he has promised them to obtain relief. *ib.* p. 2197. The price of wheat was at this time 11*s.*, and malt 9*s.* a quarter. *vid.* Letter from Capon to Wolsey, *ib.* p. 2108.

1528-9. 20 *H. VIII. (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1528.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admiralls,* | James Hill, Tho: Manser. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Barber, Ralfe Gooding. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich: Lenakre, Chr: Hayward. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Tho: Melys, Tho: Ashley. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Henry Stannard, Nich: Hervy, Willm: Stisted, Joh: Butler. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Tho: Hayward. |
| *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Willm: Stisted, Edw: Betts, Willm: Legy. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Willm: Perry, Rich: Holmes, Nic: Outing. |

Tho: Manser, Rob^t Joyne, John Pipho, at this Court elected and sworne Portmen.

20 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1528.]

The Burgesses elected Alex: Sparhauk, Rich: Copping, Tho: Seely, Tho: Melys, Ralfe Gooding, into the 24^ty, and they are sworne.

fforraine ffines assessed after the auncient manner.

20 *H. VIII. Wednesday after ffaith.* [Oct. 7, 1528.]

Tho: Manser, one of the Bayliffs, and others, injoyned to pay in the summs of mony uppon the foote of theire accompts, at a day sett, or a distress shall be awarded uppon theire goods.

The Common Chest is delivered to Tho: Manser, and the Keyes to James Hill, Edw: Bettis, and Wm Legy.

20 *H. VIII. The same day at An Assembly.*

At an Assembly of Bayliffs, Portmen, 24, and some of the Commoners, all theire names being sett down, and amongst the rest, the names of Humphry Wingfeild and Lionell Tallmache Esq^rs. *(b)*

*(b)* Eldest son and heir of John Talmage or Talmashe of Bentley and Helmingham, Suff. Visit. Suff. 1561, Harl. 1177, f. 37b, and 1500, f. 48. He was Sheriff of Norff. and Suff. in 1512, died in 1533, *aet.* 70, and was buried at Helmingham. The early history of this family, like that of too many more, has been carried back by most genealogists to a remote antiquity, the purely fabulous character of which has been severely criticised by M^r E. A. Freeman in an article on "Pedigrees and Pedigree Makers," in the Contemporary Review for June, 1877. vol. 30, pp. 27-9. The first "real man" in the pedigree, according to M^r Freeman, is one Hugo Talmashe, who lived in or about the time of Hen. I., and this view is amply supported on reference to the Rolls and other Public Records. The earliest name in the Visitation pedigree, 1561, is that of "lyonell Talmage of Beneley in Suff. *temp.* H. 3., as appeareth," says the record, "by evidence in the hands of S^r lionell," the then representative. Two peerages, those of Dysart and Tollemache, are held under this name, transmitted however, in both cases, by its assumption on the intermarriage of an ancestor with a member of the family of Talmashe.

They gave to the Deane and Cannons of the Cardinalls Colledge of St Mary in Ipsw$^{ch}$, all the interest of the Towne in the lands in Whitton and Ipsw$^{ch}$ w$^{ch}$ the Town claimed in them by the last will and testament of Rich: ffelaw, or otherwise. *(a)*

20 *H. VIII. ffriday, 5 weeke in Lent.* [Mar. 12, 1529.]

John May, Tho: Barber, and Wm Nottingham, elected at this Court into the number of the 24$^{ty}$. And they discharged Rob: Bobbat from being Constable, and elected Willm: Legy in his roome.

Corp' Chr'i play deferred, and Auditors appointed.

Trees growing on Rudlands farme, soe many of them as are necessary, shall be employed in the repaire of the Common Kay, at the directions of perticuler persons named.

The Bayliffs, w$^{th}$ 4 of the 24$^{ty}$ by them called, shall yerely visite the Towne farmes, under penalty of forfaiture of 40$^{s}$ for every default.

20 *H. VIII. ffriday after Assention.* [May 22, 1528.] *

Inns whose signes stand uppon the Town ground, shall pay yerely for theire standing as followeth:

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Kings Head | 1$^{s}$ | Angell - | 1$^{s}$ | Griffin - - | 6$^{d}$ |
| Turke - | 1$^{s}$ | Tabard - | 1$^{s}$ | Whit Hors - | 6$^{d}$ |
| George - | 1$^{s}$ | Dolfin - | 1$^{s}$ | Assumtion - | 6$^{d}$ |

Tho: Portrich hathe granted unto him the p'ffit and easem$^{t}$ of the Town wall over against his tenem$^{t}$, from the Barrs to the end of the ditche, and to conduct the waters from the brooke running from the said wall ditche into his tenem$^{t}$, at 8$^{d}$ rent.

---

*(a) vid.* grant to Wolsey by the king, dat. Greenwich, 23 June, 1529. Pat. 20 Hen. VIII. p. 1, m. 30. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. pp. 1937, 2212. The letter of the Bailiffs to Wolsey, dated 10 Jan. 1529, expressing their willingness to surrender the School lands, (printed, but in a modernized form, in Ipswich Gifts and Legacies, 1747, p. 105.) is preserved in the Record Office, (State Papers, Hen. VIII. No. 5160.) and runs as follows:—"Pleasith it yo$^{r}$ grace to be aduertised that we the balies portmen and enhabitaunts of this the Kings Towne of Yppswich haue Lately app'ceyved by Master Deane of your newe College of Yppswich aforesaid, that your pleas$^{r}$ and desire is that all such Lands and Ten't$^{s}$ as of old tyme haue been lymyted and appoynted to the Gramer Maister ther / shuld be mortised and gevene to the said College / towards the sustentacion of your newe Maister of Gram$^{er}$ of your Scole ther and his Successours nowe by your grace ther appoyncted and ordeigned./ And that yo$^{r}$ grace wold haue our ffree assents unto the same / It maie please yo$^{r}$ grace to be aduertised that we welle app'ceyve and considre the manyfold goodnes that yo$^{r}$ grace hath shewed as welle in the ereccyone of the said College and gramer scole ther as also in many and diuers other thingis that it hath liked your grace to do to the welth of the said Towne / ffor the which we confesse our selffs unable to make unto yo$^{r}$ grace any sufficient Recompence / but as towchinge yo$^{r}$ said request and desire / we alle be not only content frely w$^{t}$ oon assent to accomplishe and fulfille the same but also to do and execute alle and eu'y other thinge that hereafter shalbe yo$^{r}$ gracious pleas$^{r}$ to aduertise us to do / for the coroboracione of the same / As knoweth our lord god, who send unto yo$^{r}$ grace, our especalle good and gracious lord long lief and honorable to his pleas$^{r}$, and to the fulle accomplishment of alle yo$^{r}$ honorable affaires. Wreten at Yppswich the x$^{th}$ day of Jannuarye

By yo$^{r}$ most humble and daylye bedemen the Bailies of Yppswich aforesaid

JAMES HYLL
THOMAS MANSER."

* Since the regnal years of this king began on the 21 Ap., it is clear that if the MS. is to be strictly followed, Ascension Day in 20 H. VIII. could not fall in 1529, so that either this entry is misplaced, or should be regarded as 21 H. VIII., in which case the date would be May 7, 1529.

1529-30. 21 *H. VIII.* *(Wednesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1529.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Rob$^{t}$ Goodwin, Rob: Bray. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: West, Tho: Cooke. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Rich: Lenakre, Chr: Haward. | *Alderm: Guild.* | Tho: Ashby, Willm: Legy. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Hen: Stannard, James Hill, Tho: Manser, Rob$^{t}$ Dandy. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Tho: Hayward. |
| *Clavigers,* | James Hill, John Butler, Edw: Bettis, Wm Legy. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Willm: Perry, Rob: Bird, Rich: Skinner. |

*Memorandu'*, these 4 serjeants were elected by the greater p$^{t}$ of the Burgesses.

One of the Chamberlins discharged for 6$^{li}$ fine.

21 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 22, 1529.]

fforaine fines taxed after the auncient Custome.

Taxed uppon severall persons, 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, for goods fforraine bought, forraine sold.

Laur: Stisted elected Chamberlin, and discharged for 6$^{li}$ fine.

21 *H. VIII.* *ffriday before Denis.* [Oct. 8, 1529.]

Tho: Rush Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* and Tho: Haward, elected Burgesses of Parlm$^{t}$ for this Towne at the next Parlm$^{t}$. *(b)*

21 *H. VIII.* *(Friday)*, *Novemb:* 19, [1529.] *Assembly.*

Willm: Sabin, Esq$^{r}$, Burgess of this Towne, fined 20$^{s}$, for contemptuous words spoken to Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, one of the Portmen.

If any burgess or other inhabitant of this Towne shall mannase or misreport the Bayliffs, Portmen, Justices of peace, Coroners, or other

*(a)* Sir Thomas Rush, K$^{t}$, of Chapmans in Sudbourn, Suff., living at Ipswich in 1514, and Sheriff of Norf. and Suff. in 25 Hen. VIII., (Fuller's Worthies, ii.) is the first of this name mentioned in the Visitation and other pedigrees. He married 1$^{st}$, Anne, dau. and heir of John Rivers of Ipswich, by whom he had 5 sons and 1 daughter; and 2ndly, Christina, widow of Tho: Baldry, Bailiff of Ipswich, who died 20 May, 1524. His 4$^{th}$ son, Anthony Rush, S.T.P., became Dean of Windsor, by Patent, dated 29 July, 1566, (Le Neve, Fasti Eccles. Ang. iii. 396) and was installed Dean of Chichester, 10 June, 1570; he died 1 Ap. 1577, (*ib.* i. 257) being then 40 years of age, as appears from a brass inscription stated to be in the possession of J. B. Nicholls, Esq., of London, (Haines' Mon. Brasses) where he is also described as "Chaplain to the Queen." The pedigree and arms of this family, "gu. on a fess or, between 3 colts courant, arg. 3 hurts," are recorded in the Visit. Suff. 1561, Harl. 1177, f. 32b., and are elsewhere given (Harl. 155, f. 57) quartering Cutler, Worlington and Mynne; in Harl. 1560, f. 38, there appears an altered coat, omitting the "hurts," with a new crest granted by Camden, Clarenceux, in 1604. Sir Tho: Rush was buried in S$^{t}$ Stephen's, Ipswich.

*(b)* Begun at the Black Friars, London, 3 Nov. 21 Hen. VIII., the king being present the first day. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ser. iv. pp. 2689-91.

head officer of this Town: uppon proofe thereof by two substantiall witnesses, for the first offence he shall forfait 100$^{s}$, or for want of ability shall be imprisoned 8 daies, and for the 2$^{nd}$ offence shall pay suche fine for his redemption as shall be thought meete by the Towne, and to be disfranchised for ever.

21 *H. VIII. ffriday before Whitsunday.* [May 14, 1529.]

Corp' Chr'i play putt off, and the Court adjourned till ffriday next.

† 1530-31. 22 *H. VIII. (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1530.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, Joh: Pypho. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Cuttler, Geoff: Gilbert. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Lenakre, Chr: Hayward. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Willm: Legy, Rich: Copping. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob$^{t}$ Goodwin, Rob$^{t}$ Bray, James Hill, Hen: Stannard. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Tho: Hayward. |
| *Clavigers,* | James Hill, Rob$^{t}$ Bray, Edw: Bettis, Chr: Hayward. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Will: Perry, Rob: Bird, Rich: Holms. |

22 *H. VIII. Munday after Mathew.* [Sep. 26, 1530.]

fforaine ffines taxed after the auncient manner.
Annuity of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ granted to the serjeant of y$^{e}$ Admirallty.
ffine assessed for concealem$^{t}$ of Quarry stones.

22 *H. VIII. (Monday), Octob:* 31, [1530] *at the Assembly.*

ffine sett uppon p'ticuler persons for offences in Innekeeping, and selling of candle above 1$^{d}$ the pound.

All chandlers shall sell candle in this Towne at the rate of 1$^{d}$ the pound, and shall not sell above two pounds to any one person at one time, nor shall they sell any Tallow unwrought.

† On 20 July, 1530, Capon writes to Wolsey that he learns from the Duke of Norfolk that the king is resolved to dissolve the College by Michaelmas, and that the lands have already been seized to the king's use; on Oct. 4, he again writes that he has received orders from the king, through Norfolk, to dissolve the College, retaining only "the sub-dean, schoolmaster, usher, and six grammar children," until the king's further pleasure should be known. He also states that a commission, consisting of Sir Philip Tylney, Humphrey Wingfyld, Thomas Rushe, and Thomas Jermyn, had sat on 19 Sep. at Woodbridge, and had given verdict that by reason of the *praemunire* committed by Wolsey, as they alleged, all the College lands were forfeited to the king. Letters and Papers, (Brewer) Rolls Ed. iv. p. 3033. Fœdera, xiv. 404.

22 *H. VIII. Munday before Candlemass.* [Jan. 30, 1531.]

At this Court Rich: Lenakre was discharged from the number of the 24ty, and from being Constable and Hedburrough, and Laur: Stisted, Tho: Cutler, and Geoffery Gilbert, are wth one concent of the Court elected into the number of the 24ty.

Corp' Chr'i play laide for ever aside by order. *(a)*

At this Court, 6 headborrowes named did elect Laur: Stisted, Tho: Melys, and Chr: Limmer to be Cheife pledges or headborrowes, and they are sworne.

1531-2. 23 *H. VIII. (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1531.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Robt Joyne, John Butler. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Partritche, Simon ffuller. |
| *Coroners,* | Edw: Bettis, Christ: Hayward. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Rich: Coppin, Joh: Allein. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Robt Dandy, John Pipho, Hen: Stannard, Robt Bray. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Tho: Hayward. |
| *Clavigers,* | John Pipho, Rob: Bray, Edw: Bettis, Chr: Hayward. | *Serjeants,* | John Anty, Willm: Perry, Rich; Skinner, Rob: Holms. |

William Nottingham and Laur: Stisted elected into the number of the 12.

They elected allsoe Willm: Sabin *alias* West into the number of the 24.

23 *H. VIII. Wednesday before Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1531.]

fforaine ffines taxed after the auncient custome.

23 *H. VIII. ffriday before George.* [Ap. 19, 1532.]

. . . fined 5li for opprobrious words spoken to John Pipho, Justice of the peace, and uppon petition, 4 pounds thereof was discharged. *(b)*

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 102, note. *(b)* D.G. Capo xxiiijo. *cf.* also, p. 28, *sup.*

1532-3. 24 *H. VIII. (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1532.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Hen: Stannard, Laur: Stisted. |
| *Coroners,* | Chr: Hayward, Edw: Bettis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Buttler, Rob: Joyne, Robt Dandy, Rob: Bray. |
| *Clavigers,* | Joh: Pypho, Rob: Bray, Chr: Hayward, Edw: Bettis. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Blewit, Joh: Barber. |
| *Alderm: Guild,* | Joh: Allein. |
| *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Tho: Hayward, *to hold by himself or deputy.* |
| *Serjeants,* | Joh: Anty, Will: Perry, Rich: Holmes, Tho: Battell. |

24 *H. VIII. Munday after Mathew.* [Sep. 23, 1532.]

fforaine ffines assessed after the auncient manner.

1533-4. 25 *H. VIII. ffriday after Decollat: Joh: Bapt: Admirallty.* [Sep. 5, 1533.]

By a jury of 15, presented that the fishgarth or weare intended to be sett up by mr Candish against the marshe of him the said Mr Candish, and in the salt water and river of the liberty of Ipswch, will be to the prejudice of the liberty of the Towne. *(a)*

And that Henry Hart hath broken his agreemt wth Winbon to sayle to the p'ts of Iseland, to the Dammage of, &c.

And that the said Henry did make an affraye, and drew bloud uppon the Salt River, wthin the liberty aforesaid. *(b)*

And two persons are presented for making a Dock to the hurt of the Channell, and indanger of shipps.

And setting stakes and dooles to the danger of shipps.

And a person drowned, and what persons were wth him.

*(a)* Various statutes, from Hen. III. to Ed. IV. forbad the setting up of weres, kiddles, or other immovable means, in salt water, for the purpose of ensnaring fish, these being regarded as a cause of loss to the king, ("*en desheriteson du roy,*") and prejudicial to the ports, ("*en aneautance des ports,*") and it was ordered that all such should be pulled up, but only in the presence of the High Admiral, or by his special commission. The offender was fined according to the length of time the obstruction had existed, and the amount of profit he was supposed to have made by it. Black Book of the Admiralty, Rolls Ed. i. 74-7, &c. The kiddle or kidel was a kind of weir fitted with nets for intercepting fish. Successive ordinances were issued from the time of Richard I. to that of Henry V. against their use in the Thames or Medway. Liber Albus, Rolls Ed. pp. 498-9, &c.

*(b)* The maritime laws of the 15th cent. punished offences of this kind with a fine. "*Pena pro verberacione seu affraia, finem faciet secundum discrecionem admiralli, secundum quantitatem et qualitatem delicti, (et) pro sanguinis extractione decem solidos nomine finis domino admirallo solvet.*" De Officio Admiralitatis, xxvijus Art. Black Book of the Admiralty, Rolls Ed. i. 230-1.

25 *H. VIII.* *(Sunday)*, 9 *Novemb:* [1533.]

Uppon a petition or bill of complaint in the starr Chamber by the Towne against m^r^ Candish for his weare, the matter being uppon full hearing, uppon witnesses on bothe sides, the wear was decreed to be pulled up by the Towne, the coppies of the proceedings are in the Treasury.

1534-5. 26 *H. VIII.*

*Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* { Nic: Harvy, Tho: Manser.

1535-6. 27 *H. VIII.*

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^, Admiralls,* { Rob^t^ Bray, Joh: Pypho.

*Munday before St Matthew.* [Sep. 20, 1535.]

*Admirallty.*

Presented by a jury of 13, that Rich: Brankesfer did finde in the high sea a hogshead of wine, appraised at 10^s^, and that the moity belongs to this liberty. *(a)*

A weare in the River, called the 'Glutton,' is prejudiciall to the River.

A bote laden w^th^ Ballast is sunk in the River, the owner is ordered to remove the same under penalty of 20^s^.

The Inhabitants of Harw^ch^ presented, for taking Ancorage under Languard.

Two persons for fforestalling of herings.

1536-7. 28 *H. VIII.* *ffriday Mich: day.* [Sep. 29, 1536.]

In the presence of Rob^t^ Dandy, one of the Bayliffs, and John Buttler, elect, but not sworne.

John Butler, lately elected Bayliff for the yere comming, for his absence at this day, wherein he should be present in Court, to take his othe for the place aforesaid, shall be fined 10^li^ to the use of the Towne, conditionally, that if he can shew any good cause for his absence, he shall be discharged from the paym^t^ of the same.

George Harman is at this Court discharged from his place of Coroner, and Alexand^r^ Sparhauk is elected in his roome.

*(a)* The Admiralty regulations, *temp.* Ed. III., directed that enquiry should be made concerning all those who had found things floating (flotson) at sea, "*tonnel ou pipe de vin ou doille, ou bales de mader, drap, coffres, ou autres choses quelconque,*" and if it were discovered that any had concealed the flotson from the possession of the Admiral, on being indicted, and convicted by 12 men, the person so found guilty had to pay the value of what he found, with an additional fine to the king, at the Admiral's discretion. Black Book of the Admiralty, Rolls Ed. i. pp. 82-3, 150-1, 223, 241. In every case of flotson the Admiral could claim a moiety, *i.e.* one-half, the remaining half going to the finder. *ib.* pp. 170-1, 396-7.

28 *H. VIII. (Friday), October* 6: [1536.]

In the presence of Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, one of the Bayliffs, and of John Butler, Elect, but not sworne.

At this Court John Butler, new elect Bayliff, camme, and according to the order of the last Court, did pay his fine of 10$^{li}$ according to the said order to the use of the Towne.

28 *H. VIII. Munday after Luke.* [Oct. 23, 1536.]

This Court is holden before John Butler and Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, Bayliffs.

John Holland is elected Constable for the East ward, w$^{th}$ Ralfe and Tho: Barber, and is sworne.

Geoffery Gilbert and John Sparrow are elected Constables for the North ward, and are sworne w$^{th}$ George Harman.

Willm: West and Alexand: Sparhauk, w$^{th}$ Rich: Coppin, are elected and sworne Constables of the South ward.

Tho: Ashly, John Allein, Thomas Melys, elected and sworne Constables of the West ward.

Mr. Pipho and m$^{r}$ Stisted, treasurers, called to accompt w$^{th}$ the Chamberlins and others, and Auditors elected.

Butchers of this Towne shall sell their Tallow to Chandlers of this Towne, under penalty of 4$^{d}$ for every pound of Tallow sold to other p'sons. *(a)*

Every strange Butcher selling theire flesh in this market, shall bring theire Tallow therew$^{th}$.

The Chandlers shall sell theire Candle in this Town at 1$^{d}$ q'rter: the pound, under penalty of 4$^{d}$ for eache pound sold above that vallew. *(b)*

Noe chandler of this Towne shall convey candle out of the Towne whereby the price shall be raised in this towne above that price of 1$^{d}$ q$^{r}$ * uppon the like payne.

28 *H. VIII. ffriday after George.* [Ap. 28, 1536.]

Laurence Stisted having undertaken the repaire of all defects in pathing in the streete for 20$^{s}$, its ordered he shall have 20$^{s}$ payed him.

Noe person shall lay uppon the Dikes or parts nigh therto, any muck or other filth, under penalty of 1$^{d}$ for every skeppful so laide, the one halfe to the informer, the other halfe to the Towne. And shall

*(a)* A similar ordinance existed at an earlier date in the City of London, on account of the scarcity of the article. Lib. Albus, Rolls Ed. pp. 279, 713. The Corporation of the City of Oxford, by a resolution of Council, 20 June, 1535, direct "that the bochers of the Towne and suburbys of the same shall sell their talloe to the chandelers of the Towne, and to noe other persons dwelling oute of the Towne under the payne to forfayte at every tym that doe the contrarye to the usse of the Chamber of the Towne xx$^{s}$." Turner's Records of the City of Oxford, p. 133.

*(b)* At Oxford the penalty for selling Candle contrary to the fixed price was xx$^{s}$, and for selling it out of the town "vntyll suche tym as the Towne and Unyversite be served," x$^{ll}$. *ib.* p. 133. * 1½d.

forfait over and above: for eache lode, 2d to the same use, and the offender shall carry the same away at his own charge.

Noe inhabitant shall from Easter next suffer his swine to goe at large wthin this Towne or suburbs therof. And if any be found at large, the Crier shall impound them wthout release, till the owner hathe payed 4d for every swine, the one halfe whereof shall goe to the Towne, the other to the Cryer. *(a)*

Chandlers fined for transgression against the late ordr.

Diverse persons made Guildwardens and discharged for the fine of 40s.

Granted to Rob: Bobbet, parcell of the com: soile under Gray ffriers or the ffriers minors wall on the West, and abuts on the Greene, called "Nicolas Greene," on the Northe, 115 foote long, and 13 foote broad, at 2d rt. *(b)*

28 *H. VIII.* *Munday after Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 11, 1536.]

*Admirallty.*

Presentmts by the Jury.

The casting out of Ballast into the Channell at the Ozes end, amerced 3s 4d.

The Constable of Trimly, for not summoning, 3s 4d.

One summoned and not appearing, fine 20d.

Robt More found an ore at the Poull head, price 8d, and that 4d thereof is due to the Liberty, wch was paied to the Serjeant of the Admirallty.

28 *H. VIII.* *Munday after St Mathew.* [Sep. 25, 1536.]

*Admirallty.*

Noe man shall sett any stakes in the river, unless to aide themselves in ffishing, and then shall carry them away under penalty of 3s 4d.

ffive wainscots *(c)* found in the high sea, price 6s 8d, and that the moiety belongs to the liberty of this Towne.

The miller of the new-mill, by clensing of his mill damm choking the channell wth dirt, is presented, and amerced 2s.

Willm: Goldgelt commanded to take away his Ancor now lying in the haven, wthin 15 dayes, under paine 6s 8d.

fforestalling and regrating amerced and abbetting thereof amerced.

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 124.

*(b)* The monastery of the Grey or Franciscan Friars, who also called themselves, "out of pretended humility," "Friars Minors," stood westward of St Nicholas Church, on the bank of the Gipping, and was founded in the reign of Edw. I. by Sir Robert Tiptot or Tibetot, of Nettlestead, Suff., to whom this lordship had been given for his services to the king against the rebellious barons. He died at Nettlestead, 25 Ed. I. (1296-7). Dugdale, Monast. vi. pt. 3, p. 1532. Wodderspoon, pp. 313-9. Clarke, p. 241. Page, Suff. Trav. p. 608.

*(c)* Boards for wainscotting.

1537-8. 29 *H. VIII.* *(Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1537.]

*Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* { Robt Joyne, Laur: Stisted.

*Wednesday before Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 5.]

At this Court was read mr Edm: Dandyes foundation of the Chantry of St Tho: the Martir in the parish church of Laurence. *(a)*

29 *H. VIII.* *Wednesday before mich:* [Sep. 26, 1537.]

At this Court Willm: Sabin was elected into the number of the portmen, wth provisor that before Chr'mass next, he shall obtaine the kings licence in writing for him to use and ocupy the said roome.

They elected alsoe John Sparrow into the number of the portmen and he is sworne.

John Sparrow and Rich: Smart elected Treasurers of the Towne for this whole yere.

One Auditor elected for the accompts of all the Town, to Audite fower times in the yere, viz. Chr'mass, Easter, Midsummer, and mich: and his fee yerely shall be 20s. And all defalters in not comming and accompting shall forfait 40s for eache defalt.

Edw: Betts having lent this towne 10li, and beeing now deceased, and his widow espoused to Henry Burgess, whoe desireth to be free of this Towne: Its ordered that he shall be admitted ffree Burgess at the fine of 5 marks, to be deducted out of the said 10li. And rest thereof shall be payed by mr Pyphoes widow. And the said Henry shall provide Bobbets and pailes of lether before Christmass next for danger of fire. *(b)*

Every ffree man hereafter to be made, shall wthin one quarter of a yere after, bring into the moot-hall one lether Bucket of the quantity of 2 Gallons.

29 *H. VIII.* *(Friday), Inocents Day.* [Dec. 28, 1537.]

Two persons of every parish in this Towne nominated to be assessors of the vallews of houses and lands in every parish and Hamlet.

29 *H. VIII.* *Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 24, 1537.] *At Walton beneath Landgard, at the Poll Head.*

Presentmts of p'sons making defalts, and they amerced.

And p'sons fraiting aliens shipps, whenas there were natives that might be fraited.

And of Bloudraughts, and a child drowned.

And that aliens Duchemen are more favorably housed then English.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* pp. 182-3.

(*b*) A similar instance occurs in Turner's Records of Oxford, p. 348, Edmund Darye being admitted free on payment of 40s, which is to be expended in ladders and hooks.

29 *H. VIII. Tewesday before mich:* [Sep. 25.] *at Ipsw^ch.*

Presentm^t of taking unlawfull fish, and not good for food of men. And of p'sons summoned and making defalt, and they amerced.

29 *H. VIII. Thursday before mich:* [Sep. 27, 1537.] *At Shotly, at Hosy End.* *

A person presented for taking of a bote belonging to another, and detaining of the same.

That the men of Harwich w^th force of arms did hinder the kings subjects from selling herrings in ffishing time.

29 *H. VIII. Wednesday, the first weeke in Lent.* [Mar. 6, 1538.] *Ipsw^ch.*

Plaints uppon attachm^ts of goods uppon the river belonging to a man dead, for debt due by him, and therein the 1 defalt, and soe courts holden on friday, munday and wednesday, and uppon eache day a defalt, and at the 4^th defalt the goods are condemned, and ffraitage and Oylage.

1538-9. 30 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), July* 10, [1538.]

James Hall ordered to pay 20^s for his incrochm^t, and shall remove the pale, or take the ground up by Indenture, at 4^d r^t yerely.

George Harmans amercem^ts are remitted, and he shall have the Easem^t of the water in the Brooke for 2 yeres at 2^s rent.

Willm: Tapsfeild *(a)* elected Atturny for this Towne in the Exchequer at the auncient yerely fee.

All persons assessed to pay mony to the Treasurers, shall pay the same before Christmass next, under penalty of loss of freedome, if good cause be not shewne, &c.

The eleven Portmen have elected Ralfe Goodwin to be one of theire number, and he is sworne.

30 *H. VIII. (Sunday), Nativit: Mar: (b)* [Sep. 8, 1538.]

30 *H. VIII. Munday after Allsaints.* [Nov. 4, 1538.]

Every Inhabitant shall amend the decaies in pathing before his owne house before mich: next, under forfaiture of 40^s for defalt.

Auditors for accompts.

Guildwardens elected, and discharged at 40^s fine.

Tho: Selsden, the old m^r of Corp' Chr'i elected; Tho: Shapted to be his companion.

---

* Ooze end.

(*a*) He was of Fressingfield, Suff. and son of Simon Toppesfield, Gent. of Fressingfield, (*vid. sup.* p. 174) living in 1551, but dec. before 1563, The arms of this family were: gu. on a chevron, erm. 3 martlets, sa.

(*b*) But see 31 Hen. 8, Wedn. after Decollation of Jn. Baptist. (R.C.)

John Hawes elected Constable instead of Tho: Melys, for the West ward.

The Portmen and 24ty new elected, shall have their gowns before Easter next, under penalty of 40s for each defalter.

Mr Sparrow and mr Rich: Smart elected Treasurers for the yere to comme, and theire amercemts for not accompting pardoned.

Granted to three waites, 13s 4d a peece yerely. *(a)*

Every Constable shall bring in uppon Munday next all the retailers and Gannikers of ale and beer wthin theire severall wards.

30 *H. VIII. Munday after David.* [Mar. 3, 1539.]

New mill shall beginne to be repaired by John Ingram uppon the first of June next, under the penalty of 10li.

Diverse persons fined to the vallew of 5li a peece, after the rate of 4d for every pound of candle sold contrary to the former order.

Two of the said chandlers p'ticulerly named, shall give theire bonds of 20li eache, for the future not to sell above the price ordered. And to deliver to noe buyer above 2, 3, or 4 pounds of Candle at one time.

And not to compell any p'son to take other ware wth the candle.

Excepting shipmen, whoe may take as muche candle at any time as they shall neede. This order shall continue for one whole yere.

And the Butchers of this Towne shall be equally divided betweene the chandlers.

30 *H. VIII. Thursday after Annunc:* [Mar. 27, 1539.]

mr Sabin *(b)* and mr Dandy elected Burgesses for this Town at the next Parliamt, 28 Aprill, at Westmr.

The sollars over the fflesh stall granted to John Allen for 7 yeres,

---

*(a)* This seems to be the earliest mention of the town musicians, more particularly referred to in succeeding pages. The name of "waits" or "wayghtes" was indifferently applied to the players and to their instruments, although more usually to the former. Thoms (Early Eng. Romances, iii. 178) understands the word to signify a musical instrument, which Butler (Principles of Music, 1636) identifies as the hobby or hautboy, then of different sizes, the mouthpiece being a quill, and Minshew also writes, "waites, a wind instrument, *vid.* hobois," but most lexicographers and general usage have assigned the term rather to the performers. Skinner (Etym. Ang.) calls them "*Lyricines, Tibicines, Citharaedi,*" who attend upon "*magistratus et alios in pompis,*" and Nares (Glossary) adopts the same interpretation. Dr. Richardson derives the name from Fr. *Guetter*, Germ. *wachten*, to watch, as indicating their original occupation, which is well illustrated in the records of the Duchy of Cornwall, where frequent mention is made of a *Curia Vigiliae* or *Curia de gayte, i.e.* Court of Waits, to which suit was owed by those who held their lands on tenure of keeping watch at the castle gate of Launceston. Notes and Queries, 3rd Ser. vi. 487. Wayte-fees were similarly paid at Norwich, (Arch. Journ. iii. 340) the castle watch being distinct from the castle guard. (Spelman, Gloss. *sub voce.*) But when no longer needed in this capacity, they still remained as an appanage of monarchs and municipal bodies, under whom they enjoyed exclusive privileges, receiving 3d. or 4d. a day, besides board and clothing. As watchmen they were accustomed to pipe the hour, and hence their conversion into musicians. Remembrancia, City of Lond. 275.

*(b)* William Sabyn or Sabine was the son of John Sabyn, Esq. who in 1516 received a life annuity of 12d. a day for being in arms in the king's service. Letters and Papers (Brewer) Rolls Ser. ii. p. 876. Previous to this election Wm Sabyn had been for many years extensively employed as a Captain in the Royal Navy, and clearly held a position of some importance. In 1512-13, he was in command of a ship bearing his own name, "The Sabyne," of 120 tons, and carrying 60 men, (*ib.* i.pp. 455, 551) to which in 1513, (Mar. 25) two months' wages were ordered from Feb. 1, being 6s. a man per month, and the same for victuals (*ib.* i. p. 969). In April of the same year he was sent with despatches from the Admiral for the king, (*ib.* p. 538) receiving

at 20$^{s}$ rent yerely, Provided that he shall plancher, window, and doore the same, and lock it sufficiently.

All strangers comming by water to the Common Kay, shall unlade theire Marchandise uppon the Common Kay, paying the Tolls and Customes of the Towne and King according to the Table in y$^{e}$ Kay house. And noe person shall unlade at any other Kay, unless the Toll and Custome shall first be payde.

Bayliffs shall not remitt goods, forraine bought, and forraine sold, w$^{th}$out the assent of the Towne.

Robert Williams shall have the feeding of the Common ditche from the old Barr gates to John Harisons house, provided that he clense the way along the said Dikes next to the Town from all filthe, and that he shall not lay any muck there during his terme.

The whole fine of Roger May for Ganniking forgiven, saving 5$^{li}$-6$^{s}$-8$^{d}$ thereof, provided that he offend noe further.

Two of the 24 fined at 12$^{d}$ eache, for departure out of Court w$^{th}$out the Bayliffs licence.

30 *H. VIII. Munday before George.* [Ap. 22, 1538.]

Constables assigned to severall wards, to remove nusances, and to levy mony to pay Carts for their cariage of the filth away.

---

for this service the sum of 20*l.* (*ib.* ii. p. 1460) and returned just too late to take part in or to prevent an engagement, the disastrous termination of which he laments in a letter to Wolsey, written while under sail, Ap. 30, 1513. The Admiral, Sir Edward Howard, had put to sea with 32, or, as some say, 42 ships of war, and was blockading the French fleet at Brest, but hearing that 6 French galleys, coming from Marseilles, had reached Conquet, 11 miles W. of Brest, he met and attacked them, himself boarding the ship of the French commander. The two vessels, however, getting separated during the action, Howard, left with only a few attendants on board the enemy, was killed. Sabyn declares that the attack was not conducted as he would have advised it, and, says he, "now we be bodys withowte a hed." *ib.* i. p. 549. Rapin's Hist. Eng. i. 721. Whether he afterwards temporarily exchanged his ship is not clear, but in a declaration of charges relative to "the king's army royal now on the sea," dat. Ap. 1513, W$^{m}$ Sabyn, with John Jermyn, master, appears as Captain of "The Less Bark," a vessel of 240 tons, and carrying 193 men. Lett & Pap. i. p. 552. A subsequent list, dat. Aug. 31, 1513, again mentions him as Captain of "The Sabyn," now carrying 101 men, and in the September following he was appointed to cruise with his ship during the winter between Dover and Calais, (*ib.* pp. 677-8) having on board, (as may be gathered from payments made in May, 1514) 40 soldiers, 55 mariners, and 5 gunners. *ib.* p. 813. In Jan. 1515, he was in command of the king's ships ordered to the Firth, (*ib.* ii. p. 17) and in Nov. 1517, being upon the French coast, became involved in a dispute with the French commanders on the subject of piracy, but eventually, on the production of the king's sign manual, obtained restitution of a royal vessel called "The Black Barke" (*ib.* pp. 1184-88). On Oct. 20, 1518, Sabyn was appointed one of the king's serjeants-at-arms, with a salary of 12d. a day, (*ib.* p. 1384.) In 1522, he was again in Northern seas, whence, writing to the Earl of Surrey, Lord Admiral, on coming into Skate road, 10 May, 1522, he says that he had fired into Leith and Kinghorn, and after attacking a ship at anchor, which was rescued by the country people, had captured a ship of Copenhagen, laden with rye, which his servant will repair and bring to Ipswich; adding, that if he had had two good ships to land 500 men, he would have burnt half-a-dozen villages. (*ib.* iii. pp. 1581-2.) A few days after, on his homeward voyage, he chased a Spaniard, and next two French vessels off Orfordness, finally putting into Orwell haven, where he had left his boat; (*ib.* p. 999). In the succeeding month he accompanied the Admiral to Dartmouth, and assisted him in the selection of a harbour to lay the great ships in for the winter. *ib.* iii. p. 997. In 1525, Feb. 14, he succeeded Tho: Baldry as weigher in the port of Ipswich, (*ib.* iv. p. 500) but in 1529 was again at sea, and in command of "The Les Bark" *ib.* p. 3183. In 1538, the Assembly, conditionally on a license from the king, elected him Portman, and he became Bailiff in 1540. In 1541, the site of Black Friars' monastery was granted to him, and he died, according to Davy (Add. MSS. 19,148) in 1543. Sabyn was a great benefactor to the church of S$^{t}$ Mary Key, the S. aisle of which he is said to have built. Wodderspoon, 307. Clarke (p. 270) records a stone bearing his name and arms, viz.: "sa. 3 flies, or. 2 and 1," and Davy mentions the same, "with diverse matches in the glasse."

30 *H. VIII. (Monday), Septemb:* 2. [1538.]

Granted to Marg$^{t}$ Pickarell, parcell of the comm: soile called 'the mill way,' for Carts and horses, unto a parcell of land at the west of her dwelling house, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

30 *H. VIII. ffriday before Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1538.] *Ipsw$^{ch}$ Kay.*

One gave pledges by recog: of 10$^{li}$ and 5$^{li}$ suerties, to appeare at the next Admirall Court, to be holden for the liberty uppon the sea port or sea shore, to doe and receive, as well for the king as the party in a trespass.

1539-40. 31 *H. VIII. (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1539.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admiralls,* { Willm: Sabyn, Willm: Nottingham.

31 *H. VIII. (Tuesday), June* 17. [1539.]

If any Free Burgess shall retaine himselfe to any person, then and from thenceforth he shall loose his freedome.

31 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Decol: Joh: Bapt:* [Sep. 3, 1539.]

At this Court are elected by the w$^{th}$in named 24$^{ty}$, Edm: Leeche, Rob: ffisk, and Tho: Atwood, to fullfill the number of the 24$^{ty}$.

Ralfe Gooding and Willm: Reynbade are elected and sworne into the number of the 12 Portmen.

All the above mentioned 12 and 24, except 7 persons named, have agreed that Hen: Tooly shall pay a fine of 40$^{li}$ for his disobedience, which he now refusing to pay, is dismissed of his Burgesship and freedome of this towne.

John Cook shall, before Hollowmass * next, comme and take the Towne ground w$^{ch}$ he hathe in his hand by Indenture for yeres, as the Town and hee can agree, or else the same shall be demised to somme other.

John Barber admitted into the number of the headburrowes and sworne.

31 *H. VIII. Wednesday aft$^{r}$ Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 10, 1539] *at Pyn mill.*

The Constables of 3 townes making defalt of apparance, are amerced.

Persons for taking nets and cords of other men, presented and fined 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

A man drowned.

Ordered that noe man shall fish in the River till Thursday after Ash Wednesday. †

A man presented for dredging oysters all the yere, contrary to the Custome, and amerced 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

* *i.e.* All Hallows or All Saints, Nov. 1. † Feb. 11, 1540.

*ffriday after Exalt: of the Cross.* [Sep. 19, 1539.]

Presentments for transportation of Corne cont. to the law.

1540-1. 32 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1540.]

*Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admiralls,* { John Buttler, Joh: Sparrow. *(a)*

32 *H. VIII. ffriday, the 7 weeke Lent.* [Mar. 26, 1540.]

The Chamberlins brought into the Court the *Quietus est:* for the yere past.

ffines uppon forrainers not able to pay, shall be received by the Bayliffs, and the Wardens of their Company.

All persons shall bring the Sacram^t of Corp' Xi from Laurence churche towards the fishmarket, to the Corne hill, and so to the Tower Church, and soe from thence on Corp' Chr'i day to Marg^ts Greene, and thence round about the Towne, till the Tower church againe, [and] there shall heare a masse, and on the next day shall bring the same from the same church through the Brookestreet into the ffish mark^t and Corne hill, and soe to Laurence Church, and there an end.

And that every of the Portmen shall have two torches, and every of the 24 one torche, and all the Torchers shall waite on the Sacram^t uppon all the said three dayes, under forfaiture of 12^d for every default.

And eache Portman Torcher shall, uppon the same penalty, waite uppon the Sacram^t uppon the Sunday.

32 *H. VIII. Munday before Math:* [Sep. 20, 1540.]

*Admirallty.*

One presented for suing in the Admirall Court above, cont: to the liberty.

32 *H. VIII. Munday after Faith.* [Oct. 11, 1540.]

Rob^t Sparrow *(b)* is elected one of the Serjeants of the mace.

---

*(a)* Son of Thomas Sparrow, of Somersham, Suff., and mar. Elizabeth, dau. of John Bacon, of Hesset, Suff.; elected Portman and joint Treasurer in 1537, and returned Dec. 30, 1541, as one of the representatives of the borough in the Parliament which met at Westminster, 16 Jan., 1541-42. The earliest accounts of the Ipswich branch of this family begin with Thomas Sparrow, of Somersham, A.D. 1419, whose son, John Sparrow, was slain at Hexham, 8 May, 1464; his grandson of the same name, and uncle of the John Sparrow here mentioned, fell at Bosworth Field, 22 Aug., 1485. Copious pedigrees and notes relating to the different branches of this family are given by Davy, (Add. MSS. 19,149) and by Jermyn, *ib.* 8215.

*(b)* Only son of the John Sparrow above, and mar. 1st. Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Bacon of Ofton, and 2nd. Dorothy, dau. of Thos. Armiger of Hitcham. He was elected Portman in 1573, and died July 26th. 1594, aged 84. A grant of arms was made to him by Rob^t Cooke, Clarenceux, (Cooke's Grants, E.D.N. B. f. 57. Coll. Arms.) viz. "Ar. 3 roses, purp. leaved vert, seeded or, a chief of the first," to which, in June, 1594, a crest was added by Rich. Lee, Clarenceux;—"Out of a mural crown or, a unicorn's head, ar. maned purp. horned of the first." Misc. Grants, Coll. Arms, 1. f. 25. & Harl. 1507. f. 32. The inscription on his tomb (Harl. 1754. f. 58) ran as follows: "*Sub hoc Marmore sepultus est corpus Roberti Sparowe nuper unius Portmannorum hujus villae Gipp'i qui obiit* 26 *of Julii a^o salutis* 1594 *Ætatis vero suae* 84."

Tho: Atwood and Robt Fisk elected Aldermen of the Guild.

Mathew Gooding allowed to sett up a kay along the pale, uppon the void ground where Tho: Birche now dwelleth, at 2d rt, but shall not pay any rent for 4 yere.

Phillip Willms fined 6s 8d for colloring fforrain'rs goods.

32 *H. VIII. Munday after Epiphany.* [Jan. 10, 1541.]

Areres for the paving of the Corn hill and the Common Kay ordered to be payed.

The kings taske *(a)* shall be assessed upon every parish in this Towne by p'sons nominated in eache parish, and the 4 Hamlets shall allsoe be contributors therto. *(b)*

32 *H. VIII. Tewesday after Convers: Paull.* [Feb. 1, 1541.]

Rob: ffisk elected Alderm: of the Guild, to associate the old Alderman Tho: Sharplin.

A Particuler of lands in Holdbrooke entred.

Mr Hervy upon his accompt as Bayliff, is discharged thereof, paying 13s 4d.

32 *H. VIII. Munday after Gregory.* [Mar. 14, 1541.]

John Humfry *(c)* dismissed from beeing Chamberlin for this yere following, and John Dyer is elected and sworn.

John Humfry is fined at 26s 4d.

At this Court Henry Tooly for his disobedience hathe submitted himselfe to the Commonalty, and is admitted to his freedome and liberty for 5li fine, wch is sett off for his fee, as he was last Bayliff, and he shall be received into his pristinate estate, and the decree formerly made against him shall be voide.

Mr Bayliff Sparrow and the Town Clerk shall ride to London, and sue to the Court of Augmentation for the halfe market of Woodbridge.

The act made 25 H. 8. for shoddcarts, shall take effect at Easter next.

Scavingers elected in every parish, and all muck shall be caried and laide at 4 severall places named, and not otherwise, viz: Warwicks pitts, The Colledge yard, Behinde the Diches next Joh: Herons, and the Dikes in the Marshe. And if the Scavingers shall not execute theire office every weeke, they shall forfait 12d for eache default. And every person for not making cleane against his ground and doore every Satterday in

*(a)* "Taske *alias* Taxe (Camden) is a British or Welsh word, signifying Tribute." Minshew. The word is used in this sense by Fabyan, Chron. cap. cc. p. 263. Ellis's Ed. p. 207.

*(b)* It seems that hitherto the Hamlet of Stoke was not contributary (B).

*(c)* Davy (Add. MSS. 19,136) has a pedigree of the Humfrey family of Suffolk, connected in some of its matches with Ipswich, but which does not identify the John Humfrey mentioned; see also Jermyn, (Add. MSS. 8210).

the afternoone, shall forfait 3[d] for every weekes defalt, to be levied by the Scavingers, whereof the Scavingers shall have 1[d], and the towne 2[d]. *(a)*

32 *H. VIII. Thursday, y[e] 4[th] week Lent:* [Mar. 24, 1541.]

A recognisance of debt due to the Bayliffs, and yet acknowledged before them. *vid. Court booke.*

1541-2. 33 *H. VIII. Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1541.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat[rs], Admiralls,* | Rob[t] Dandy, Tho: Ashley. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Tho: Atwood, Rich: Bloyse. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Holland, Tho: Barber. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Gardner, Wm Woodless. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Buttler, Wm Sabyn, Joh: Sparrow, W[m] Nottingham. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac: et Coronae,* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm: Nottingham, Jeffery Gilbert, Joh: Sparrow, Rich: Smart. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Edw: Draper, Joh: Sharp, Rous Julian. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Joh: Holland. |

33 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), May 25[th]:* [1541.]

Thom: Ashly sworne into the number of the Portmen at this Court.

Whereas 9 or 10 yeres since it was ordered that the inhabitants of this Towne shall pave against theire houses and grounds, where it shall be thought convenient, and to kepe them in sufficient repaire, and that the Bayliffs for the time beeing shall compell the owners to pay therfore, and uppon refusall that the Bayliffs shall have authority to imprison them till paym[t] be made. And if the owner be not inhabitant, then to distraine w[th]in suche house and ground, or to take the yerely p'ffit, &c.

Noe Draper, Grocer or Peuterer shall hold any butchers stall uppon the Cornhill, but shall onely kepe theire houses and shopps.

John Ward *al's* Bently, Jeffery Gilbard, and John Barber, are at this Court elected Constables of the North Ward, And Rich: Smart Constable of the West Ward, and are made Headburrowes.

*(a)* The office of Scavenger, (A.S. *Scafan*, Germ. *Schaben*, to scrape) appears formerly to have included duties beyond those of simply cleansing the streets and public places. In London, scavengers, on appointment, besides clearing away refuse, were sworn to see that houses were roofed with uninflammable materials, such as lead, tile, or stone; to regulate the height of pavements, and keep them in repair, and especially to inspect chimneys, furnaces, and reredoses, *(terrailles)* and report those not properly built to the Alderman of the ward, receiving 4[d.] for every dangerous furnace removed. Lib. Albus, pp. 313, 333. At Oxford, in 1541, a "Comon Skavinger" was appointed, every householder paying 1[d.] a quarter for his services, "they that have horses to paye for there dong caryage as the skavinger and they can agree." Turner's Records of Oxford, p. 162.

Three Chandlers bound in 20$^{li}$ a peece, to sell Candle to the inhabitants at 1$^{d}$ q$^{r}$ the pound, without buying any other ware, and shall sell to one p'son not above 4 pounds at one time, unless to shipps.

33 *H. VIII. (Thursday), May* 5. [1541.]

Tho: Raynburrow presented by the Hedburrowes for incrochem$^{t}$ uppon the Dayry Lane, w$^{th}$ a ditche, and laying open and bare the town conduit, and stopping a stile and way to the conduit heads in the close of the said Thomas, and he is commanded [to] amend the same and enlarge the Causey along the highway in bredth 12 Inches. *vid. Hedbr: booke.*

33 *H. VIII. ffriday, Swithin.* [Trans. July 15, 1541.]

fforrainers meete and able to be free burgesses, shall take up theire freedome, or shall be putt to their forraine fine.

33 *H. VIII.*

The 24 have elected into theire number Joh: Stiward, John Bennet, and Rich: Bloyse.

If any forrainer shall buy or sell any marchandise, except of or to a freeman or fforrainer contributory, the goods shall be forfait as forraine bought and forraine sold, and the Taker shall have one halfe, and the Town the other halfe. And the seisure shall be by one that is a free-burgess. *(a)*

Noe retainer to any greate p'son, man of worship, or gentleman, shall be admitted to be a free Burgess.

Granted to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Sparrow, two tenem$^{ts}$ at S. Maryes Churche gate, for 40 yeres to comme, at 5$^{s}$ rent, provided he shall mantaine and repaire them and soe to leave them.

33 *H. VIII. Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 26, 1541.]

John Blode is assessed 5$^{s}$ for forraine bought and forrain sold, and 5$^{s}$ to the taker.

33 *H. VIII. ffriday bef: Circumsciss:* [Dec. 30, 1541.]

Ralfe Gooding and Joh: Sparrow elected Burgesses of the Towne at the next Parl'm$^{t}$.

---

*(a)* In London, foreigners were forbidden, by a mandate of Edw. I., to sell to other foreigners for the purpose of resale, since by this means both the citizens were impoverished, and the prices unduly advanced; "*Salvis semper dominis regni nostri praedicti, et omnibus aliis, quod ipsi hujusmodi mercimonia omnia ibidem in usum proprium ab omnibus in grosso emere possint; et salvis etiam mercatoribus de Hansa Alemanniae libertatibus suis, sibi per nos et progenitores nostros concessis et confirmatis.*" Lib. Albus, Rolls Ed. 492-3. The "Hansa Teutonicorum," or merchants of Almaine, was formed about the year 1169, under the name of "Easterlings."

ffower old records and the Indenture for Woodbr: markett, shall be delivered to John Ward to be carried up to London for the mantaining of the liberties of the Towne.

1542-3. 34 *H. VIII. Nativit: Mar: ffriday.* [Sep. 8, 1542.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admiralls,* | Hen: Tooly, *(a)* Willm: Reynbald. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Gooding, Joh: Harbottle. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Holland, Tho: Barber. | *Com: Cler: &^s Cler: Pac:* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob^t Dandy, Tho: Ashley, Joh: Buttler, Wm Nottingham. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Edw: Draper, Jos: Sharp, Rich: Julian. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm: Nottingham, Joh: Sparrow, Rich: Smart, Jeffery Gilbert. | *Treasurer,* | Joh: Holland. |

*ffriday in Whitsun weeke.* [June 2, 1542.]

Every householder, w^th their family, shall follow the pageants of Corp' Christi in due order, under penalty of 4^d, if lawfull cause be not shewen, except the 12 portmen and theire wives, and the 24^ty.

Every Warden and Master of the Trade shall offer to theire Pageants uppon the day of Cor^p Chr'i, each of them 1^d, the one halfe whereof shall goe to y^e parish preist, the other halfe shall be divided between the Clerk and the Sexton, and every defalter shall loose 4^d.

Every Burgess shall offer on the Guild Sunday one halfe penny to the preist, to be divided, the one halfe to the preist, the other to the Clerke and Sexton, and every defalter shall loose 4^d.

John Allein is sworne into the number of the 12 Portmen, and hath given bond not to exercise his trade of shoe making any more.

Granted to Archer, parcell of the Common soile lying in Mar: Elms parish.

*(a)* It appears from Blomfield (Hist. Norf.) that the family of Tooley or Toly (a crasis for St Olave or Olaf) were resident at an early period in that county, and several of this name held municipal offices in the city of Norwich, of which Richard Tolye or Tooley was Mayor in 1620. Henry Tooley, whose father was of Catton, in Norfolk, was Portman of Ipswich, and one of its foremost benefactors, being the founder, by will, dated Nov. 4, 1550, of the almshouses bearing his name, primarily intended for those who had been injured in the wars, or in default of such, for other "aged and decrepid persons." He lived in the parish of St. Mary Key, in a house subsequently the Ram Inn, and there died, 22 Aug. 1551, and was buried in the north aisle of the church, where there is an altar tomb, (the only one in Ipswich) bearing in lozenge-shaped panels the arms of the borough, and those of the Merchant Adventurers. Above the tomb, within a slightly recessed and arched canopy against the eastern wall of the aisle, is a brass, with the armorial achievement of the borough, and kneeling figures of Tooley, his wife Alicia, (who died 8 Feb. 1565), and their children; below, a rhymed inscription sets forth their virtues. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,152. Wodderspoon, p. 338. Ipswich Gifts and Leg. pp. 1-30.

34 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), July* 5. [1542.]

Headburrowes think meete that Anthony Cabo shall have for his life parcell of the wall diches next the old Barr gates, 69 foote long, alongst the wall, and 14 foote broade at the east end, next the Barr Gates, and the west end next Bennets garden, 16 foote broad, at 4d rt.

34 *H. VIII. ffriday aft: Mathew:* [Sep. 22, 1542.]

Thom: Gooding is discharged of his office of Chamberlin for 5li fine, And Chr: Mecill ordered to be in his place, and John Harbottle is discharged from the like place at 4li fine.

On Corp' Chr'i. day* and the Sunday after, the preist of Mary Tower for a masse and other Ceremonies, shall have every day 20d, and the Clark for his attendance there and at the procession, 16d for the said Two dayes, his forraine fine shall be remitted him, and the Sexton shall have for his service 16d.

Demised to James Leman, ground and medow on the east end of S. Tho: chappell *(a)* in Whitton, containing 6 acres more or less, and another peece of ground and pasture by Lomkins, for 10 y: at the rent of 22s 8d.

1543-4. 35 *H. VIII. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1543.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Robt Dandy, Chr: Lymner. | *Chamberlins,* | Andrew Ingforby, Robt King. |
| *Coronrs,* | Joh: Holland, Tho: Barbr. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm. Nottingham, Hen: Tooly, Wm. Reynbald, Ralfe Gooding. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holmes, Edw: Draper, Joh: Colleins, Joh: Deye. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm. Nottingham, Joh: Sparrow, Rich: Smart, Geoffery Gilbert. | *Treasurer,* | John Holland. |

35 *H. VIII. Wednesday before Peter.* [June 27, 1543.]

Chr: Limner sworne into the number of the 12 Portmen at this Court, and John Ward *al's* Bently discharged from that number, and from beeing Bayliff, for 20li, and Rich: Smart likewise discharged from both the said places for the like summe of 20li.

* The Thursday after Trinity Sunday. This festival was instituted by Pope Urban the IV in 1264 in honour of a miracle.

*(a)* According to Bacon (Liber Regis) and Ecton, (Thesaur. Rer. Eccl.) the church of Whitton was dedicated to St. Mary, and that of Thurleston, not now existing, to St. Botolph; there does not seem to be any account of any other religious edifice, and Whitton church may therefore have had an earlier dedication to St. Thomas; it certainly was, at one time, known as Whitton chapel.

John Harbottle likewise is discharged from all offices in this Towne for terme of his life for the summe of 16$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, conditionally that the said John Harbottle shall, after Mich: next, bring in his Chamberlins accompt uppon demand.

John Gardner is elected into the number of the 12 Portmen.

Every Burgess defalter at the Portmens moote shall forfait 12$^{d}$, and suche as shall not comme this day before noone shall forfait 6$^{d}$.

James Dyer and Tho: Gooding elected Guild Wardens.

John Bennet discharged from beeing Guildhold$^{r}$ during his life, for the summe of 40$^{s}$.

At this Court Rob$^{t}$ Baker, and Wm Woodler, and John Dyer, and Mathew Gooding, are elected into the number of the 24$^{ty}$.

Robert ffiske and Tho: Patriche are elected Headburrowes, and Rob$^{t}$ ffisk elected Constable.

35 *H. VIII. Thursday before Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 6, 1543.]

The lands late Birds, nigh S$^{t}$ Tho: chappell, are demised to John Sparrow for 10 yeres, at 9$^{li}$ yerely rent.

Demised to Robert Stile, all the lands &c. late Rob: [*blank*] sonns, at 4$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent, for 10 years, from mich: next.

The Crier shall impound all the swine that he shall finde in the streets or lanes in the yards next the moote hall, and the owner shall pay 16$^{d}$ a peece before they shall be delivered, the one halfe whereof shall be the Criers, the other the Townes. And if y$^{e}$ swine shall not be redeemed w$^{th}$in 4 days after proclamac'on made, then shall the same be sold to the use of the Town, and the Crier shall have 2$^{d}$ for every foote. *(a)*

Noe person shall lay any horsdung in any place within this Burrow and liberties thereof, nor any manner of muck or filthe uppon the Dikes, or nigh to the same, under forfaiture of 3$^{d}$ eache skepfull, and 12$^{d}$ each lode: nevertheless the sweeping of the streete may be laid on the common ground called 'Warwicks pitts.'

Every fforrainer for the Craning of one Tunne at the Common Crane or elsewhere, shall pay 3$^{d}$, and after that rate for more. And every Burgess shall pay 2$^{d}$, and soe after that rate, and the Water Bayliff shall have power to distraine for the rights as above said.

John Allein is discharged of the lease of the sollar *(b)* over the flesh stalls, for 10$^{s}$ paid to the Treasurer.

35 *H. VIII. Wednesday before Mich:* [Sep. 26, 1543.]

Robert Baker and John Harbottle shall eache of them becomme bound in 100 marks, not to depart the realme till they have discharged the fee farme to the king this next terme comming.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 124, note. *(b)* The upper room of a house or building.

Noe forraine dweller in the country not paying a forraine fine shall stand and retaile uppon the Corn hill or fish market uppon paine of theire goods seised as forraine bought and forraine sold.

John Bird sworne to be trew searcher and sealler of lether, according to the statute.

35 *H. VIII. ffriday before Martin.* [Nov. 9, 1543.]

Rob$^{t}$ Deerhaugh, gent., *(a)* shall pay 10$^{s}$ for his fforrain fine for y$^{e}$ yere past.

The Water Bayliff shall distraine for areres of Willm. Bemond and Tho: Wood.

fforraine ffines shall be levied by the Chamberlins for the time beeing.

35 *H. VIII. Wednesday aft: Exaltat: S. Cross.* [Sep. 19, 1543.] *at Levington. Admiralty.*

A man drowned at Langarde ffleete, was found betweene Shotly bridge and Pache ffleete, *cum camisa et* a peticote, price 6$^{d}$, and x$^{d}$ mony in his purse.

A wreck cast uppon the marshe of Bloss of Shotly, and is worth &c.

A Porpose found beneathe ffaybury Cliff and ffalse Cliff, and apprised at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

1544-5. 36 *H. VIII. Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1544.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admiralls,* | Wm Nottingham, *(b)* John Allen. *(c)* | *Alderm: Guild,* | Wm. Woodler, Rob$^{t}$ Barker. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Tho: Barb$^{r}$, John Harman. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Sharpley, Rob$^{t}$ Brand. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, Christ: Lymner, Hen: Tooly, Wm Reynbald. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Clavigers,* | m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Ashley, m$^{r}$ Smart, m$^{r}$ Gilbert. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holmes, Edw: Draper, Rich: Julian, Rob: Hayward. |

*(a)* The family of Derehaugh or Dyrhawe was of Colston Hall in Baddingham, and of Gedgrave, Suff. Robert Derehaugh of Gedgrave was appointed in 24 Hen. VIII., 28 Sep., collector of customs and subsidies in the port of Ipswich (Index. Originalia, ii. ff. 108-9), on account of which he was specially exempted (26 Sep. 36 Hen. VIII.) from attendance upon the king in his wars. Harl. 1765, f. 15. In 38 Hen. VIII. he did homage for the manor of Gedgrave, and died in 1557, leaving one son, William Derehaugh, of Gedgrave. The arms of this family were: sa. 3 martlets in bend, between 2 cotises, arg. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,126, and (Jermyn) 8207. Harl. 1560, f. 208.

36 *H. VIII. Munday aft: Peter ad Vinc:* [Aug. 4, 1544.]

Order for Bowmen, Billmen, horse Harnies.

Edm: Lerthe discharged from the masters place of Corp' Chr'i Guilde for the fine of 3li.

36 *H. VIII. ffriday bef: Mathew:* [Sep. 19, 1544.]

Noe swine shall be suffered to goe at large upon paine of forfaiture; if they be found abroad in the Towne, the forfaiture to be to the towne, and to be received by the Chamberlins or theire deputies, whoe allsoe shall have theire charges allowed.

36 *H. VIII. Tewesday aft: Bartholomew.* [Aug. 26, 1544.]

The 12 Portmen shall pay (towards the harnessing of soldiers) eache of them 6s 8d. And eache of the 24ty 3s 4d, and the Commons accordingly, viz: the third part of the whole summe.

36 *H. VIII. Wednesday after Mathew.* [Sep. 24, 1544.]

Robt Bobbet is discharged from the number of the 24ty, and from being Headburrow and constable for ever.

36 *H. VIII. Munday after Luke.* [Oct. 20, 1544.]

The yerely fee of 20s granted to Willm. ffoster, soe long as he shall behave him selfe well.

The Common Council of this Towne shall use all means to compell the 4 Hamlets to comme to the Sessions of this Towne, and to be contributory to the Charges for the king.

Auditors named, and accompts ordered to be made.

Holbrooke tenants shall hold theire former farmes for 7 yeres from Mich: last.

John Stannard sworne Constable and Headburrow.

36 *H. VIII. (Monday), Candlemass day.* [Feb. 2, 1545.]

Tho: Gooding, Robt King, Andrew Ingforby, Tho: Sharplein, Tho: Whiting, and Henry Burgess, Elected into the number of the 24ty, and

*(b)* William Nottingham, who successively filled the offices of Portman, Claviger, Justice, and Bailiff, seems to have been the son of John Nottingham of Bury, and his wife Rosa, dau. of Thomas and Agnes Dunne. This John Nottingham was Seneschal or Steward to the Abbot of Bury, and built the south porch of St. Mary's church there. Rose, daughter of William Nottingham, openly espoused the Protestant cause in the reign of Q. Mary, and venturing, with other women, subsequently executed, to encourage one Robert Samuel, an Ipswich martyr, on his way to the stake, she was obliged to flee the town and remain in concealment; she afterwards married the Rev. Richard Proud, rector of Dunsmore, Warw. Foxe, Acts and Mon. (ed. 1843) vii. 574 and viii. 598. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,143.

*(c)* Davy (Add. MSS. 19,114) has various pedigrees, with notes of the families of Allen of Thaxstead, Essex, and of Bures, Icklingham, and other places in Suffolk, without, however, any evident mention of the Bailiff. References to the same are found in Add. MSS. 8201, (Jermyn).

all and every of that Number shall have theire livery gowne ready uppon Assumption day next coming, *(a)* uppon paine for every default 5li.

John Dier sworne Constable and Cheife pledge.

Every Portman shall pay towards the kings harness *(b)* 10s, and every of the 24ty shall pay 5s. And every of the Commons shall be rated according to theire substance by two honest persons wthin their parish, as well wthin the Towne as the Hamletts.

Three persons fined 1s a peece for departing the Court wthout licence, before the Court ended.

Tho: A'wood, formerly fined 20li, this Court abated thereof 15li, provided that he shall serve the Towne wth candle according to his portion till Easter next, uppon paine of 20li.

Rich: Gosling shall have a new lease of his farme in Holbrooke for 7 yeres from Mich: last, by the old forme. And the other Tenants of Holbroke shall have the like leases.

George Harman shall comme in at the next greate Court, and take up his farme, or shall avoide the same at mich: next.

At the Horne and Trump *(c)* blowing, every Portman shall be at the Hall wthin one hower after the time appointed, under the paine of 3s 4d for eache default, and every of the 24 under the paine of 20d, and every Commoner under the paine of 12d. wthout lawfull cause shewen.

36 *H. VIII. (Wednesday), Aprill the* 1st, [1545.]

Robt Barker and Wm. Woodler discharged from being mrs of Corp' Chr'i: Guild, and allsoe Mathew Gooding, and their fines severally sett at 3 marks or 5 marks.

37 *H. VIII. Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1545.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admiralls,* | Ralfe Gooding,(*d*) Wm. West. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Robt King, Tho: Whiting, Andr: Ingforby. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Barbr, George Harman. | *Chamberlins,* | Hen: Burgess, Tho: Whiting. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm, Nottingham, John Allen, Joh: Sparrow, Tho: Ashley. | *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Clavigers,* | John Sparrow, Tho: Ashley, Rich: Smart, Jeoffery Gilbert. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Edw: Draper, Rob: Hayward, Joh: Collens. |
| | | *Treasurers,* | Tho: Barber, Robt ffiske. |

*(a)* Aug. 15. *(b)* Harness = armour, Fr. *Harnois.*

*(c)* The Great Court Trump of Ipswich, believed to have been given to the town by King John, on the granting of his Charter, and still in the possession of the Corporation, is an instrument of brass, weighing

37 *H. VIII. (Saturday), Aprill* 17th, [1545.]

Willm. Richard acknowledged a recognisance of 8li debt due to Ralfe Gooding, one of the Bayliffs, and this was taken before the said Ralfe Gooding onely.

37 *H. VIII. Thursday after Exalt: S. Cross:* [Sep. 17, 1545.]
*At Pynn Mill.*

Wreck betweene ffaybury cliff and the poull head was pillaged of her tackle and sailes by A: B: &c: apprised at &c.

Trespasses in taking of botes and &c.

A trendle of rosin found in the haven prised at—

*ffriday after, at Ipswch Kay.* [Sep. 18, 1545.]

Regrators presented for cabbage and oysters regrated at the Com: Kay, with fines.

38 *H. VIII. Wednesday, Nativ: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1546.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs, Admiralls,* | Tho: Ashley, Jo: Smith, *al.* Dier. | *Alderm: Guild.* | Rob: Brand, Tho: Goodwin, Andr: Ingforby. |
| *Coronrs,* | Tho: Barder, Georg: Harman. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Lyon, Robt Bray, |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Goodwin, Wm West, Hen: Tooly, Wm Reynbald. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Rich: Bird. |
| *Clavigers,* | Wm Smart, Geoffr Gilbert, John Hawes, Rich: Bloyse. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Edw: Draper, Ro: Hayward, John Collein. |
| | | *Treasurers.* | Robt Barber, Tho: ffisk. |

38 *H. VIII.*

At this Court Joh: Holland is elected Bayliff for the yere following wth John Dier, in the place of Tho: Ashley, lately dead.

Robt Brand is elected Alderman of the Guild wth Andrew Ingforby.

Willm. Lyon is discharged from being Chamberlin for this time, and Math: Buttler is elected in his place, to hold wth Robt Bray.

John Gardener is sworne at this Court into the number of the 12 Portmen.

---

4¼ lbs., two feet nine inches in length, and curved upwards at the wider end. It was blown at midnight before the door of the Bayliff's residence, and then in each ward, upon the night preceding the day for holding a great Court. The Corporations of Ripon, Dover, Sandwich, and others, possess similar relics. Wodderspoon, pp. 102-3.

*(d)* Portman in 31 Hen. VIII. Davy (Add. MSS. 19,132) has copious pedigrees and notes on various families of Gooding or Goodwin, none of which, however, touch the bailiff, although several individual members are mentioned as of Ipswich. Jermyn (Add. MSS. 8209) assigns the arms, "or, a fess between 6 lions' heads, gu."

38 *H. VIII. ffriday before Allsaints.* [Oct. 29, 1546.]

Andrew Ingforby at this Court is sworne into y^e number of the 24^ty.
Mathew Gooding is sworne Constable and Cheife pledge.
Order for levy of subsidy to the king.
Recognisance to binde the Collectors to make paym^t.
Recognisance to binde Chandlers to sell candle at 1^d q^r the pound.
Auditors elected.

## Edw: VI.

1547-8. 1 *E. VI. Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1547.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admiralls, Cl^er. Mark.* | John Gardner, (*a*) Rich: Bird, (*b*) |
| *Coron^rs,* | Tho: Barb^r, Geor: Harman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Holland, Joh: Dyer, Rob^t Dandy, Ralfe Gooding. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Smart, Geoffery Gilbard, Joh: Hawes, Rich: Bloyse. |
| *Alderm: Guild,* | Stephen Lully. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Bird, cooper, Bastian Man. |
| *Com: Cler: Cler: Pac:* | Willm. Whetcroft. |
| *Sergeants,* | Rich: Holmes, Edw. Draper, Rob^t Hayward, Jo: Collen. |
| *Treasurers,* | Tho: Barber, Rob^t ffisk. |

1 *E. VI. Munday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 7, 1547.]

The 12 Headburrows shall goe quarterly about the Towne, viz: 8 dayes after Candlemass,* and 8 dayes after Chrouchmasse,† and 8 dayes after Lammass,‡ and 8 dayes after All Hallowmass,‖ and they shall view the Annoyances of the Towne. And they shall be warned thereto by a serjeant, and all defalters warned shall forf^t 5^s, and at suche a day as the Headburrowes shall bring in theire bookes, (which shall be w^thin 8 dayes after inquiry) the Chamberlins shall deliver them 5^s towards theire Charges. And the Bayliffs shall quarterly levy all the Amercements, before the next quarter after the presentment shall be brought in.

---

(*a*) A collection of pedigrees of the families of this name in Suffolk, will be found in Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,131, and (Jermyn) 8209.

(*b*) Davy (Add MSS. 19,118) has slight pedigrees and a few notes on the families of Bird of Yoxford and Denstone, and there are some references in Jermyn, *ib.* 8203.

* February 2. † *i.e.* according to Paston Letters (Ellis) iv. 193, the Festival of the Invention of the Cross, May 3. ‡ Aug. 1. ‖ *i.e.* All Saints' Day, Nov. 1.

1 *E. VI. Thursday, the* 1 *weeke Lent.* [Feb. 24, 1547.]

ffower Butchers are agreed to deliver to the Towne Chandlers tallow at 9$^{s}$ the hundred. And the chandlers shall sell Candle at the price allready sett.

Ralfe Gooding shall serve the Towne w$^{th}$ Candle, good ware, at 1$^{d}$ q$^{r}$ the pound, and not above.

1 *E. VI. Wednesday,* 4$^{th}$ *weeke Lent.* [Mar. 16, 1547.]

Robert Brand is discharged from beeing Alderm: of the Guild for 40$^{s}$ fine, and Steven Lully is elected into the said place.

A yerely election shall be of a Clark of the market, to searche and sell fishe at the Kay and fish market, whoe shall be sworne to deale indifferently betweene the buyer and the seller, and shall have for his wages 20$^{s}$ yerely, besides advantages. And he shall doe other things concerning his office.

1 *E. VI. (Wednesday), May* 11$^{th}$. [1547.]

Headburrowes agree that Wm Candler shall have a garden at the wall ditches in fee farme, 100 foote long, and 93 foote broad Northward, and on y$^{e}$ West head 42 foote, and 45 foote Eastward, abutting on a little way belonging to m$^{r}$ Darbies Wood house, and uppon the wall Ditches south, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$. *vid: the Grant:* 4 *July.* 2 *E.* 6. *uppon the file. Tower parish.*

1 *E. VI.*

Common soile in Peters parish granted unto Buttler, as it lies nigh the ffriers Lane. *see after.**

1 *E. VI. Wednesday after Corp' Chr'i:* [June 15, 1547.]

Mr John Southwell *(a)* is elected to be of Councill w$^{th}$ this Towne, and to have the yerely fee of 20$^{s}$.

Thomas Wine is elected w$^{th}$ Bastian Man to be Masters of the Mercers Company, and it is determined that Ralfe Gooding is none of that Company.

1 *E. VI. Thursday, Vigill Mar: Magd:* [July 21, 1547.]

The Towne marsh shall not be demised to one p'ticuler person.

Every of the 12 Portmen shall pay to a Com'ertha 10$^{s}$ a peece, and the 24$^{ty}$ shall pay 5$^{s}$.

---

* Next page.

*(a)* Qy. Son and heir of Robert Southwell, Esq., serjeant-at-law, of Barham Hall, Suff. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149, ff. 285, 291, 297. *ib.* (Jermyn) 8215. Visit. Suff. 1561, &c. Harl. 1177, f. 39; 1560, f. 253b. The arms of this family were: arg. 3 cinquefoils pierced gu. each charged with 5 bezants.

1 *E. VI.* *Wednesday*, 31 *August.* [1547.]

John Butler at this Court is discharged from the office and number of the 12 Portmen, and Rich: Bird is elected into the said number, and shall have one yere respitt before he shall be elected Bayliff.

All fforrainers shall have a day given them yerely, to comme and make theire fines before the Bayliffs and others appointed. And two inhabitants in eache parish shall warne the forrainers in suche parish to appeare before the Bayliffs for that end.

Noe ballast shall be landed uppon the Kay, and if any be, the offender shall carry the same againe away, and pay the fine of 4$^{d}$ for such offence.

Granted to Willm. Nottingham, *(a)* parcell of Com: soile north of the wall dikes, westw: 60 foote broade, and Eastw: 74 foote, at 2$^{s}$ r$^{t}$.

Granted to John Butler, parcell of the common soile lying by the way from the white ffriers back gate, towards the Back gate of the late Colledge, formerly St Peters, towards the west, 98 foote long: the East side next the gardein of the said John Buttler, and there containeth in length 100 foote $\frac{1}{2}$, abutting north on Little Colehill, and in bredth there 38 foote, and south on the common soile, in bredth there 23 foote and $\frac{1}{2}$. And the said John Buttler shall leave the highway betwene the said parcell and the garden of the late Lo: Curson and others, 17 foote broade, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$. *See the gr$^{t}$ uppon y$^{e}$ ffile. pet: par:.*

1 *E. VI.* *Wednesday, Vigill Mic:* [Sep. 28, 1547.]

John Gosnall, and Joh: Dyer *al's* Smith, are elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parl'm$^{t}$.

Willm. Whetcroft *(b)* is elected Common Clerke for this yere, provided he shall abide uppon his office.

John Southwell is elected ffree Burgess, provided that he shall neyther beare the office of Bayliff or Portman.

Holbroke tenants whoe have not lawfull leases, shall be warned out of theire farmes against this time 12 month.

1 *E. VI.* *Wednesday y$^{e}$* 12 *of Octob:* [1547.]

Constables nominated; three to eache ward.

All muck shall be carried out of the houses, yards, and streetes, into suche common places as are appointed, or other places, provided that it be no noysance to the Towne nor the people inhabiting there, or repayring thither, under the penalty formerly mentioned.

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 223, note.

*(b)* Wyll'm Whetecroft appears in a list of Suffolk freeholders a° 1561. Lands. MS. 5, f. 20b. Davy (Add. MS. 19,155) has some notes on this family, to whom he assigns the arms, "sa. a bend raguly arg. betw. 2 garbs, or."

The Hedburrowes shall give order to every of the inhabitants to pathe the streetes, every one against their owne houses, gardens, and yards, by a certaine day, and under a certaine paine by them limited. And they shall present the defalters that shall suffer theire hoggs to goe abroad in the streetes, and every person that is owner of suche hoggs shall for such defalt forfait 4$^{d}$.

The Constables are allowed to licence victuallers w$^{th}$in the Towne, and all offenders w$^{th}$out theire licence shall forfait 12$^{d}$ for every daies transgression.

Noe person shall keepe open his shopp or shopp window uppon Sunday after 8 of the clock in the morning, under the forfaiture of 12$^{d}$ for every offence. Nor shall any beerebrewer carry beere on that day, under the like penalty for every offence.

Noe ballast shall be laide w$^{th}$in the Towne or the liberties thereof, or the haven, w$^{th}$in the space of 20 foote of the high water mark, under penalty of 12$^{d}$ for every Tunn of Ballast otherwise laide. And if any ballast shall be laide at the Common Kay, the same shall be removed by the party laying the same, w$^{th}$in 4 dayes after, uppon the like paine for every Tunne.

1 *E. VI. (Thursday), Novemb:* 10. [1547.]

Ordered by the Headburrowes that George Harman and Tho: Pattriche may stopp a way on the wall ditches leading from Math: Goodings to Tho: Patriches, and in considerac'on thereof, they shall pay to the Town 1$^{d}$ yerely rent.

1548-9. 2 *E. VI. Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8th, 1548.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admir$^{lls}$, Clerks Mark$^{t}$,* | Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, Hen: Tooly. | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Skinner, Wm Borle. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Barber, George Harman. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Wm Whetcroft. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Gardner, Rich: Bird, Joh: Dier, Wm Nottingham. | *Serjeants,* | Ri: Hollmes, Ed: Draper, Ro: Hayward, John Coller. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Smart, Geoff: Gilbert, John Hawes, Rich: Bloyse. | *Treasurer,* | Joh: Holland. |

And because Henry Tooly is sick, he is respited to another day to take his othe.

2 *E. VI.* *Wednesday, y^e 4 weeke Lent.* [Mar. 7, 1548.]

Two persons made common Chandlers for 7 yeres, to finde Candle for the Towne at 1^d ob. the pound for the 1 yere, and at 1^d q^r the pound for the rest of the Terme. And the Butchers shall sell their Tallow onely to them, under penallty of being inhibited their trade w^th in this Towne. And noe other person shall make or sell Candle in this Towne during the said Terme, under forfaiture of 10^s for every pound sold or made: and the Bayliffs shall not pardon the same, but it shall goe to the use of the Towne.

The Towne being indebted to the Chamberlins, the Treasurers are ordered to pay them 40^s *p. annu'*, till the whole be payed.

Holbroke lands shall be demised, all of them, to one man for 10 yeres, at suche rent as any man will give.

2 *E. VI.* *ffriday after Marke.* [Ap. 27, 1548.]

All inhabitants w^th in this Towne shall, before Allsaints next,* amend all suche pathing in the streetes against eyther of theire houses and grounds as shall be deemed necessary by the headburrowes, or 7 of them, and every defaulter shall pay 6^s 8^d to the Town.

Rich: Blowgate shall have 13^s 4^d during his life, if he shall so long continue in this Towne, the same shall be payed by the Crier of the Town for the time beeing.

Tho: Whiting at this court sworne into the number of the headburrowes.

Rob: Bray at this Court is elected into the number of the 24^ty, and shall provide himselfe of his livery before the Nativit: Mar: next, under the former penalty.

2 *E. VI.* *Wednesday, July* 4. [1548.]

Mathew Gooding is elected at this Court into the number of the Portmen, and is respited from being elected Bayliff for two yeres next ensuing.

The Bayliffs from time to time shall cause all persons inhabiting in this Towne, or having lands and houses, to pathe sufficiently the streete against their houses and buildings, as by theire discretion shall be thought most meete.

The Tresurers shall have power to sell unto John Sorrell of Bramford, certaine parcells of land belonging to the Town of Ipsw^ch, lying Towards the River, amongst the said Sorrells grounds, for the benefit of the Towne.

* Thursday, Nov. 1.

2 *E. VI.* *Thursday before Mich.* [Sep. 27, 1548.]

Granted to Robt Wingfield Esqr, a tenemt late Humphrie Wingfeilds, knight, for 10 yeres at 20s rent, maintaining the houses and buildings in repaire, and so yeelding the same up at the end of the Terme.

At an assembly holden 24 Decemb. by the portmen and 24ty, for the uniting of diverse parishes in Ipswch, viz: Nicholas, Stevens, Mar: Elms, Hellens.

2 *E. VI.* *ffriday after Hillar:* [Jan. 18, 1549.]

Bastian Man at this Court is elected into the number of the 24ty.

Rich: Bird, cooper, is ordered to pay 20s in full of all his amercemts, and the rest is remitted.

John Holland is elected Treasurer, rendring accompt quarterly to the Bayliffs.

2 *E. VI.* *Wednesday after Exalt: S. Cross:* [Sep. 19, 1548.] *At Nacton.*

One Ancor found beneath Landguard, price, &c.
A Butt of Sack found in ffaybury Hope, price, &c.
Casting out of Ballast into the channell.

1549-50. 3 *E. VI.* *The Lo: day, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1549.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat, Admirlls, Clerks Markt,* | Willm. Reynbald, John Allen. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Samson, Tho: Bobbet. |
| *Coroners,* | Geo: Harman, Tho: Barbr. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Willm: Whetcroft. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Robt Dandy, Hen: Tooly, Wm. Sabyn, Joh: Holland. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Ed: Draper, Rob: Hayward, Joh: Collen. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Smart, Geoff: Gilbard, John Hawes, Rich: Bloyse. | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Smart. |

3 *E. VI.* *ffriday after Phil: & Jacob:* [May 3, 1549.]

Willm. Harvy is at this Court discharged from exercise of the Trade of victualler in this Towne.

Granted to Katharin Blomfeild, widow, 26s for the price of a horse belonging to her, and taken in post and soe destroyed. The paymt shall be made by the Treasurer.

ffor the scarcity of Tallow this yere, the price of candle is sett at 1$^{d}$ ob. the pound, and the price of tallow at 12$^{d}$ the hundred.

Willm. Harvy is restored to his Trade of victualling w$^{th}$in this Towne, paying 10$^{s}$ fine for his misdemeaner.

3 *E. VI. (Friday), May* 24, [1549.]

Recognisance of debt taken before one Bayliff. *vid.* 25 *Jan:* 6 *E. vi. & 1. et. 2. Ph: M: Novemb:* 10: *&* 23 *Jan: &* 19 *Octob:* 2 *et* 3 *Ph: M. &* 6 *Eliz: febr:* 6.

3 *E. VI. Thursday before Mich:* [Sep. 26, 1549.]

Persons appointed to inquire of Trespasses donne in the Towne Marshe called 'Leyham Marshe,' and to assess dammages.

Assessors to assess the Burgesses and inhabitants of this Towne to pay Scott and Lott for the Town debts. And the Bayliffs shall assess the assessors. Provided if the order be found contrary to the kings lawes, the same shall be voide.

3 *E. VI. (Friday), Novemb:* 8, [1549.]

At the Assembly holden, Collectors are appointed to levy dammages assessed uppon Trespassers uppon the Town Marsh, and suche as refuse to pay shall be committed to ward till they make paym$^{t}$.

3 *E. VI. (Monday), Novemb:* 11, [1549.]

At the Assembly holden, It is ordered that every Assembly shall be called by the Bayliffs, and by their direction warning shall be given to meete at 8 of the Clock in the morning, if the same be to be holden in the morning. And every Portman defalting shall forfait 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and every of the 24$^{ty}$ shall forfait 20$^{d}$ for eache default, if cause be not shewed to the contrary.

1550-1. 4 *E. VI. (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1550.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, &c.,* | Ralfe Gooding,<br>Wm. Sabyn. | *Chamberlins,* | Phill: Will'ms,<br>Rich: Swayne. |
| *Coroners,* | George Harman,<br>Tho: Barber. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms,<br>Ed: Draper,<br>Jo: Collens,<br>Rich: Hayward. |
| *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Whetcroft. | | |

4 *E. VI. Munday after George:* [Ap. 28, 1550.]

Rich: Skinner is elected into the number of the 24$^{ty}$, and is allsoe elected and sworne Constable for the East Ward.

Granted to Tho: Bobbet a lease of the heathe for 60 yeres from Mich next, at 5 marks yerely rent, w$^{th}$ a clause of distress and a covenant to barre him from Alienating or assigning over the same, or any part therof, w$^{th}$out the assent of the Towne, under paine of forfaiture of the estate.

And bond likewise shall be given for the paym$^{t}$ of the rent.

Diverse presentm$^{ts}$ by the Headburrows concerning incrochem$^{t}$ into Dayry Lane by the tenants on the west part of the way. *vid. Hedbur:* 19 *May*, 4 *E. VI.*

4 *E. VI. Munday before Mich:* [Sep. 22, 1550.]

The water bayliffs place demised to the Chamberlins for the yere ensuing at 12$^{li}$ rent, and to give accompt of the surplusage of the proffits if any shall be.

One close containing 8 acres, parcell of 3 closes in Whitton somme times called the Grammer Schoole lands, *(a)* demised to the 2 late chamberlins for 21 yeres, at the rent of 14$^{s}$, provided they shall not alien or sett over the same w$^{th}$out licence. This was for a deb$^{t}$ due to the chamberlins from y$^{e}$ town.

The Bayliffs have their fee granted to them, w$^{ch}$ was due to them for theire service the last time that they were Bayliffs.

4 *E. VI. ffriday,** 7 *Octob:* [1550.]

The butchers of the towne shall deliver to the Bayliff, M$^{r}$ Gooding, and to Rich: Bloyse, all their tallow of beasts by them sold in the Towne Mark$^{t}$, before Shrovetide next, at 10$^{s}$ the hundred, and all refusers shall be discharged of theire trading as Butchers in this Towne.

The order made Thursday before Mich: last for Scott and Lott confirmed by another order of this Court.

4 *E. VI. ffriday,†* 27 *Novemb:* [1550.]

Collectors nominated to levy the mony assessed uppon this Towne, of w$^{ch}$ number the Bayliffs are two.

4 *E. VI.*

M$^{r}$ Tooly by will gave to the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ all his tenem$^{ts}$ in Ipsw$^{ch}$, and Rob$^{t}$ Stiles his tenem$^{t}$, and Grymseyes tenem$^{t}$, and Shankfords tenem$^{t}$ in Claydon, and Skimings tenem$^{t}$, and the mannors of Ulveston Hall and Sackviles, to charitable uses. *(b)*

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 202. * Should be 'Tuesday,' unless we are to read '10 Octob.' † Should be 'Thursday.' *(b)* Ipswich Gifts and Legacies. 1727, pp. 3 *et seqq.*

1551-2. 5 *E. VI.* *Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1551.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* | Joh: Smith *al^s* Dyer, Rich: Smart. | *Com: Cler:* Willm: Whetcroft. | |
| *Coron^rs,* | Tho: Barber, George Harman. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: Barber, Geor: Coppin. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rich: Gooding, Willm: Sabyn, Joh: Holland, Rich: Bird. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Ed: Draper, Wm. Hayward, Joh: Collen. |
| *Clavigers,* | Geoffr: Gilbert, Joh: Hawes. | *Treasurer,* Rob^t ffiske. | |

5 *E. VI.* *ffriday after Candlemass.* [Feb. 6, 1551.]

Tho: Atwood, instead of Ralfe Gooding, now Bayliff, shall w^th Rich: Bloise serve the Towne w^th candle for one yere next comming, at the like price as the said Ralfe formerly did.

The Treasurer shall pay m^r Bayliff Gooding 5^li w^ch was owing to m^r Sabyn for his fee in attendance as Burgess of this Towne at the parlm^t. *(a)*

Willm. Harvy and John Crawford made Chandlers for the Towne, to serve the same w^th Candle made w^th Clean Cotton at 1^d ob. the pound, for the year ensuing.

Adam Wetherby payed 20^s composition to the Town for his goods forfaited to the same by utlary.*

5 *E. VI.* *Wednesday,* 13 *May.* [1551.]

Two persons drowned by occasion of a shipp of Woodbridge, w^thin the river of Orwell over against ffaybery Cliff. The owners are ordered to pay to this town 20^li in liew of the Deodand. *vid. y^e Admir: Court at Levington fleete. Tewesday* † *S^t Math:* (*Sep.* 21) 5 *E. VI.*

5 *E. VI.* *(Wednesday), Septemb:* 16. [1551.]

Whereas m^r Bayliff Smart formerly compounded w^th this Towne for the summe of 20^li, to be discharged from beeing elected Bayliff, and notwithstanding the same he is now elected: It is ordered that at the passing of his, the Bayliffs accompt, the said 20^li shall be forthwith allowed unto him.

Barly feild belonging to Rudlonds, sold to the Town by Edw: Grimston for 20^li.

*(a)* Begun at Westminster, Ap. 28, 1539; *vid. sup.* p. 212. * Outlawry. † Should be "Monday."

5 *E. VI. Wednesday*, 21 *Octob:* [1551.]

Mathew Gooding hathe by demise for 21 yeres, ffrom the Towne, lands in the occupation of the widow Tayler and Rich: Tailer her sonne, lying in Bramford, for the rent of 4$^{li}$ yerely, w$^{th}$ clause of distress and saving the wood and Timber.

ORDERED: that fower sermons shall be made by the Common preacher of this Towne *(a)* at the Tower Church uppon fower dayes yerely, viz: Easter Munday, Assention day, Whitsunday in the afternoone, and Mich: day in y$^{e}$ forenoone, to w$^{ch}$ sermons the Bayliffs, Portmen, and the 24$^{ty}$ shall resort in their liveries, and the Wardens of the Companies, under the penalty of forfaiture of 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for the Portmen, and 20$^{d}$ for eache of y$^{e}$ 24$^{ty}$, and of the Wardens for every default w$^{th}$out sp'iall cause shewen.

Granted to Rich: Bloyse, parcell of the common soile in y$^{e}$ Tower parish, 211 foote long, and Westward 75 foote broade, and Eastward 63 foote, at 2$^{s}$ rent, and the said Rich: Bloyse shall maintaine the Towne wall and Dike over against the same.

Granted to Edm: Jolly, a lease of the Conduit house in Laurence Parish for 10 yeres, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and finding all reparac'ons, and saving to the Towne free ingresse and egress to see, &c. *(b)*

5 *E. VI. Wednesday*, 2 *Decemb:* [1551.]

Auditors appointed, and the Audite sett uppon Munday next, and all accompts to be ready.

Surveyors of the Common Marshe nominated.

Two in every parish shall be nominated by the Bayliffs to inquire into the poore of every parish, and thereof to make certifficate to the Bayliffs.

Noe person of any craft or mystery shall sett up w$^{th}$in this Towne the publique exercise of the same w$^{th}$out allowance first had of the Wardens of the said mystery and occupac'on.

5 *E. VI. (Tuesday), Novemb:* 10. [1551.]

By the HEADBURROWES: Liberty allowed to George Carman to take to his house water out of Caldwell brooke, paying 2$^{d}$ yerely to the Towne.

And unto John Ward like liberty for his tenem$^{t}$, paying 4$^{d}$ yerely to the towne.

5 *E. VI. (Thursday)*, 17 *Septemb:* [1551] *at Pyn Mill.*

ffelony presented for stealling a bote of a Dutcheman, apprised at 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and this felony is layed at the Kay at Ipsw$^{ch}$.

---

*(a)* A list of Town Preachers or Lecturers from this date until the abolition of the office on the passing of the Municipal Corporations Act, 9$^{th}$ Sept., 1835, is found in Wodderspoon, pp. 366-77.

*(b)* Wodderspoon (p. 232) mentions that a Conduit house was let to William Attfen and Robert Andrew, 9 Ed. IV.

One drowned, and the Deodand belonging to the Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$, *Cu' admirallo D'ni Regis;* the drowning is presented to be in the river against Nacton.

*(Friday)*, 18 *September:* [1551] *at Ipsw$^{ch}$.*

Excessive wages taken by Carpenters and Shipwrites presented.
Persons presented for destroying frye of fishe.

1552-3. 6 *E. VI. Thursday Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1552.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs elect,* | John Holland, (*a*)<br>Math : Gooding. (*b*) | *Com : Cler :* | Willm. Whetcroft. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho : Barber,<br>George Harman. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm. ffoy,<br>Joh : Brend. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Joh : Gardener,<br>Joh : Smith,<br>Rich : Smart,<br>Rich : Bird. | *Treasurer,* | Rob : ffiske. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Rob : Bray,<br>Joh : Humphry. |
| *Clavig$^{rs}$,* | Geoffery Gilbert,<br>Rich : Bloise,<br>Joh : Hawes. | *Serjeants,* | Rich : Holmes,<br>Rob : Hayward,<br>Rob : Barne,<br>Rob : Pinswein. |

6 *E. VI. Thursday*, 3 *of Marche.* [1552.]

Rich: Bloise and Chr: Ward made common Chandlers for the next yere. And by reason of scarcity of tallow, the price thereof is sett at 15$^{s}$ the hundred, and the price of candle at 2$^{d}$ the pound. The butchers shall sell noe tallow to other then the said common Chandlers, whoe shall serve the country w$^{th}$ noe more provision of candle then may stand with the provision for the Towne.

6 *E. VI. (Monday), May the* 2$^{d}$. [1552.]

The Hedburrowes agree that W. Whetcroft shall have in fee farme parcell of the common soile at his back gate, 11 foote long, and 5 foote broade at the East and West head.

They also granted liberty to Edw: Grimston to impale before his house, late Godsalves, from the hall doore northward, all the length of his house by the highway, not exceeding three foote from the sell of the house, paying yerely 1$^{d}$ rnt.

Mr Dier and others payned for not scourring theire ditche in Dayry Lane, betweene their ground on the west, and the Conduit.

(*a*) Pedigrees of the Hollands of Norf. and Suff. are given in Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,136, and (Jermyn) 8219; neither, however, distinctly mentions the Bailiff.

(*b*) Mathew Gooding of Ipswich, gent., appears as the son of Mathew Gooding of Blaxhall, Suff., and Margery his wife; he mar. Jane, dau. of William Gardener, of Suff., and had issue Edw. Gooding of Ipswich, and Robert Gooding of Wherstead, which last died in 1618, *aet.* 80. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,132. f. 253. and 8209 (Jermyn) f. 153; Harl. 1820. f. 25, and 891. f. 31. where the arms assigned are "or, a fess gu. between 6 lions' heads erased."

6 *E. VI. ffriday, June* 3. [1552.]

Peter Noon elected free burgess for 40$^{s}$ fine, is discharged of the said place and fine, paying 10$^{s}$.

The Guild shall be holden uppon the Sunday after Trinity Sunday, yerely, according to the auncient order: and the Communion shall be celebrated at the Tower Churche, beginning at 9 of the clock the same day. The Bayliffs, Portmen, and 24$^{ty}$, and the wardens of the severall Companies, all of them in theire severall habitts or gownes, and they and all the Burgesses shall offer, and the offerings shall goe to the poore: the defaulters of the Portmen shall forfait 12$^{d}$ a peece, and of the 24$^{ty}$ the forfait shall be 6$^{d}$, and of the Burgesses 4$^{d}$, unless reasonable cause shewed. The Priest, Clark, and Sexten, shall have theire dinner, and the preist shall have 12$^{d}$, and the Clark and Sexten 6$^{d}$ eache of them. *(a)*

Two alderm: of the Guild elected.

Granted to Wm Whetcroft, parcell of the Common soile at his back gate, allready impaled, wherein he layeth his horse muck, at the rent of 2$^{d}$.

Uppon every Munday and Wednesday in every weeke, betweene the Nativit: Mar: *(b)* and Michalmass, the Bayliffs for the time beeing, and new Elects, the Clerk, Coroners, and Chamberlins for the time being, and suche as are new elected therto, shall assemble by 8 of the clock in the morning, in the Moote hall, and there shall be read the Orders and Constitutions in Domesday booke. *(c)* If any of the Bayliffs shall make default, they shall eache of them forfait 10$^{s}$, and eache of the other officers defalting shall forfait 5$^{s}$, and thereof the Chamberlins shall render accompt.

Portmans mede *(d)* and the Common Marsh demised to Willm. Lyons for 20 yeres from Mich: next at 13$^{li}$ rent, and the lessee shall fill up the Creyks, and repaire the banks, and shall not alien or demise but by concent of the Towne.

M$^{r}$ Argentine *(e)* shall have 40$^{s}$ for translating the Charter into English, to be payed by moities at Midsummer and Michlemass.

6 *E. VI. (Saturday), September* 3. [1552.]

At the Assembly the Portmen elected Richard Smart portman of this Towne, and he is sworne.

(*a*) *vide sup.* p. 215. (*b*) Sept. 8. (*c*) Now in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 25,012, as also a translation made, *temp.* Hen. VI. Add. MSS. 25,011. Both are printed *in extenso* in the Black Book of the Admiralty, Rolls Ed. Appendix, vol. 2. *vid. sup.* pp. 18-38. (*d*) *vide* p. 71, note. (*e*) This was very probably Richard Argentine, *alias* Sexten, M.D., Camb., who published a translation of a work by Zuinglius, printed at Ipswich in 1548, as well as translations of Sermons by Luther and others, with a dedicatory preface, dated at Ipswich. Gent. Mag. 1787. vol. 57, p. 217. He died *cir.* 1568. Cooper's Biog. Dict. Page's Suff. 231.

6 *E. VI (Tuesday), Sept:* 20. [1552.]

Common soile granted to Reward, as it lies in Georges Lane *(a)* in Math: parish.

6 *E. VI. (Wednesday), Septemb:* 7. [1552.]

S^r^ John Jermy *(b)* commanded his tenants in Wicks B^p^ not to serve in the watches of this Towne, and thereuppon m^r^ Bayliffs, and such of the twelve and 24^ty^ as they shall think meete, shall advise w^th^ the Councill of the Towne concerning the same, and doe therein as they shall think meete.

The Bayliffs hereafter shall allwaies uppon the Annuciac'on of the Virgine, *(c)* receive theire fee due for theire Baylywick, w^ch^ is 10^li^, out of the new mill.

Auditors for Ralfe Goodings accompts appointed.

Noe Burgess shall buye any marchandise by water measure, and shall sell the same againe by the same measure to any forrainer, under perill of loss of his freedomme.

The Bayliffs for the time being shall receive to theire owne use all the fines and amercements in the petit Courts, according as they have used by the auncient order.

6 *E. VI. (Wednesday),* 17 *Aug.* [1552.]

Mr Tooly made a feofm^t^ to diverse Townsmen to the uses contained in his last will and testam^t^.

6 *E. VI. Munday before Mathew.* [Sep. 19, 1552.]

Willm. Dandy, *(d)* elected Chamberlin, is therof discharged for the fine of 5^li^, and John Brennd is elected in his stead.

Handford Hall, called 'Rudlonds,' demised to John Steward for 10 yeres, at the former rent, and fine of 10^li^, provided he shall not alien.

Noe craftsmen shall hold stalls in the market or cornehill on the market day, but Tanners, Cardmakers, Smiths, and Glovers, unless they shall pay eache market day 4^d^ a peece.

---

(*a*) Now Globe lane; it was so called from the chapel of S^t^ George, which formerly stood there. Wodderspoon, p. 228. In 1610 this Chapel, described as a stone building, was used as a barn, and held on lease by Richard Parkyus of Ipswich. Add. Charters, 4832. Clarke's Hist. Ipswich, p. 170.

(*b*) Sir John Jermy, k^t^, was son and heir of Edmund Jermy, Esq., of Metfield in Mendham, Suff., and mar. Margaret, dau. and coh. of Sir Thomas Teye, k^t^, of Peldon, Essex and Brightwell Hall, Suff. He was made a Knight of the Bath at the coronation of Queen Anne Boleyn, May 30, 1533; he died 3 Eliz. (1560), and was bur. in S^t^ Stephen's, Coleman S^t^, London. Pedigrees and notes are given in Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,137, and 8211 (Jermyn). See also Blomfield (Norf.) v. 386; Page's Suff. pp. 31 &c.; Harl. 1449 f. 85, and 891 f. 1. The arms assigned are "arg. a lion ramp. gard. gu." (*c*) March 25^th^. (*d*) William Dandy or Daundy was grandson of Edmond Daundy of Ipswich (*vid. sup.* p. 183) and mar. Frances, youngest dau. of William Brampton, gent., of Letton, Norf. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19, 126.

6 *E. VI. Munday after Andrew.* [Dec. 5, 1552.]

Willm. ffoy, late elected Chamberlin, is discharged thereof, and Rich: Hayward elected and sworne.

Birds and Lemans lands in Whitton demised to Gardner for 20 yeres, at the former rent and 20$^{s}$ fine.

New mill demised to Rob$^{t}$ ffisk and Geoffery Gilbert for 20 yeres at 30$^{li}$ rent, taking no toll, but onely mony, viz: 1$^{d}$ every bushell of bread corne, and 1$^{d}$ for every combe of malt.

6 *E. VI.** *Thursday*, 14 *ffebruary.* [1553.]

John Smith *al:* Dier, and Rich: Bird *(a)* elected Burgesses for the Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$, 1 March next. *(b)*

The new-mill demised to ffisk and Gilbert at the same rent and covenants that John Ingram had the same for 20 yeres, and the former ord$^{r}$ shall be voide.

6 *E. VI.*† *(Wednesday), ffebruary* 8. [1553.]

Granted by the Hedburrowes to Tho: Whiting, part of the Common soyle at the old Barr gates, in lengthe 71 foote, and in bredth 13 foote, being formerlie Tabors, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

6 *E. VI. ffriday after S$^{t}$ Math:* ‡ [Sep. 22, 1553.] *ffilstow.*‖

A porpose taken at Nacton, prise 5$^{s}$, belonging to the Admiralty of Ipsw$^{ch}$.

1553. 7 *E. VI. Wednesday in Whitsun weeke.* [May 24, 1553.]

ffower common Chandlers elected till Easter next, to serve the Town w$^{th}$ Candle at 1$^{d}$ ob. the pound, and giving to the Butchers for theire Tallow after the rate of 11$^{s}$ the hundred. And the Butchers shall sell all theire Tallow to them (under perill of being discharged from victualling for one whole yere) except onely Sewett. And the Chandlers shall make good provision for the town, and of the overplus shall sell to the country at suche moderate prises as are at other mark$^{ts}$. And the chandlers shall be bound herto by obligac'on of 100 marks.

Noe person having small tenem$^{ts}$ w$^{th}$in this Town and liberties therof shall demise the same to any poore Alms people, other then such as have theire abode in the Towne by the space of 3 yeres, under perill of forfaiture of the 2$^{ble}$ yerely vallew to the Towne.

* This would seem to be 'Tuesday 7 E. VI.,' since in 6 E. VI. the 14$^{th}$ Feb. falls on Sunday. (*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 226, note. Fitch (Add. MSS. 23,964) has some abstracts of wills of Ipswich Birds. (*b*) Begun at Westminster, Wednesday, Mar. 1, 1553. Parry's Parl. of Eng. p. 209. † Calculated as '7 E. VI.' ‡ S$^{t}$ Matthew having already occurred in 6 E. VI., this is probably also 7 E. VI. ‖ Felixstowe.

## Q. Mary.

1553-4. 1 *Mar: ffriday Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1553.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* | Rich: Bird, Rich: Skinner.(*a*) | *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Whetcroft. |
| *Coroners,* | George Harman, Joh: Stannard. | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Ceely, Joh: Golding. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Holland, Math: Gooding, Wm Reynbald, Jo: Gardner. | *Treasurer,* | Rob: ffisk. |
| *Clavigers,* | Geoff: Gilbard, Rich: Bloies, Joh: Hawes. | *Ser^jts,* | Rich: Holmes, Rich: Hayward, Rob: Pinswein, Ed: Draper. |

Mathew Butler and Willm. Dandy, Aldermen of the Guild for two yeres, and at the next election day they shall be new chosen.

1 *Mar: Tewesday,* 1 *August.* [1553.]

Scott and lott shall be assessed by perticuler p'sons named, whereof 6 at the least shall performe the work w^th^in 6 dayes, and every defalter of y^e^ 12 portmen at the time of the assessment to be made, shall forfait 5^s^, w^th^out reasonable cause shewen to the contrary. And defalters of the 24^ty^ shall forfait 3^s^ 4^d^, and defalters of the Burgesses 20^d^. And the assessors shall be assessed by the Bayliffs, and 4 others named. And Collectors are appointed in eache parish, and refusalls of paym^t^ shall be remedied by distresse and disfranchisem^t^.

Suche as have not payed theire assessm^t^ made 3 E. 6, shall forthw^th^ pay the same, or it shall be levied, and the parties disfranchised.

1 *Mar: Thursday,** 16 *August.* [1553.]

Auditors assigned for Ralf Goodings accompts, and suche of them as shall defalt in appearing, shall forfait 20^s^.

*Wednesday, Vigill Mathew.* [Sep. 20, 1553.]

Steven Cardnall, the last Court elected Chamberlin, is discharged at this Court for 5^li^ fine, to be paied by the next greate Court after Mich: or else to be disfranchised. And Rich: Ceely is elected Chamberlin w^th^ Joh: Golding.

---

(*a*) Notes of a later date on this family are found in Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149.

* Should be "Wednesday."

John Gosnall *(a)* and John Sulyard Esq$^{rs}$ *(b)* elected burgesses for this Towne at the next parlm$^{t}$ at Westm: 5 Oct. next.*

1 *Mar:* *Wednesday*, 13 *Decemb:* [1553.]

John Bobbet, tenant to the Towne of the heathe, hathe a licence granted to demise the same, or any p$^{t}$ thereof, for 21 yeres, and not above.

1 *Mar:* *Munday*, 29 *ffebruary*.† [1554.]

The chandlers appointed, the one to serve the one halfe of the Towne, the other the other halfe of the same, w$^{th}$ Candle till Easter next, according to former agreem$^{ts}$, these are Richard Bloies and Tho: A' Wood.

The Town walls and Ditches shall be Cast up and repaired by the inhabitants that have any ground adjoining to the wall diches, before Easter next, and that Turnpecks shall be sett up before that time.

All inhabitants using Cranage, shall pay after the auncient order mentioned in Domesday booke.

1 *Mar:* *Munday after Palm Sunday*. [Mar. 19, 1554.]

Clement Higham, Esq$^{r}$, *(c)* one of the Privy Councill to the Queene, and Tho: Pooley, Esq$^{r}$, *(d)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parli'm$^{t}$, at Oxenford, 2 Apr: next *(e)*. On Maundy Thursday *(f)* next shall be kept at the Tower, the Maundy, as in time past hathe been used.

---

*(a)* The ancient family of Gosnall or Gosnold was of Otley, Suff. The John Gosnall here named, son and heir of Robert Gosnold of Otley, became Solicitor General May 21, 1552, and was also representative in Parliament for Ipswich in 1547. *vid. sup.* p. 228. Davy (Add. MS. 19,113) has copious pedigrees and notes; see also Jermyn, *ib.* 8209. The arms assigned are: "party per pale crenelée, or and az. quartering arg. a fleur-de-lis sa. charged with 3 bezants, or." Harl. 1560. f. 67; 1177, f. 52b. etc.

*(b)* High Sheriff of Norf. and Suff. in 2 and 3 Ph. and Mar., and apparently son of John Sulyard, Esq., of Wetherden Hall, Suff., and grandson of Sir John Sulyard, K$^{t}$. Puisne Justice of the King's Bench, Oct. 20, 1485. *vid. sup.* p. 125. This family was for several generations of Eye, and afterwards of Haughley, Suff. Arms: arg. a chevron gu. betw. 3 pheons, sa. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,150; (Jermyn) 8215. Page's Suff. 556-7. Harl. 1177, f. 28; 1103. f. 28.

* Thursday.

† Qy. "January," since the 29th of February is on a Thursday.

*(c)* This family takes its name from Heigham, a hamlet of Gaseley, adjoining Barrow, in Suff. This Clement Higham (afterwards knighted) was the son and heir of Clement Heigham of Lavenham, Suff., and became Speaker of the House of Commons in 1 & 2 Ph. & Mar., and Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Mar. 2, 1557; he died 9 March, 1570, (Inq. p. m. Will proved, P.C.C. Holney, f. 27.) and was bur. at Barrow, where there is a canopied tomb with effigies in brass, inscriptions, and arms. Hervey's Visit. Suff. (Howard) ii. 235, 290; Gage's Thingoe Hund. p. 12, *et seqq.* Harl. 1449, f. 83. Arms: sa. a fess chequy, or and az. betw. 3 horses' heads erased, arg.

*(d)* The family of Pooley or Poley was of Boxsted and Badley, Suff. The authorities quoted give copious pedigrees and notes, but do not distinctly indicate the Tho: Pooley here named. Hervey's Vis. Suff. (Howard) i. 269, &c. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,145, and (Jermyn) 8213. Harl. 1449, f. 18; 1177, ff. 11, 12, 29. Arms: or, a lion ramp. sa.

*(e)* (Monday) Summoned to meet at Oxford, but was removed, and met at Westminster. Parry's Parl. Eng. 210.

*(f)* The Thursday before Good Friday.

1 *Mar:* *Tewesday,** 16 *Aprill.* [1554.]

Willm. Harvy, Butcher, is summoned to this Court, and making default, is fined at 20$^{s}$, to be payed forthw$^{th}$, or shall be imprisoned.

If Willm. Harvy shall persist in refusall of delivery of his tallow at 11$^{s}$ the hundred, he shall be disfranchised.

Tho: Rouse is discharged from victualling w$^{th}$in this Towne for refusing to sell his tallow at the sett price.

1 *Mar:* *Wednesday*, 27 *June.* [1554.]

The Justices of peace of this Towne named assessors according to the stat. 32 H. 8 *(a)* for the reparac'on of Bourn bridge, and Collectors are appointed in every parish, Stoke being joyned to Peters.

1 *&* 2 *Phill: Mar:* *Satterday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1554.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* | Rob$^{t}$ Dandy, *(b)* John Gardner. *(c)* | *Clavigers,* | Geoffry Gilbard, Rich: Bloyes, John: Hawes. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | George Harman, John Steward. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm. Baker, Rog$^{r}$ Warren. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Holland, Rich: Bird, Rich: Skinner, Rich: Smart. | *Treasurer,* | Rob: ffiske. |
| *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Whetcroft. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Edw: Draper, Rob: Hayward, Rob: Pinswein. |

Election of the Alderm: of the Guild is deferred to the next Court, at the request of Math: Buttler.

S$^{r}$ Nicholas Hare *(d)* Elected of Councill for this Town, and to him is granted the yerely fee of 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, to be payed by the Chamberlins.

1 *&* 2 *Ph: & Mar:* *Tewesday after Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 11, 1554.]

Robert Reward elected Chamberlin in the stead of Roger Warren.

---

* Should be "Monday."

*(a)* Cap. 18. "For Reedifieng of Townes," in which "Ipeswiche" is particularly mentioned. Statt. Realm, iii. 768-9. ed. 1817, fol.

*(b)* 2nd son of Edmund Daundy, (*vid. sup.* p. 183) and a Portman of Ipswich; he mar. Joan, dau. of Tho: Rede, Esq., of Beccles; he was bur. at S$^{t}$ Lawrence, Ipswich, 11 Ap. 1558, and his wife 30 Mar. 1579; her will dat. 1578.

*(c)* Davy (Add. MSS. 19,131) and Jermyn (*ib.* 8209) both give various pedigrees of Gardiner, none of which, however, seem to identify the Bailiff.

*(d)* This family, claiming to be derived from the Harcourts of Lorraine, was of Holmersfield and Brusyard, Suff. Sir Nicholas Hare was son of John Hare, of Holmersfield, Esq., and was Speaker of the House of Commons, 1540, (being then M.P. for Norfolk) Master of the Rolls, Sep. 18, 1553; *ob.* 31 Oct. 1557, and bur. 8 Nov. in the Temple Church, M. I.; will dat. 26 Sep. 1557. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,134; (Jermyn) 8210. Dugdale, Orig. Juridic. 178. Page's Suff. 338. Blom. Norf. vii. 440-1. Arms: gu. two bars and a chief indented, or.

1 & 2 *Ph: & Mar: Munday after Luke.* [Oct. 22, 1554.]

Ralfe Gooding and Joh: Smith elected Burgesses for this towne at the next parlm^t at Westm^r, 12 Novemb: next.*

The 2 Bayliffs and 5 Portmen, and 5 of the 24^ty, and 5 other free Burgesses, are appointed to collect and draw a booke of ordinances for the Common Welth of this Towne, and the same shall be written in a table, and hanged up in the moote hall to be read yerely on Michalmass day, when the Bayliffs take theire othes.

1 & 2 *P: et Mar: ffriday, 4 weeke Lent.* [Mar. 22, 1555.]

Ralfe Gooding and Wm. Hervy elected Corn Chandlers for the Towne for one yere, ending at Easter, comme 12 month, eache of them to serve his moity of the Towne according to former agreem^ts.

Mathew Buttler, Wm. Dandy, Wm. Barker, elected Guildholders, to hold the Guild and Maundy at theire accustomed times.

At the Admirall Courts diverse presentm^ts are, as transportation of inhibited commodities, and of destroying the young frie of ffishe. And assalts and blondraughts, and hier of strangers mariners to serve, and casting out of Ballast into the channell.

1555-6. 2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1555.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators,* | Willm: Reynbald, Rob: Barker. (*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Sparrow, Jeffery Cauche. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Geoffrey Gilbard, Rob: Fisk. | *Com: Cler:* | Wm: Whetcroft. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Matthew Gooding, Rob: Dandy, Joh: Gardner, Ralf Gooding. | *Treasurer,* | Rob: ffisk. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Smart, Rich: Bloyes, Jeffery Gilbard. | *Serjents,* | Rich: Holms, Rob: Gilbard, Ro: Pinswein, Jo: Micklefeild. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Wm Barber, Joh: Golding. |

Every Burgess taking apprentice shall inroll the Indentures w^thin one yere: otherwise the apprentis shall not have any benifit thereof for his ffreedom.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Wednesday, 7 August.* [1555.]

An Ashburners oven sett up, found to be annoyance to the Towne, and the same ordered to be demolished. And it is ordered that noe such oven be hereafter sett up in this Towne or the liberties thereof, under paine of 10^li forfaited to the use of the Towne.

* Monday.

(*a*) Son of Robert Barker, gent. of Ipswich; he was a Portman, and Burgess for Ipswich in 1559, and was bur. in S^t Lawrence Church, 30 Aug. 1571. Page's Suff. 69. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19, 116; (Jermyn) 8202. Harl. 1560, f. 264. Arms: per fess nebuly, az. and sa. 3 martlets or; on a canton erm. a martlet.

Edm: Leeche of Marg$^{ts}$ parish, having w$^{th}$out licence from the Town, built a water mill uppon the water course from Caldwell brooke, running through parcell of the said Edm: tenem$^{t}$, late Patriches, towards the Haven, to the dammage of the Town in theire haven, and of diverse inhabitants of the Key and Clem$^{ts}$ parishes, by stopping the water, overflowing theire gardeins, and hurting theire walls: Its ordered that the said Edm: shall take away his fludd gate and mill wheele before Mich: next, under 20$^{li}$ paine, to be levied uppon his goods and chattells. And that noe person shall henceforthe kepe any water mill there for the grinding of corne under the like paine.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: ffriday before Mich:* [Sep. 27, 1555.]

Steven Baxter, suerty for Tho: Lease in a plea of debt of 47$^{s}$, shall pay the same debt and charges of suite, and shall discharge the Bayliffs thereof. And the said Baxter is allsoe fined 10$^{s}$ for misusing the Bayliffs w$^{th}$ divers words and Comminations. And Commanded that he shall not disturbe the Bayliffs concerning that acc'on, nor prejudice the liberties of the Towne, under perill of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Sunday: Mich:* [Sep. 29, 1555.]

Tho: Gooding *(a)* elected Coroner, and refusing to comme this day to take his othe, w$^{th}$out reasonable cause shewen, is fined 20$^{s}$, and discharged of that place for this yere, and in his stead Rob: ffisk is elected Coroner, to serve w$^{th}$ Jeffery Gilbard.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Munday, 7 Octob:* [1555.]

John Sulyard, Esq$^{r}$ *(b)* and Rich: Smart, elected Burgesses for this towne at the next Parlm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 1 Novem: next *(c)*.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Thursday, vigill Nich:* [Dec. 5, 1555.]

Edm: Leeche not having taken away the floud gate and mill wheele uppon the streame from Caldwell brook, Its ordered that he shall doe the same before Christide next, under perill of 20$^{li}$ forfaiture, and for the fine allready set uppon him, he shall abide the order of the next Court.

(*a*) He was of Freston, Suff., son of Matthew Gooding of Blaxhall, and brother of Matthew Gooding before mentioned. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,132, and (Jermyn) 8209. Harl. 891, f. 31; 1560 f. 277b. &c.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 241.

(*c*) This Parliament was begun on Monday, 21 Oct. See Parry's Parl. Eng. p. 212. The return from Ipswich was made 7 Oct. Parl. Returns, (1878) pt. i, p. 394.

Horswad Mill demised to John and Ralfe Engram for 21 yeres, at the same r^t that Sparhauk had it, and not to assigne or sett over the same, but unto a free Burgess of this Towne. And that the said ffarmers shall pay 45^li for a fine in consideracon thereof.

Town lands in Whitton, in the occupac'on of Stiles, demised to him for 10 yeres, at 4^li 6^s 8^d r^t, and a fine of 5^li.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Munday,** 21 *Jan.* [1556.]

Holbroke lands demised to Edm: Leeche for 21 yeres, and the former r^t and Covenants. Noe lease shall be allowed by the Bayliffs, nor sealled, of lands belonging to the Towne, but the same shall be read and passed in the great Court before the ensealling thereof.

Noe house w^th in this Towne shall be demised to any stranger that is a poore person, w^thout the allowance of 3 Portmen, 3 Headburrowes, and 3 of the 24^ty, appointed to be searchers of that Ward, or the greater number of them, under perill of forfaiture of 40^s, to be payed to the Treasurer uppon demand, or the party shall be imprisoned untill paym^t made.

Noe owner shall suffer more dwellers then one, in one house w^th in this Towne, w^thout sp'iall licence of the searchers, or the greater number of them, under perill of forfaiture of the like summe, to be levied as aforesaid.

Noe person likewise shall hereafter set up any shopp or shopps of any occupa'con w^th in this Towne, w^thout licence from the searchers, or the greater number of them, under perill of imprisonm^t untill suche fine shall be paide as by the Bayliffs shall be thought fitt.

ffower Chandlers allowed to the Towne, each one for his own Ward, for one yere, from Easter to Easter, to sell Candle to the Townsmen at 2^d the pond, and to forfait 1^s for every pound sold to the Townsmen for more; the one halfe shall goe to the informer, the other halfe to the Towne, to be received by the Chamberlins.

Noe butcher shall sell above 2 pounds of Tallow in one day, under perill of forfaiture of 1^s, for every pound soe sold over and above that rate.

Munday next after Passion Sunday† is appointed for the Buttaling of Bramford lands by p'sons perticulerly named.

2 & 3 *P: et Mar: Wednesday*, 4 *March.* [1556.]

John Golding at this Court elected one of the Aldermen of the Guild, to hold the place together w^th Wm Barber.

* Should be "Tuesday." † *i.e.* 22 March, 1556; Passion Sunday was the fifth Sunday in Lent.

2 & 3 *Ph: et Mar: Wednesday*, 23 *September.* [1556.]

George Copping elected at this Court into the number of the 24$^{ty}$, and is sworne.

Noe butcher of this towne shall sell any kinde of ffleshe in open shopps, eyther in the Mark$^{t}$, or in their houses, uppon any Wednesday after Mich: next comming, under perill of forfaiture of 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every peece of flesh soe sold.

At the Admiral Court at Nacton presentm$^{t}$ was made of casting Ballast into the Channel, and of assalts, and of Constables not appearing and returning their precepts.

1556-7. 3 & 4 *P: et Mar: Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1556.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$,* | Ralfe Gooding, Willm. Sabyn. (*a*) | *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Whetcroft. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Geoffrey Gilbard, Rob: ffisk. | *Treasurer,* | Rob$^{t}$ ffisk. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: Gardner, Wm Reynbald, Rob$^{t}$ Barker, Joh: Holland. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Smart, Geoff: Gilbard, Rich: Bloyes. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Sallowes, Tho: Madock. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Rob: Hayward, Rob: Pinswein, Joh: Micklefeld. |

3 & 4 *P: et Mar: ffriday*, 9 *Octob:* [1556.]

Eight persons elected for the ordering of the maintenance of the poore and impotent people: ffor providing them work: ffor suppressing of vagabonds and idle persons.

M$^{r}$ Steward hathe given towards the foundation of a house for the purpose aforesaid, fower pounds.

Chandlers shall sell candles to the Townsmen at 2$^{d}$ the pound, and to the country men as usually in other markets is sold.

Auditors appointed for Tho: Chappleins accompt as Chamberlin, and in regard he is poore, its ordered that all debts to him due from the Towne shall be paid him by the Treasurer.

Willm. Baker discharged from being Alderm: of the Guild, at the fine of 40$^{s}$, and John Brenn is elected in his stead, and a banner shall forthw$^{th}$ be provided, and a bell for the Crier to goe about to pray for the soules of the bretheren and sisterne of the same Guild, according to the auncient order.

(*a*) Son of William Sabyn, of Ipswich (p. 112), Justice in 1549, and previously Bailiff in 1550. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,148. (Jermyn) 8215.

3 & 4 *Ph: et Mar: Thursday,** 4 *Decemb:* [1556.]

Ralfe Gooding and Tho: A' Wood discharged from being Chandlers for the Towne. And Rich: Bloyes and Chr: Ward allowed to be the onely Chandlers for the same, till Easter next, and shall sell according to a book of rates to be made, till Candlemass next, and afterward till Easter, at halfe the rates.

Surveyors nominated to survey the Butchers in every Ward, to see what Cattall they kill, and thereof to take an accompt, and if any butcher shall be found imbesselling of any tallow, he shall forfait $3^s$ $4^d$ for every pound of Tallow soe imbezilled.

3 & 4 *P. et Mar: (Friday)*, 11 *Decemb:* [1556.]

At the Assembly, ORDERED: that the Treasurers of the Towne shall not pay above the summe of $40^s$, by warrant from the Bayliffs for the time being, for any Towne cause, w$^{th}$out the concent of the more p't of the Council of the same, at his own perill, reparaco'ns only excepted.

3 & 4 *P: et Mar: (Monday)*, 22 of *ffebr:* [1557.]

Noe Children of this Towne shall be p'mitted to begg, and suche as shall be admitted thereto shall have badges. *(a)*

3 & 4 *P: et Mar: Thursday*, 8 *Aprill.* [1557.]

Chr: Ward and John: Cage elected Chandlers for a yere, from Easter next, and shall sell cotton candle at $2^d$ the pound.

Butchers of this towne shall sell their Tallow only to the said chandlers, and at the rate of $13^s$ $4^d$ the hundred, and shall not imbessel any Tallow, unless for necessary victuall.

George Harman discharged out of the number of the $24^{ty}$, for disorder by him donne; John Brenn discharged from being Alderm: of the Guild for the fine of $3^{li}$ $6^s$ $8^d$, to be paid to the Treasurer before Easter next. Geoffery Cauche is elected in his room. And in regard of the greate dearth and scarcity, $33^s$ $4^d$ is allowed to the Guildholders, to be paid by the Treasurer.

At the Admiralty, presentm$^t$ is made of one that found an Anchor at sea of $150^{li}$ weight, and the same is brought w$^{th}$in the Admiralty of Ipsw$^{ch}$, soe as a moity thereof belongs to the Town. And a barrell of *Aqua vitæ* found at Sylly,† in the sea, by the mariners, is brought into

* Should be "Friday."

(*a*) By the Stat. 2 & 3 Ph. & Mar., c. 5, confirming 22 Henry VIII., c. 12, and 3 & 4 Ed. VI., c. 16, "such poore folkes" as were licensed to beg, are directed "at all times when the same goth abroade to begge" to "weare openly upon him or them, both on the breast and back of his or their uttermost garment, some notable badge or token, to be assigned unto him by the Maio$^r$ or Head Officers." Statt. Realm, vol. iv. p$^t$ i, p. 281, ed. 1819.

† Scilly, Cornwall.

this liberty, and delivered to the m^r of the ship, and its found that one moity belongs to the Town, and the other to the mariners.

One presented for taking imprest, *(a)* and w^th drawing himselfe from the king and queen's service.

Presentm^t for transportation of inhibited Commodities, for forestalling, and taking excessive wages, viz: 12 p. diem.

3 & 4 *Ph: et Mar: (Tuesday), Novemb:* 30. [1557.]

The ffeoffees of m^r Toolies lands receive a licence of alienation of the same to the towne of Ipsw^ch. *(b)*

1557-8. 4 & 5 *p. et Mar: Wednesday, Nativit:* [Sep. 8, 1557.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs,* | John Smith, Tho: Gooding. | *Treasurers,* | Phillip Will'ms, Willm. Barber. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. | *Clavigers,* | Geoffery Gilbard, Rich: Byes, Mathew Butler. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Gooding, Willm. Sabyn, Rich: Bird, Rich: Smart. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Geoffery Cauche, Tho: Maddock. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Nottingham, Willm. Harvy. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Holms, Rob: Hayward, Rob: Penswein, Joh: Micklefeld. |
| *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Whetcroft. | | |

4 & 5 *P. et Mar:** *ffriday,* 9 *July.* [1557].

John Humphry, Geoffery Cauche, and Joh: Reward, elected at this Court into the number of the 24^ty.

Edm: Leeche elected Coroner.

Rob^t King, Robt: Bray, Joh: Golding, elected Headburrowes at this Court.

Geoffry Gilbard and Tho: Gooding, at this Court are elected Portmen and sworne.

Water allowed out of Caldwell brooke to Joh: Hollands house, at 2^d r^t.

Suche of the inhabitants as shall suffer theire swine, geese, or ducks, to goe abroad in the streetes, after proclamacon made, shall forfait for any of them taken, the one halfe to the taker, the other halfe to the Towne.

Every Portman shall have in readiness for the defense of this Towne, two pikes, a bow, and sheafe of Arrowes, and 4 harneis. And every one of y^e 24^ty one pike, a bow, and a sheaf of arrowes, and 2 harneis.

(*a*) Money received for compulsory service in the navy.

(*b*) Successive enactments, from the time of Henry III. downwards, had prohibited the alienation of property to bodies corporate, and had declared gifts so acquired to be forfeited; but "it was in the power of the Crown, by granting a *licence of mortmain*, to remit the forfeiture, so far as it related to its own rights." —*Stephen's Blackstone*, iv. 474.

4 & 5 *P: et Mar:** *Wednesday*, 21 *July*. [1557.]

Letters from the Lords of the Councill were this day read, requiring a shipp to be sett forth by this Towne. And its agreed that for lack of mariners, men, and munition of warre, the Towne is not able to sett forth a shipp according to the request in y^e letters.

John Humphry hathe a day Assigned him to take his othe of one of the 24^ty, or to pay the fine of three pounds.

A surveyour of the river is elected, to see that idle persons be punished whoe doe frequent fishing therein.

Suche as are in arere to the Guildholder, shall pay the same by a day appointed, or shall be disfranchised.

4 & 5 *P: et Mar:* *Wednesday*, 15 *Septemb:* [1557.]

Willm Lion and Christoph: Ward, formerly elected Chamberlins, are now discharged of the same at 3^li a peece fine, and Rob: Nottingham and Wm Harvy are elected in theire stead.

Rob: ffosdikes fine in part remitted.

The Bayliffs, calling unto them two of their bretheren, and two of every parish in this Towne, being of the 24^ty, shall assess forraine fines.

Rob^t Sparrow elected at this Court into the number of the 24^ty.

4 & 5 *P. et Mar.* *ffriday*,† 17 *Octob.* [1557.]

ORDERED: that the Charter shall be renewed, and that M^r Smith, and M^r Whetcroft, Town Clerk, shall travaile w^th the learned Councill of the Towne, concerning the same, and shall lay out suche money therein as they shall think meete.

Every inhabitant that kepeth hoggs, shall mark them w^th theire proper marke, and the Serjeants in their severall Wards shall have notice of the said marks, and if any hogg shall be taken in the streetes, the owner shall pay for every foote 4^d, and the Serjeants shall pay the one half to the Towne, and shall retaine the other halfe to themselves, and if any swine shall be taken unmarked, the same shall be forfaited to the Towne, and if any person shall refuse to pay the forfaiture, he shall be committed to prison till payment be made.

Every of the 12 and 24, and ffreemen of this Towne, shall, according to the auncient order, provide themselves of one bucket before Christm: next, under perill of forfaiture of the price of suche bucket.

The Bayliffs for the time beeing shall order searchers for new commers into the Towne, and idle persons and vagabonds.

* Qy. 3 and 4 Ph. & Mar., otherwise the days are respectively Saturday and Thursday in 1558.
† Probably an error for "15th Oct.," since the 17th falls on Sunday.

The Bayliffs, w^th^ suche persons as they shall think meete, by advise w^th^ the learned Councill of this Towne, shall sett downe in writing instructions for the direction of the Bayliffs and other officers of this Towne in theire severall offices.

The Bayliffs, calling to them suche of the inhabitants as they shall think meete, shall frame orders for the order and maintenance of the poore and impotent of the Towne: and if any inhabitant shall refuse to pay suche mony as shall be allotted him to pay for the use of the poore, suche person shall be punished at the discretion of the Bayliffs.

Uppon Munday after every Mich: day, a Court shall be kept, and allsoe at other times by the appointm^t^ of the Bayliffs, where certaine of the Tenants, to the number of 12 at the least, shall be sworne to present matters requisite for the preservacon of the Town lands and rents.

Part of the Donghill, called "Warwick pitts," shall be viewed, and soe much thereof as the headburrowes shall think meete, shall be demised for the benefitt of the Towne.

M^r^ Smith *al.* Dier, shall have a demise of suche lands as he now holdeth, to hold from the Towne during his life, and one yere after, at the former rent.

John Jennings shall have a new lease, by virtue of the Admirallty of this Towne, for 4 yeres after his last lease.

4 & 5 *P: & Mar: ffriday after Concept: Mar:* [Dec. 10, 1557.]

Auditors appointed.

Willm. Cordel Esq^r^, M^r^ of the Rolls to the king and Queenes Ma^ties^, *(a)* shall from henceforth be High Steward of this Towne, *(b)* by Patent, under the Common Sealle of the same, and shall have for the same during his life, fower pounds at the feasts of the Annunc: of Mar: * and Mich: by equall portions.

Scavingers shall be appointed in every parish of this Town, suche as M^r^ Bayliffs shall think most meete.

4 & 5 *P: et Mar: (Thursday), 2 Decemb:* [1557.]

Presented by the Hedburrowes: that Rich: Hayward of Mar: Elms, hold town soile called 'Water yards,' adjoining to the ground late Tho: Rainsburrowes, next the Common River.

*(a)* Son of John Cordell, of Long Melford, Suff., and grandson of Edm. Cordell, of Edmonton, Middx. He was Solicitor General, and became Master of the Rolls, Nov. 5, 1557, and was Speaker of the House of Commons in 1558; d. s. p., and was bur. at Long Melford, 19 June, 1581. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,124; (Jermyn) 8206. Visit. Suff. 1581. (Howard) i. 245-266. Arms, gu. on a chev. between 3 griffins' heads erased arg. 3 ermine spots. *(b)* The first High Steward that I finde (B). * March 25.

4 *et* 5 *P: et Mar: Wednesday before Christmass.* [Dec. 22, 1557.]

Willm. Whetcroft gent. and Phillip Williams, *(a)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parlm^t^ at Westm^r^, 20 Jan. next,* and the said Phillip hathe remitted to the Town halfe his Burgess fee.

4 *et* 5 *P: et Mar: ffriday,*† 19 *ffebruary.* [1558.]

ffor the paym^t^ of debts contracted uppon this Towne, its ordered that all the Burgesses and inhabitants of this Town shall be Lottant and Scottant, and shall be allotted by p'ticular persons specially appointed thereunto, or by 14 of them, viz: one Baylif, one Portman, fower of the 24^ty^, and 8 of the Commons. And if any of the assessors doe make default, and the number of 14 be not compleate at the day appointed for their meeting, then shall every Portman forfait 20^d^, and every of the 24 shall forfait 12^d^, and every of the Commons 8^d^, and the said assessors shall assess the Burgesses and inhabitants to the summe of 100^li^ at least. Collectors are named in every parish.

4 *&* 5 *P: et Mar: ffriday,* 18 *of March.* [1558.]

John Cage and Tho: Eldred elected Common Chandlers for the Towne, from Easter next to Easter following, to serve the same w^th^ good Cotton Candle at 2^d^ the pound.

The Butchers of this Town shall sell theire tallow onely to them at 13^s^ 4^d^ the hundred, and shall not imbezill any tallow under perill of beeing discharged from victualling.

At the Admiralty, presentm^t^ of defaults of apparance and of 2 persons of Harw^ch^, whoe refused to sell fish at the Cay, and sold them in the ffisshmarket, and for transportatio' of p'hibited goods.

And a mast found w^th^in the liberty, and sold, whereby the moity of the vallew is due to the Towne.

And allsoe for casting of Ballast into the Channell. And for assalts And diverse wrecks taken by others, whereof a moity belongs to the Towne.

1558. 5 *&* 6 *P: & Mar: Thursday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1558.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^,* | Rich: Smart, John Vallentine. | *Com: Cler:* | Wm: Whetcroft. |
| *Coron^rs^,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Bloyes, Mathew Buttler, Rob: ffisk. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Tho: Gooding, Joh: Smith, Rich: Bird, Rob: Barker. | *Alderm: Guild:* | Tho: Maddock. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Bell, Rob: Cuttler. | *Serje^nts^,* | Joh: Micklefeild, Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Willson, Ed: Gooding. |

*(a)* Apparently 3rd son of Francis Williams; Visit. Essex, 1558, Harl. 1137, f. 131. Arms, gu. a chev. betw. 3 cubes, voided, each with 4 others in saltire, arg. * Thursday. † Should be 'Saturday.'

Tall wood or billet from henceforth transported from this towne by shipping, the owner of the vessell shall pay to the use of the Towne 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every lode so shipped.

5 *et* 6 *P: et Mar: Munday*, 12 *Septemb:* [1558.]

Rich: Bloyes and Mathew Butler discharged of their Treasurers place, and Rob$^{t}$ ffisk elected Treasurer.

## Q: Eliz:

1558-9. 1 *El: ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1559.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admiralls,* | Rich: Bird, Rob: King. | *Com: Cler:* | Willm: Whetcroft. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. | *Treasurer,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Robert Gooding, Rich: Smart, Joh: Smith, Ralf Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Geoffery Gilbard, Mathew Buttler, Joh: Golding, |
| *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Moore, Tho: Whiting. | *Alderm: Guild:* | Joh: Reward *al.* Haris. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Willson, Edw: Gooding, Wm: Russels. |

1 *El: Wednesday.*

Tho: Seckford ju$^{r}$ Esq$^{r}$, *(a)* is elected ffree burgess of this Towne, and they elected him and Rob: Barker *(b)* to be Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parlm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$.*

1 *Eliz: Munday*, 3$^{d}$ *weeke Lent.* [Feb. 27, 1559.]

According to an order, dated 19 Novemb: 21 H. 8., whereby it was ordered, that if any of the burgesses, or any other inhabitant w$^{th}$in this Town, from thenceforth did manace, or miscall, or misreport, openly or secretly, the Bayliffs, Portmen, Justices of the peace, Coroners, or any other head officer of the same towne, being proved by 2 witnesses: the first defalt the offender shall forfait 5$^{li}$, and the 2$^{d}$ time be disfranchised, and allsoe to make fine.

Now for that it is fully certified in this Court, that Walter Meryell, a burgess in this Towne, hathe misused, miscalled, and defamed Mr.

*(a)* Son of Thomas Seckford, Esq., of Seckford Hall, in the parish of Great Bealings, Suff. He was Lecturer at Gray's Inn in 1556, and Master of the Court of Requests, 9 Dec., 1558; he died s. p. and was bur. in Woodbridge Church, 15 Jan. 1587. This ancient family held the Seckford Estate from the time of Edward II. until 1673. Davy (Add. MSS. 19,148), has pedigrees and copious notes; and so Jermyn (*ib.* 8215). Page's Suff. pp. 41-3, Harl. 1560. ff. 78b. 1449 f. 90b. Arms, Erm. on a fess gu. 3 Escallops arg.

* Monday, Jan. 23, 1559. The official return of this Election is missing.

*(b)* Son of Rob$^{t}$ Barker, gent. of Ipswich, and elected Portman in 1563; he was bur. in S$^{t}$ Lawrence's church, 30 Aug., 1571. Add. MSS. (Davy), 19,116., and (Jermyn), 8202. Arms: quarterly; 1 and 4, barry of 10, or and sa. a bend qu. with a mullet az. for diff. (Barker); 2 and 3, per pale, sa. and gu. a lion ramp. gard. arg. crowned or. (Bestney).

Mathew Gooding, one of the Portmen of this Towne, in the publique hearing of many persons, this Court dothe fine the said Walter Meryell at 5$^{li}$. to be levied of his goods and Chattells to the use of the Towne.

Mathew Gooding is elected Bayliff of this Towne, in the place of John Vallentine, lately departed this life.

1 *El: Munday*, 10 *Aprill.* [1559.]

Geoffery Cauche elected into the number of the Hedburrowes.

Demised to Jane Sorrell of Bramford, certaine peeces of lands and pasture in Bramford, beeing of the Towne ground, by estimacon 20 acres, more or less, late in the tenure of Cardnall, and formerly in Joh: Cookes tenure, for 10 yeres from Mich: next, at 34 shillings yerely rent, and 40$^{s}$ fine, and the carriage of 28 lodes of timber from Whitton to Ipswich, for the building of Stoke Bridge, and 8 lodes of Timber from Holbrook.

Demised allsoe to Edm: Sicklemore, *(a)* two peeces of the Town land in Bramford, esteemed 6 acres, in the Tenure of Jane Beakon, and a peece of fenne, w$^{th}$ a peece of pasture, esteemed 3 roods and 15 perches, and one peece of medow, esteemed at one rood, ffor 10 yeres from Mich: next, at 8$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and 46$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ fine, and the cariage of 12 lodes of Timber from Whitton to Ipsw$^{ch}$.

Demised to Tho: Carter, one acre of land in Bramford, more or less, for the like terme as aforesaid, at 20$^{d}$ yerely rent, and for the cariage of 4 lodes of timber from Whitton to Ipsw$^{ch}$.

Demised to Rob$^{t}$ Cooke, sixe peeces of the Town land in Bramford, esteemed at 12 acres, at 15$^{s}$ yerely rent, for the like terme, and suche fine as shall be assessed by the Bayliffs.

1 *El: ffriday*, 1 *Septemb:* [1559.]

Whereas Willm: Whetcroft is this day by the Portmen elected one of the Portmen of this Towne: It is agreed that he shall not be elected Bayliff before the feast of Mich: 1562, notwithstanding his burgesship, and election into Portmanship.

All manner of persons having any Clothes, and bringing them to this Towne, shall bring them into one hall next the mootehall, appointed for the searche and sale thereof, commonly called Clothe Hall.

1 *El: Wednesday*, 27 *Septemb:* [1559.]

Whereas Tho: Humphrey and Tho: ffuller, mariners, Burgesses of this Town, have not onely contrary to theire othes and duties of freemen, infringed and broken the liberties and franchise of the same, w$^{ch}$ they are sworne to keepe and maintaine, but have allsoe most arrogantly w$^{th}$

*(a)* He was of Sicklemore House, in Bramford, Suff.; this family also resided at Wetheringsett, and at a later period held a high position in the county. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,148; Page's Suff. pp. 499, 581.

diverse opprobrious stout words, and greate threatinings, by them published and uttered against Mr Smart, one of the Bayliffs of this Towne, and others his bretheren, openly in the streete, to the evill and perilous example of others: ffor reformacon and punishment of w^ch^ misdemeaners It is fully and wholly granted, condiscended, and agreed, that the said Tho: Humphrey, and Tho: Fuller shall be cleerly discharged of theire freedoms of this Town for ever, and henceforth to be taken and reputed as forrainers, and nevertheless they are fined, eyther of them, at 5^li^, to be paid to the Chamberlins, and they are to be committed to ward till paym^t^ made.

1 *El: Munday*, 13 *Novemb:* [1559.]

At this Court Rob: Sallowes and Rob: Cuttler are elected into the number of the 24^ty^.

And Willm. Barber and Tho: Cobbet are elected cheife pledges.

Thomas Humphry & Tho: ffuller shall not be in any wise admitted to theire freedome, nor shall have againe the said 10^li^, or any parcell thereof.

There shall be a humble supplication made to the Hon^ble^ Councill, to have somme compassion of the Bayliffs, and Burgesses, and Commonalty, for the liberties and freedome of the Town, used time out of minde for the Common Welth of the same.

ffor the paym^t^ of deb^ts^ of the Towne, growing by reason of suites about theire Charter and liberties: It is granted and agreed, that all the inhabitants of this Towne shall be Lottant and Scottant towards the paym^t^ of the same, as in former times hath bein used. And that the said inhabitants shall be severally allotted and charged by the persons hereunder named, viz: &c: and that the assessors shall meet at the Moot hall, 15 Novemb: next, and shall assess the Burgesses and inhabitants to the summe of 100 marks at the least, of them to be levied.

1559-60. 2 *El: Sunday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1560.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^, Admiralls, Clerks Mark^t^,* | John Gardner, (*a*) Geoff: Gilbard. |
| *Coron^rs^,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Gooding, Rich: Bird, Rob: King, Joh: Smith. |
| *Treasurers,* | Wm Smart, Joh: Warren. |
| *Com: Cler:* | Wm Whetcroft. |
| *Clavigers,* | Rob: King, Rob: Sparrow, Joh: Golding. |
| *Alderm: Guild,* | Rich: Ceely, Rich: Bell, Rob: Sparrow. |
| *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Wm: Russell, Rob: Willson, Edw: Reding. |

(*a*) Perhaps of Columbine Hall, Stowmarket, Suff. Harl. 1103. f. 27. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,131, and (Jermyn) 8209.

2 *El: Munday*, 22 *Jan:* [1560.]

Auditors elected for the charges of the suite at London ffor the Lottant and Scottant Burgesses refusing to pay summs of mony assessed uppon them, or not paying the same w$^{th}$in convenient speede after demand made, shall loose their freedome.

The greate Court shall forthw$^{th}$ taxe and assesse the Portmen of this Towne, towards the Charges of the Towne suites.

John Reward discharged of being Alderman of the Guild, and Rich: Ceely and Rich: Bell are elected Aldermen in his stead.

2 *El: ffriday, y$^{e}$* 4 *weeke in Lent.* [Mar. 22, 1560.]

A preacher shall be provided for this Towne, and he shall have for his salary 20$^{li}$ yerely.

Mr ffrancis Noone elected to be of councill w$^{th}$ this Towne, and shall have yerely for his fee 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

All areres of any Lott and Scott mony shall be paied before Georges day next,* or the defalters shall forfait theire ffreedome and franchise of this Town for ever.

Joh: Crawford and Tho: Eldred elected Common chandlers of this Towne from Easter next to Easter following, and shall sell to the inhabitants good cotton candle at 2$^{d}$ the pound. And shall give bond to the Chamberlins to p'forme the same.

Butchers in this Town shall sell all their Tallow only to such Chandlers at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ the hundred, and shall reserve noe tallow from them, but onely 2 pounds of every bullock, and the 2$^{d}$ webb of every sheepe, for victuall, and for noe other uses, under perill of forfaiture for the first offence 40$^{s}$, and to be discharged from victualling for the 2$^{nd}$ offence, and allsoe to be disfranchised, if he be a burgess, and nevertheless to be fined, at at the discretion of the Towne. The informer shall have the one halfe of the forfaitures, and they shall be levied of the goods and Chattells of the offender.

2 *El: ffriday*, 31 *May.* [1560.]

All those of the East ward of this Towne that have not payed theire Scott and Lott shall for theire default be disfranchised.

The like for others menconed of the West ward.

The like for others menconed of the South ward.

The like for others menconed of the North ward.

Diverse paying theire fines for not paying Scott and Lott, are restored to theire freedome.

* Ap. 23.

John Steward, uppon surrender of his former lease of Handford hall, shall have a new lease for 21 yeres from Mich: next, upon the old rent and covenants, uppon a fine of 30li to be by him payed.

2 *El: Munday*, 10 *June*. [1560.]

Roger Kelk and . . . Makebray are elected preachers and ministers for this Towne for one whole yere next ensuing, at suche convenient stipend as shall be agreed uppon.

2 *El: (Monday)*, 23 *September*. [1560.]

By *Inspexim'* of the Charters of E.6., H.8., H.7., E.4., R.2., E.3., E.2., E.1., John, and H.2.; the Queene confirmed them all by her Charter, but therby granted noe new liberties.

2 *El: ffriday before Mich:* [Sep. 27, 1560.]

John Warren, lately elected Chamberlin, is discharged thereof, paying 20s fine, and John Dandy is elected in his stead.

2 *El: Sunday, Mich: day.* [Sep. 29, 1560.]

Jeoffery Cauche, one of the Bakers of this Towne, fined 40s for his contempt in not serving the Q. Maties subjects with bread, allthough he was commanded therto by the Bayliffs.

2 *El: ffriday,** 12 *Octob:* [1560.]

Tho: Gooding, disfranchised for not paying Scott and Lott, is now readmitted, paying a fine of 10s, and his areres of Scott mony, being 40s, and he is sworne.

When any ship or bote shall arrive wth salt, cole, or any other victuall, the same shall be sold at the Common Kay. And the shipper before sale shall acquaint the Bayliffs with his lading, and the Baliffs shall drive a convenient price of the victuall. And then the Town Crier shall make proclamacon that suche free men as will resort to the Common Kay wthin 3 dayes, may make theire provision of the said victuall.

Rob: King, disfranchised for not paying Scott and Lott, is readmitted, paying 10s fine, and his arere of Scott mony, viz: 3li, and he is sworne.

Wm Savell and Wm Cooke shall have licence under the Town Sealle to sell wine (as the statute hathe limited) wthin this Towne.

Demised to John Goylmer, the Conduit house, for 20 yeres, at 13s 4d rent, and putting the same in good reparacons, and soe mantaining the same.

* The 12 Oct. falls on Saturday.

Granted to Waller of Laur: parish . . . foote in length, and . . . foote in bredth, of the com: soile, at 1d rt.

Rob: Sparrow discharged from being Alderm: Guild, for the fine of 40s.

At this Court, John Moore is elected into the number of the 24.

Rob: Cuttler is elected Alderm: Guild, and is allsoe discharged of the same for the fine of 40s.

Rob: Nottingham is elected Alderm: of the Guild, wth Rich: Seely and Rich: Bell.

Mrs Alis Tooly, widow, shall receive of the Treasurer 40s, wch mr Gooding and mr Buttler received of her, an: 1553, in the 1 y. of Q. Mar:

The Bayliffs shall conferr wth the Councell of the Towne, and with mr Toolies executors, concerning the assurance of the Mortmain of Henry Tooly (late one of the portmen of this Towne) unto this Town, according to the trew intent thereof.

At the Admiralty presentmts are of Goods found, and wrecks, and bloud draughts.

1560-1. 3 *El: Munday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1561].

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs, Admirlls, Clerks Markt,* | Joh: Smith *al.* Dyer, Tho: Gooding. (*a*) | *Treasurer,* | Rob: ffisk. |
| *Coronrs,* | Rob: ffisk, Edm: Leeche. | *Com: Cler:* | Willm: Whetcroft. |
| *Justices,* | Joh: Gardner, Geof: Gilbard, Rich: Bird, Ralfe Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Rob: King, Joh: Golding, Rob: Sparrow. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Rich: King, Steven Baxter. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Tho: Whiting. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Willson, Wm Russell, Edw: Reding. |

3 *El: ffriday,** 13 *Marche.* [1561.]

John Cage and Tho: Eldred elected Chandlers, from Easter next to Easter following, to serve the Town with good Candle at 2d the pound, and they shall be bound thereto by obligacon of 40li.

Butchers of this Town shall sell their Tallow onely to them at 13s 4d the hundred, saving 2 pounds of every bullock, and the 2d webb of every sheepe, and yt onely for victuall, and for the 1st defalt to forft 40s, and for ye 2d to be disfranchised if he be a Burgess, and to be discharged from victuallyng, and to pay fine at discretion of the Town, to be levied of his goods and chattells, or he shall be committed till paymt made, the one halfe to the informer.

(*a*) He was of Freston, Suff., a Portman, and brother of Matthew Gooding before mentioned; *ob.* 38 Eliz. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8209. * Mar. 13, 1561, falls on Thursday.

If m^r Toolies executors still refuse to confirme the Mortmain according to the intent of m^r Toolies will, complaint shall be made to the Queene, or suche of her Councell as shall by the Councell of y^e Town be thought most meete for the order and reformacon of the same. And for the charges thereof, every of the Burgesses and Commonalty of the Towne doe hereby agree to be Lottant and Scottant of theire owne free wills.

Rob: Nottingham is discharged from being Guildholder, for his fine of 40^s, and John Moore is elected in his stead. And John Moore is discharged for y^e like fine, and Rob: Sallowes is elected. Rob: Sallowes is likewise discharged for the like fine, and Christ: Ward is elected in his stead.

And he likewise is discharged for the like fine, and George Copping is elected in his stead.

ffor augmentacon of the Serjeants maintenance, its ordered, that they shall have for the arest of every ffree man 6^d, and of every fforrainer 8^d.

Rob: ffiske is elected Treasurer at this Court for the yere following, and m^r Leeche shall have his fee of 20^s, for halfe a yere at our La: day.

3 *El: Munday*, 21 *Aprill.* [1561.]

Wm Barber and Rob^t King shall bring in before the next Court, 314^li of lead in defective weights in the time of theire Baylywick, or the Serjeants shall distraine for the same in case of default.

The hedburrowes shall view Joh: Denyses house in S^t Nich: back lane, and to bring their opinion whither it shall be necessary to reedify the same, or onely to make a decent fence between it and the street.

At a great Court on ffriday before Mich: last,* Rob^t Barker of Ipsw^ch, march^t, camme into the Court uncalled, and spake these words: "I was of late commanded by my Lo: Keper *(a)* to submitt myselfe at this Court, for that I have offended m^r Bayliffs and Portmen, and doe promise that I will fullfill all orders and lawes of the Towne, (as I have heretofore donne, as you all know) being to the Queenes honor."

3 *El: (Thursday), the* 22 *day of May.* [1561.]

By the HEADBURROWES: allowed to George Copping, parcell of the Common soile behind Curson house, leaving a cart way on the East, 18 foote broad, and on the South, another way 27 foote broad, and saving the B^ps gate into the highway at 2^s 6^d rent.

The lane from Coppings ground unto the end of the lane by St. Nicholas Almshouses, thought meete to be granted by lease to Wm Barber and his assignees at 6^d r^t.

*(a)* Sir Nicholas Bacon, the first Lord Keeper who ranked as Lord Chancellor; appointed Dec. 18, 1558; *ob.* Feb. 20, 1579. * Sep. 27, 1560.

The peece of ground of the Town, lying west uppon Eastalls back yard, in length northward, 87 foote, and southward 61 foote, in bredth eastward 49 foote, and westward 33 foote, leaving the way on the north side 24 foote broad. This is thought meete to be granted to John Easthall and his assignees, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Thought meete to grant to Tho: ffishe and his assignees, a lease of the com: soile lying by Easthalls, in length northw: 61 foote, and southward 30 foote; broad eastward, 34 foote, and westw: 42 foote, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Allowed to Edm: Leeche and his assignees, Warwicks pitts and the lane leading therto from Caldwell Brooke, provided he kepe the same fenced, and paying 5$^{s}$ r$^{t}$.

3 *El: (Tuesday), the* 10 *day of June.* [1561.]

All the inhabitants of the Town shall be assessed to the Costs and Charges for the intertainm$^{t}$ of the Q: at her next comming to the Towne. And the assessors are named, and suche as shall not pay their assessm$^{t}$ shall be disfranchised. *(a)*

Thomas Gooding, one of the Portmen, hathe putt himselfe to the judgement of this Court as touching the last Scott and Lott uppon him assessed, to the summe of 8$^{li}$. And its agreed that he shall pay the said 8$^{li}$ for his lott, and shall not be remitted any p't thereof.

At this Court its agreed y$^{t}$ Thom: Gooding hathe negligently behaved himselfe in the office of Portman, and he, intending to retire into the country, and not from henceforth to execute the said office, therefore it is ordered that he shall pay for his fine as well as for discharge of Portmanship as all other offices, as for his former neglects, 20$^{li}$; viz: 10$^{li}$ at Mich: next, and 10$^{li}$ at Mich: next after that. And therew$^{th}$ the said Tho: is contented, and offers himselfe and Robert Boreman to be ingaged for p'formance.

Rob$^{t}$ King, one of the Portmen, being often times in y$^{e}$ yere last past orderly warned to frequent the Assemblies and Councills of this Towne, and be aydant and assistant unto the Bayliffs, as a portman ought to doe, he having notw$^{th}$standing bein very negligent, by reason whereof he putting himself upon the Judgement of the Court for assessing his fine, and he is adjudged to pay 5 marks for the same.

It is allsoe agreed and concluded that the Portmen, Burgesses, and Commonalty, and every of them, shall assist, uphold, and maintaine all suche ac'cons and suites as are moved by m$^{r}$ Gardner and m$^{r}$ Geoffr: Gilbard, against Rob: Barker, and them, the said m$^{r}$ Gardner and m$^{r}$ Gilbard at any time hereafter, for any cause or matter stirred, moved, or

*(a) Vide* Nichols' Progresses of Q. Elizabeth i. 96-7. Machyn's Diary, (Camden Soc.) p. 264. Batley's Ipswich Coll. (Add. MSS, 25,334.) i. f. 65 &c.

depending between them. And that they, and every of them, will be Scottant and Lottant at all times hereafter, to and for the upholding, defending, and maintaining, of the causes and matter aforesaid.

3 *El: Tewesday**, 17 *July*. [1561.]

There shall be two vessells or Botes, decently furnished, to attend uppon the Q. Ma$^{tie}$ soe farr as the liberty doe extend.

3 *El: ffriday before Mich:* [Sep. 26, 1561.]

Whereas Rob: Barker hathe hertofore refused to pay 8$^{li}$ assessed towards the intertainment of the Queen, and allsoe his Scott and Lott formerly assessed, and thereby became disfranchised: its now ordered that the said Rob$^{t}$ shall, before Alls$^{ts}$ day next,† pay to the Treasurers the summe of 8$^{li}$, and allsoe a fine of 6$^{li}$ for the redemption of his freedom, whereunto the said Rob$^{t}$ dothe submitt, and thereuppon he is readmitted and sworne.

Two wollen Clothes, Henry Osmonds, seised as forraine bought and forrain sold, and are redeemed for 4$^{li}$, to be payed to the Chamberlins, w$^{th}$in 15 dayes, and in case the same shall not be payed, the said Clothes are forfaited to the Town absolutely.

3 *El: Wednesday*, 8 *Octob.* [1561.]

Sixe Wardens and M$^{rs}$ of occupacons elected for the better maintenance of good order and rule w$^{th}$in the said Towne.

Every householder and inhabitant w$^{th}$in this Towne, shall cause the streets against theire houses to be made cleane every Satterday, in the afternoone, or shall forf$^{t}$ 3$^{d}$ for every defalt: and two honest persons in every parish shall be overseers, made to present defalts uppon paine of imprisonm$^{t}$. And the Carters of the Towne shall be ready w$^{th}$ their Tombrils, for carrying away of the dirt at reasonable prices, when they shall be therto required, uppon paine of imprisonm$^{t}$.

Mr Bayliffs, m$^{r}$ Bird, m$^{r}$ Gooding, m$^{r}$ Whetcroft, Edm: Leeche, Wm Smart, Joh: Moore, Chr: Gooding, shall consider of the orders and constitutions of the Towne, and shall sett forth the office and duties of every officer w$^{th}$in the Towne, for the better executing of the same.

Edm: Leeche, having inclosed parcell of the Town soile, its ordered that he shall sow the same w$^{th}$ acorns, and preserve it from spoile or otherwise, to the use of the Towne, as by the Bayliffs, 12 and 24, or y$^{e}$ greater number of them, shall be directed. And to that end its granted to y$^{e}$ said Edm:, provided that Bobbet shall release his terme therein.

* Should be "Thursday." † Nov. 1.

At the Admirallty its presented that a bote belonging to I. is sunk w$^{th}$in the streame, and he is injoyned to weigh the same up before a day prefixed, under a penalty.*

And a shipp called the "James" is burnt, and lies sunk at the side of the Channell, and the owner is injoyned to weigh her up, or Beacon her, and preserve the Beacons from time to time under a penalty.

1561-2. 4 *El: Tewesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1562.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admir$^{lls}$, Clarks Mark$^{t}$,* | Ralfe Gooding,(*a*) Rob: Bray. | *Treasurers,* | Edm: Leeche, Rob: Sparrow. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Edm: Leeche, Wm Smart. | *Com: Cler:* | Wm Whetcroft. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Gardener, Joh: Dier, Tho: Gooding, Rich: Bird. | *Clavigers,* | Rob: King, Wm Smart, Joh: Golding. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Barker, Rob: Andrewes. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Wm Russell, Rob: Wilson, Wm Boynton. |

Tho: Seckford Esq$^{r}$, M$^{r}$ of Requests, is elected free Burgess of this Towne, and is sworne.

*Friday,* 5 *December.* [1561.]?

The Common Meeter shall, for every bushell measured by the Common Bushell, have of strangers for every booke of commodities, and of every Waigh, 2$^{d}$, the one to his own use, the other to the Towns use. And every ffree man shall pay for every Waigh 2$^{d}$, to the like uses, and shall be discharged of the Bushell.

Auditors appointed.

4 *El: Munday,** 20 *Jan:* [1562.]

The matter concerning m$^{r}$ Toolies will, by agreem$^{t}$, is referred to be compræmitted by the ffinall decree and order of the Lo: Keeper.

Mr Madock dothe lend to the Towne 20 marks, besides 4$^{li}$ to him formerly due, in the whole, 17$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, w$^{ch}$ shall be paied to him; viz: 8$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ thereof w$^{th}$in 8 dayes after Lady day next, and 8$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ within 8 dayes after Mich: following. And the Treasurer shall give his bond for paym$^{t}$ thereof accordingly.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* pp. 225, 236. * 20 Jan., 1562, falls on Tuesday.

4 *El: ffriday, 3 weeke Lent.* [Feb. 27, 1562].

The 12 and 24ty shall sett the price of Candle for the next yere.

ffor proceedings in the Compræmise concerning Mr Toolies Mortmain, mr Bayliff Dyer, Mr Wm Whetcroft, and suche other as mr Bayliffs shall think meete, shall ride to London, and advise wth the Learned Councell of the Towne concerning the same, according to the Lo: Kepers request in his l'res.

Granted to Alis Tooly, in fee farme, parcell of the comm: soile in Clemts parish, next Rob: Deerhaws, in breath Northward, 31 foote, and Southward next the Channell 21 foote, at 2s rent, and a convenient fine, if uppon view it be not found præjudiciall by the Bayliffs, and suche as they shall call to them.

Tho: Bobbet discharged from Guildholders place, at 40s fine, and Wm Smart is elected.

And he allsoe is discharged for the like fine, to be deducted from suche mony as the Town oweth him uppon his Chamberlins accompt. And Tho: Whiting is elected to kepe the said Guild.

Tho: Seckford Esqr shall have one foote from the old sell of his house into the streete, to build his house uppon, soe as the Q. high street be not annoied therby.

4 *El: Wednesday after Trinity.* [May 27, 1562.]

Whereas Robt Barker was, according to the auncient Constitutions of this Towne, fined 5li for miscalling and misusing mr Bayliffs and other of the Town Councill, for wch fine the said Barker desired to be judged by this Court, whither the said fine should be remitted: its determined that the same shall not be remitted, but shall be payed wthout redemption.

And hereafter uppon further consideration of him, the Towne meaneth to recompense the said Barker wth a greater pleasure then the vallew of the said fine amounteth unto, as good will and amity requireth to be accomplished.

Ralfe Engram, ffarmer, of Horswade Mill, shall be conferred wth for a new lease of the said mill by the Common Councill, for the terme of 21 yeres, for suche a fine as they shall agree uppon, soe that the house be made substantiall, according to the covenants to be contained in the said indenture.

It is allsoe agreed that Wm Whetcroft, now Town Clark, shall continue in the said office for one halfe yere next after Michalmass ensuing this Court, and shall not be elected Bayliff at the next election day, nor before the Nativit: of our La: wch shall be 1563, any order, agreemt, or constitution notwthstanding.

4 *El: ffriday,** 9 *July.* [1562.]

Whereas m^r Kelk, *(a)* before this time, hathe bein unjustly accused to be a liar, and to be a preacher of no trew Doctrine: The said m^r Kelk hathe bein called to answere the said accusation, and for that there is no matter proved against him, therefore it is awarded and ordered by this Court, that the said m^r Kelk shall be remitted quite cleere of the said accusation, and every part and parcell thereof.

John Southwell the younger, gent. *(b)* is admitted free of this Towne, w^th^out fine, at the request of his father, John Southwell Esq^r, free man of this towne.

4 *El: Wednesday,* 5 *August.* [1562.]

ffor the paym^t of Town debts, and setting forth of soldiers for the Queene, there shall be a Scott and Lott assessed uppon this Towne, to the summe of 120^li^, that the severall inhabitants shall be assessed or allotted by the p'sons herein named, viz: &c.—or by 8 of them at the least, whereof shall be 2 portmen, and 3 of the 24^ty^, the rest to be Commons. And the Assessors shall be assessed by m^r Bayliffs, m^r Gardner & m^r Gilbard, the one halfe shall be payed forthw^th^, the other halfe before Alls^ts^ day next,† under perill of forfaiture of the freedome of defaulters.

Where as Chr: Crane did pluck up a post at Handford bridge, whereby certaine carts did goe over the bridge, and decayed the same: Its ordered the said Crane shall be fined 6^s^ 8^d^, and shall set up another post where the former stood.

4 *El:*

Common soile in Peters parish, formerly Buttlers, granted to Coppin.

1562-3. 5 *El: Wednesday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1563.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admir^lls^, Clerks Mark^t^,* | Rob^t^ Barker, Wm Whetcroft. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Buckenham, George Wiles. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Rob: Sparrow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Gooding, Rich: Bird, Rob: Bray, Geoff: Gilbard. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Wilson, Wm Russell, Rich: Trowes. |

* July 9, 1562, falls on Thursday. † Nov. 1.

*(a)* Roger Kelke, born about 1524, was of St. John's Coll. Camb. B.A. 1543-4, and elected Fellow in or about 1545. He commenced M.A. 1547; was elected Senior Fellow of St. John's, 19 Oct. 1552, and became B.D. in 1559-60, and D.D. in 1564. In 1559, Nov. 1, he was elected Master of Magdalen Coll., and in 1567, and again in 1572, Vice-Chancellor of the University. He died 6 Jan. 1575-6, and was bur. in the chancel of Great St. Mary's. Will dat. 12 Dec. 1575. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. i. 341-3, which gives a biography and copious references.

*(b)* Son and heir of John Southwell, Esq., of Barham Hall, (*vid. sup.* p. 227). He died 11 Jas. I. (1613-14) *aet.* 75.

Robt Barker is elected to be one of the Portmen of this Towne.

At this Court Tho: Seckford Esqr, Mr of Requests, and Edw. Grimston Esqr *(a)* were present as of the Commonalty, and Edw. Grimston was present at Divers Courts ensewing.

5 *El: (Wednesday)*, 28 *Aprill.* [1563.]

The feoffees of mr Toolies lands levy a fine to the Towne to the uses contained in mr Toolies will.

5 *El: Tewesday*, 14 *Decemb:* [1563.]

Edw: Grimston Esqr elected free Burgess, and is sworne, having sonns, Edw: Chris: Tho: Edw: Jun: and Willm.

Tho: Seckford Esqr, mr of Requests, and Edw: Grimston Esqr are elected to be Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliamt at Westmr, 11 Janu: next. *

Tenne quarters of malt, of the goods of one Johnson, of the Citty of London, seised as forraine bought and forraine sold, shall be redelivered, paying 30s to the Chamberlins, whoe shall accompt thereof.

5 *El: Satterday, Stevens day.* [Dec. 26, 1562.] †

Richard Bird is elected Bayliff in the roome of mr Ralfe Gooding, late Bayliff, and he is sworne.

5 *El: Munday,*‡ 2 *Marche.* [1563.]

John Cage and Tho: Eldred elected Common Chandlers for this Towne for one yere ensuing, and they shall serve the Towne wth good candle at 2d the pound, and give theire bond of 40li for p'formance.

The Collectors of Scott and Lott for the Q. intertainmt, shall levy the areres uppon the goods and chattells of all persons in arere, before the 1st day of May next, at wch time, if the areres be not paied, the parties in arere shall forfait theire freedome.

Debts to any of the inhabitants of this towne, for and touching the late intertainment of the Q: suche inhabitants shall bring theire bills wthin 14 dayes next after the first day of May, and the same being considered and allowed by mr Bayliffs and others thereto appointed, shall be payed, and not otherwise.

---

*(a)* Son of Edward Grimston, Esq., of Rishangles, Co: Suff. He was appointed Comptroller of Calais, 30th August, 1552, and on the loss of that town, instructions were issued by Q. Mary, July 15, 1558, to Sir Clement Higham and Sir John Sulyard, to make an account of his revenues, and take an inventory of his goods, (Cal. State Papers, Dom. Ser. p. 104), and he was subsequently arraigned for this disaster, Dec. 1, 1559, as recorded by Machyn. Diary p. 218. For ped. see Clutterbuck's Herts, i. 95. Harl. 1389 f. 92b. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,133; *ib.* (Jermyn) 8209.

* Monday. † In 1563, St. Stephen's day falls on Sunday. ‡ Should be "Tuesday."

5 *El: Wednesday*, 15 *Sept:* [1563.]

The Bayliffs, Portmen, and 24ty, and three Burgesses of every ward, or as many of them as shall comme, shall sett forraine fines.

Edward Gooding discharged from bearing any office wthin this Towne for the space of 10 yeres next ensuing, provided he shall pay 40s for a fine, and 15s, being his arere of Scott and Lott, and the same is payed.

MEMORAND: A Court was holden 13 of Decemb: 6 El: before Willm. Whetcroft, Bayliff, and Rich: Bird, deputy bayliff to the other Bayliff, but noe act is therein entred to be made, saving election of Auditors.

1563-4. 6 *El: ffriday, Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1564.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs, Admirlls, Clerks Markt,* | Rob: King, *(a)* Willm. Barber. | *Chamberlins,* | Chr: Crane, Joh: Baker, |
| *Coronrs,* | Edm: Leeche, Willm. Smart. | *Treasurer,* | Robt. Sallowes. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm. Whetcroft, Rob: Barker, Joh: Gardner, Rich: Bird. | *Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Golding, Wm Smart, Tho: Whiting. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Willson, Wm Russell, Rich: Trost. |

John Baker, elected Chamberlin, is discharged thereof at the fine of 3li 6s 8d, and John Tye is elected in his stead.

John Hawes shall have liberty to follow his Clients causes at London, next Michmass and Hilly termes.

At this Court Tho: Gooding made defalt in apparance, wth other of the 12, and therefore is fined 3s 4d according to auncient order.

At this Court allsoe Rob: Cuttler, one of the 24ty, made defalt of apparance, and is fined 1s 8d.

At this Court allsoe 26 of the Commonalty defaulted in their appearance, and are fined at 1s apeace, saving one at 6d.

John Tye is discharged of being Chamberlin, and Tho: Barrow elected in his place.

6 *El: (Monday)*, 17 *day of Jan:* [1564.]

An assessmt shall be uppon all the inhabitants of this Towne for the repaire of Handford bridge by the Bayliffs, Portmen, and 24, or the more part of them.

(*a*) The family of King was of Great Thurlow, Suff. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,138. Page's Suff. p. 900.

The parishioners of the Kay have granted to the Towne in fee farme, a peece of ground at the red cliff, along by the water, in Estimacon one acre, there to digg stone for the paving of the streets of this Towne, at the rent of 6$^{s}$, to the use of y$^{e}$ Kay Churche for ever, provided that the same shall not be prejudiciall to the haven.

M$^{r}$ Rob: Bray having undertaken to digg stone in the said ground, shall have the same for his best commodity, not being hurtfull to the haven as aforesaid, and in Consideracon thereof, shall from time to time serve the inhabitants of the Towne w$^{th}$ sufficient stone for the paving of the same, at the prices following, viz: the parishioners of the Kay at 2$^{s}$ the Tonne, and all the rest of the inhabitants of this Town at 2$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ the Tonne, and shall deliver the same in his yard: to every Tonne there shall be 20 hundred.

John Hawes at this Court is elected to be Common Clerk of this Towne, and its further ordered:

1. That he shall be attend$^{t}$ uppon the said office.

2. That he shall ingross in parchem$^{t}$ all suche matters as be reall actions, and suche other acc'ons as shall be tried by verdict, w$^{th}$in the liberties of the Town of Ipswich, w$^{ch}$ doe amount to the summe of 5$^{li}$ or more.

3. That he shall be noe serv$^{t}$ nor retainer to any man, during the time that he shall exercise the said office.

4. That he shall not exercise the faculty of an Atturny at the Common pleaes, or in any Court of record, whereby he shall have occasion to absent himselfe from attending uppon the said office.

5. That he shall observe suche other articles as shall be devised by the Common Councill of this Towne, and the greater p't of them.

Saving onely to the said John Hawes, liberty for Hillary and Easter termes next ensuing, to be at London to finish his Clients Causes, and thenceforthe to be attend$^{t}$ uppon the said place and office, so long as he shall continnue therein.

6 *El: (Tuesday)*, 18 *Aprill.* [1564.]

At the Assembly its ordered, that a suite shall be commenced against m$^{r}$ Withipoll *(a)* and others, for fishing in the river at Handford bridge by his commandem$^{t}$.

6 *El: (Wednesday)*, 29 *Marche.* [1564.]

The Tower greate bell shall be rung throughout the yere, at 4 of

(*a*) The ancient family of Withipoll is said to have come out of Italy, and to have settled at Withipole, Co: Somerset. Edmund Withipoll, here referred to, was of Christ Church, Ipswich, and son and heir of Paul Withipoll, of London; he died 16 May, 1582, and was bur. in S$^{t}$ Margaret's, Ipswich, where his tombstone, bearing a shield of arms and inscription, as prepared by himself in 1574, still remains. Clarke's Ipswich, p. 328. Wodderspoon, p. 399, Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,156; (Jermyn) 8217.

the clock in the morning, and in winter at 8 of the clock in the evening, and in summer at 9 of the clock, when the watche bell beginns to ring, and the bellringers wages shall be assessed by the Common Councill.

Every Burgess of this Towne shall provide one leather Bucket in his house before Whitsunday next, under perill of forfaiture of $3^s$ $4^d$ for each default.

Tho: Eldred by himselfe apart, and Chr: Lymbard, and Tho: Bloyse jointly, are elected Chandlers for one yere, from Easter next, to serve the Towne with good Candle, at $2^d$ the pound, and to give security, &c.

And all Butchers of this Town shall sell all theire Tallow to them onely, at $13^s$ $4^d$ the hundred, saving 2 pounds of every Bullock, and the $2^d$ webb of every sheepe, $w^{ch}$ shall serve onely for victuall, under perill of forfaiture, and imprisonm$^t$, and disfranchisem$^t$, discharge from victualling, as formerly hath bein ordered.

The constitution for halling and searching of clothes within this Towne, shall be reformed by the Councill learned of this Towne, and in the meane time, the same shall continnue effectuall for the taking of Hallage.

Rich: Hayward elected Alderm: of the Guild for the next yere $w^{th}$ John Dandy.

6 *El: (Thursday)*, 7 *of Septemb$^r$.* [1564.]

A portman discharged at the Assembly, viz: M$^r$ Math: Gooding, and M$^r$ Rob: Cuttler elected into that number. *vid.* 4 *Sept:* 7 *El.* 20 *Marche:* 23 *El:* 18 *Jan:* 44 *El:* 19 *July*, 44 *El:* 9 *Aug:* 44 *El:*

6 *El: ffriday*, 22 *Septemb:* [1564.]

At this Court Rob$^t$ Cuttler is sworne into the number of the portmen of this Towne.

Tho: Burrow discharged from being Chamberlin, at the fine of $3^{li}$ $6^s$ $8^d$, and Willm. Bloyse is elected in his place.

Edw: Gardner made free Burgess, for building of Handford bridge, according to agreem$^t$.

Assessors of fforraine ffines named, to assess the same on Wednesday next, and suche as shall make defalt, not having a reasonable cause, shall forfait $10^s$.

The bellringers fee of $20^s$, for ringing of the Tower bell for this halfe yere, shall be payed by assessment, uppon every Portman $4^d$, and every of the 24$^{ty}$, $2^d$, and uppon every inhabitant, as they shall be assessed by the M$^{rs}$ and Wardens of every occupacon.

Tho: Gooding, being lawfully warned to be at this Court, hathe made defalt, and therfore is fined $3^s$ $4^d$, according tc former orders.

John Goylmer, in setting up of his house next the Conduit house, incroched 12 inches into the com: soile, and was therfore amerced by the Hedburrowes at 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and ordered to remove the same under a certaine paine of 40$^{s}$, by a day set and now pas$^{t}$, and the incrochm$^{t}$ is not reformed; its ordered he shall pay 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and thereuppon the paine shall be discharged.

And the said John Goylmer shall from henceforth injoy the said incrochem$^{t}$ by grant from this Town, in fee farme, for the yerely rent of 4$^{d}$, w$^{th}$ a clause of distress and reentry: the distress in case of arere by the space of 8 daies: the reentry in case of arere for one month.

George Coppin sworne one of the hedburrowes.

6 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 24 *Novemb:* [1563.] *At the Assembly.*

The Bayliffs for the time beeing may lawfully take to themselves of every fforrainer entring an acco' w$^{th}$in this Towne, 4$^{d}$.

At the Admiralty its presented tha: J: found a skiff in the liberty, priced at 20$^{d}$, and that it is in the possession of J: and thereuppon the said J payed to the Chamberlins 20$^{d}$.

And that R found an anker, prise 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and that it is still in his hands, and that one moity belongs to the Town.

Many persons presented for destroying small fish, and eache of them Amerced at 12$^{d}$, and suche as defalted uppon summons, amerced 6$^{d}$.

1564-5. 7 *El:* *(Saturday)*, *Nativity: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1565.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Eschealers, Admir$^{lls}$, Clerks Mark$^{t}$,* | Joh: Gardner, Tho: Gooding.(*a*) | *Treasurer,* | Rob: Sallowes. |
| *Coroners,* | Wm Leeche, Rob$^{t}$ Sparrow. | *Com: Cler:* | John Hawes. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob$^{t}$ Barker, Rob: King, Joh: Smith *al.* Dier, Rich: Bird. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Golding, Wm Smart, Tho: Whiting. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Hen; Ashly, Wm Hongate. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Steven Baxter. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Rob: Willson, Wm Russell, Rich: Frost. |

Willm. Smart is elected Portman of this Towne. *(b)*

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 244, note.

(*b*) He was a great benefactor to the poor of Ipswich, and to the Grammar School, and may be regarded as the founder of the Town Library. He died 23 Sep. 1599, and was bur. in St. Mary Tower, where there is a unique framed tablet of wood, bearing an acrostic inscription in rhyme, within a border illuminated with scroll work, a view of Ipswich, and kneeling figures. Wodderspoon's Hist. Ipsw. pp, 347, 380. Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. pp. 280, &c. Will dat. Jan. 8, 1598; proved Nov. 2, 1599. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. 1747, pp. 31-50. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149.

Licence is given to Joh: Hawis to follow his Clients Causes three weekes in Mic: terme, and 14 daies in every other terme, at London, provided he shall leave in his stead a sufficient deputy.

7 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 6 *December.* [1564.]

Licence to sell wine w$^{th}$in this town by retaile, is granted to Willm. Cooke and William Sewale, according to the statt. Auditors appointed.

Demise to Rich: Battell of 3 peeces of Arrable land in Whitton, by esteeme 4 acres. And 7 roods of medow in Claiden, w$^{ch}$ the said Richard found out as concealled from the Towne by m$^{r}$ Barnard.

And this demise shall beginne from mich: last, and continue for 12 yeres at 20$^{s}$ r$^{t}$, with reentry for non paym$^{t}$, and a clause to binde from alienation or assignm$^{t}$, unless to a freeman w$^{th}$out licence from the Town.

For the service w$^{ch}$ m$^{r}$ Grimston hathe donne as Burgess of this Towne, and further friendship extended in this behalfe, there shall be presented unto him from this towne two hogsheds of wine.

Tho: Eldred and Chr: Lymbard are elected common chandlers according to former orders.

The hedburrowes shall rate every inhabitant to a certaine quantity of Candle to be spent by them.

Order for Butchers to sell theire tallow to the former Chandlers, now elected according to orders formerly made.

John Barker elected alderm: Guild: to hold w$^{th}$ Rich: Hayward for this next yere.

John Barker is discharged for his fine of 5$^{li}$, and Steven Baxter is elected Alderm: Guild in his stead.

7 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 13 *Marche.* [1565.] *At the Assembly.*

m$^{r}$ Bayliffs shall fish the river from handford bridge to Bodshaw bridge, *(a)* as hathe bein formerly used.

7 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 26 *June.* [1565.]

S$^{r}$ Nicholas Bacon, Lo: Keper of the greate Sealle of England, is admitted free Burgess of this Town w$^{rh}$out othe taken.

Rob: Thorpe, gent. *(b)* for 10$^{li}$ fine is admitted a free Burgess uppon condicon to be resident in this Town before Mich: next, and thenceforth to remaine and continnue with his family as a p'fitable member of the same.

Ulveston hall *(c)* demised to Wm Trailes for 11 yeres at 36$^{li}$ rent, payable by moities at the 2 usuall feasts, w$^{th}$ distress for arere, and covenants

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 1. Edward de Bordshaw resided at Sproughton *temp.* Hen. III. Page's Suff. p. 27.
(*b*) Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,151; (Jermyn) 8216; Blomfield's Norf. v. 142; Page's Suff. 398.
(*c*) A manor in Debenham, held by the Corporation of Ipswich under the will of Henry Tooley. *vid. sup.* p. 219.

that Wm shall be at charge of the Courts there to be holden, and shall repaire and set up the barne, 22 foote long and 20 foote broad, according to the Lo: Keepers order. And that the said Willm. shall collect the rents, fines, amercem$^{ts}$, and proffits of the said Courts, and shall have therefore 10$^{s}$ yerely by defalcation out of his rent. And Tho: A'wood shall have 4$^{li}$ yerely during his life, being now tenant to the premisses.

*(Monday)*, 24 *September.* [1565.]

Giles Stedman dismissed from beeing Hallinger for this last halfe yere, paying to the Chamberlins the mony allready received.

The present Bayliffs and the new Elects, w$^{th}$ 2 or 3 of eache parish, or the greater number, shall assess fforr: fines, and shall discharge or moderate former fines, and paines, and amercements by hedburrowes, and suche assessors as make default w$^{th}$out cause, shall forfait 10$^{s}$.

At the Admiralty Joh: Heart of Harw$^{ch}$ amerced 10$^{s}$, for taking ancorage of shipps beneath Landgard w$^{th}$in this Jurisdiction.

One presented for carrying a mans serv$^{t}$ to sea w$^{th}$out his m$^{rs}$ consent, and amerced 2$^{s}$.

One presented for not submitting to governm$^{t}$ by the m$^{r}$ of the shipp: amerced 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$. *(a)*

1565-6. 8 *El:* *(Sunday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1566.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheators, Admir$^{lls}$, Clarks Mark$^{t}$,* | Geoff: Gilbard (*b*) Joh: Moore. (*c*) | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Bloss, Rich: Gage. |
| | | *Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawes, |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Edm: Leeche, Rob: Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Wm. Smart, Joh: Golding, Tho: Whiting. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm. Whetcroft, Joh: Gardner, Tho: Gooding, Rob: Barker. | *Serjeants,* | Rob: Pinswein, Willm. Russell, Rich: Trost. |

the other Serjeants staied.

8 *El:* *(Friday)*, 7 *December:* [1565.]

Auditors appointed.

*(a)* The ancient sea laws of the 14th cent. direct that if any mariner offends, he shall be carried before the Admiral, "*pour prendre et avoir ce que loy de mer veult et demande.*" Black Book of the Admiralty, No. B. XI. Rolls ed. i. 32.

*(b)* Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,131, and (Jermyn) 8209.

*(c)* "He was a merchant and portman of Ipswich, and a wise and religious man. He dy'd 1587, and left 6 Dau: & coheirs." Arms: arg. a fess betw. 3 mullets, az. Cole's MSS. Brit. Mus. vol. 28, f. 148; quoting from Sir Rd Gipps' Antiq. Suffolc.

Whereas m^r Kelk is retained to be Common preacher of this Towne, for 40 marks yerely stipend, *(a)* w^ch hathe not heretofore bein well levied: Its ordered that m^r Bayliffs for the time beeing, m^r Southwell, m^r Grimston, calling before them suche as m^r Bayliffs shall finde not being contributory, shall take suche order w^th them as in theire wisdome shall be most convenient.

Seisure of a Barrell of herring as forraine bought and forrain sold, belonging to Edward Andrewes, whoe paieth his forrain fine. Its ordered that restitution of soe muche mony shall be made by y^e treasurer as the Chamberlins shall accompt for the same.

Willim. Martin, Musitian, shall have 13^s 4^d for his service at the last Guild, and shall have henceforth 20^s yerely.

m^r Bayliffs shall appoint two of every parish to collect uppon Sunday next towards the release of Tho: Cooper, his wife and children.

Tho: Bobbet is elected Alderm: Guild, with Steven Baxter, if the said Tho: hath not allready fined for the same, and if he hathe fined, then Rich: King is elected in that place to serve w^th the said Baxter.

8 *El: (Monday)*, 28 *Jan:* [1566.] *At the Assembly.*

A suite is ordered against the Sheriff and his bayliffs, for aresting w^thin this Towne without a *Non omittas.* And its ordered that the Sheriff shall not have the use of the Towne hall for the holding of the Sessions.

8 *El: (Thursday)*, 7 *Marche.* [1566.]

Three common chandlers for this Towne elected for one whole yere at the like agreem^ts with those of the last yere.

And an order for the Butchers to serve them onely w^th tallow according to the last yeres agreem^t.

Rich: Gage, Butcher, fined 40^s for selling of Tallow to one that was noe Chandler of the Towne, and a *capias* awarded against him for the levying of the said fine.

Willm Trailes, farmer of Ulveston hall, shall putt in suerties to render accompt as Bayliff of the mannor, and to pay the rent as tenant to the farme, and his lease shall be sealled, and somme petit Court.

Differences concerning rents to be paied by diverse persons to the Towne, are referred to be determined by p'ticuler persons specially named.

Rich: King is discharged of his place of Alderm: Guild, at 4^li fine, and George Wiles is elected in his stead. and hee allsoe is discharged at 4^li fine, and Rob: Andrewes is elected in his stead.

Marg^rt Ingram allowed to assign over Horswad mill to Roger Wright, for the fine of 5^li, to be payed by moities, and thereof the said Roger shall give security.

(*a*) £26 13s. 4d.

m^r Gardner shall have soe much of the Com: soile as the headburrowes shall sett forthe at 1^d rent.

8 *El:* *(Monday)*, 18 *Marche.* [1566.]

The Queene founded by her Charter the Grammer Schoole. *(a)*

8 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 28 *May.* [1566.] *At the Assembly.*

The Chamberlins, as Ushers, shall serve at the next Guild, and 12 of the last admitted Burgesses, by command of the Bayliffs for the time beeing, shall serve at the same Guild. The Bayliffs, Portmen, and Town Clerk shall eache of them find one capon, or forfait 5^s.

8 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 31 *August.* [1566.] *At the Assembly.*

m^r Bridges, procter of the Admirallty, shall be retained of Councill w^th this Towne, concerning the jurisdiction of the Admirallty, and to kepe the Admirall Courts, and to have 4^li yerely fee, besides his charges at suche times.

8 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 10 *July.* [1566.]

By the HEADBURROWES: m^r Edm: Withipoll presented for taking in w^th hedge and gate, the way for horse and foote from Brooks Hall to Dayry Lane, and amerced 3^s, and payned to lay the same open.

A pece of common soile as its Kayed in at the south end of Stoke mill, next to Stoke Bridge, granted to Thom: Bell for 21 yeres, at 2^s r^t.

Agreed that Joh: Waple shall have, to him and his heires, a peece of the common soile at the end of his house, in length 4 foot 2 inches, and of like bredth, at the south end of the La: Chappell *(b)* wall, at 1^d r^t.

8 *El:* *(Friday)*, 20 *September.* [1566.]

28 Persons mentioned and named, whoe, or the greater number of whome, shall call before them and assess forrainers theire fines for theire Trading, such persons of the said forrainers as they shall think meete.

John Easthall shall have a parcell of the Com: soile westward of his back yard, appointed by the headburrowes, for the yerely rent of 12^d, w^th a clause of reentry for non paym^t w^thin a month of all areres.

Rob: Hall shall have p'cell of the Com: soyle next to the peece formerly granted to Easthall, w^ch was formerly appointed to Tho: ffishe, and the said Hall shall have the same to him and his heires at 12 r^t, w^th Clause of reentry for not paying w^thin a month.

*(a)* Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. 1747, pp. 112-17. *(b)* *vid. sup.* p. 194, note.

John Waple shall have a parcell of the Town ground at the end of his house, formerly allowed by the headburrowes, and newly builded uppon by him, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

All w$^{ch}$ grants may be sealled at a Petit Court.

WHEREAS Thom: Gooding, one of the Bayliffs of this Towne, during the Time of his Baylywick this yere, hathe not kept hospitallity according to the accustomed order of this Towne, and hathe nevertheless received 5$^{li}$ fee, usually paied to every Bayliff for that purpose: And allsoe for that he hathe not given his attendance uppon his said office as he ought to have donne: Its ordered and agreed that if at the next greate Court, to be holden after the feast of S$^{t}$ Michaell next comming, the said Thomas Gooding shall comme into the Court, and there w$^{th}$out any exception, openly confess his negligence and default, and then pay to the use of the Towne tenne pounds for a fine, that then he shall be remitted of the Towne for that offence, but if he shall neglect to doe the same, its ordered that the said Thomas Gooding shall pay at the same Court to the Townes use, 20$^{li}$ for a fine for such negligence.

8 *El: (Friday)*, 11 *October*. [1566.]

Rob$^{t}$ Sallowes elected Treasurer of this Town.

A survey of the Town lands in Claiden, Whitton, Bramford, Akenham, Thurleston, Ipsw$^{ch}$, Sprawton, and Holbroke, shall be made by p'ticuler p'sons named, or any 6 of them, and every man making a defalt therein, shall forfait to the Town 5$^{s}$.

All fforrainers or strangers shall pay 2$^{d}$ for every Tonne of Merchandise as they shall take up or unshipp at any crane w$^{th}$in this Towne.

ffifteene persons named to draw up orders to be observed in holding of greate Courts, uppon suche penalties as shall be therein sett down.

WHEREAS Thomas Gooding could not be lawfully warned to this Court, to p'forme the order touching him: Its ordered that the said Tho: Gooding shall comme to the next greate Court, and confess his fault, and pay 10$^{li}$, and thereuppon he shall be remitted, or otherwise shall pay the fine of 20$^{li}$.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admirall Court, a man drowned was taken up, w$^{th}$ 11$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ in mony in his pocket.

The 'James,' that is sunk in the River, wanteth Beacons.

Trespasses *contra pacem.*

Working on the Sundaies.

Nusance to the Haven by Ballast, muck, stakes, &c.

The Constable of Whersted found a paire of Trall heads uppon the sea shore, and he is commanded to deliver them to the Bayliffs under paine of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

ORDERED by the Bayliffs, and the Jury assenting thereto, that no inhabitant w$^{th}$in this liberty shall use Tralling henceforthe, at any time after the hower of one after midnight on Satterday night, under penalty of 10$^{s}$ forfait for eache offence.

1566-7. 9 *El: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1567.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat$^{rs}$, Admiralls, Clarks Mark$^{t}$,* | Rob: Barker, Joh: Smith *al:* Dyer. | *Chamberlins,* | John Harrison, Tho: Bennet. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Rob: Sallowes. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Edm: Leeche, Rob: Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Willm. Smart, Willm. Bloyes, Tho: Whiting. |
| | | *Com: Clerk:* | Joh: Hawes. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm Whetcroft, Geoff: Gilbard, Joh: Moore, Rich: Bird. | *Serjeants,* | Wm: Russell, Rich: Trost, Rich: Battell, Tho: Allein. |

Common soyle in Nich: parish granted to Alderman.

8 *El: (Friday), 6 Decemb:* [1566.]

Auditors named.

In consideration that John Upson hathe acquitted the Towne from all debts and demands, in right of his wife, executrixe of Edm: Reding; And in regard that the said Upson shall educate Mary . . . whome he now hathe in his tuition, and discharge the town of all future incumbrance concerning her: The said John Upson shall be ffree Burgess of this towne admitted.

M$^{r}$ Kelk shall continnue ordinary preacher of this Towne for the yerely stipend of 40 marks, serving onely 4 months in the yere, untill he shall be discharged by common concent of this Court, having a halfe yeres warning given to him. And for the better levying of the stipend m$^{r}$ Bayliffs for the time beeing, calling unto them suche p'sons as they shall think meete, shall p'swade, as well w$^{th}$ forrainers as Burgesses, for theire liberall contribution to the same; And if any of the free men will not agree to a reasonable portion Towards the same, The Bayliffs and suche as they shall call to them, shall assesse uppon every free man suche summe as shall be meete, and the same shall be levied, as by the discretions of the said Bayliffs, and others called to them, shall be thought most meete.

At this Court m$^{r}$ Gooding made his submission according to the last order, and found suerties, viz: John Brenn, and Geoff: Cauche, to pay to the Treasurer 10$^{li}$. And afterward the Court agreed that there shall be defalked 5$^{li}$ out of the said summe of 10$^{li}$, and abated unto him

the said m$^{r}$ Gooding of his fine, and the other 5$^{li}$ shall be paied to m$^{r}$ Gardner, his late fellow Bayliff, towards his extraordinary charge spent in housekeeping, through the said m$^{r}$ Goodings defalt.

9 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 11 *Marche.* [1567.]

The bill now read in this Court against suche as have common access to alehouses, and loyter in tippling houses in this Towne, is referred to p'sons named, 3 of w$^{ch}$ are of the 12, and 3 of the 24$^{ty}$, and 4 of the Commonalty, to be corrected and amplified, and presented at the next greate Court.

And whereas after the reading of the said Bill, Tho: ffuller, one of Burgesses present at this Court, not onely uttered many rash words towards the impugning of the same, but allsoe unmannerly said to the Bayliffs and Portmen then in full Court sitting uppon the benche, "That he marvailed whie there should be any suche bill now sett forth, more then in times past, when there were as wise men then as now:" The said Thomas ffuller was thereuppon by common concent committed to ward.

None of the towne lands or tenements shall be henceforthe demised by this Towne to any person or persons, before one whole yere next before the expiracon of the former leases allready passed.

Demised to m$^{r}$ Math: Gooding, Kents, in the tenure of Pike, in Akenham, Claidon, and Whitton, for 11 yeres, from Mic: next, at 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ clause of distress for arere 20 dayes, and reentry for arere by the space of 2 months, w$^{th}$ covenant to set yerely, 20 okes, ash, or elme, and kepe suche other covenants as are mentioned in the Lo: Kepers order.

Demised to Rob$^{t}$ Stiles, the Tenem$^{t}$ now in his occupacon, late Henry Toolies, for 11 yeres from Mic: next, at 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ clauses as aforesaid.

The reparacons shall be maintained by the lessee and covenants observed according to the Lo: Kepers order. And in regard the rent is increased to 4$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$ more then formerly, and that Tho: Cooper, late servant to Henry Tooly, is poore, the said 4$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$ shall be paied to him by the Warden yerely, during Stiles his lease, provideth he carieth himselfe orderly, and that he shall not alien this penc'on.

ffive persons nominated to propound and debate w$^{th}$ all suche persons as shall minde to buye any messuages, lands, or tenem$^{ts}$ of m$^{r}$ Toolies ffoundaco', and to beate out the uttermost price, and to certify.

Willm. Bloyse is elected Alderm: of the Guild.

At this Court the 24 did elect into theire number Willm. Hugget, and he is sworne.

9 *El: (Monday), Aprill* 14: [1567]

m^r Bayliffs that now are, and suche as they shall call to them, shall appoint Com: chandlers for this Town till Easter next, And then an order shall be made for further furnishing this town w^th candle.

The like order made concerning Butchers selling Tallow.

Wm Bloyse, Chr: Crane, John Baker, John Tye, Tho: Burrow, Wm Hugget, and Henry Ashley, elected one after, and in the roome of eache other, to be Guildhold^rs, and every of them are discharged at the fine of 5^li eache. And lastly, Willm. Buckenham is elected, to hold w^th Rob^t Andrewes, to whome is granted 33^s 4^d, and unto Willm. Buckenham 3^li 6^s 8^d to hold for 2 yeres.

Wm Barber, refusing to contribute to m^r Kelks maintenance, was distrained for his p'portion assessed; viz: 4 yards and a halfe of broad Cloath, vallewed at 23^s 4^d, by two prizers. *(a)*

m^r Goodings, m^r Aldermans, Tho: Bobbs, Ro: ffatts, and Joh: Maples grants, shall be sealed at somme petitt Court, w^th the Com: seale, and m^r Gooding shall give bond of 40 marks for pformance of coven^ts. Tho: ffuller, uppon paine of 20^li, injoyned to appeare at the next Court, to answere matters charged against him.

At this Court the 24 elected Hen: Ashley into theire number, and he is sworne.

Edm: Leeche shall have the feeding uppon Warwicks pitts during the Towns pleasure, provided the inhabitants still may lay theire muck there, and take from thence as they usually have donne, allwaies provided that the way nor the haven be not indammaged thereby.

m^r Whetcroft and John Hawes shall this Terme take advise of the Lo: Keper, whether it shall be lawfull to alien the Tenem^ts, late Henr: Toolies foundation, in Ipsw^ch, to purchase lands and Tenem^ts in stead of them, to the use of the poore.

9 *El: (Thursday)*, 26 *June.* [1567.]

Willm. Trailes, farm^r, of Ulveston hall, by agreement shall avoid the possession at Mic: next, and the p'sons hereafter named, viz: &c. or the most of them, shall propound, debate, and conclude for the sale, as may be most advantageous for the poore, and suitable to the Lo: Keepers orders.

The p'sons intrusted as aforesaid shall alien all the tenem^ts late m^r Toolies in this Towne, and the Capitall messuage in the Kay parish, as may be most for the advantage of the poore.

*(a)* The price of broad cloth at this time appears to have been generally higher than this; in 1553 at London it was 3/- and 3/4 per yd.; in 1563 at Cambridge, 1 ell sold for 6/3; in 1575 at Oxford, broad blue cloth sold at 3/3 per yard. Rogers' Hist. Prices. iii, 494-508.

The Capitall messuage, late m^r Toolies, in the Kay, shall be sold to Edm: Leeche for 239^li, and Edm: Leeche shall enter into recognisance for security thereof. *(a)*

9 *El: (Thursday)*, 18 *September.* [1567] *at y^e Assembly.*

m^r Withypoll sent this message to m^r Bayliff Moore. "I advise you that you doe not as tomorrow comme into the faire. And I doe understand that in times past, the Maces of the Towne have, uppon the ffaire even, bein delivered up to the Trinity, and there have remained till the next day after the ffaire."

Notwithstanding w^ch message, by advise of Councell, the Bayliffs, as Clerks of the Market, and as Justices of the peace, shall goe into the faire, and doe as usually they have donne.

A riott ensued hereuppon, and a suite in the Starr Chamber, the p'ticulers whereof see in Treasury. *(b)*

9 *El: (Wednesday)*, 24 *September.* [1567.]

Assessors of fforraine ffines named. If any p'son assessed shall not pay his fine uppon the day, the Bayliffs shall levy the same by distresse, and the goods shall be sold, if paym^t be not made w^thin 3 daies.

ffower Persons appointed to view what reparacons have bein donne to the Grammer Schoole by m^r Scott, and the same to allow or disallow in p^t or in whole, and to Cause paym^t to be made.

Shephards, Barkers, and Smarts *(c)* leases shall be sealled by the Bayliffs and new Elects, and the Wardens of m^r Toolies foundacon, and the Clavigers, or the most part of them.

A Committee appointed to finde out lands or tenem^ts to be bought w^th the mony of m^r Toolies capitall messuage, and thereof to acquaint the assembly or the greate Court, that a purchase may be made.

A Committee appointed to inquire what butter and Cheese or other victuall, hathe bein taken of Tho: Warham by the Bayliffs, or other inhabitants of this Towne, and thereof to certify the Assembly.

---

*(a)* The accounts of Tooly's charity from 1566 to 1592, are contained in Add. MSS. 25,343. Brit. Mus.

*(b)* The suit "Wythyrpoole *v.* the Bailiff and Commonalty of Ipswich" was heard in the Star Chamber on Sat. 19 June, 10 Eliz. (1568) when John Dyer of Ipswich, merchant, aged 68, and William Bloys, aged 37, were sworn and examined in a series of eight questions. The evidence, much of which is hearsay, goes to show that a fair, called "Holy Trinity Fair" had for 30 years past been held in the street leading from Ipswich to Westerfield and Tudnam, by the Prior, Sir Humphrey Wingfield, and Sir Thomas Rushe, but it was not proved that this place was within the precinct of the Priory of Christ Church, nor that the plaintiff used any force towards the Bailiffs; at the same time it was admitted that he had personally opposed the progress of the Bailffs, and had stopped up Pedders Lane and other public ways. Star Ch. Proceedings, (Rec. Office) Letter W, Bundle ix, No. 38. See a similar case in Abstracts of Trials in Star Ch. Harl. 2143, f. 26. Wodderspoon, p. 94. The Decrees of this Court are nearly all lost.

*(c)* This house, M^r Smarts, was Hen: Toolyes, and demised by the town to M^r Rob^t Smart for 100 yeres, from mic: 9 El: at 56^s 8^d rent, by moities. It lies in Hellens parish (B).

The treasurer shall pay to m^r Grimston 5^li for his paines, Travaile, and friendship, as Burgess of this Town at the last Parliam^t.

m^r Kelk shall continnue ordinary preacher of this Towne, according to the former retainer. And for the better levying of his pention to proceede as by the former order.

Whereas Mr Barber hathe commenced a suite against one of the Serjeants of this Towne, for taking of a peece of clothe for m^r Kelks wages, its ordered that the suite shall be defended at the Towns charges.

Willm Martin and his serv^ts, being Musitians dwelling in this Towne, shall have liveries and cognisances given them at the Towns charge before Christm: next, and the Gaoler shall likewise have a cognisance at the Towns charge, himselfe providing clothe for a livery. *(a)*

The Bayliffs shall have power from time to time to make Hoggards, to impound at the new pound at Warwicks pitts, all swine taken in any streete or lane of this Town, there to remaine unrepleviable 3 dayes, unless the owner shall pay 1^s 4^d for every hogg, to the use of such Hoggard, and if the mony be not payed w^thin suche time, the hoggs shall be apprised by 2 p'sons, to make sale of them, and thereout to pay the hoggards fee, and to render the overplus to the p'sons y^t are owners at the time of impounding them. *(b)*

9 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 14 *October:* [1567.]

Apprentices bound by indenture, acknowledged before one Bayliff. *vid. pettit Court booke:*

At the Admirallty the m^r of the 'ffortune,' of Aldbur: is presented for refusing to pay ancorage, and is fined 10^s. another of the like. *(c)*

2 p'sons amerced for taking the maineyard and sailes from a shipp of Rye, and they are amerced, eache 20^s, and commanded to pay the same under penalty of forf^t of 40^s.

The m^r of the 'ffortune,' of Aldbur: presented for suffering his ancor to lye in the channell by the space of 3 months, and is amerced 6^s 8^d.

Two Boyes presented for grubbing of Butts on the Lo: day, and amerced eache at 2^s.

Two p'sons amerced 20^s, for taking ancorage w^thout warr^t.

Taking of ffish under assize.

Ordered by the Bayliffs, that noe inhabitant of this Towne shall suffer to be, or putt into the channell, any Ducks or Drakes, under penalty of forfait of 12^d for each Duck or Drake.

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 212; also Introd. to Percy's Reliques, by H. B. Wheatley, F.S.A., p. xvi., ed. 1876. and Index to Municipal Offices, by G. L. Gomme, p. 26.

*(b)* On Agricultural Offices in Boroughs, see Index of Municipal Offices as above, p. 27, &c.

*(c)* By the maritime laws of the 15^th century, the anchorage dues for a ship of more than 50 tons amounted to 4^d; and for one of lesser burden, 2^d. Black Book of Admiralty, Rolls Ed. i. pp. 74-5, 234.

1567-8. 10 *El:* *(Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1568.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admir^lls, Clerks Mark^t,* | Wm Whetcroft, Rob: Cutler. *(a)* | *Chamberlins,* | Chr: Alderman, Joh: Cole. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Geoff: Cage. |
| | | *Com: Clerk:* | Joh: Hawys. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Edm: Leeche, Joh: Barker. | *Clavigers,* | Wm Smart, Wm Bloyse, Tho: Whiting. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Smith *al:* Dyer, Rob: Barker, John Gardner, Geoff: Gilbard. | *Serjeants,* | Wim Russell, Rich: Trost, Rich: Battell, Tho: Allen. |

10 *December.*

Auditors appointed.

The suits w^th M^r Withypoll and other suites and matt^ers depending thereuppon, shall be prosecuted w^th effect at the Towns Charge, and m^r Whetcroft and the Town Clarke shall follow the same by advise of Councell.

The Wardens of m^r Toolyes foundation shall allwase beginne theire accompt on Munday next after new yere day, or the next day following that is not a holy day.

A Committee appointed to procure m^r Buckenham to make assurance of suche legacies as m^r Allen hathe given to the poore.

The fine of 6^s 8^d sett uppon a jury at the last Sessions for the peace, is referred to the audit, to remitt or order as they shall think meete.

10 *El:* *(Friday), Marche* 5. [1568.]

At suche time as any greate Court shall be summoned, the same shall be in the morning. And before the hower of warning, all the burgesses having notice of the Court shall repaire to Laurence Churche to heare divine service, and to make speciall supplicacon to God for his grace and assistance in theire affaires, and suche as make default in comming for suche intent, shall forfait for every defalt 4^d to the use of the poore, unless reasonable cause be shewn to the contrary.

Common Chandlers elected to serve the Town w^th candle as formerly hathe bein used, and uppon the like agreem^ts.

Every Burgess of this Towne shall have theire bucket or buckets

(*a*) Merchant and Portman, *ob.* 9 May, 1596, and bur. at S^t Nicholas, Ipswich. Harl. 1169. f. 121b. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8206; and (Davy) 19,125, where there is a ped. extending to 1655. This family was afterwards of Boss Hall, in Sproughton. Arms: bendy of 6 or and sa: over all a lion ramp. gu. Robert, son of the above, obtained a grant of arms, 20 June, 1612, substituting a lion passant. This Boss Hall obtained its name from Edward de Bordeshaw, who held it *temp.* Hen. III., and must be distinguished from Boss (De Bois) Hall in S^t Matthew's parish.

ready before Whitsunday next, under former penalties. And the Treasurer shall p'vide for every ward by such time, a crome and a ladder convenient, at the Towns charge. *(a)*

The Assembly shall conferr w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Rob: Bray concerning Cranage toll and other p'ffits detained by him from the Towne, and a certaine way which ought to be had through the yard of the said Robert.

Writings to Barber, Amys, and Buckenham, shall be sealled at the petit Court.

Tho: Bloss elected Alderm: Guild w$^{th}$ Willm. Buckenham.

10 *El: (Thursday), Marche* 18. [1568.]

All matters tried by verdict, where the debt or dammage shall be under 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, the plaintiff shall give to the Jury after they are discharged, 8$^{d}$. And if the debt or dammage be above that summe, unto or under 40$^{s}$, then they shall be paied 12$^{d}$, and if above 40$^{s}$, they shall have 16$^{d}$.

10 *El: (Thursday)*, 29 *Aprill.* [1568.] *at the Assembly.*

John Shemin shall have a lease of a tenem$^{t}$ in Whitton, wherein he now dwelleth, for 11 yeres, at 16$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, to beginne at Mic: next.

10 *El: (Tuesday), May* 4. [1568.]

ffor defence of the suite against m$^{r}$ Withypoll, soe many of the 12 as will lend 40$^{s}$, and of the 24$^{ty}$ as will lend 20$^{s}$, and of the other Burgesses as will lend any other summe, shall be reimbursed by or before the 3$^{d}$ day of August next. And m$^{r}$ Smart is made receiver of suche summs, and shall yield accompt thereof.

Tho: Bloss is elected unto the number of the 24$^{ty}$.

The matters in suite w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Withypoll shall be prosecuted to Judgement in the Starr chamber w$^{th}$out comprœmise.

There shall be but one Admirall Court holden this yere for this Towne, the Bayliffs taking a competent number of the Towne to be of the jury.

m$^{r}$ Mathew Gooding hathe licence to sett over his lease of Whitton lands, provided that the tenant shall mantaine w$^{th}$ reparacons, the Town onely sending Timber.

m$^{r}$ Barkers and m$^{r}$ Smarts leases shall be sealled at the petit Court.

Wine licence granted to Giles Stedman, and he shall be one of the three vinteners of this Towne, according to the Statute.

The Booke exhibited by Rob: Bull unto this Court, shall be considered by the Town Clerk, and afterwards referred to the assembly.

(*a*) At Oxford each parish contributed a fixed number of buckets. Turner's Records of Oxford, p. 348. A 'crome' was a hooked pole, used for pulling down houses in case of fire.

10 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, *August* 3. [1568.]

Lott and Scott ordered for the Towne debts, and suite w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Withypoll. The summe shall be for 200$^{li}$.

The assessors shall be 3 portmen, 4 of the 24$^{ty}$, and 4 other Burgesses, or 8 of them. And the assessors shall be assessed by the Bayliffs, and m$^{r}$ Gilbard and m$^{r}$ Moore, or any three of them. The assessm$^{t}$ shall be made before Bartholomew day,* and paym$^{t}$ shall be uppon demand by the Collectors, being 4 p'sons named.

Defalters shall be distrained, and if noe distress be, theire tenem$^{ts}$ and rents shall be seised, and the p'son imprisoned and disfranchised.

Tho: Cotes, serjeant of the Admiralty, shall have 5$^{s}$ delivered unto him by the Chamberlins, to buy himselfe a cote, to be made fitt for him at his own Charge, and he shall have a Cognisance of the Townes gift.

The Bargaine betwene the Town and Joh: Amys, shall be made by the Bayliffs and suche as they shall call to them.

The Bayliffs shall not suffer the Sheriff to have use of the Towne Gaole w$^{th}$out licence first had of the great Court, under the perill of forfaiture of 20$^{li}$.

10 *El:* *(Friday)*, *September* 17. [1568.]

The Water Bayliff shall distraine for Cranage, for goods comming to the Kay at the common Crane.

m$^{r}$ Bayliffs and mr Newelets, w$^{th}$ severall persons of severall parishes named, or most of them, made Assessors of the forraine fines, and refusers to pay shall be distrained according to the former order.

Rob: Potter fined by the headburrowes at 10$^{s}$, is abated 5$^{s}$, and Walter Meryell, that was fined by them 6$^{li}$, is abated 5$^{li}$.

Rob: Andrewes, fined for diverse *purprestures*, uppon the paym$^{t}$ of 40$^{s}$ he shall be discharged.

If any Ducks or Drakes be found in the channell of this towne by the serjeant of the Admirallty, the serjeant shall seise soe many of them as he can, and take the one halfe to his own use, the other to the use of the Towne.

At the Admirallty presented a felony, in taking a sale and a lighter. And one for taking and concealling an Ancor, by him found w$^{th}$in the liberty, and he is commanded to bring the same to the Bayliffs, under penalty of forfait of his moity; *(a)* the ancor is belonging to p'son unknowne, and vallewed at 12$^{s}$.

A p'son drowned by misadventure, and a *Deodand* found.

* Aug. 24th.

*(a)* Anchors and all weighty things whatsoever thus found were termed "*lagan.*" (A.S. *liggan*, to lie) and the law applying to *flotson*, applied to these also. *vid. sup.* p. 207, and Cowell's Law Dict.

1568-9. 11 *El: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1569.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs, Admirlls, Clarks Markt,* | Rob: King, Wm Smart. | *Chamberlins,* | Aug: Parker, James Beddingfeild. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Christoph: Crane. |
| *Coronrs,* | Edm: Leeche, Joh: Brenn. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawes. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: Smith *al:* Dyer, Willm: Whetcroft, Rob: Cuttler, and Robert Barbe. | *Clavigers,* | Rob: Sparrow, Tho: Whiting, Wm Bloyse. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Wm Russell, Rich Trost, Tho: Allen, Rich: Battell. |

Robert Sparrow elected into the number of the Portmen of this Towne.

John Harison elected into the 24ty, and sworne Constable of this Towne.

11 *El: (Wednesday), Decemb:* 8. [1568.]

Auditors appointed.

John Bond amerced in the Court at Ulveston hall, for gathering of wands, to 6s 8d, and petitioning for release, its referred to the next Court at Ulveston hall.

Noe Tanner being not a Burgess of this Towne shall buie hides of any fforrainer wthin this Town wthout Custom paid, under forfaiture of 6s 8d, and to abide further order to be considdered off as touching him.

11 *El: (Friday), Aprill* 1. [1569.]

Berebrewers fined by the Headburrowes for disorders against the order sett by the late Bayliffs, having submitted them selves unto this Court, its referred to the headburrowes to considder thereof, and other matters.

The fine of 40s sett uppon Tho: Bennett, Chamberlin, for negligence, is remitted, and his fine of 10li for not bringing in his accompt at the last auditt, he is remitted thereof 8li.

The ordering for Chandlers and Butchers referred to the Assembly.

Rich: Cage elected Alderm: Guild with Thom: Bloss, and is discharged for 6li 13s 4d fine, and John Harison is elected in his stead, and is likewise discharged for 5li and in his stead Tho: Bennet is elected, whoe is allsoe discharged at 40s fine, and the same allsoe remitted.

Three vinteners licenced by the Towne for this yere, provided they behave themselves according to the Stattute, viz: Tho: Bobet, Wm Savell, and Giles Stedman.

Bramford and Whitton lands shall be viewed by p'sons named, the greater number of whome shall have authority to lease the same in the name of the Towne, to suche as will give most for the same.

The Wardens of the ffoundacon shall enter in the name of the Town into Stiles his lands, containing 9 acres or thereabout, concerning w^ch^ Stiles hathe complained in this Court against m^r^ Dyer and thereuppon shall make suite to S^r^ Rob^t^ Wingfeild *(a)* for the quiet possession thereof hereafter, to the use of the Town, as allsoe for a licence of Mortmaine to be obtained of him for another peece of ground called 'Brookes Wood.'

11 *El: (Thursday), May* 26. [1569.] *By y^e^ Headburr:*

Christoph^r^ Crane having incroached into the high streete a foote and a halfe, at the west end of his house in Tacket streete, the same is allowed to continnue at 2^d^ rent yerely.

11 *El: (Monday), Septemb:* 26. [1569.]

The Bayliffs, new Elects, and those whose names ensue, are made assessors of fforr: fines, and refusers to pay shall be distrained according to the order 9 El: 27: Sept:

fforrainers turning over apprentises to a freeman, the indenture of the first apprentiship shall be indorsed w^th^ the assignm^t^ in the presence of the Bayliffs, and by them subscribed, otherwise the assignm^t^ or turning over shall be void and uneffectuall to obtaine freedome.

The late house of Black ffriers, *(b)* bought of Joh: Southwell, Esq^r^, shall be henceforthe an hospitall for the poore people of this Towne, and shall be called Christs hospitall.

By advise of the Bayliffs and Portmen, and of James Rivett *(c)* and ffrancis Noone, Esq^rs^., *(d)* beeing of the Councell Learned of this Towne: It is ordered that all pleaes and jury Rolls, Replevies, *scire facias*, and process of execution, shall be exhibited in parchm^t^ at the charges of the parties to the same, and not in paper as formerly, and that allowance for the same shall be in bills of costs in manner following:—

ffor every Declaracon, Avowry, Cognisance, and Justification, 1^s^ 4^d^.

*(a)* Second son and eventual heir of Sir Anthony Wingfield, K.G., of Letheringham, born 1520, Sheriff of Suff. 3 Eliz. and representative in Parliament for Suff. 1559, 1563, and 1572. Died 19 Mar. 1596. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,155; (Jermyn) 8217, Clarke's Ipswich, p. 220; Fuller's Worthies, ii. 149; Page's Suff. p. 116. Arms: arg. on a bend gu. cotised sa. 3 pairs of wings conjoined in lure, of the field.

*(b)* Wodderspoon pp. 305-13; Clarke, 276-81.

*(c)* The family of Rivett or Revet is presumed to be of French extraction. James Rivett here named, was of Rattlesden, Suff. son and heir of Thomas Rivett of Stowmarket, a councillor-at-law, and J.P. for Suff. *ob.* 23 Jan. 30 Eliz. (1588), and bur. at Rattlesden. Inq. p. m. 8 Jan. 31 Eliz. (1589). Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,146; (Jermyn) 8214. Page's Suff. 732. Arms: per pale, arg. and sa. on a chev. betw. 3 lozenges, as many martlets, all counterchanged. Harl. 1177. f. 76b; 155. f. 61b.

*(d)* Son of Henry Noone of Shelfhanger, Co: Norf. Esq. He was of Martlesham, Co: Suff. and reader at Gray's Inn; *ob.* 1574. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8212; (Davy) 19,143. Dugdale, Orig. Jurid. pp. 293-4. Arms: or. a cross eng. vert. (or gu.) Harl. 1177. f. 53. &c. Blomfield. Norf. i. 113.

ffor other pleaes, replicacons, rejoinders, surrejoinders, and rebutters, 1s 0d.

ffor every *venire fac:* towards the charge of the parchmt of the jury rolls, 0s 4d.

ffor the entry of every Judgemt and awarding of every process, 0s 4d.

These shall be allowed to the Atturnies, besides theire standing fee, of and for attendance for a free man, 1s 4d, and for a forrainer, 2s, hanging the suite.

11 *El: (Thursday)*, 27 *Octobr*. [1569.] *At the Assembly:*

Mr Donne shall be retained to make a survey of the Town lands of Bramford, Whitton, and Ipswch, at the charge of the Towne.

1569-70. 12 *El: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1570.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheatrs, Admirlls, Clerks Markt,* | John Gardner,*(a)* John Barker.*(b)* | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Martin, Wm. Cuttler. |
| *Coronrs,* | Edm: Leeche, Joh: Brenn. | *Treasurer,* | Christoph: Crane. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: Smith *al:* Dyer, Rob: King, Wm. Smart, Geoff: Gilbard. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | John Hawis, |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Rob: Sparrow, Tho: Whiting, Wm. Bloyse. |
| | | *Guild holder* wth Joh: Cole, | Christoph: Merill. |

Mr Whetcroft shall receive 60li given by mr Allen for the provision of gownes, shirts, and smocks for the poore, for an annuity of 3li 10s, issuing out of all his lands, mesuages, and Tenemts in Ipswch and Wherstead, to be assured to this Towne for ever, to be imployed by the Bayliffs for the time beeing, according to the intent of mr Allens last will.*(c)*

12 *El: (Wednesday), ffebruary* 22. [1570.]

The 53s 4d given to mr Hill,*(d)* Curate of the Tower, for a gowne, shall stand firme.

A committee appointed to draw a booke of orders for governmt of occupacons, to be read at the next Court.

Willm. Dandy, Burgess of this Towne, being grown into weake estate, and in respect of the Lo: Kepers letters in his behalfe unto this Towne, the renter Warden shall pay him yerely 4li, by 4 paymts in equall portions.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* pp. 226,254.

*(b)* Son of Rob: Barker (p. 252), a Merchant, Portman, and Alderman, and Burgess for Ipswich in 1585, 1586 and 1588. He was bur. in the Tower Church. Ret. of Mem. Parl. (1878) vol. i.

*(c)* Ipswich Gifts and Leg. 1747, p. 150.

*(d)* Perhaps of the Hill family of Bury St. Edmunds, Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,135. Arms: gu. 2 bars erm. in chief a lion pass. or. John Hill, B.A., of Trin. Coll. Camb. was preacher there about 1582. Cooper's Ath. Cantab.

The under clerk of the market, appointed by the Bayliffs, shall have his yerely pencon of 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ paied him out of the Treasury.

John Cole elected Alderm: Guild, to serve w$^{th}$ Tho: Bennet.

Commely staires shall be made up into the Treasury, and table presses and formes shall be made therein.

Rob: Inglish of Magdalen Coll., in respect of his poverty, and beeing a Toward young man, shall have yerely exhibition of 53$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ out of the foundation.

Christoph: Ward did deliver into the Court five deedes, purporting a gift of Almeshouses in Mathewes parish, given to the Towne by his father, Joh: Ward al: Bently, by his last will.

12 *El: (Tuesday)*, 28 *ffebruary*. [1570.] *At y$^{e}$ Assembly.*

Every of the 12 and 24 hereafter to be elected, shall have theire liveries w$^{th}$in halfe a yere after theire election, under perill of forfaiture of 5$^{li}$ for every of the 12 that shall make suche default, and 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, for eache of the 24, being defalters. And they shall the same weare when they comme to Churche at the feasts of Easter, Penticost, and at the Election day, the Guild day, and Mich: day.

12 *El: (Monday), Marche* 6. [1570.]

John Hawes and Aug: Parker shall summon Joh: Southwell, Esq$^{r}$, and Marg$^{t}$ his wife, to appeare before the Judge at the next assize, to acknowledge a fine of Blackfriers.

Tho: Eldred, Chandler, for not serving the Town with candle according to his bond, is fined at 40$^{s}$, and Tho: Everard, for the like offence, though of less vallew, is fined at 20$^{s}$.

The Bayliffs for the time beeing shall call all suche as have incroched into the Towne soyle, w$^{th}$out right, and such as having right, doe hold without paym$^{t}$ of rent, and shall agree w$^{th}$ suche for the settling of theire rent and estate, and make certifficate thereof at the great Court.

John Wood shall be Chandler for the Towne according to agreem$^{t}$ with other Chandlers. And that Candle of 16 to the pound shall have two wicks of Cotton, and of 12 to the pound, 3 wicks, and of 8 to the pound, 4 wicks, and of 6 to the pound, 5 wicks, and of 4 to the pound, 6 wicks.

Tenants of Bramford and Whitton lands, that have theire termes and leases expired, shall be warned out of theire possession at Mich: next.

m$^{r}$ Kelk shall continnue town preacher for the Quarters in every yere, viz: Easter, Whitsuntide, and Michaelmas, for the salary of 20$^{li}$.

And that 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ of m$^{r}$ Kelk's salary, and 5 marks collected of the inhabitants of the Towne, *(a)* shall be paied to m$^{r}$ Hill, the Curate of

(*a*) Together=£10.

the Tower, whoe shall serve the other Quarter, and allsoe preache every Sunday in the yere in this Towne, in the absence of Mr Kelk, and if the 5 marks shall not be raised by Collection, it shall be made up out of the Treasury.

The summe of $6^{li}$ $9^{s}$ $6^{d}$, laid out by the Chamberlins for a dinner made to the Lo: Wentworth *(a)* and other commissioners, (to examine a matter $y^{t}$ Bardwell moved against the Towne and $m^{r}$ Kelk, concerning certain disordered words by him said to be uttered) shall be allowed the Chamberlins uppon theire accompt.

The forfaiture of Rich: Bennets obligacon remitted upon his submission, to be ordered by the Bayliffs in the matter betweene him and Walter Estall.

12 *El: (Monday)*, 3 *Aprill*, [1570.] *at $y^{e}$ Assembly.*

The lands in the occupacon of Cranford, the marsh, and the mills, at the expiracon of the severall leases, shall be in the hands of the inhabitants beeing free men; viz: the lands and mills shall be in the Towns hand, to the end that the inhabitants may be well used in theire Toll: and for the better mantaining of the haven, that the floud gates may be sett open once every month, or otherwise, as need shall require.

12 *El: (Wednesday)*, 5 *Aprill.* [1570.]

Willm. Dandy remitteth his annuity to the Town freely, as it was granted to him.

Chr: Crane shall seise all lands forfaited for not paying of rent, or for any other cause.

The Town marsh and Cranfords farme, after the leases expired, shall be parcelled out by two of the portmen, and 2 of the $24^{ty}$, and 4 of the Commonalty, and the same shall be inclosed for suche ffreemen as shall desire to hold any such parcell.

Willm. Atwood shall have $13^{s}$ $4^{d}$ fee yerely, to be aidant $w^{th}$ $m^{r}$ Greeke in the saving of the Towne from Troubles in the Exchequer process concerning the fee farme of the Towne, and other matters whereof the inhabitants may be discharged by theire Charter.

John Brame shall have $26^{s}$ $8^{d}$ yerely to him granted out of the foundac'on.

Tho: Everad fined $20^{s}$ more, for disorder in serving the town $w^{th}$ candle.

Tho: Cooper shall have a pencon of $4^{li}$ $10^{s}$ yerely out of the ffoundacon, payable quarterly by even portions.

(*a*) Thomas, 2 Baron (by writ) of Nettlested, Co: Suff:, Deputy of Calais until its surrender in 1558; Lord Lieut. of Norf. and Suff. "He died," says Fuller (Worthies. ii. 331) "a very aged man, 1590." Cal. State Pap. Dom. Ser. Burke's Ext. Peerage. Nicolas' Hist. Peerage.

Trees of Timber shall be taken off the coppyhold lands belonging to Ulveston hall, if by the Councill learned of the Towne they shall be soe advised. And other timber trees from the demesnes, for repairing of the Hospitall, and other houses there.

12 *El: (Monday)*, 22 *May*. [1570.] *At the Assembly.*

Utlawes goods shall henceforthe be seised by the Chamberlins to the use of the Towne.

12 *El: (Thursday)*, 8 *June*. [1570.] *At the Assembly.*

The house in the occupacon of Carnaby and Hally, shall be sold to suche as will give most therefore before Midsummer next.

12 *El: (Wednesday)*, 28 *June*. [1570.] *At the Assembly.*

m^r^ Bridges, his fee abated to 40^s^ p. annu', and he shall stay from keeping the Admirall Courts for this yere.

12 *El: (Wednesday)*, *July* 5. [1570.]

The Common Kay shall be repaired and made up w^th^ Timber work as the rest thereof is, at the charge of the Town.

The Tenures, rents, and services belonging to Ulveston hall shall be inquired into.

Orders shall be made and published for the better ordering of the Grammer Schole, and of the Master, Usher, and schollers there, by the 12 and 24^ty^ of this Towne, soe as may stand w^th^ the Charter of the Schoole. *(a)*

Willm. ffoster, Esq^r^. *(b)* discharged of his fee and attendance as of councill for this Towne.

And John Clenche, gent. *(c)* shall henceforth in his place be accepted to be of Councill, and shall have for his fee 26^s^ 8^d^ yerely, and at Mic: next, 13^s^ 4^d^, during the Townes pleasure.

m^r^ Key shall, from Mich: next, be retained preacher to the hospitall of this Towne at the fee of 6^li^ 13^s^ 4^d^ out of the ffoundacon Revenewes, during the pleasure of this Towne, and he shall instruct y^e^ poore people there, as at the assignem^t^ of the Bayliffs, and he shall have a chamber allowed him in the Hospitall continually.

---

(*a*) Ipswich Gifts and Leg., 1747. pp. 117-21.

(*b*) Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,130.

(*c*) Son of John Clench of Wethersfield, Essex., and grandson of John Clench of Leeds, Yorks; he became a Baron of the Exchequer in 1581, and Justice of the Queen's Bench in 1584; he died Aug. 9, 1607, and was buried at Holbrook, where there is a tomb with effigies of himself and his wife, and an inscription. Foss's Judges of Eng., v. 474; Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,123; Harl. 1136, f. 54; 1169, f. 57; 1560, f. 233b; Page's Suff. 23. In Dugdale's Orig. Jurid. p. 253, is a portrait of him by Hollar, and notes in Chron. Ser. p. 96.

12 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 20 *September.* [1570.]

Whereas the common and meaner sort of people in this Towne are growne to excess of apparell, especially in theire hose, to the ruine, decay, and impoverishm$^{t}$ of the Towne against the com'andm$^{t}$ of the Sscr: in contempt of the lawes, to the increase of wickedness and sinne, where through they fall into the greate displeasure of Allm$^{ty}$ God: Its therfore ordered, determined, and agreed, by the whole concent of the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty assembled, that noe inhabitant of this Towne using any mystery or occupacon w$^{th}$in this Towne, theire apprentices, servants, or journy men, shall use about their hose any stuffing w$^{th}$ haire, wooll, or other stuffing therein laid, bolstred, or interlined, other then one single lining of cotton, and one other like woollen or linnen lining, uppon paine of imprisonm$^{t}$ by the Bayliffs, after warning given by publiq$^{e}$ proclamac'on, and there to remaine till the offender shall have reformed his excess. And all Constables shall make stay of suche offenders, and them shall bring before the Bayliffs for the time beeing. *(a)*

Wine licence granted to Tho: Bobet, James Bedingfeild, and Steven Greenleafe, provided they shall sell according to the stattute, and all other p'sons admitted therto by this Town shall be discharged.

Edw: Shephard, farmer, of Ulveston hall, shall be discharged from building any other barne then what is allready builded.

John Nicolls, fined by the hedburrowes at 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, for not repairing his Kay, is remitted of the same uppon his grant of 20$^{s}$ yerely, during his life, to the Hospitall, and his repairing the Kay before Mich: 1571.

And the said John Nicholls is made a free burgess of this Towne, and is discharged from beeing elected Chamberlin for ever.

Assessors of fforr: fines nominated to assesse for the yere past and the yere to comme. Refusers of paym$^{t}$ shall be distrained without replevin, and if within 3 dayes paym$^{t}$ be not made, the distress shall be sold, paym$^{t}$ shall be made, and the overplus restored.

Mr Rivets indenture of a quill of water, granted out of the hospitall conduit, and the demand made by m$^{r}$ Withipoll of a rent for the said conduit, are referred to the Councill learned of this Town for theire advice.

Rob$^{t}$ Andrewes his fine of 5$^{li}$ is abated to 40$^{s}$, and Eldreds fine of 20$^{s}$ is remitted.

12 *El:* *(Monday)*, 25 *September.* [1570.]

Wm. Russell, Rich: Trost, Tho: Allen, Rich: Battell, elected Serjeants.

(*a*) See Statutes 1 Hen. VIII. c. 14; 7 Hen. VIII. c. 6; 24 Hen. VIII. c. 13. Statt. of Realm. iii. pp. 8, 179, 430. Wodderspoon, 287.

Grants and leases of the lands in Bramford and Whitton, and of the Common soile, according to former order, made by the p'sons appointed for that end, and w^ch^ are or shall be sealled at the petit Court, are confirmed.

Augustin Parker *(a)* shall have the lease of a certaine garden plott, called "ffrier Woodcocks garden," giving as muche as any other will therfore.

Henry Ashley and George Wilds shall have liberty to sett up Tainters on Warwicks pitts, paying suche rent as by the Bayliffs and Headburrowes shall be thought meete.

12 *Eliz:*

Common soile in Mathews parish granted to Bateman.
Common soile, once Butlers, in Mary Elms parish, granted to Cutting.
Common soile, once Hawards, in Mary Elms parish, granted to Bobbet.
Com: soile in Mathews parish, Laurences, granted.
Com: soile in Peters parish, Merills, granted.
Com: soile in Nich: parish, Aldermans, granted.
Com: soile in Nich: parish, Cornelius, granted Croxon.
Com: soile in Nich: parish, Gardners, granted.
At the Admirallty: presentm^ts^ of affraies in shipps.

Casting out of Ballast into the Channell, and taking of small fish under the assize, and bringing them to market.

And one p'son was presented for taking up a bote in the Channell, and that a moiety thereof belongs to the Bayliffs.

12 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 12 *Septemb:* [1570.]

m^r^ Allen's 60^li^ now paied to m^r^ Whetcroft, he granted a rent charge of iiij^li^ x^s^ out of his houses in the Kay parish, and tenem^ts^ in Westerfeild and Witnesham. And this is yerely to be bestowed uppon the poore and needy in gownes and shifts.

1570-1. 13 *El:* *(Saturday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1571.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs^, Admir^lls^, Clerks Mark^t^,* | Geoff: Gilbard, Rich: King. | *Treasurer,* | Chr: Crane. |
| *Coroners,* | Edm: Leeche, Joh: Brenne. | *Clavigers,* | Rob: Sparrow, Tho: Whiting, Wm. Bloyse. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Joh: Gardner, Joh: Barker, Joh: More, Rob: Cuttler. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Ed: fflick, Laur: Trost. | *Serjeants,* | Wm. Russell, Tho: Allen, Rich: Trost, Rich: Battel. |
| | | *Guildholder, with James Beddingfeild,* | Augustin Parker. |

*(a)* He died 12 Mar. 1590, aged 60, as appears from an inscription on brass in St. Mary Key Church. Clarke's Ipswich, p. 270.

13 *El:* *(Monday)*, 4 *December.* [1570.]

Auditors appointed, and they have power to determine penalties set uppon the persons of any by the headburrowes.

All the inhabitants of the Towne shall grinde their corne at the Towne mills under penalties of former orders.

John Hawis shall cease his going to London after the next terme ended, and shall continue in his office of Town Clarke, and shall have for his salary 20 marks *(a)* by moities at Mic: and Lady, besides the ordinary fees.

Willm. Smart elected Treasurer of Christs Hospitall.

Tho: Everards fine of 3$^{li}$ remitted.

The portmen and the 24$^{ty}$ shall have authority to take order for the pathing of the streets of this Towne.

13 *El:* *(Monday)*, 5 *Marche.* [1571.]

The order made, 2 et 3 Ph: et M: touching granting and leasing of Tenem$^{ts}$ in this Town to poore p'sons, shall be putt in execution.

The Constables, w$^{th}$in their severall wards, shall inquire into the new commers into this Towne w$^{ch}$ by force of the Statutes are to be removed out of the same, and thereof make certifficate to the Bayliffs. And every Constable making defalt shall forfait 20$^{s}$, and after the said certifficates by the Bayliffs com$^{t}$, the Constables shall see them removed out of the Towne.

The streete betwene Stoke bridge and Peters Church shall be sufficiently pathed by the owners of the houses where defalt shall be found, before the last of Aprill next.

fformer orders touching pathing revived.

The Treasurer shall repaire the Common Kay where need shall be.

13 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 14 *Marche.* [1571.]

Edw: Grimstone Esq$^{r}$, and Joh: Moore, March$^{t}$, elected Burgesses for this Towne, at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westminster, 2$^{d}$ Aprill next.

M$^{r}$ Kelk shall be restored to his former retainer, to serve 4 months in the yere, as the last yere he used to do, and shall have for his service 40 marks *(b)* p. annu', as he hathe formerly had, and for the levy thereof the former constitution shall be observed

Chandlers for the next yere shall be appointed by the Bayliffs, and none shall be suffered to make or sell candle in this Towne but suche chandlers authorised, under forfaiture of 40$^{s}$ for eache default, to be levied by distresse &c. as formerly.

---

*(a)* £13 6s. 8d. *(b)* £26 13s. 4d.

13 *El: (Friday)*, 27 *Aprill.* [1571.]

Christoph: Merill, elected Guildholder at m^r^ Rivets request, is discharged at 5^li^ fine, and 33^s^ 3^d^ thereof is remitted, and Christoph: Alderman is elected in his place, whoe allsoe at the like fine is discharged, and James Bedingfeild elected, to serve with John Cole.

Rob^t^ Hally, John Carnaby, Godfry Woollnall, fined 1^s^ a peece for theire late comming to this Court, and payed the same, and in favour the Court returned to eache of them 6^d^.

The areres of m^r^ Hills quarter shall be payed out of the Treasury.

Christoph: Crane and Rich: Battell shall enter into all lands and tenem^ts^ in Bramford belonging to this Towne, and from them detained, and to certifie the same at the next Court, and in whose occupac'on they are.

Tho: Stannard, fined for throwing Ballast into the Channell, is pardoned of all the fine save 20^s^, in regard he being but a serv^t^ did the same without the consent of his m^r^, and in a void place not greatly hurtful, as is certified. He is allsoe ordered to pay to Thom: Cooper 2^s^ for his paines.

Judgem^t^ had against John Amis by the Towne, for 20 marks uppon bond, is remitted to him, he paying the costs and charges of the suite.

13 *El: (Monday)*, 16 *July.* [1571.]

The house and Kay in the occupacon of Carnaby and Hally, being parcell of m^r^ Toolies foundacon, is for the summe of 200^li^ granted to them, paying 8^d^ r^t^, w^th^ a clause of distress.

Rich: Stannard, having sued Roger Wright the ffarmer, of horswad mill, for more tithe then to him is due, camme into this Court and submitted himselfe to take onely 8^s^ for the yerely tithe of the same, and to the order of this Court for satisffaction for this offence. This Court doth therfore order him to deliver to the use of the poore of the Hospitall 60 combes of Tanne, and w^th^draw his suite, and pay the charges under perill of forfaiture of his freedome.

13 *El: (Wednesday)*, 19 *September.* [1571.]

Assessors for the fforr: fines for the yere past and the yere to comme named; areres shall be levied according to former orders.

Ralfe Skrivener, Gent. *(a)* made ffree Burgess w^th^out fine, and dis-

(*a*) Son of Nicholas Scrivener of Brantham and Belstead, Suff. born 3 Feb. 1535, Barrister at law, Portman, and subsequently Bailiff of Ipswich. He had a grant of arms made to him and his posterity 20 Jan. 1576, viz:—quarterly, 1 and 4, ermine, on a chief indented az. 3 leopards' heads or; 2 and 3, arg. a fess az. betw. 2 lions pass. sa. He died 21 May, 1607, aged 71. Will dat. 19 May, 1607. Add. MSS (Davy) 19,148; (Jermyn) 8215; Page's Suff. 259; Burke's Land. Gentry, ii, 1431. Harl. 1560, f. 156b. An emblazoned pedigree of this family, with collateral descents, from an early period to the present time, is in the possession of Mr. John T. Scrivener, of Freehold Road, St. John's, Ipswich.

charged from all offices excepting that of Bayliff, in consideracon of his faithfull councill given and to be given.

m^r Whetcroft fined 10^s, for not making up p^t of the Town wall; 5^s thereof is remitted.

All free Burgesses by redemption at theire admittance shall pay to the poore of the Hospitall 2^s, and such as are by patrimony or service, shall pay but 1^s to the use aforesaid.

The inlargement of Augustine Parkers Kay towards the Haven, shall be considered uppon by the Hedburrowes calling to them m^r Harbottle, and hearing his allegac'ons therein.

Persons nominated to set a rate uppon all Burgesses of the Towne for the pathing thereof, and suche as shall lend any mony to that work shall pay the same in before Christm: next, and shall be repayed at a sett time, or else shall, if they will, receive stones in liew thereof.

And Edm: Leeche and Chr: Ward are appointed surveyors of the work.

The order made at the last Admirall Court shall stand in force to binde all the Burgesses, being owners, in manner and forme as is in the same contained.

m^r Keyes salary shall be considered of at the next greate Court.

At the Admirallty presentm^ts are of taking and destroying fish under the assize, and for throwing Ballast into the Channell.

And Constables for not doing theire service to the Court, and for travayling of serv^ts on message on the Lords day.

One of Shotly presented for concealling of 7 barrells of pitche beneath the Oseend, and he is commanded to appeare at the next Court.

Presentm^ts made of diverse taking ancorage without warr^t.

A bote found sunk w^thin the liberty, and apprized at 6^s 8^d, and a bote, ancor, and an ore, &c: and precept awarded to bring them at the next Court, under penalty of 3^s 4^d for eache.

It is presented that it is convenient that every shipp y^t shall ground at Downam Bridge and thereby shall make any pitts in the soile, they shall fill them up when they depart, or w^thin 24 howers after, under penalty of forfait of 3^s 4^d for eache offence.

And that every shipp of 100^th tunns and upward, that shall cross the sea, shall pay to the hospitall 12^d, and all under 60 tunns 6^d. And all others travailing to Newcastle 4^d, and those that goe to London 3^d, and those to Ireland 12^d, and others y^t usually crosse the sea, shall pay for every hiher 2^d, and suche as goe along the cost, 1^d. Uppon condicon that every mariner w^thin the liberty, whoe shall be inhabitant in the Towne by the space of 3 yeres, and shall stand in need of releife by reason of poverty, shall be kept w^thin the Hospitall.

1571-2. 14 *El:* *(Monday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1572.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheaters, Admir$^{lls}$, Clerks Mark$^{t}$,* | Joh: Moore, Rob: Sparrow. (*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Willm. Geoffery, Jun. Oliv: Cooper. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Tho: Bloss. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Bennet. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Geoff: Gilbard, Rich: King, Wm Whetcroft, Rob$^{t}$ Cutler. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Whiting, Wm Bloyse, Christoph: Ward. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Willm. Cutler. |

Willm. Cutler and Augustine Parker sworne into the 24$^{ty}$, and Willm. Cutler sworn Constable.

Henry Ashley sworne Hedburrow:

14 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 6 *December.* [1571.]

Auditors appointed.

Whereas m$^{r}$ Kelk, the ordinary preacher of this Towne, is elected Vicechancellor of Cambridge: Its ordered that m$^{r}$ Keyes, by his concent, shall serve in that place for two quarters; and the rest of the yere the service shall be by the said m$^{r}$ Keyes, or suche sufficient p'son as m$^{r}$ Kelk shall depute thereunto, or by m$^{r}$ Kelk himselfe at suche time as he may be spared.

That the Church be better frequented in prayer, its ordered that noe inhabitant w$^{th}$in this Towne shall open any shopp doore or window on the Sabbath day, with intent to sell any wares, under forfaiture of 5$^{s}$ for every offence.

Provided this shall not extend to Butchers, but onely in time of common praier and preaching. The penalties shall goe to the poore in the hospitall, and suche as refuse to pay shall be imprisoned till paym$^{t}$ made.

Gilbert Mainard fined 40$^{s}$ at the Sessions for brewing above the price: 20$^{s}$.

20$^{s}$ thereof is remitted, provided he payeth the other 20$^{s}$ forthw$^{th}$ to the Chamberlins.

Diverse freemen of this Towne, having presented divers tipplers, allowed by the Towne, at the Court of m$^{r}$ Withipolls Lordship as offenders, and therby having infringed the liberties of this Towne: they are therfore fined, somme of them at 10$^{li}$, others at 5$^{li}$, to be levied by distress or imprisonm$^{t}$, and one of them being Coroner, and two of them being of the 24$^{ty}$, are therfore made incapable of their offices. *(b)*

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 215.

(*b*) The concluding words are crossed out and interlined, apparently by M$^{r}$ Sparrow, with these: 'not to enjoy or use their office till farther order.'

John Mintor, for services donne and charges expended at the Queenes intertainm$^{t}$, shall have 20$^{s}$ in full recompence.

14 *El:* *(Sunday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1572.]

Orders for the Chandlers and Butchers.

Liberty granted to Rob$^{t}$ Cole, shipwright, to build a shipp uppon the old Kay, paying 2$^{d}$ for every Tonne in burden.

m$^{r}$ Whetcroft shall pay his fine of 5$^{s}$ for breach of the Towne wall, uppon demand.

Richard Kempe Esq$^{r}$, *(a)* learned in the law, shall be of councell with this towne during the Townes pleasure, and his fee appointed at the feaste of annunciaio' of the La: * 20$^{s}$.

m$^{r}$ Hill shall have for preaching in the Town one whole yere 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and shall surcease preaching at the Common charge of the Town at Mich: next, and for his labour till that time, shall have 33$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, he continuing to preache every Sunday and holy day as he hathe used to doe.

Willm Bloyse having forfaited 5$^{s}$, for transgression of the order concerning Sunday, is remitted 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$, and hathe paied the residue at this Court.

The assurance of the house betwene the Towne and Hally and Carnaby, shall be considered by the Councill learned of this Town.

14 *El:* *(Sunday)*, 27 *Aprill.* [1572.]

Tho: Seckford Esq$^{r}$, m$^{r}$ of Requests, and Edw: Grimstone Esq$^{r}$, elected Burgesses for this Town at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 8 May next,† and m$^{r}$ Grimston shall by his own agreem$^{t}$ serve w$^{th}$out fee.

Order for the Butchers to sell all their Tallow to the Common Chandlers.

14 *El:* *(Friday)*, 16 *May.* [1572.]

The Queene, at the request of the Towne, granted to them her l'rs patents for the foundac'on of Christs Hospitall in Ipsw$^{ch}$. *(b)*

14 *El:* *(Monday)*, 11 *August.* [1572.]

Stoke Mills, w$^{th}$ the mill marshe at the ffriers bridge, except the drowned marsh, demised to John ffairecliff at 42$^{li}$ rent, for 20 yeres, and

*(a)* Son and heir of Robert Kemp, Esq., of Gissing, born 1541; he was of Lincoln's Inn, and Washbrook, Suff., and a Counsellor-at-law; died in 1600, and was bur. at Gissing, 5 Ap. in that year. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,158; (Jermyn) 8211 Blomfield's Norf. i. 177, &c. Arms: gu. 3 garbs. within a bordure engrailed, or.

* Mar. 25.

† Thursday.

*(b)* Ipswich Gifts and Leg., 1747, pp. 51-73. Clarke's Ipswich, p. 277; Wodderspoon, p. 308.

a fine of 100 mr$^{ks}$: he shall repaire the premises w$^{th}$ the ffloodgates and banks twise a yere, by order of the headburrowes, and shall by their order 4 times in a yere sett open his ffloodgates for the scowring of the channell. And shall not exceede the pennd that they shall sett. Nor suffer much to be layd at the wall next the mill. And shall carry out of the mill pond yerely 60 Tonne of Earth and Mainour, at the assignm$^{t}$ of the Bayliffs, and by their assignm$^{t}$ to lay the same. And shall keepe an ayry of swanns, if the Town will provide them, and preserve the Signetts. And shall grind w$^{th}$ Collein *(a)* stones, or suche other as the Towne shall assigne. He shall not comme to the Corn Mark$^{t}$ on the Market dayes, nor buy or cary away any corne from thence. Every inhabitant may grind elsewhere in case of misuser. He shall find suerties to p'form covenants, in 200 marks.

Two of the 24$^{ty}$, one being Coroner in former times, having forfaited theire places for transgressing the liberties of this Towne, in presenting victuallers at the Trinity court, are at this Court, uppon their submission, restored to their places and offices, and theire fines of 10$^{li}$ abated to 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ a peece.

14 *El: (Monday)*, 22 *September*. [1572.]

Rob$^{t}$ Martin, clothier, sworne into the number of the 24$^{ty}$.

An apprentise serving out his time in the Indenture, but the indenture antidated before his service, is admitted of grace. And another allsoe, in case where the Indenture was rased and suspicious.

Assessors of fforr: ffines named.

Committee appointed to consider of Whitton and Bramford lands, and of the vallew and lett of the same, and the occupiers shall be warned to avoid the same at Mich: next.

A warr$^{t}$ to certaine persons named, to appeare in all Courts for the Towne whereof any lands of the Town are holden, to answer and defend, &c.

Wm Russells, Rich: Trost, Tho: Allein and Rich: Battell are elected Serjeants for this yere to comme.

John Hawis shall continnue Town Clerk in manner following:

He shall cease his travailing to London after the next terme. And shall continnue uppon his office of Townclark or Recorder w$^{th}$out being removed, soe long as he shall behave himselfe well in the same.

*(a)* Qy hill-stone, Fr. *Colline*. The best millstones, obtained from Paris and Andernach, were very costly, and the average price in the decade, 1571-82, was about £9 11s. 1d. The Paris 'chert,' (*vid. sup.* p. 160.) a kind of imperfectly formed flint, being obtainable only in small pieces, was formed into millstones with strong cement, and the whole mass held together by an iron band passing round its cylindrical surface. Rogers' Hist. Prices, iv. 425, &c. 'Collein' stone was perhaps similar to the 'Calyon' stone given by Richard Gowty in 1448 for the rebuilding of S$^{t}$ Mary Key, and described in the Promptorium Parvulorum (Camd. Soc.) as a "rounde stone. *Hic rudus esto lapis, durus, pariterque rotundus;*" it was also used for the building of Little Saxham Hall in 1505.

He shall have 20 marks stipend yerely, payable by the Treasurer at the feasts of Lady day and Mich: the Archangell, by equall portions.

He shall have the ffees of Court increased in this order:

ffor inrollm^t of every matter being 20^li or upward, in debt or dammages, after verdict and judgem^t, 12^d.

ffor inrollm^t of deedes as formerly hathe bein used; hee shall inroll all manner of deeds, wills, indentures, recoveryes, releases, reall actions, and all other actions amounting to 20^li in debt or dammages, wherein verdict and judgem^t shall be given before the Bayliffs. And the Quarter Sessions Gaole delivery, and Coroners Inquest.

That in time of sicknesse he shall putt in his roome a sufficient Deputy, to be allowed by the Bayliffs.

At the Admirall Court presented throwing stones at one at work at Bourn bridge are amerced 2^s.

Parcel of a ship called 'marenium,' *(a)* found as a wreck, and allsoe a plank found as a wreck, and therfore belonging to the Towne.

A man presented for stealing Customes.

Disobedience of a mariner to the boteswaines in command punished, 12^d, *(b)*

Divers presented for taking mony for ballasting of shipps, and for taking of mony for groundage of hoyes and botes at Bourn bridge.

And for taking Elees, viz: steek eles *(c)* before the day accustomed, viz: before S. Tho: Ap^le.*

1572-3. 15 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1573.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheaters, Admir^lls, Clarks Mark^t,* | Rob: Cuttler, Ralfe Scrivener. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Linnfeild, Hen: Haman. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Christoph: Ward. |
| *Coron^rs,* | John Bren, Tho: Bloss. | *Com: Clerk: Cler: pac:* | John Hawis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob^t Sparrow, John More, Wm Smart, Joh; Barker. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Bloss, Wm Bloyse, Geo: Wilds. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Rob^t Martin. |

Rob^t Inglish elected Usher, w^th the assent of John Dawes, Schoolm^r.

Assessors of fforrain ffines nominated.

(*a*) Qy. Lat. *maeremium* or *merennium*, timber; Du Cange, Gloss.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 270.

(*c*) Qy. 'stick eels;' *i.e.* sold by the stick, about one-fifth of a barrel; or perhaps 'stock eels.' Rogers' Hist. Prices, iv. 532. * Dec. 21.

15 *El:* *(Friday)*, 5: *December.* [1572.]

Auditors named.

A warr$^{t}$ to diverse persons, to appeare and make suite at any Court where the Towne dothe ow suite, and to enter and demand rents of lands or tenem$^{ts}$ arere to the Towne, and for default of paym$^{t}$, to reenter to the use of the Towne.

Diverse persons comming to the Court after the hower appointed fined 6$^{d}$.

The former committees for considering and letting of lands, have certified that they have demised the tenem$^{ts}$ in Grimsies farme to John Hawes, and the Grammer Schoole lands to Wm Jeoffery, and the schoolhouse to m$^{r}$ Dawes, for certaine yeres, according to articles. Its ordered that the said leases shall be sealled at the petit Court.

In regard of the poore estate of M$^{r}$ Keyes, and the small releife he hath had of the inhabitants, considering his paines: Its ordered that he shall have 5$^{li}$ out of the Treasury.

Committee to view M$^{r}$ Cranes land, which he offereth to the Towne in exchange.

John Minter shall have 40$^{s}$ more given to him, provided that he give a gen$^{ll}$ release.

A release shall be made to Hally and Carnaby of all the right that the Towne hathe in the Kay and yard late Hills, and the same shall be sealled at a petit Court.

ffifty and seven persons of the ffree men amerced for not comming to the Court, whereof 1 Portman, and 2 of the 24$^{ty}$; the same shall be levied by distress by Tho: Everard and Rob: Cooke, and they shall have 2$^{d}$ over of the said persons for theire paines.

S$^{r}$ John Brewes *(a)* his offer of Wicks Ufford mannor to the Townes purchase is accepted, and to that end a Committee is appointed to contract w$^{th}$ him, and all the Town lands in Bramford, Whitton, Holbrok, and Harksted are intrusted w$^{th}$ the Committee for security for the purchase.

The headburrowes shall view the ground against Dawbenies house along the Key, and soe much therof as they shall think meete shall be conveyed to George Copping.

15 *El:* *(Monday)*, 23 *ffebruary.* [1573.]

The marsh viewed and dooled out, and shall be demised by parcells to suche as will give most by the yere, w$^{th}$ fine or w$^{th}$out, Butchers and victuallers Excepted.

(*a*) Son and heir of Thomas Brews, Esq. of Little Wenham, Suff. and Topcroft, Norf.; born in 1512; died 1585, and was bur. at Wenham, where there remains a mutilated brass to Tho: Brewse above mentioned, (*ob.* 1514) his wife Jane, 2 sons and 3 daurs. with effigies; and at Fressingfield are other brasses. Haines' Mon. Brasses. Page's Suff. p. 35. Blomfield's Norf. viii. 267-8. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,120, and (Jermyn) 8204. Harl. 1560, ff. 121b, 122; Arms: arg. semée of cross-crosslets, a lion ramp. gu.

15 *El: (Sunday)*, 15 *Marche.* [1573.]

Chandlers elected for a yere, 4 in number, one for eache ward, to sell candle at rates to be sett by the Bayliffs or Hedburrowes.

Butchers ordered to sell theire Tallow as formerly at 16$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ the hundred, w$^{th}$ covenants as hertofore.

The Bayliffs and others made committee, to demise the marshe at 21 yeres to severall persons by parcell, Butchers are excepted.

The lessees shall not assigne but to a freeman, unless by licence of the Towne.

They are likewise to consider of the Covenants concerning Horswad mill and other matters specially menconed.

ffairecliffs, Hawises, and Geofferies leases shall be sealled at any small Court, and ffairecliffs fine shall be paied to m$^{r}$ Smart to discharge lones to the Hospitall.

The Exchang of lands w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Crane shall p'ceed, and the assurance shall be sealled at a petit Court, and 40$^{s}$ is given to m$^{r}$ Crane for a further recompence.

George Copping shall have 8 foote in bredth of the Common soile in the channell next his ground, at the South end of Stoke bridge, and in length 140 foote from the Bridge Eastward, provided that the said George shall kepe up at his owne charge . . . . at the west end of the said bridge from Bells ground to the p. . . . . granted as aforesaid. The rent is 1$^{d}$.

Charles Radcliffe shall serve in the office of Usher till Mich: next, provided that if an other may be found convenient, he shall give place.

15 *El: (Thursday)*, 3: *September.* [1573.]

An Acquittance under the common seale shall be granted to the executors of Joh: Dandy for 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$4$^{d}$, given to the poore of Chr: Hospitall by John Dandy in his last will.

Rob$^{t}$ Snelling, march$^{t}$, admitted free Burgess for his fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, having noe sonne.

The warrant concerning the Townes right to Hally and Carnabyes Key, shall be approved by Tho: Seckford Esq$^{r}$, before it passe the common sealle.

At the Admiralty, besides trespasses of taking goods and transporting corne, and nusances, defalts of Constables, and Deputy Clerk of the market, whoe ought to be present:

One was presented for carying suspected cloth as unaccustomed, and being stayed by the officer, resued himselfe and bote, and is amerced at 10$^{s}$.

One alsoe for receiving 4 salmons into his house, and not bringing them to the Bayliffs.

The viceadmiralls deputies servant amerced 10$^{s}$, for taking ancorage of one p'son for his ship w$^{th}$in this liberty.

Mony payed to the Chamberlins for a wreck formerly presented.

1573-4. 16 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1574.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat^rs, Admiralls, Cler: Mercat.* | Willm King, John Tye. *(a)* | *Chamberlins,* | Willm Cardnall, Tho: Barker of London. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Joh: Brenn, Tho: Bloss. | *Treasurer,* | Christoph: Ward. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scriven^r, Rob: Cuttler, Rob: King, Joh: Barker. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | John Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Bloss, Willm Bloyse, and George Wild. |

Thomas Bonhams fine, estreated into the Exchequer, remitted.

m^r Bayliffs and suche as they shall call to them, shall injoyne Rich: Golty, free burgess of this Towne, to prosecute suites against other 3 freeburgesses, for any lands or tenem^ts w^thin the Towne, in any of the Q: Courts w^thout the Towne.

16 *El:* *(Friday)*, 4 *December.* [1573.]

Auditors named.

Collectors of the last Scott and Lott shall gather all the areres before the end of the next weeke, and shall render accompt before the Auditors. And suche as refuse to pay shall be imprisoned till paym^t, and disfranchised if the Court think meete,

Rich: Golty, one of the Burgesses of this Towne, being allotted to the summe of 40^s, did uppon the 10 of Octob: in the presence of 2 p'sons of credit, say that the Scott and Lott rated on him was donne against reason, conscience, charity, and honesty, and being convicted thereof, he was fined 5^li and ordered to pay the said 40^s.

Thomas Smith shall have the peece of ground to sett his pale from the corner of his shopp unto the end of the corner post of the first Almshouse in Lady lane, straite by line, at 1^d rent.

Mr Keyes shall have 6^li 13^s 4^d, yerely stipend, added to his stipend of 6^li 13^s 4^d for the Hospitall, in considderacon of his paines of preaching in this Towne.

m^r Whetcroft discharged of all incumbrances donne by him, and shall have 5^li for assurance of his garden w^thin the walls of the Hospitall to the Towne.

(*a*) This family was of Barsham, Clopton and Kenton, Suff. Davy (Add. MSS. 19,152) has peds. and notes; not, however, touching the Bailiff, who died in 1583, *aet.* 58, and was buried in S^t Clement's, Ipswich, where there is a brass, with the figures of his wives, Ales and Julyan, two groups of children, with the date, and the arms of the borough; the effigy of the Bailiff, with some shields, having been taken away. Arms: arg. a bend betw. 6 cross-crosslets fitchée, sa.

Rob$^{t}$ Martin discharged from being Alderm: Guild for the fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and Willm. Geoffery elected in his roome.

Noe Burgess of this Towne [shall] buy, or cause to be bought, any marchandises or victuall comming to this Towne by water to be sold, nor shall contract for the same before it shall be unladen at the Common Kay, or other place appointed by the Bayliffs, uppon paine of judgem$^{t}$ for forestalling and disfranchisem$^{t}$. Nor shall any Burgess of this towne combine by message or otherwise to raise the price of any wares comming by water, or being in the Towne. And no victuall in this Towne shall be sold in gross untill proclomacon made first, for sale thereof by retaile. And if any marchandise or victuall be after arivall bought in gross, it shall be lawfull for any Burgess to demand p't, paying according to the price first paied, provided that the first buyer may retaine a third part. And all Bargaines to be made for suche wares in gross, shall be acknowledged before the Bayliffs, or one of them, before the Buier shall intermeddle w$^{th}$ such wares or victuall, uppon paine of disfranchisem$^{t}$.

16 *El: (Tuesday)*, 15 *December*. [1573.]

At the pettit Court, ordered that all such as shall have judgem$^{t}$ in theire causes under 20$^{s}$ deb$^{t}$ or dammages, shall pay to the poore 2$^{d}$, and above the vallew of 20$^{s}$, shall pay 4$^{d}$.

And at the allowance of any writt of error, *certiorari* or *procedendo*, the poore shall have 4$^{d}$.

And the purchaser of lands or tenem$^{ts}$ in the Town, uppon inrollm$^{t}$ shall pay 4$^{d}$, and at the probate of every will, 4$^{d}$.

16 *El: (Thursday)*, 1 *Aprill*. [1574.]

Chandlers assigned, each to his severall ward, at suche rates for candle as shall be sett by the Bayliffs or headburrowes, and in case of default theire bonds shall be put in suite. And the order for Butchers made formerly shall stand in force.

By le'rs from the Q: and the Councill to this Town to contribute to the Repaire of Yermouth haven, it being a matter tending to the utility of bothe Shires, its ordered that a sixth part of a taske shall be levied of this Towne towards the same, and that the Constables of the Towne and Hamletts shall collect the same.

The matters concerning m$^{r}$ Withypolls suites shall be referred to the determinacon of the Common Councill of the Towne.

Lands, lately Battells, in Whitton and Claydon, demised to m$^{r}$ Smart and m$^{r}$ Barker, yeelding 30$^{s}$ yerely rent, to the intent that if any p'son shall interrupt theire possession in any p't thereof, they shall prosecute suite in the behalfe and at the charge of this Towne.

John Southwell Esq$^{r}$ shall be discharged of and from the Burden of all manner of offices in this Towne.

John Cole, Tanner, a free Burgess of this Town, for denying Custome of hides, contrary to the order 8° Eliz: is disfranchised. And proclamation thereof made according to the Custome of the Towne.

Richard Stannard, Burgess, offending in the like kinde, is fined 6s 8d, and committed to remaine at the discretion of the Bayliffs.

Lands and tenemts now or at Mich: next out of lease, and belonging to this Towne, except those granted to mr Smart and mr Barker formerly, shall be demised by a speciall Committee named.

Lessees of the severall parcells of the Common Marsh shall seale theire leases before may day next.

Paines by the headburrowes for not pathing, remitted.

John Clenche Esqr *(a)* shall, from Mich: next, beare the name of Recorder of this Towne, *(b)* and shall have 10li yerely fee, and shall therfore solicit the Town causes at London, and shall dwell in the Towne, and be sworne a free man.

Mathew Gooding shall repaire defalts in the mills, or else agree for the same, or his bonds shall be putt in suite.

The Common Councill shall sett orders for the millers grist.

mr Tye shall be paid his areres layde out at the Hospitall out of the Scott and Lott mony.

16 *El: (Saturday)*, 7: *August.* [1574.]

Richard Cornelius, being charged to make stay of his man servt, accused for getting a wenche wth Child, and contrary thereunto dismissing away his said servt, is therfore fined at three pounds.

And the said Cornelius, for saying that mr Whetcroft had donne the towne wrong, and speaking the same in the open Court, and not being able to show any p'ticuler cause for such words, is therfore fined 5li.

The headburrowes shall demise for yeres to Joh: Cooper a pipe of lead, late occupied by John Cole, with a sweke for taking up of water from the river, at suche rent and covenants as they shall think meete.

A committee appointed to make further orders for wares, and marchandises, and victuall comming to the port of Orwell.

Mother Gosling shall have the lands in Holbrooke in her occupacon formerly, to hold for her life. and a yere after, and shall have 20s abated of what is allready assessed.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 287.

*(b)* Mr. G. L. Gomme (Index to Municip. Offices) considers this office "a relic of the old Burghal Constitution," and quotes Sir F. Palgrave (Eng. Commonwealth i. p. 148) in support, *ut seq:* "When any of the peculiar customs of the City of London are to be noticed by the superior Tribunals, they are not ascertained by reference to the Rolls of the Court of Husting: no book or writing is consulted, but they are certified by the mouth of the officer, who hence is called the Recorder." An officer with this title appears in no less than 179 Boroughs. Municip. Com. Reports.

Rob: Constable shall have 40$^{s}$ for procuring a licence of Mortmaine from S$^{r}$ Joh: Nevell, Lo: Latimer, *(a)* of lands late given to the Towne.

Hedburrowes shall cause swekes and washes to be sett in the River, and shall demise them to suche p'sons, and for suche fines as they shall think meete.

The headburrowes shall make an order for the furnishing the Town w$^{th}$ candle.

A clock shall be sett up in the moote hall by the Treasurer.

The meadow next the Portmans meadow had in exchange from m$^{r}$ Crane for 3 acres of arable, in a place nigh Handford, next the Dean: for every acre of the meadow from m$^{r}$ Crane.

16 *El: (Friday)*, 24 *September:* [1574.]

Assessors of forrain fines.

Willm Johnson made a free burgess, provided that according to former agreem$^{t}$, to assure the pipe belonging to the conduit of Blackfriers, and to allow liberty to the Town to survey and amend the same, and for security thereof hath given bond.

Lands [and] tenem$^{ts}$ in Whitton and Bramford demised for life to m$^{r}$ Gardner, and untill the feast of Mich: comme twelve month after his death, at the auncient rent.

Tho: Barker discharged of being Chamberlin, and from being elected to be Alderm: Guild, for the fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and Willm Mydnall is elected Chamberlin in his stead.

Laur: Trost elected Alderm: Guild, and is discharged for 10$^{li}$ fine, and Oliver Cooper is elected in his room. Handford mill is demised to Joh: Proys *al:* Deye, for 21 yeres at 20$^{li}$ rent, and 100 marks fine, in consideration of surrender of 3 yeres w$^{ch}$ he hathe by form$^{r}$ demise.

Allowed to the Alderm: Guild, 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, in consideracon of the scarcity of victuall.

ffines remitted.

16 *El: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1574.]

Willm. Russell, Rich: Trost, Tho: Allein, Rich: Battell, are elected Serjeants.

And that they shall give security to the Bayliffs that they shall not victuall.

16 *El: (Monday)*, 4 *October.* [1574.]

Ordered that Shankford, one of the ten$^{ts}$ to the towne, shall be dis-

(*a*) This Barony was created by writ, 25 Feb. 10 Hen. VI., in the person of George, 3rd son of Ralph Nevill, 1st Earl of Westmoreland. Lord Latimer held lands in Holbrook, Chelsworth, Walsham and Preston, Suff. and died in 1577, when the Barony fell into abeyance between his four daus. and co-heiresses, and so continues. Arms: gu. a saltire arg. an annulet for difference. Burke's Ext. Peerage. Courthope's Hist. Peerage. Page's Suff. p. 22.

trained for rent arere, and that a warr$^{t}$ shall issue forth under the Town sealle to the 4 Serjeants to that end.

Tenne pounds lent to the Clerke of the Hospitall, to be repayed yerely, by defalking his yerely stipend till all be paied.

The Water Bayliffs place shall be demised by the assembly.

The wages for ringing the watche bell, and the sermon bell, and the 8 oclock bell, shall be assessed uppon the inhabitants by persons specially therto named, and refusers shall be denyed their candle, and the same shall be delivered to the Hospitall.

16 *El: (Friday)*, 29 *Octob:* [1574.]

Uppon a message sent from the Bayliffs to Rob: Hally, a free burgess of this Towne, for the observing of somme orders for the benefit of the Towne, he returned this answere: "I have allready donne otherwise, and meane to doe soe still, and for this message, it is a message to scare flies, not men;" and for this, and other misbehaviour in this Court, he is fined at 5$^{li}$.

Auditors named.

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to 3 of the portmen to receive all writings and conveyances sealled and delivered to the use of the Towne.

m$^{r}$ Tweytes shall be sued for detaining the Towns evidences, and his mothers gift to the Hospitall.

There shall be Carters ordered, to carry away the muck out of the streetes, the same shall be elected by the headburrowes, and they shall make orders to be observed, and shall assess wages uppon the inhabitants for the paym$^{t}$ of the officers, and shall elect scavingers.

John Carnaby shall be water Bayliff of this Towne, paying therfore 30$^{li}$ for one yere, ending at Holymass * comme 12 month.

One of Rye, a member of the Cink Ports, amerced for refusing to pay his duty, called 'Knowledge penny,' for ancorage. Besides nusances and unlawfull fishing, and consealing goods found, and trespasses, and nusances and excessive wages.

1574-5. 17 *El: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1575.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mark$^{t}$,* | Wm Smart, *(a)* Edw: Goodwin. *(b)* | *Chamberlins,* | Willm. Saier, Geoffr: ffreeman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scrivener, Rob 'King, Joh: Tye, Joh: Barker. | *Treasurer,* | Christ: Ward. |
| | | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | John Hawis. |

* *i.e.* Hallowmass, or All Saints' Day, Nov. 1.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 268. (*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 236, note. This family seems to have been indifferently called 'Gooding' or 'Goodwin'; both forms occur repeatedly in the ped.

It is certified that Edw: Goodwin, gent: was elected Portm: 1 Sept. and that he was sworne 6 Sept.

A letter of Atturny to m^r^ Scrivener and John Hawis, to enter into and possess to the use of the Towne, part of the common soile in Marg^ts^ parish, betwene Barells curtelage west, and the way from Bolton to Caldwell street East, and abutting south on the way from Clay streete to Caldwell streete.

m^r^ Clenche shall henceforth be Recorder of this Towne during the Townes pleasure, and shall have 13^li^ 6^s^ 8^d^ fee yerely, provided he shall dwell in the Towne w^th^ his family during his office, and shall solicit all causes of the Towne, and aide the Bayliffs in all causes of judgem^t^, and not be of Councill in any private mans cause in the Town Court, and shall be sworne free Burgess.

Auditors of m^r^ Smarts accompts.

m^r^ Bayliffs shall examine and settle the rates of candle allowed to the p'ticuler inhabitants of this towne.

m^r^ Bayliff King allowed to assigne his interest of lands in Whitton unto Stiles.

Two persons nominated to have a lr. of Atturny under the Town seale to accept of Goslings interest of her terme, if shee will surrender the same to the Towne.

Rob^t^ Sallowes shall be overseer of the Chandlers at the Hospitall, and shall receive and make paym^ts^ as m^r^ Smart hathe donne, and for his pains shall have 2 pounds of candle weekely, freely.

17 *El:* *(Monday)*, 17 *January*, [1575] *at y^e^ Assembly.*

The land in exchange from the Town to Chr: Crane, in the occupacon of Paull Grimston, shall be ditched and fenced at the Charge of the Town, and of the same Christoph^r^, and that the parcell of ground in the nether feild on the south side of the way, shall be fenced w^th^ a Ditche towards the rest of the Town ground, and the said Christopher, his heires, and assignees, shall mantaine the same. And that parcell in the upper feild, the north side of the way, shall have the Topp of the Ditche made towards the residue of the feild. And that [the] fence is to be mantained at the Towns charge.

*(Monday)*, *Marche* 21. [1575.]

The guild feast shall henceforth be holden uppon Sunday se'nnight next after midsummer day.

Paull Banning, apprentice to m^r^ Barker, is admitted free burgess of this Towne, having one apprentis, and noe sonne.

All the Tallow renewed in this Towne by all the Butchers, shall be brought to the Hospitall, and there sold to the Town Chandlers at the price sett the last yere.

Noe inhabitant shall buye any such Tallow of Butchers of this Towne or victuallers comming to the same, under the forfaiture of 40$^{s}$ for every hundred, and soe after that rate.

And the 12 portmen shall sett orders for the due making of candle.

The chandlers bonds shall be brought to the next Court, that if any shall appeare forfaited, order may be taken therein.

The houses sold to m$^{r}$ Barber and to Hally and Carnaby belonging to the foundacon, and noe other recompence being yet made: Its ordered that all Holbrook lands from the La: day next, shall be imployed to that use.

And the Grammer Schoole lands shall be imployed to the use of the poore of Christs Hospitall.

m$^{r}$ Keys shall continnue ordinary preacher of this Towne as hitherto, untill Mich: next, and shall have 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ halfe yerely for his wages.

Shankford found in arere to the towne 22$^{li}$ 17$^{s}$ 0$^{d}$, its ordered he shall pay 57$^{s}$ forthw$^{th}$, and 10$^{li}$ at Whitsuntide, and 10$^{li}$ at Mich: next, and John Leaes security w$^{th}$ him shall be taken for the same, and Shankford shall have abatem$^{t}$ of his rent yerely 5$^{li}$ henceforth.

Joh: Lathe, miller, shall have liberty to assigne over the new mills to Laur: ffairecliff, so as Lathe shall give to the poore at Easter next, 10 combs of good rye, and ffaircliff other 10 combes of good rye, at 12$^{s}$ the Bushell, before Hollymass next, and soe yerely during the terme, and hereof good suerties shall be given.

The lone for the benefit of the Hospitall by severall persons for one yere shall be repayed, and thereof the Town shall give security, and countersecurity for the safety of their suerties.

Rich Joyners fine for contemptuous words against m$^{r}$ Whetcroft, is abated to 20$^{s}$.

17 *El: (Saturday)*, 26 *Marche.* [1575.]

A committee appointed to sett orders for the making of candle at the Hospitall.

Handford Hall demised to Edw: Cage for 21 yeres, after the determinacon of the former lease, at 40$^{li}$ rent yerely, saving two peeces exchanged to Chr: Crane. And the lessee shall not assigne the same, but onely to a freeman, w$^{th}$out the consent of the Towne. And the said lessee shall have the 4$^{th}$ part of such forfaitures as shall comme by the defalt of the present tennant.

Rob$^{t}$ Battell, the Common carter of this Towne for the cariage of muck, shall proceede, and shall give suerty for the trew performance of his work.

17 *El: (Friday)*, 22 *July*. [1575.]

John Marshall having produced the Q: letters for his election to be Water Bayliff, its ordered he shall be in that place for 21 yeres, and a committee of p'ticuler p'sons named, shall sett the rent and make covenants.

m^r^ Smart shall deliver to Hally and Carnaby all the evidences belonging to the messuage conveyed to them.

Persons refusing to pay wages to Battell the Common Carter, shall be by appointm^t^ of the Alderm: of that ward committed to prison till paym^t^ shall be made.

The Bayliffs and Justices shall licence onely 20 Tipplers * yerely for this Towne, and if more shall be licenced, the Bayliffs shall forfaite theire fee of 5^li^, and others offending shall forfaite 5^li^, to be levied by distresse.

The said victuallers soe licenced shall give security to discharge the Towne of all children unlawfully begotten in any of theire houses.

Offer shall be made to D^r^ Kelk to continnue ordinary preacher in this Towne, and to be resident and preach every Sunday, Wednesday, and ffriday, and to visit the sick, and comfort distressed consciences, and soe doing shall have 40^li^ yerely, otherwise another sufficient man shall be provided after D^r^ Kelke shall be lawfully discharged.

Peter Ray, Tailer, admitted free Burgess, provided he shall take an apprentice out of the Hospitall.

17 *El: (Monday)*, 26 *September*. [1575.]

Joh: Brenn and Tho: Bloss elected Coron^rs^.

Willm. Siers of Norw^ch^, free burgess of this Towne, is discharged of his Chamberlins place, and from election of Alderman of the Guild, for his fine of 3^li^.

Geoffer: ffreeman of Aldburrow, free burgess of this Towne, discharged from bothe the said offices, at 40^s^ fine.

John Knapp and Rob^t^ Barker elected Chamberlins.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Clavigers*, | Tho: Bloss,<br>Willm. Bloyse,<br>Hen: Haman. | *Serj^nts^*, | Joh: ffisher,<br>Rich: Bemont,<br>Wm Russell,<br>Rich: Battell. |

Kents hills demised at the Lo: Kepers request to Willm. Dandy for 11 yeres after the end of Math: Goodings lease expired, at the former rent, and to maintaine reparacons, and not to alien but to a freeman, w^th^out the Towns licence.

Willm Linnfeild elected Alderm: Guild.

* *i.e.* Publicans.

A Committee appointed to compound w^th^ Marshall concerning the Water Baylywick.

m^r^ Bayliff King shall have liberty to sue John Ungle, a free burgess, whoe is not resident in this Towne, in any fforrain Court, as he shall please.

John Hawis his request touching liberty to erect a new mill, shall be considered of at an assembly.

Assessors of fforr: ffines.

17 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 20 *October*, [1575] *at the Assembly.*

Every writing acknowledged, every witness examined before the Bayliffs in writing, and every sealle w^th^ the Common Sealle, the p'ty that prosecutes shall pay 4^d^ to the poore for eache.

17 *El:* *(Monday)*, 31 *October.* [1575.]

There shall be noe Freeman admitted by redemption for the space of these 7 yeres.

A Committee appointed to attend m^r^ Secretary Smith *(a)* and the m^r^ of the Rolls *(b)* concerning Marshalls election to the Water Bayliffs place.

The number of tipplers enlarged to 26: wherof 2 shall be allowed for strangers.

Auditors named.

The Bayliffs shall appoint a hallinger for the Clothe hall, whoe may take for every Clothe comming to the hall, or other place in this Towne, 2^d^ for hallage.

Occupacons in this towne shall be drawne into companies.

m^r^ Smart having borrowed of Paull Banning to the use of the Towne 6^li^ 13^s^ 4^s^, its ordered that the Towne shall discharge him thereof.

Steven Baxter indicted and convicted for ingrossing *(c)* and transporting of corne, and fined at 3^li^ 10^s^, its ordered that 30^s^ thereof shall be abbated.

17 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 15 *November*, [1575] *at y^e^ Assembly.*

In all personall accons for fforrainers, theire Atturnies fee shall be 3^s^, but a freeman shall pay but 2^s^.

Persons injoyned at the last Admirall Court to bring their goods by them found, and making defalt, are amerced 6^s^ 8^d^.

(*a*) Sir Thomas Smith, K^t^. Sec. of State, 1567. Rapin de Thoyras, Hist. Eng. ii, 81.

(*b*) Sir William Cordell, K^t^. *vid. sup.* p. 250.

(*c*) *i.e.* buying or bargaining for corn in gross, while growing, or on the way, before it comes to any market or fair to be sold, in order to sell again. By 5 and 6 Ed. VI, c. xiv, this offence was punishable, for the first offence, with two months imprisonment and forfeiture of the value of the goods, and if repeated, the offender was liable to be pilloried, lose his personal property, and be imprisoned indefinitely. See also 5 Eliz. c. xii, and 13 Eliz. c. xxv. *cf. sup.* 'Forestalling,' p. 158, note.

presentm$^{t}$ for taking and concealling a wild swanne, and not bringing it to the Admiralls.

One vessell taken as a pirate, and not brought to the Admiralls.

1575-6. 18 *El: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1576.]

| | |
|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Esch: Adm: Cler: Mark:* | Joh: Barker, *(a)* Augustin Parker. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | John Brenn, Tho: Bloss. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scrivener, Willm. Smart, Edm: Gooding, Joh: Moore. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Glede, Rob: Snelling. |

Chr: Ward elected, but at his request discharged from being treasurer, and Henry Hamond is elected in his roome.

| | |
|---|---|
| *Cler: pac: Cler: Com:* | Joh: Hawes. |
| *Clavig$^{rs}$,* | Willm. Bloyes, Chr: Ward, and Oliver Cooper. |
| *Alderm: Guild,* | Henry Hamond. |

Tho: Bennet and Henry Hamond sworne Headburrowes.

Oliver Cooper and Rob: Limbard sworne into y$^{e}$ number of the 24$^{ty}$, and to be Constables.

All ffreemen of ability shall comme to the great Court in their gownes, or shall be excluded the house for that time from vote, and forfait 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, to be levied by distresse.

Treasurers of this Towne shall put in his owne sufficient bond, onely for security.

18 *El: (Friday)*, 23 *December.* [1575.]

A Terrour in Parchment of the contents of the lands and tenem$^{ts}$ of Kents hill, exhibited by m$^{r}$ Mathew Gooding, farmer there, father to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Gooding.

Composition w$^{th}$ Marshall for the Water Bayliffs place for the summe of 45$^{li}$, paied to him according to the order of S$^{r}$ Tho: Smith, principall Secretary, and the m$^{r}$ of the Rolls, and for that the Lo: Keper in this matter hathe shewed himselfe an especiall friend to this Towne, consideracon shall be had by the Portmen what benevolence shall be given to his Lo$^{pp}$ for soe great freindshipp.

The waterbaylywick shall be letten to suche as will give most for the same, by a committee specially named, w$^{th}$ suche covenants as they shall judge most meete.

And the said committee shall consider whether it be requisite to make Clothes called 'whites' w$^{th}$in the Hospitall. And the proffits of the

(*a*) Son of Robert Barker, who was elected Burgess in 1559; (*vid. sup.* p. 252). He was also a Merchant and Portman, Burgess in Parliament in 1584, 1586 and 1588, and was bur. in the Tower Church, Ipswich.

waterbaylywick shall goe to the Hospitall, or such other use as the committee shall determine.

Orders for artifficers, handicrafts, and millers shall be put in writing, and set up in the moot hall in a table.

Difference betwene the m$^{r}$ of Requests and the Towne concerning licencing of Tipplers w$^{th}$in Stoke, and concerning the liberty of Woodbridge market, shall be advised of by Councill at London, at the next terme, and thereuppon order shall be taken accordingly.

Persons appointed to draw up the state of the differences in writing.

Committee to consider the difference betweene the Towne and Tho: Dandy, concerning lands in Holbroke.

ffor Sessions, Admirall Courts, dinners, the Chamberlins shall allow for the Commissioners and Admiralls, and all those that sitt at the Bayliffs table 2$^{s}$, and for the 24$^{ty}$, 12$^{d}$ a man, and every of the jury 6$^{d}$. the serjeants and serv$^{ts}$ shall have theire m$^{rs}$ reversion, and the Town shall not be charged w$^{th}$ greater charge than this.

The headburrowes shall have noe more than 15$^{s}$ allowed them for theire dinner.

Certaine lands in Whitton, in the occupacon of Dier, about 9 acres, shall be viewed, and the title considered by a sp'iall committee named, and if the title be found good, S$^{r}$ Rob: Wingfeild shall be conferred w$^{th}$, and if he will referr his claime, this Court will doe the like.

If m$^{r}$ Withypoll will take a lease of Whitton lands, late Battells, of the Towne for 11 yeres, yeelding 50$^{s}$ yerely rent, and pay the areres at or before the next greate Court, he shall be admitted therto, otherwise its agreed that Steven Baxter shall [have] the same, uppon like terms, provided that if m$^{r}$ Withypoll shall disturbe him in his possession, he shall attempt a suit w$^{th}$ him at the Townes charge.

Inquiry shall be made at London for orders concerning Halling of clothes, and for orders to be established therein.

Treasurer shall finde suerties to render good acompt.

Hally, fined 5$^{li}$ formerly for rash speeches to y$^{e}$ Bayliffs, is abated to 40$^{s}$.

Divers p'sons pardoned for want of pathing.

Auditors for the sixth p't of a task * lately granted, and for the pencon of Dr. Kelke, and refusers shall be imprisoned untill paym$^{t}$.

Order for the Common Carter wages shall continnue in force, and the Alderm: of the ward hathe power to remitt any fine or fines, or abate thereof.

Woad seised as forrain bought and forrain sold, if it be not redeemed according to former order, by paym$^{t}$ of suche summe as was then agreed, then the one halfe shall be paid before Candlemass next to the Town, the other to Rich: Trost.

* *vid. sup.* p. 216, note.

A fine shall be levied of lands belonging to the Towne, such as mr Scrivener, mr Clenche, and mr Hawis shall think meete.

mr Bayliffs shall have liberty to admitt any victualler in this Towne over and above the number prescribed, and thereuppon they have at this Court admitted John Bird victualler.

18 *El: (Wednesday)*, 18 *January*. [1576.]

An agreemt is concluded betwene the Town and Robert Dandy, and in order to a better assurance, the Town dothe assigne to Edw: Cage and Hen: Hamond, all theire interest of yeres in lands demised to them from mr Smart and Crane, they do order an assignemt under the Common sealle, that the said Edw: Cage and Henry shall assigne and reassure all theire interest unto the Town by good conveyance in law.

God having taken to himselfe Dr Kelk, and the Town now destitute of a preacher in his place: It is agreed that a learned sufficient man shall be elected by the assent of the Bp, and somme other well learned divines. And that such person shall have a settled stipend of 100 marks,* and to that end mr Bayliffs shall first treate wth the inhabitants about theire voluntary contributions, and suche as refuse according to their ability, shall be by the Bayliffs and others assessed at quarterly paymts of such summs as are meete, and if they refuse to pay, they shall be committed to prison till paymt made.

A benevolence allowed to be collected for the repaire of Cromer haven, at the letters of request from Sr Chr: Heydon *(a)* and Sr Wm Butts, *(b)* and if it amounts not to 4li, the Treasury shall make it up.

Goods forrain bought and forrain sold referred to the Assembly.

The Town Charter shall be inrolled in the Kings Benche, that thereuppon cognisance of plees may be demanded as occasion shall be offered.

John Minter allowed to tipple or draw beere according to the statute.

18 *El: (Tuesday)*, 17 *Aprill*. [1576.]

Dr Norton *(c)* is retained ordinary preacher in this towne, to be

* £66 13 4.

(*a*) The family of Heydon is said to take its name from Heydon, near Aylsham, Norf. Sir Christopher Heydon, Kt. here mentioned, was of Baconsthorpe, Norf. and highly esteemed for his justice, charity, and remarkable hospitality; he was knighted at the Sacking of Cadiz, and Sheriff of Norf. and Suff. in 1569; he died 10 Dec. 1579, and was bur. in the south side of Baconsthorpe church, where there is an altar tomb, with effigies of himself and his 1st and 2nd wives. Arms: quarterly, arg. and gu. a cross engrailed, counter-changed. Blomfield's Norf. vi, 504. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8210; Harl. 1484, f. 478. Fuller's Worthies, ii, 149.

(*b*) He was of Thornage, Norf. son and heir of Sir William Butts, Kt. M.D. physician to Hen. VIII, and died at Thornage, s. p. Sep. 3, 1583, where, according to Blomfield, (Norf. ix, 446) is a tomb, with effigies of himself and his wife, and shields of arms. His father is introduced by Shakespere in his play of Henry VII, Act 5, Sc. 2. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,121, and (Jermyn) 8204. Harl. 5189, f. 29b; 1177, f. 141b. Arms: az. on a chev. or, 3 lozenges, gu. between as many estoiles of the second. Blomfield's Norf. vii, 429. Page's Suff. 913.

(*c*) He was of Caius Coll. Camb. B.A. 1588-9, M.A. 1563, and B.D. 1570, and was presented 8 July 1572, to the Crown living of Aldborough-cum-Hasylwood, Suff. and published in 1573 a translation of "Godlye Homilies on Abdias and Jonas by Rodolph Gualter of Tigure" Cooper's Ath. Cantab. i, 516.

continually resident therein, and shall have 50$^{li}$ stipend, payable quarterly, beginning his work at Easter next.

A committee appointed to meete uppon a certaine day, to demise the Water Baylywick.

Butchers refusing to bring theire Tallow to the Hospitall, and neglecting their bonds, its ordered their bonds shall be sued, and a committee appointed to compound w$^{th}$ such as will submitte.

A committee to consider to assigne in what place the candle shall be made this yere, or whether the candle shall be assigned over to two persons to serve the Town as formerly.

The Guild shall be holden uppon Sunday after Trinity Sunday.

The paines for not paying petit rents pardoned hitherto, but urged as to the future.

18 *El: (Monday)*, 18 *June.* [1576.]

Noe inhabitant shall burne or consume w$^{th}$ fire, any dunghill, filth, straw, Raggs, Clouts, soote, or other filth, w$^{th}$in this Towne, out of any house, nor in any Chimney, oven, or furnace, to the annoyance of the neighbors or other people, under perill of forfaiture for eache transgression 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Noe Butcher shall bury the intrailes or offalls of any beast in any of theire yards, or w$^{th}$in the walls of this Towne, under penalty of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ forfaiture for every offence.

George Adington and Willm. Atwood elected atturnies for the Towne in the Exchequer.

Whereas the marsh is parcelled out to severall tennants, whereof the portions of somme are of more benefit then the portions of others, its ordered that the rent of eache shall be proportioned to the vallew by the Bayliffs, and suche as they shall call to them.

Carts and Tombrills of the Towne, or others carying muck or other cariage from place to place w$^{th}$in the Towne, shall be unshodd after Mich: next, at such times of cariage, under penalty of forfaiture of 12$^{d}$ for eache comming over the paved streete otherwise. And all carts that shall comme w$^{th}$ commodities for transportation, shall pass by the Back streetes or lanes, and not uppon the paved streetes if it may be avoided, and after warning given.

Where a free burgess is sued w$^{th}$out the Town, in case that ought to be decided w$^{th}$in the same, the party that will desire the benifit thereof shall pay the 4$^{th}$ p't of the charges of the Towns demand of Cognisance of plees, and the Towne shall gr$^{t}$ theire Letter of Atturny to put in theire Claime w$^{th}$ effect.

ffree Burgesses transporting by water any kinde of victuall, shall pay all suche Customes as forrainers ought to doe, or shall forfait for

every default tenne times the vallew of the Custome, and imprisonm$^{t}$ till paym$^{t}$ made.

A Lone is ordered for furniture for provision for candle to be made in the Hospitall, and if by that means a sufficient summ may not be had, an assessment shall be made.

Jon. Brenn elected Treasurer.

Burgess admitted, provided if he be not free born he shall pay, &c.

18 *El: (Wednesday)*, 26 *September.* [1576.]

All assignem$^{ts}$ of apprentices shall be before the Bayliff, and indorced on the Back of the indenture w$^{th}$ the Bayliffs hand.

Rob$^{t}$ Dixon shall have 4$^{li}$ yerely paied towards his support and maintenance at the university at his booke.

Assessors of fforrain ffines.

At the Admiralty one was presented for taking groundage at Bourn Bridge, whereas none was ever used to be payed.

Besides nusances, and death of a man, and unlawfull fishings, and defalts of pformance of orders of Court, and amercem$^{ts}$ forfaited, and therfore they are doubled.

1576-7. 19 *El: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1577.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mark:* | Geoff: Gilbard, Joh: Moore. | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Golty, Tho: Knapp. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Tho: Bloss. | *Treasurer,* | Hen: Haman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Augustin Parker, Joh: Barker, Wm Smart, Ralf Scriven$^{r}$. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| | | *Clavig$^{rs}$,* | Wm Bloyse, Chr: Ward, Oliver Cooper. |

Rob$^{t}$ Lymbard, by the Courts consent, is elected by his p'tner, Wm Midnall, to be Alderm: Guild; Robert Lymbard prayed his discharge, and was assessed 15$^{li}$ fine, w$^{ch}$ he refused, and was thereuppon fully elected.

19 *El: (Friday)*, 7 *December.* [1576.]

Auditors appointed.

The headburrowes in their circuits shall searche what children borne in this Towne are sett to be bound apprentices to Artifficers w$^{th}$in this Towne, esp'ly such as are trained up in Idleness, and hereof they are to make certificate to m$^{r}$ Bayliffs every month, under perill of forfaiture of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every default.

The guider of the Hospitall shall have his fee paied, his requests shall be considdered, his accompt first audited, and the accompt for the candle.

A survey shall be made of the Grammer Schoole orders by the Bayliffs, and such as they shall call to them, and they shall appoint an Usher, and give order for the erecting of a house of office.

Ulveston hall shall be surveyed by a committee, as touching the yerely vallew thereof.

An informer appointed for transgressing the order of Cariage w$^{th}$ unshodd Carts, and uppon his informacon, the Bayliff shall send the [*blank*] to distraine the offender for the forfaiture, and the informer shall have the one halfe.

19 *El: (Monday)*, 7 *January*. [1577.] *At y$^{e}$ Assembly.*

The Gaoler shall not exact fees above the proportions following, viz: for every prisoner committed concerning fellony, 14$^{d}$; at the discharge of suche uppon his acquittall 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$; for every arest uppon accon personall, 14$^{d}$; ffor diet at free bord, by the meale, 6$^{d}$; for his lodging in bed, eache night, 2$^{d}$; for every othe, 1$^{d}$, to the poore y$^{t}$ cannot maintain free bord.

ffor suche as are committed for offence to the peace, not above 20$^{d}$.

ffor persons not condemned in debt or dammage, 40$^{s}$ and upward; he shall not compound for irons at above ob. in the pound.

And for persons condemned at 1$^{d}$ in the pound, and not above.

The Bayliffs and Justices may abate the fees of suche committed at theire com$^{t}$:

19 *El: (Monday)*, 1 *Aprill*. [1577.]

Order for continnuance of furniture of Candle at the Hospitall. And for Butchers Tallow.

If the Ten$^{t}$ of Ulveston Hall will surrender his lease, he shall have a new lease for 11 yeres, at 50$^{li}$ rent, provided he shall maintaine the reparacons, and deliver to the use of the Hospitall such quantities of butter and Cheese, to be deducted as parcell of his rent and other covenants, as the p'sons hereafter named shall think meete.

The ffarme house at Holbroke wasted by fire, the trespass is remitted to the tenant, p'vided that he shall finde meate and drink for the workmen while they are rearing of the houses there w$^{ch}$ shall be made at the Towns charge, and that the said Tenant shall finde the thatching, daubing, and pinning suche houses.

The indenture of agreem$^{t}$ betweene m$^{r}$ Withypoll and the Towne, concerning a peece of medow in Claydon and Whitton shall be sealled w$^{th}$ the Common sealle of the Towne, at suche time as the Bayliffs shall think most meete.

Christoph$^{r}$ Mervill fined 20$^{li}$ for coullering forraine goods,*(a)* shall be abated to 20$^{s}$.

m$^{r}$ Lovers nusance in laying muck at the ffriers bridge, as well for offences past as future, shall be ordered by the headburrowes.

m$^{r}$ Smarts demand of certaine peeces of land, intended as he thinketh w$^{th}$in the compass of his grant, shall be considered off by p'sons specially named.

The Chamberlins petitions of certaine fines and amercem$^{ts}$ set over to them at the Audit, is referred to m$^{r}$ Bayliffs.

Certaine woad, appointed to the use of the poore schollers w$^{th}$in this Towne, is appointed to be sold by the p'sons herafter named, to the uses aforesaid, for 10$^{li}$.

The Common Kay shall be reedified at the Towns charge.

D$^{r}$ Norton is retained Cheif preacher for this towne after the Annunc: last,* and to have 50$^{li}$ salary, payable quarterly, and he to serve in preaching in the towne two weekes together, according to his former manner. And that m$^{r}$ Webb shall be received 2$^{d}$ preach$^{r}$ of this Towne, to serve in person there every third weeke, and shall serve allsoe the cure at the Tower, and shall have for his salary 33$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ quarterly, whereof 20 marks † yerely out of the Tower parish, and to beginne at the Annunc: last.

Henr: Hammond discharged from Alderm: Guild for the fine of 10$^{li}$, and in his place is elected Joh: Knapp, whoe is disch: for 20 marks fine, and Willm: Middenhall elected in his room.

Antony Edwards payed 6$^{d}$ to the poore, for departing out of Court w$^{th}$out licence. And Thomas Knapp: paied the like for the like cause.

The wages of the Common Carter, lighter men, and Porters, shall be referred to the Bayliffs henceforth to order.

The 2 peeces of land in Bramford now in m$^{r}$ Nicholls occupacon, touching the Towns title, shall be considered of by m$^{r}$ Clenche, m$^{r}$ Scriven$^{r}$ and Hen: Haman, and they shall make report thereof.

19 *El: (Tuesday)*, 30 *July*. [1577.] *At the Assembly.*

James Seger shall have granted to him and his heires a peece of ground, of an acre or more, lying at the red Cliff, at the rent of 6$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely.

19 *El: (Wednesday)*, 18 *September*. [1577.]

Bart: ffenn, Joh: ffisher, Rich: Beamont, and Wm Russell, elected Serjeants of the mace.

fforraine fines shall be assessed by the Assembly.

---

(*a*) *i.e.* allowing a Foreigner to enter goods at the Custom House in his name, he being a Freeman.

* Mar. 25. † £13 6s. 8d.

Bourn bridge ordered to be repayred, and the mony to be levied according to the stat: to the summe of 170$^{li}$.

Rob$^{t}$ Sallowes shall still continnue his lease of the marsh at the former rent, and shall be discharged of arearages layd uppon him by a late survey.

Auditors for the Renter Wardens accompts.

Apprentises indentures shall be acknowledged before the Bayliffs, or one of them, and then inrolled, or in defalt of suche acknowledgem$^{t}$ the master shall forfait 20$^{s}$.

Ordered that the Towne shall beare the charges of John Knapp, in the suit by him against citisens of London, for staying his woad for weighage, If the Councill learned of this Towne shall adjudge the same to concern the priviledges of the Towne.

19 *El: (Sunday)*, 29 *September*. [1577.]

Governours of the Hospitall elected, viz: Edw: Gooding, Ol: Cooper, Will$^{m}$. Midnall, and Laur: Trost.

It being informed that m$^{r}$ Gilbard, the new elect Bayliff, is sick, its agreed that the new Bayliff sworne, and the 2 last Bayliffs, and 8 others, shall, as a committee, repaire to the house of m$^{r}$ Gilbard, and administer his othe according as is prescribed in Dooms day booke.

At the Admirall Court, besides defalts in not bringing wrecks formerly found, wherein amercem$^{ts}$ are doubled: And trespasses and unlawfull transportations, and unlawfull fishing, and corrupt fish, and nusances, and goods found. Presentm$^{t}$ is of one that took and concealled waived goods.*

1577-8. 20 *El: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1578.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mark:* | Rob: Cuttler, John Knapp. | *Chamberlins,* | Godfry Woolnall, Edw: Rivet. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Hen: Haman. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Tho: Bloss. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs, Geoffery Gilbard, Joh: Moore, Joh: Barker, Ralf Scriven$^{r}$. | *Clavigers,* | Wm Bloyse, Christ: Ward, Olive$^{r}$ Cooper. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Rob$^{t}$ Lymbard. |

Persons comming w$^{th}$out gownes to the Court, having noe notice of the order, are ordered to provide gownes against the next Court, in regard they are deemed meete men for ability.

* *i.e.* Goods stolen, and *waived* or thrown away by the thief in his flight. Cowell's Law Dict.

If any ffreeman shall make any wager w$^{th}$ any other for electing of any officer in this Town, neyther of the persons soe wagering shall have any voice, or be present at any suche election, nor shall procure any other to give his voice at suche election, for the winning of suche wager, uppon paine to forfaite 5$^{li}$.

After the end of the Terme that John Bray now hathe in the Portmens medow, The Portmen resident for the most part in the Towne, having horses kept ordinarily in the Towne, shall have the little medow, paying 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ yerely to the Towne. And all other portmen, not ordinarily resident in the Towne, after Mich: next shall loose theire p'ts, as well of the said Portmens medow, as of the little medow, for soe long time as they shall not be resident and kepe horses.

20 *El: (Thursday)*, 5 *December*. [1577.]

Auditors appointed.

The house next the Grammer Schoole, in m$^{r}$ Dawes occupacon, shall be demised to him if he will, or otherwise to somme other person.

And that Joseph, m$^{r}$ Dawes sonne, shall continnue Usher of the Schoole till Annunc: next.* And that the Bayliffs, and suche as they shall call to them, shall allow him to continnue still in that office, or choose somme other meeter man.

The collector for the subsidy for this Town shall distraine the inhabitants of Rushmer w$^{th}$ the liberty of this Towne, for areres of the subsidy, and if any suite shall arise, the Town shall defend the same.

Orders concerning the assignem$^{t}$ of the present lease of the new mills and Horswad mill.

The gr$^{t}$ of one acre at Segers Cliff to him agreed at the assembly, is confirmed at the said rent, w$^{th}$ a clause of reentry for non paym$^{t}$.

20 *El: (Monday)*, 24 *Marche*. [1578.]

Order for Candle referred to a committee.

Ulveston Hall demised to Shepard, for 11 yeres from mic: next, at 56$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Stiles his messuage to him demised, and the mortmain lands w$^{th}$ Dallings Close (except the 9 acres) for 11 yeres from mic: next, at 20$^{li}$ r$^{t}$ yerely, and he shall have the 9 acres till mic: next for 9$^{s}$.

m$^{r}$ Smarts lease of Kents hill, assigned to him from Wm Dandy, shall be sealed at a petit Court, and he shall have liberty to assigne the same over to Rich: Dameron.

John Cage, Carpinder, for his worke in the house at Holbroke, shall have 40$^{s}$, over and above the Bargine.

* Mar. 25.

A payne set uppon Brenning, to pull up his pale before Easter next; time is given him till Whitsuntide.

John Carnaby shall continnue his gallery from his dwelling house to his ware house, at 4$^{d}$ rent, and to take the same by indenture.

Overseer of the nusances in the Towne shall have yerely 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and halfe the amercem$^{ts}$ to be assigned by the headburrowes, uppon presentments by him made.

Handford Hall demised to Smith for the remainder of the terme, in Edw: Cages lease.

20 *El: (Monday)*, 29 *September.* [1578.]

Willm: Russell, Joh: ffisher, Rich: Beamont, and Barth: ffenn, elected Serjeants.

Assessors of fforrain fines.

Edw: Gooding, Wm Midnall, Tho: Bennet, John Carnaby, elected Governors of the Hospitall.

A committee to determine whether Tho: ffletcher shall be admitted to his forraine fine.

*Admiralty.*

Suche as shall cast ballast or filth into the channell w$^{th}$in the high-water mark, shall forfait 40$^{s}$ for every skuppet full so cast into the same, the one halfe to the presenter, the other halfe to the Towne.

Noe person shall stick or grubb any fishe w$^{th}$ any sholve netts, betwene 8 of the clock at night, and 4 clock in y$^{e}$ morning, under penalty of 10$^{s}$ every defalt.

The channell shall be beaconed, and if any p'son doe pull downe or decay the same beacons, and not repaire them w$^{th}$in 2 tydes, the same shall forfait 5$^{s}$ each defalt.

Noe person shall heve any fish w$^{th}$ heave nett, unless there shall be two p'sons in the bote, under penalty of 20d, one halfe to the presenter, the other to the Towne.

The ordinary time for dredging of oysters shall be in Lent, and then none shall be carried away but suche as are well growne, and the smaller and sulche shall be forthw$^{th}$ cast over bourd under perill of forf$^{t}$ of 40$^{s}$ for eache offence.

Noe p'son shall dredge any oysters in the haven in May, June, July and August, nor in any other month out of Lent, but onely once a weeke, viz: on Thursday, and then he shall take away onely suche as are faire grown.

The Bayliffs nevertheless, under their office seale, may licence any impotent or lame person to dredge oysters in the haven at pleasure, provided that there be but one p'son in one bote, and that none but wel grown oysters be carried away.

ffor the preservacon of muskels in the haven, its ordered that noe person shall destroy or remove the bedds of them, nor carry away the frye or broods of them uppon paine of forfait 20$^{s}$, the one moity to the presenter, the other moity to the Towne.

1578-9. 21 *El: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1579.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mar:* | Ralfe Scrivener, Joh: Tye. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Carnaby, Nich: Crane. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | John Brenn, Tho: Bloss. | *Treasurer,* | Willm: Mednall. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob$^{t}$ Cuttler, Joh: Knapp, Joh: Moore, Joh: Barker. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | John Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Christoph: Ward, Hen: Haman, Oliver Cooper. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild* | Tho: Glede. |

21 *El: (Friday),* 5 *December.* [1578.]

Auditors appointed.

Certaine differences depending betweene the Town and m$^{r}$ Withipoll, if they be not determined before the 15$^{th}$ day of Jan: next, Its ordered that it shall stand agreed that the nine acres of ground at Castle hill in Stiles his occupacon, shall be letten to the Towne, and Wardens of the ffoundacon, and others, w$^{th}$ Rich: Battell, und$^{r}$ suche covenants as to them shall seeme requisite, provided that it be not for more time than 11 yeres from Mic: last.

Kents Hill, demised to m$^{r}$ Smart, shall be demised to m$^{r}$ Moore under suche covenants as in the former lease, if m$^{r}$ Smart will surrender his interest, and m$^{r}$ Moore shall have licence to assigne the same over to Rich: Davers under the same covenants.

Rob$^{t}$ Bacon rated 20 shillings for his forrain fine, is referred to the Auditors.

The headburrowes shall take order concerning the setting of millstones under Carnabies Jetty, how farr they shall be sett out.

The difference betweene m$^{r}$ Bayliff Cuttler and John Brenning, touching a peece of ground at the old Kay, nigh m$^{r}$ Cuttlers house, is referred to the assembly to consider of the title, and to report at the greate Court. And all the amercem$^{ts}$ layde uppon Brenning concerning the removing of his pale, shall likewise be referred to the Assembly.

Robert Hally, for misbehaviour in sundry speeches against certaine others, and for attempts to defraud the Towne of Customes, is ordered to be committed to the Gaole during the Bayliffs pleasure, and fined 5$^{li}$, and shall pay all areres of Customes.

Robert Barker discharged from being Alderm: Guild for 20 marks fine.

John Wallis standing bound to the Towne w$^{th}$ suerties for childrens portions, Its ordered that if good suerties shall be putt in by D$^{r}$ Sherman, the former bond shall be delivered up, and uppon the receipt of suche portions, the children shall acquitt the executors, or otherwise the bonds shall be stayed till suche acquittances made.

21 *El: (Wednesday)*, 10 *December*, [1578.] *at the Assembly.*

Constables shall make search every month for needy, impotent, and vagrant p'sons, and therof make certifficate that they may be settled according to law.

They shall twice every yere hold pettit Sessions w$^{th}$in one month after Easter, and one month after Mich: and for every default shall forfait 20$^{s}$.

They shall see that noe serv$^{ts}$ shall be retained for less than one whole yere.

Searches shall be made forthw$^{th}$ for new Commers, and servants retained for less then one yere, and to certify what apprentices they finde, and warne new Commers to depart the Towne.

21 *El: (Friday)*, 2 *January.* [1579.]

Noe journeymen nor apprentis shall be intertained in any handicraft w$^{th}$in this Towne w$^{th}$out the privity of one of the Constables of that ward, before the retainer, and notice shall be given by the Constables to the Cheife of the ward.

Constables shall make searche for children borne in this Towne of poore parents, meete to be apprentises, and therof shall make certifficate.

21 *El: (Wednesday)*, 4 *Marche*, [1579.] *at y$^{e}$ Assembly.*

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturney shall be made to certain persons in the name of the Towne, to make entry into lands and tenem$^{ts}$ whereunto the Towne hathe right of entry.

21 *El: (Friday)*, 10 *Aprill.* [1579.]

Order for candle referred to a sp'iall committee.

Rob: Snelling elected Alderm: Guild.

Henry Mudd shall have a lease of certaine peeces of land in Bramford, about 8 acres, now in his occupacon, and formerly in Rob$^{t}$ Cooks, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 36$^{s}$ rent, w$^{th}$ clause for reentry for non paym$^{t}$, halfyerely. And that he shall covenant to inclose soe much of the praemisses as doe lye in the common feild, w$^{th}$ 2$^{ble}$ quickset and ditch p'vided.

The messuage, lands, tenem$^{ts}$ and limekill in the occupacon of Shankford, except the lease lands, shall be demised to ffinche for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 22$^{li}$ rent, by moities, w$^{th}$ clause of reentry for non paym$^{t}$ and coven$^{t}$ to mantaine reparacons, pay the Lords rent, and doe no wast, and sell lime to be spent in this Towne, for 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ the chalder, w$^{th}$ other covenants, according to the Lo: Kepers order. And the said ffinche shall have the lease of the medows during the time yet to indure, paying the Lords rent

The bonds made by D$^{r}$ Sherman *(a)* and Rich: Stannard to the Towne, to the use of certaine children, shall be ordered for delivery thereof by p'ticular p'sons menconed, p'vided that care be that the executors be discharged.

The signe of the Golden Lion shall now continnue, paying therfore yerely to the Towne 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

If Mr Grimston will surrender his lease of the heathe, he shall have a new lease made Back againe to him, w$^{th}$ an addition of the terme, w$^{th}$ the same covenants.

Matters in controversy w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Withipoll shall be referred to m$^{r}$ Clenche, provided it shall be determined before Midsummer next, and that mr W$^{th}$ypoll will give bond of 100$^{li}$ to stand to the arbitrem$^{t}$, as the Towne offereth to give suerties on theire p't, and A submission in writing is ordered to be made, w$^{ch}$ shall be sealled at a petit Court.

John Hawes hathe liberty to goe to London these 2 next termes, to follow his Clients causes, putting in a sufficient Deputy in his place in this Towne.

Willm Leye, apothecary, henceforthe off his wares in towne may make open shew for his forrain fine, putting in bond to discharge the Towne of all burden and charge by himselfe, wife, and children.

21 *El: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1579.]

At the request of Edw. Grimston Esq$^{r}$, the heathe, formerly his by lease, shall be demised to John Usherwoad, according to the former forme, saving that there shall not be allowed more then three months for reentry for non paym$^{t}$ of the rent, and that the said heath shall be abbuttalled out, and that he shall not assigne w$^{th}$out licence from the Towne, but to a free burgess.

Wm Russel, Rich: Beamont, Joh: ffisher, Bart: ffenn, Serj$^{nts}$.

Assessors of forraine fines.

Mr Smart, Hen: Hamond, Tho: Bennet, Ro: Bark$^{r}$, governors of Chr: Hospitall.

(*a*) This family was of Yaxley and Brusyard, Suff. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149; Harl. 1560. f. 249b.

*Admiralty.*

At the Admirall Court, besides presentm$^{ts}$ of offences against the late orders for oysters. It is further ordered:

That noe person shall dredge oysters w$^{th}$in this port, but shall after every hale cull his oysters before he shall hale againe, under penalty of 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

Noe p'son shall bring oysters to market that shall have above two on a cluster, uppon the like penalty.

All suche as shall dredge oysters w$^{th}$in this liberty shall sell the same at the common Kay at Ipsw$^{ch}$, under penalty of 20$^{s}$ for eache offence.

21 *El: (Sunday)*, 13 *Septemb:* [1579.]

m$^{rs}$ Rose Bloise *(a)* gave 20$^{li}$ to fower poore handicraftsmen, to be lent for 3 yeres together, the next of her kindred to have the preferrm$^{t}$.

1579-80. 22 *El: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1580.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mar:* | Wilm. Smart, *(b)* Tho: Bloss. *(c)* | *Chamberlins,* | Paull Banning, Sam$^{ll}$ Smith. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Hen: Haman. | *Treasurer,* | Willm: Midnall. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scrivener, Ed: Gooding, Joh: Tye, Rob: Cuttler. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawys. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ward, Hen: Haman, Oliver Cooper. |
| | | *Alderman Guild,* | Tho: Knapp. |

Agnes Usherwood shall have the demise of the heath according to the agreem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ her husband.

m$^{r}$ Warner, procter in the Consistory of Norw$^{ch}$, retained to be Councill for this Towne in the Admiralty, and shall have 40$^{s}$ for this yere, yet m$^{r}$ Briggs shall have his fee till Mich: next, and then he shall have notice to cease his care for that service.

Rob: Copping made Clark of the Hospitall for his yerely fee of 5$^{li}$, to make a trew accompt to the Bayliffs of all suche mony as shall comme to his hands, and of other goods allsoe wherw$^{th}$ he shall be intrusted.

(*a*) Ipswich Gifts and Leg. (1747,) p. 77.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 268.

(*c*) Son of Thomas Blosse of Ipswich, b. 1522, and fourth of this name in succession. He died in his year of office, (p. 327 *infra.*) and was bur. in S$^{t}$ Lawrence's Church, Ipswich, 20 Dec. 1580. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,119; Harl. 1560, f. 282; 1169. f. 100. Arms: gu. 3 dragons pass. in pale erm. Granted by W. Segar, Coll. Arms. E.D.N. 57. f. 35. Guillim's Heraldry, p. 269.

John Pavis shall have from the Towne, towards the Tiling of a new framed house by him at Horswad mill, 4li, and he agreeth to leave the same in good and sufficient repaire.

Alis Pavis, widow, remitted of 20s paine uppon her late husband by the headburrowes.

22 *El: (Friday)*, 4 *December.* [1579.]

Auditors appointed.

Warrt of Atturny to prosecute suit against Shankford.

Offences against the order for Customes referred to a committee, to considder what may best be donne for the advantage of the Towne.

Victualler allowed, in consideracon he shall at the Bayliffs appointmt be helpfull to cure poore men in reasonable manner.

Carnaby shall have licence to lay Grindstones of his owne under the Jetty of his new house at the Common Kay, paying 4d rt.

All the persons in this Towne rated to pay to the poore, shall presently pay soe much mony as by computation his rate shall amount unto for one monthe, and neverthelesse continue the paymts of their rates as they are rated.

22 *El: (Thursday)*, 24 *Marche.* [1580.]

James Leman, Bachelour of arts, a poore young man, borne in this Towne, being indebted at Cambridge for his Commencemt, shall have 5li payed of the Towne mony, and the same shall be deducted out of Roger Barnys gift if by law it may soe be.

Orders for Tallow and Candle for this yere referred to a committee.

Orders touching the Grammer Schoole and reparacons thereof shall be referred to the Portmen to determine, and to suche as they shall think meete to call to them.

Butchers shall give good suerties for the rent of their stalls.

Thomas Sicklemore *(a)* hathe liberty to sett out his houses into the streete equall to his mansion house by line, paying the old rents. And he shall have suche ground in Stevens parish belonging to the Towne (as he now occupieth) to him and his heires, paying the ordinary rents.

Order concerning Hallage referred to the Bayliffs and others mentioned.

And they allso shall consider of the complaint against divers inhabitants for setting out theire Kayes into the Channell, and to make report.

Willm Mydnall sworne to execute Treasurers office.

(*a*) Son of Edm: Sicklemore (p. 253); he was a Portman of Ipswich, and was bur. at St Lawrence's, Ipswich, 16 Feb., 1619. Arms: Sa. 3 sickles interwoven, arg.

22 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 14 *of Aprill.* [1580.]

Chr: Crane elected Corroner to serve w^th^ John Brenn, and is sworne,

The late infection still continuing in this Town, its ordered that the charges of the poore shall be borne by the Treasury till 10^li^ be spent, and then m^r^ Bayliffs shall assess the inhabitants of this Towne at suche summs of mony and further contribution as by them shall be thought needfull.

Orders concerning Hallage made by referres, and now brought into this Court, are confirmed.

Wm Geoffry and Nich: Crane made Hallingers during 3 yeres, paying therfore half-yerely, 10^li^ 10^s^, and therof shall give suerty.

Joseph Dawes, Usher of the Gram^r^ Schoole, hathe surrendered his place. And the Bayliffs and portmen, w^th^ the concent of m^r^ Dawes the Schoolm^r^, shall elect another in his roome.

A ferry betweene Harw^ch^ and Walton demised to m^r^ Phillip Brown *(a)*, and by him continnued against the liberties of this towne, its referred to a committee to order and determine of the same as they shall think meete.

And they allsoe shall take councell and order concerning the Towns interest in Woodbridge market, as they shall think meete.

The Charter of this Towne shall be shewen to m^r^ Barron Shuttleworth *(b)*, at London, for the discharge of the free men of this Towne of all Customes claymed at Sturbridge ffaire *(c)*.

The Bayliffs and portmen for the time being shall appoint a convenient Clark to serve at the Hospitall, and allow him suche yerely fee as they or the most of them shall think most meete.

Pettaughs request concerning com: soil by him incroched, shall be considered by the headburrowes, whoe shall order the same and the rent as they shall think meete.

Shephard, the ten^t^ at Ulveston halls petition for Bushes and earth to make brick, shall be considered of and ordered by the Wardens of the ffoundation.

Orders for corporations in this Towne made by the assembly, shall be considered by a committee named, and they shall certify theire opinions at the next great Court.

The Wardens of the ffoundacon and others named, shall take order

(*a*) He was of Walton, son and heir of Armiger Browne, Esq., 2nd in descent from Robert Browne, Esq., of Leiston, Suff., Baron of the Exchequer in 1553. He dec. before 1599. Arms: per bend, arg. and sa. 3 mascles counter-changed. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,121; (Jermyn) 8204.

(*b*) Richard Shuttleworth was of Gray's Inn, and became a Serjeant at Law 4 July, 1584; in 1589 he was made one of the Judges of Chester, but was at this time probably occupying the office formerly styled "*officium Clerici Scaccarii Cestriae, vulgariter nuncupatum Baronis Scaccarii Cestriae.*" Ormerod's Hist. Ches. i. pp. 59, 69. Dugdale, Orig. Jurid. p. 295. Harl. 1912, f. 179.

(*c*) This fair, formerly one of the largest in the kingdom, is still held at Sturbridge, in the parish of S^t^ Andrew the Less, Cambridge, beginning on the 4^th^ (or 18^th^) of September, and anciently continued for several weeks.

for the demising of 9 acres of lands in Stiles his occupacon at Castle hill, at rent and coven$^{ts}$ as they shall think meete.

Bartholomew ffenns petition touching Butlers Garden plott, com: soile, given to uses of Butlers will, referred to be granted at suche rent as the Bayliffs shall appoint.

22 *El: (Monday)*, 18 *July*. [1580.] *by the Headburrowes.*

Parcell of the Coledunghill demised to hugh Stiles for 10 yeres, being 60 foote square, paying 10$^{s}$ yerely, and this was to make salt pitts.

22 *El: (Tuesday)*, 27 *September*. [1580.]

Assessors of fforraine fines.

Willm. Russell, Rich: Beamont, Joh: ffisher, Bart: ffenn, elected Serjeants.

Paull Banning discharged of his Chamberlins place, and Thomas Eldred is elected in his roome.

Willm. Bloyse elected Coroner, and Henry Haman discharged.

ffines for non appearance at the great Court, discharged for want of timely notice.

Rob: Hally his fine of 3$^{li}$ remitted.

fforraine fine for the last yere remitted.

ffower pounds yerely shall be given to James Leman out of Barnies legacy for 3 yeres to com, quarterly, towards his maintenance in learning at Magdalene Coll:

Paines by the Headburrowes uppon two persons, remitted.

Geoffery Moss shall have the house and ground lately buylded uppon by him at St Matthew towns end, paying 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$ with distress.

Thomas Smiths incrochement of a window space at his new erected tenem$^{t}$ at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ clause of distress in the house.

Aberds fine for not reparing the fenche betweene him and the m$^{r}$ of Requests, remitted.

A committee nominated to determine the difference betweene m$^{r}$ Cuttler and Brenning touching a peece of ground in Brennings occupacon, next m$^{r}$ Cuttlers house

The Gaugership lately granted to the Towne, shall be demised by a committee mencioned.

Moity of amercem$^{ts}$ presented by Rich: Wolsy, to him granted.

ffine uppon an Indictment of Moone, to him remitted, he paying the same shall be repayed for service donne.

22 *El: (Thursday)*, 29 *September*. [1580.]

ffine of 10$^{s}$ remitted to one that was fined at a petit Court, for want of apparance at a jury.

Robert Limner, Willm. Buckenham, Tho: Glede, John Goylmer, made Governors of the Hospitall.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admirallty presented trespasses, concealm$^{ts}$ of Goods found, unlawfull dredging of oysters, 40$^{s}$, and fyshings, defalts of jurymens apparance, 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and bloud draught 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

1580-1. 23 *El: (Friday), Nativit: Mar*: [Sep. 8, 1581.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mark$^{t}$,* | Joh: Barker, Esq$^{r}$,(*a*) Edw: Gooding, gent. | *Treasurer,* | Willm Mydnall. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | John Brenn, Rich: Golty. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm Smart, Ralf Lymmer. | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ward, Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage. |
| *Chamberlens,* | Tho: ffuller, Tho: Sucklemore. | *Alderm: Guild,* | Rich: Golty, with Tho: Knapp. |

In regard of Willm Syers weak estate, certified by the maior and Alder$^{m}$ of Norw$^{ch}$, this Town hath granted unto him three pounds w$^{ch}$ formerly he paied for his discharge of the Chamberlins place.

Randalls evidences shall remaine w$^{th}$ this Town, in theire custody, till they shall be lawfully discharged of them.

A committee to amend the Causeyes towards the marshe.

23 *El: (Friday)*, 9 *December*. [1580.]

Auditors appointed.

fforfaitures for hallage shall be complained of by the farmers to the governours, whoe shall at the charge of the Hospitall bring an acc'on of debt before the Bayliffs, and the farmers shall give evidence to the jury, and have the one moity of what shall be recovered.

Christopher Merill having caried away a greate Quantity of Gravell washed down before his doore by a rage of waters from m$^{r}$ Withipolls ponds, This Court dothe give him 20$^{s}$, provided he shall carry away all the rest that remaineth.

Loves lease shall be ordered as touching the articles and covenants therein by a committee specially appointed.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 284. (*b*) *ib.* p. 236.

John Smith *(a)* by l'rs commendatory from Sr John Wray, *(b)* Cheife Justice of England, shall be presented to the Bp *(c)* for his allowance of him to be mr of the Grammer Schoole.

Authority is given to the Bayliffs for the time beeing, to take order for hanging out of candle light by the inhabitants of this Towne in the winter season.

Willm. Randolfe, uppon conviction forfaiting his goods, soe much of them as he gave to his children shall be restored to them by the Towne, the residue, if the children will buye them, they shall have them, paying as they are apprised.

Shopkepers shall hang out signes at theire shopps, and other inhabitants may doe the like.

23 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 2 *May*, [1581.] *petit Court.*

The Town clerk may take for the coppy of every declaracon, plee, answer, replicacon, &c., after the rate of 2d a sheete in the larger ordinary paper, writing 20 lines in every sheete, and if the last sheete shall have 10 lines or more, he may haue 2d for that sheete.

23 *El:* *(Friday)*, 29 *September*, [1581.] *petit Court.*

Mr Gooding, before he tooke his othe of Bayliff, desired that he might have two commoners joyned wth him for setting of assize of bread, beere, ale, and wine, because himselfe useth a brewhouse wthin the liberty of this Towne, but the motion was not allowed.

---

*(a)* This John Smith, perhaps the same as one of that name recorded as Fellow of Queen's Coll. Camb., B.A. 1575-6; M.A. 1579 (Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 438), appears to have been strongly recommended both to the municipal authorities and to the Chief Justice, by John Foxe, the martyrologist. A draft of a letter to the former, and the letter itself to the judge, are found in Harl. MS. 416. ff. 135, 155. The latter runs as follows:—

"Jesus.

forasmuch as thys yong ma' for whom I wryte ys not so well known to your honour peradventure, as he is to me, by long acquayntance and co'tinnuance, to signifie therfore to your Lordshyp, not only upon priuat affection, but upon truth and knowledge in hys behalf: thys ys breifly to testifie to your good L. that if ye town of ypsewych stand in neade of a worthy, godly, and lerned scholmaster, for all such indowme'ts and orname'ts requisite in such a fu'ction, or trew religion, lernyng, diligence, and practice, for these and such other gyftes of abilitie, I know not how, nor where, they may be better spedd then in receauyng thys Mr J. Smythe, beying hymself born in ye same town of ypsewych, whom both present occasion of tyme, and ye good vocation of Jesus Christ, I trust, offereth now unto them. Certifeyng moreouer your good Lordshyp, and not only you, but also ye whole town of ypsewych, that whosoever shall receaue hym for guydyng of theire schole, shal doe no such pleasure to hym, as profyts to themselues, and co'moditie to theire yougth.

D. iesus tibi benedicat et suis. Amen.

Yours in Christ iesu

Lond. Noueb. 23. Joh. foxe.

*Endd.* To ye ryght honorable and hys very good Lord ye Lord Chiefe Justice of England.

*(b)* An error for Sir Christopher Wray, Chief Justice of the Queen's Bench, 1573—1591. Haydn, Book of Dignities.

*(c)* Edmund Freake, D.D., Bishop of Norwich, 1575—1584. Le Neve. Fasti. Eccl. Ang. ii. 470. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 96.

23 *El: (Monday)*, 19 *December.* [1580.]

m^r Bayliff Bloss dying uppon the 25^th of this month, Rob^t Lymmer is elected Bayliff to serve till Mic: next.

Orders for Corporacons committed to p'sons sp^ly named.

Joh: Lee, remitted of his issues estreated, bring 25^s to the summe of 8^s.

Brewers fined by the Headburrowes, for selling beere for undue prices, are remitted and bound in obligacons not to sell beere by retaile, nor to sell to any p'son above the rate sett by the Bailiffs.

23 *El: (Friday)*, 24 *Marche.* [1581.]

A committee to appoint Chandlers.

The manner of keping a Guild March^t is likewise referred to a committee.

Shopkepers shall sett up signes before Midsummer next, and suche as defalt shall forfait 5^s.

Orders for Tonnage shall be p'fected by the Assembly.

D^r Willm. Goldingham *(a)* shall henceforth be of Councill w^th this Town for the Admirall Court, and shall have his yerely fee of 40^s.

Granted to Rich: Golty, parcell of the com: soile, late Rokeses, according to the forme of writing now shewed in this Court.

The like feaffm^t shall be made to Joh: Hawis, from the Towne, of the parcell of the Towne soile lately Willm Hawises. Common soile, claymed by Edw: Cage, shall be referred to a committee to considder of his title, and to certify.

Given to Laurence 20^s for attendance uppon m^r Secretary Wilson *(b)*.

A distress taken and accompted for, restored to the owner and to the accomptant, the mony is allowed

Uppon the sale of certaine land, the towne received 45^li of m^r Withipoll, and the same is paied to the Treasurer of the Hospitall, whoe layed out the same uppon the bridge.

23 *El: (Friday)*, 21 *July.* [1581.]

Wm Bloise, lately elected Portman, is now sworne.

Rich: Golty is elected Coroner, and is sworne.

The Portmen, or the most of them, shall considder whoe shall be high steward of this Towne, and of his fee.

---

*(a)* William Goldingham was of Trinity Hall, Camb., B.A. 1567; M.A. and Fellow, 1571, and LLD. 1579, in which year he was admitted an advocate; he had an estate at Dedham, Essex. This family was of Belstead, Copdock and Gislingham, Suff. There is a brass at Belstead to John Goldingham, 1518. Arms: arg. a bend wavy. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 10. Add MSS. (Davy) 19,132, and (Jermyn) 8209; Harl. 155. f. 47. &c.

*(b)* Sir Thomas Wilson, appointed by patent, Jan. 5, 1578, in addition to Sir Francis Walsingham. Haydn, Book of Dignities. Thomas's Hist. Notes, i. 474.

A committee shall consider whither it be needfull to have any buylding on the south side of the moote hall, to inlarge the same, and shall certify Auditors for p'tic: debts.

Goylmers petition concerning paving at his tenem$^{t}$ at the conduit, shall be considered by m$^{r}$ Serjeant Clenche, uppon consideracon had of his lease.

The Bedell shall have 10$^{s}$ for his paynes in crying of lanthorne and candle light.

Given to the inhabitants of the Tower parish, 40$^{s}$, in consideracon of the charges of seate for the 24$^{ty}$, and abating other seates there set formerly.

23 *El: (Monday)*, 25 *September*. [1581].

Assessors of fforrain ffines.

The Wardens shall demise Holbroke lands, late Leeches, as they shall think meete.

Shankfords lands and tenem$^{t}$ demised to Willm ffinche, for 11 yeres from Mic: next.

Ordered, that the Towne shall lend John Minter 30$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$, for one yere.

The Wardens shall doole out the ground in Shalford medow *(a)* belonging to the foundacon.

A committee to considder of Knapps pile and jetty by him sett up in the channell against his marsh, and give theire oppinions thereof.

Three pounds given to the erecting of the Clock in the Tower Churche, provided the parishioners preserve the same in good order.

Given to Antony Popler, Stronger, for his advise in erecting the Hospitall pulpit, and in other things 10$^{s}$.

23 *El: (Friday)*, 29 *September*. [1581.]

Joh: Moore and Ralf Scrivener elected Justices.

Wm Russell, Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Bart: ffenn, Serjeants.

Aug: Parker, Wm Linnfeild, Rob: Snelling, Rob: Knap, governo$^{rs}$ of y$^{e}$ Hospitall.

23 *El: (Wednesday)*, 11 *October*. [1581.]

One man in eache ward made Monitor, to present the names of such of the free men in theire severall wards who make default of apparance at the greate Court, and this they shall present at the next petit Court, and shall have for theire paines, 2$^{d}$ of every shilling soe forfaited,

(*a*) Qy. "Shanford" meadow in Barham parish, now the property of the Ipswich Charity Trustees, as part of Tooley's Charity.

and they shall be collectors of the forfaitures, and suche as refuse to pay, uppon complaint shall be committed till paym$^{t}$, and if any of the monitors make default, he or they shall be committed till he or they pay the forfaiture of such defalter or defalters that ought to be presented.

The preachers areres at mich: last shall be payed out of the Treasury.

Debts due by bond to the Town, shall be paied before Hollymass,* or theire bonds shall be putt in suite, and debts due w$^{th}$out specialty shall be paied by that time, or the party shall be committed till paym$^{t}$.

m$^{r}$ Knapps pile shall be ordered at the next greate Court, and in the meane time his fine shall continnue.

Knights demand of 10$^{li}$ for repaire of Bourn bridge, shall be considered of when they have p'formed their covenants.

m$^{r}$ Moor and m$^{r}$ Lymmer, shall joyne w$^{th}$ the Bayliffs in setting assize of victuall w$^{th}$in this Towne, and they are sworne.

A committee appointed to meete to set orders for Corporations in this Towne, and if any defalt to meete, they shall forfait 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

Auditors appointed.

Charges for the carriage of D$^{r}$ Nortons stuff ordered to be payed by the towne.

The tenne pounds lent formerly to Peter Moone, shall by him be repayed, and he shall give security for the same.

23 *El: (Monday), November* 6$^{th}$. [1581.]

The committee having elected S$^{r}$ ffrancis Walsingham *(a)* to be High Steward of this Towne, its ordered he shall have the said place, to continnue during his and the Towns pleasure, and shall have 10$^{li}$ yerely fee, payable half yerely by moities, and shall have a patent under the Common Seale.

A second preacher for the Towne shall be elected, and shall have 10$^{li}$ quarterly.

A beame and weights, and a p'son to see to the waying of meale appointed, and he shall have 1$^{d}$ every quarter of meale.

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to impleade Sam$^{ll}$ Johnson and others.

Thomas Eldreds debt respited untill Candlemas† next.

m$^{r}$ Knapps pile further to be considered till the next greate Court, and the fine still to stand.

---

* All Saints' Day, Nov. 1.

(*a*) Secretary of State 1572—90, and at this time Ambassador to Paris. He was 3$^{rd}$ and youngest son of W$^{m}$ Walsingham, Esq., of Scadbury in Chislehurst, Kent, and was born about 1536. Educated at home, he afterwards became a fellow-commoner of King's Coll., Camb., but took no degree. He successively represented in Parliament the towns of Banbury and Lyme Regis, and the county of Surrey; was knighted in 1577, and after receiving many other honours, died at his house in Seething Lane, London, Ap. 6, 1590, and was bur. in the north aisle of Old S$^{t}$ Paul's. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. pp. 86-92, where there is a biography, with copious references. Thomas's Hist. Notes, i. 472.

† Feb. 2.

*Admirallty.*

Besides presentm$^{ts}$ of concealem$^{t}$ of goods found, unlawfull dredging of oysters, and fishing and trespasses, the jury presented an incrochem$^{t}$ uppon the salt water, 4 foote in bredth, by Wm Write, and he is amerced 10$^{s}$, and commanded to reforme the same before the next Court, under penalty of 40$^{s}$.

1581-2. 24 *El: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1582.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Cler: Mark:* | Aug: Parker, (*a*) Chr: Crane. (*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Willm Mydnall. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Rich: Golty. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs, and Ralf Scrivener, Joh: Barker, Esq$^{r}$, Edw: Gooding, Gent. Joh: Moore. | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ward, Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. | *Serjeants,* | Wm Russell, Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Bart: ffenn. |
| | | *Alderm: Guild,* | Edw: Rivet, to serve w$^{th}$ Rich: Golty. |

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to the Treasurer to demand rents and farmes due to the towne during the time of his office, and to distraine or re-enter, as the case shall require, and the warrant shall be sealled at a petit Court.

The like to the Chamberlins.

The Chamber of access in the Hospitall shall belong to the ffoundacon, and the reparacons thereof shall be at the charge of the foundacon.

Uppon m$^{r}$ Dawes his resignacon, m$^{r}$ John Smith by agreement is elected m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole for life, from Mic: next.

24 *El: (Friday)*, 6 *Aprill.* [1582.]

m$^{r}$ Pemberton, elected second preacher of this town at the Greate Court, 6 Novemb: last, is still continnued for 3 quarters of a yere from Annunc: last,* and shall have 10$^{li}$ eache quarter.

An exhibition of 4$^{li}$ yerely shall be paied to Rob: Dixon, the towns Scoller at Cambridge, till midsummer comme 12 month, to be paied quarterly.

A committee appointed to deliver to Edw: Rivet suche evidences in the Treasury as belong to his house and garden next the Blackfriers.

(*a*) He belonged, apparently, to a family of this name settled at Walsham-le-Willows, Suff. The ped. is given in the Suff. Visit., but no arms are assigned. Harl. 1560, f. 274. *vid. sup.* p. 289.

(*b*) The Cranes were of Woodnorton, Norf. and Chilton, Suff. Page's Suff. 932. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747), pp. 80, 92. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,125; (Jermyn) 8206. Harl. 1484, f. 42; 1449, ff. 13, 88; 1103, f. 2. Arms: arg. a fess. betw. 3 crosses bottonée, fitchée, gu.

* Mar. 25.

And the 2 waies leading from that house and ground to the houses of the ffoundacon shall be shutt up if the committee shall think meete, and hereunto the said Edw: Rivet dothe consent at this Court.

A committee appointed to considder of the setting over of Pavies Town mills and the continuance of the former order concerning Grist.

Orders for Tallow and Candle.

Willm Martin, musitian, and his company, being sixe in number, shall have waits *(a)* brought them at the Towns charge, and they shall serve the Towne as m^r^ Bayliffs shall appoint, and shall have for salary as the Town shall think meete, and this shall continnue for one yere, and if the Towne shall not like of their service at the yeres end, the said Willm Martin shall repay the mony disbursed for the waits, and thereof Wm Martin dothe give security.

m^r^ Sterne *(b)* having surrendered the Ushers place of the Grammer Schoole, Rob^t^ Brown shall be admitted therto, soe as D^r^ Norton, m^r^ Pemberton, and m^r^ Dawes doe approve him for his learning and religion.

Giles Barber shall have the office of the Gaugership by lease for 10 yeres, at 4^li^ rent to the Towne, and he paying the Queens rent, and he shall not assigne w^th^out consent of this Towne.

24 *El: (Monday)*, 2 *July*. [1582.]

m^r^ Knapps pile shall stand, and be considered off by the committee, till 13 of this month, and the paine continued.

A committee shall consider of the letting of the Conduit house.

Robert Lane having first sett up the Trade of waggon cariage w^th^in this Towne, shall hold the same by order of this towne, and noe other p'son shall be admitted therunto during tenne yeres, as farr as this Court can authorise him. And he is made free Burgess.

24 *El: (Friday*, 13 *July*. [1582.]

Ordered by concent and agreement, that John Knapp shall pay for his pile and incrochement, 10^s^ fine. And that at the request of the said John, the same shall continnue for 3 yeres, for triall further to be made concerning the Dammage, paying 12^d^ yerely to the Town. And giving security to pay suche dammages w^th^in one yere after the 3 yeres, as shall appeare to the Aldermen and Headburrowes to be donne by the said pile, and to remove the same if cause be found by them.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 212.

(*b*) Qy. John Sterne, mat. at Trin. Coll., Cam., 1560; B.A. Christ's Coll., 1564-5; M.A. S^t^ John's Coll., 1568; being then under-master of the Grammar School at Ely; B.D. Peterhouse, 1575. Successively Vicar of Rickmansworth, Herts, and Witham, Essex, and Suffragan Bp. of Colchester, 1592. *ob.* Feb., 1608. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 469. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,150.

24 *El:* *(Friday)*, 10 *August.* [1582.]

A committee to considder the yerely vallew of Stiles his land to be leased, and to report their oppinions at the greate Court.

Holbroke lands demised to Rich: King for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the rent of 16$^{li}$ yerely, and the coven$^{ts}$ shall be as formerly, yet the old farmers shall hold the same till Mich: comme twelve month, if they will, at this rent of 16$^{li}$, provided m$^{r}$ King shall not assigne it w$^{th}$out the Towns consent.

Rich: Wolsy, Scavell mans wages, in regard of his poverty increased to 40$^{s}$ yerely.

The conduit house demised to Goylmer for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 20$^{s}$ r$^{t}$, and mantaining reparacons, and the Towne to have liberty to inlarge the conduit out of the roome of that house, if they shall see cause.

Allowed for match at the trayning of the Town soldiers, 12$^{s}$ 7$^{d}$ ob:

24 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1582.]

John Knap, Rob: Snelling, Edw: Rivet, and Rob: Knapp, elected Governors of the Hospitall.

24 *El:* *(Monday)*, 15 *October.* [1582.]

Assessors of the forraine fines appointed.

Auditors appointed.

Hammans Garden plott demised to Mathew Windes, as it lieth next Taketstreete, for 21 yeres, at 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ reentry for non paym$^{t}$ within 21 dayes, and to pave the streetes, and mantaine w$^{th}$ reparacons.

Demise to the Grammer schoole m$^{r}$ the garden plot at the north end of the Gram: Schoole, and another p'cell of the tenem$^{t}$ next Shermans, at the rent of 6$^{s}$, to hold during his continuance.

Tho: Kenington shall have the residue of the said Tenem$^{t}$ for the like terme, at 42$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ rent, maintaining reparacons, and paving and paying Lords r$^{ts}$ and Queenes duties.

m$^{r}$ Barber resigning the Gaugership, a committee is appointed for demising the same.

A paine set by the Hedburrowes uppon Pitman, remitted, and the like to Pettacker and Tappliff.

Carnabyes demand of a parcell of Town soyle, at the south end of the Kay, claimed to belong to him, is referred to a Committee.

Stiles his land by the committee vallewed at 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely, and deemed to be worth more, its ordered it shall be let for the most.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admiralty presented concealm$^{t}$ of goods found, nusance to the chanel by Ballast, unlawfull fishings, and dredging of oysters.

1582-3. 25 *El: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1583.]

Stephen Baxter, elected portman, is now sworne.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bal: Esch: Admir: Cler: Mar:* | Rob: Cuttler, Willm Bloyse.(*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Cuttler, jur., Wm Acton. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Willm: Mydnall. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Joh: Brenn, Wm Mydnall. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and August: Parker, Chr: Crane, Joh: Moore, Ralfe Scriven^r. | *Clavigers,* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |

Bonds of Mrs. Tye and Joh: Tye brought in by Edw: Cage, and delivered to be kept in the Treasury according to the trust reposed by mr. Tye, portman deceased.

mr. Smart hathe delivered Randalls evidences remaining in his hands.

25 *El: (Wednesday),* 19 *December.* [1582.]

Whereas D^r Norton was, by p'ticuler persons agreed w^th in the behalfe of the Towne to be common preacher there, and his salary to be 73^li 6^s 8^d quarterly, paied by equall portions, the same to be levied by collection of Benevolence of the inhabitants. And since a second preacher hathe bein elected, named m^r Pemberton, and that his pencon of 10^li quarterly paid should be out of the Treasury of this Towne, And diverse p'sons doe w^thdraw their benevolence as to the first salary: Its ordered that the said 10^li per quarter shall be paid out of the Treasury, equally to the said D^r Norton and m^r Pemberton, and that out of the collection, 20^li yerely shall be paid to m^r Pemberton by equall portions quarterly, and the rest shall be given to the Doctor.

And its referred to the Bayliffs, and suche of the 12, 24^ty, and commonalty as they shall think meete to call to them, to consider the bookes of collection, and estates of them that doe contribute or doe withdraw, or have not yet allowed any contribution, and to conferr w^th such, and bring up the collection to the summe promised, or otherwise if it can not be raised, that they may conferr w^th the said Two preachers as touching their continuance at less charge, and thereof shall certify at the next Court. Provided that its the meaning of this Court that the preachers shall be payed out of the Treasury theire severall quarters before collection made.

(*a*) William Blois, only son of Richard Blois of Grundisburgh, Suff., where this family became seated *temp.* Hen. VII., was mar. at S^t Nicholas, Ipswich, in 1560, and bur. there 27 Feb. 1607. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,118; (Jermyn) 8203. Arms: gu: a bend vairy, betw. 2 fleurs-de-lis, or.

An order for explanation of the power of the renter wardens of the foundacon, whereby it is declared, that the Renter Warden shall not, w$^{th}$out the consent of his companions, make any extraordinary allowances, w$^{ch}$ during the time of his office shall amount to above 20$^{s}$. And further, that all poore persons, sick, diseased, maimed, and not able to live, though not resi'ant in any of the houses of m$^{r}$ Toolies foundacon, nor yet wearing his badge or livery, may by the Bayliffs and Wardens be releived with part of the proffits of such lands, &c., during such infirmity, observing the rules prescribed for such poore people.

The Scholem$^{r}$ shall have 40$^{s}$ for his paines and charges in presenting certaine publiq$^{e}$ pageants in joy of the Queenes Coronation uppon the last 17 of November.

Committee appointed for the repairing of the old Kay in Clem$^{ts}$ parish, and the same to be donne at the Towns charge.

A Liter shall be provided at the Towns charge, to be used at the discretion of the Bayliffs, for the Town business.

Steven Baxters last paym$^{t}$ of his obligacon ordered, and his bond shall be delivered up to him.

25 *El: (Thursday)*, 17 *Jan:* [1583.]

The m$^{rshipp}$ or guider shipp of S$^{t}$ Leonards Hospitall, *(a)* granted to Henry Berry during the Towns pleasure, observing such covenants for ordering of the house, and redelivery of suche goods as belong to the said house.

John Lowry, Beadle, allowed yerely 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

A committee to anext certaine houses and grounds of the Hospitall to m$^{r}$ Toolies ffoundacon, and to determine what mony shall be allowed to the Hospitall in recompence.

m$^{r}$ Joh: Knapp, governor of the Hospitall, shall give accompt of the receipts and disbursem$^{ts}$ before Auditors, and that to other intents the present governours shall still soe remaine, but as to the receipts and paym$^{ts}$ the same shall be ordered by a committee.

The matter concerning concluding the preachers wages by treaty, shall be donne before the next Court.

Every inhabitant of this Towne shall have a clubb ready in his house to suppress ffraies made in this Town, and this shall be w$^{th}$in 14 dayes next ensuing, uppon pain to forfait 2$^{s}$, and thenceforth to continue them allwaies ready uppon the like pain.

A committee to demise Battells lands and Stiles his lands and the hallage as in their discretion shall be thought most meete, soe as the yerely farme of the Hallage shall be to the use of the hospitall.

*(a)* A lazar-house, situated in the suburbs, beyond the river, and near the extinct church of S$^{t}$ Austin. Clarke's Ipswich, p. 261.

Bonds belonging to Henry Creeme w$^{th}$ the accompts of the Hospitall shall be passed, and if they be not discharged, they shall be putt in suite.

25 *El: (Friday)*, 22 *Marche.* [1583.]

Order for Candle.

The rate for the preachers wages is brought in ānd ratified, and is now ordered to be observed and levied according to the discretion of m$^{r}$ Bayliffs for the time being, and to continnue during the Townes pleasure, and that D$^{r}$ Norton shall continnue preacher here, and shall not be preferred to some further advancem$^{t}$.

Lands belonging to this Town formerly conveyed to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Crane and m$^{r}$ Smart in trust, shall be reconveyed to suche p'sons as m$^{r}$ Bayliffs shall appoint, and as by m$^{r}$ Barron Clenche shall be devised.

Rich: Golty having served one yere Alderm: Guild, at his request to be discharged, he is discharged for a fine of 8$^{li}$, and Edw: Rivet shall be discharged for the summe of 12$^{li}$, John Carnaby and Tho: Sicklemore allsoe at 20 marks* fine eache of them. And in theire Roomes Sam$^{ll}$ Smith and Tho: ffuller are elected.

Webbs marshe in demise to him, forfaited by utlary, and two houses nigh the Tower demisable by a committee.

The ffleshstalls allsoe shall be new builded and timber shall be felled at Ulveston hall, as well for that work as for the old Kay.

Rich: Boise shall have convenient roome in Clem$^{ts}$ parish, at m$^{r}$ Braies garden, assigned him by the Bayliffs and hedburrowes, to build a house uppon, uppon suche rent and condicons as shall be thought meete.

The paym$^{t}$ of the widow Smiths rent is respited till S$^{t}$ James tide.†

Sam$^{ll}$ Smith discharged of Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 12$^{li}$, but Thomas ffuller not submitting to such fine, he standeth chargeable w$^{th}$ the said place. And Edm: fflick is elected in Smiths roome, and discharged for 10$^{li}$ fine, and Godfry Woolnall is elected in his roome, and if suche persons doe not compound w$^{th}$ the Treasurer by security, or pay theire fines by tomorrow night, they shall hold theire places in theire severall cources.

The Guild shall be holden on Sunday before Midsummer next.‡

The m$^{r}$ of Request demands, touching an increase of his terme in the stables, shall be referred to the assembly to certify.

A committee to elect a Clerk of the Hospitall, and allow him meate, drink, houserent, fyerwood there, and to set his wages, not exceeding 20 marks.

ffaireweather shall have passage w$^{th}$ his lyter, by making a Dock at Whipstreete § for the same, and to have a cart way there for the passing

* £13 6s. 8d. † July 25th. ‡ June 23rd. § Adjoining the New Cut, south-east of Stoke bridge.

away of his muck and meanour to his ground there, soe as he makes the cart way firme w$^{th}$ gravell, and w$^{th}$out annoyance of the channell w$^{th}$ his muck.

The setting of Tainters at the Cole dunghill shall be considered by the headburrowes.

ffower p'sons meete for waits shall be retained in the Towns service, as by the Bayliff for the time beeing shall be ordered, and they shall have 4 pounds from the Towne, besides theire common collection, and every of them a livery at the Towns charge. And for theire last yeres service they shall have 40$^{s}$.

25 *El: (Wednesday)*, 22 *May*. [1583.]

Godfery Woolnall disch: from being Alderm: Guild for 8$^{li}$ fine, and at Tho: ffullers proposall Joh: Pavys is elected to hold with him the said Tho: ffuller, and the 8$^{li}$ formerly of the fine of the former elect Alderm: is given to them.

John Pavys hathe liberty to assigne over the new mills (to him demised) unto Robt. Nooth for the terme unexpired, and the said John, in consideracon thereof, shall pay 20$^{s}$ yerely to the hospitall during the continuance of that terme, and if Nooth shall putt in good suerties for p'formance of his coven$^{ts}$, John Pavys his bonds shall be delivered to him againe, provided this shall not extend to allow Nooth to assigne without concent of the Towne.

Tho: Bonham utlawed; his goods forfaited to the Town shall be comitted to mr. Scrivener and mr. Snelling, that the benefit of them may be converted to the use of his wife, and for her maintenance, saving 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ thereof, for a fine to the Towne.

The hospitall conduit shall be viewed, and what is the cause of want of water, and what quills thereout are running, and certifficate shall be at the Great Court.

25 *El: (Monday)*, 8*th July*. [1583.]

Steven Baxter elected Coroner by the death of Rich. Golty.

Tho: Glede sworne headburrow.

Joh: King for pageants at the last Guild, and speeches by p'sons out of a shipp, shall have five markes out of the Treasury.*

Quills in the hospitall conduit ordered to be taken away, or the p'ties having them shall be putt in suite.

Rich: Battell hathe licence to assigne over his interest in such lands in the occupacon of Grimsey unto Henry Mudd, soe as he give security that noe way shall be incroached over the said lands to any other lands and tenem$^{ts}$ adjoining.

*£3 6. 8.

Rich. Stone for ringing the Tower bell 2s. 6d. p. quarter.

The little house next the Backhouse at Handford hall that was wont to be thatched, shall be tiled at the Towns charge, soe as the farmer shall beare the diet of the workmen.

25 *El: (Monday)*, 23 *September.* [1583.]

Treasurer for candle untill Easter next elected, his salary shall be $3^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $8^{d}$, to be taken out of the stock of candle.

Willm. Russell, Rich: Bemont, Bart: ffenn, Willm. Gilbard, Serjeants.

fforraine fine remitted, and Headburrowes fines remitted.

Rob: Copping continued clerk of the Hospitall.

Cesperalle to be made for stopping of filthe by the brooke.

The mr. of Requests demand is referred againe to the assembly.

25 *El: (Sunday)*, 29 *September.* [1583.]

mr. Smart, mr. Parker, mr. Gooding, mr. Scrivener, governors elect of the Hospitall.

25 *El: (Wednesday)*, 23 *Octob:* [1583.] *At the Assembly.*

The Constables, as deputies of mr. Bayliffs and the justices in theire severall wards, shall once every month make searche in their severall circuits for suche poore impotent vagrant persons, new commers, and shall take notice of their last abode, or place of birth, and thereuppon three or 4 of the Constables shall cause the Town Clark to make a passport for suche, according to the statute, unless order from the Bayliffs be to the contrary.

25 *El: (Friday)*, 25 *October.* [1583.]

fforrein ffines Assessed.

Auditors assigned.

ffraud in Customes of commodities shall be considered of by a committee specially named.

Lambard and Ragmans petitions, for allowance of common soile to them to build houses uppon, shall be referred to a committee, and as they shall like or dislike, they shall report.

A stock of $20^{li}$ shall be disbursed by the Towne, for the providing of paving stones for the streets of this Towne, and the proffits thereof arising shall be imployed to the Towns use.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admirallty presented the unlawfull dredging of oysters, trespass in taking away goods, and the ill use of the fferry at Walton, wherby many have bein indammaged, and lost theire tides and voyage.

1583-4. 26 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1584.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* *Escheat:* *Admir:* *Cler: Mark:* | Joh: Moor, Joh: Knapp. *(a)* | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Knapp, Joh: Raynberd. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Joh: Brenn, Wm. Mydnall. | *Treasurer,* | Willm: Mydnall. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob^t Cuttler, Wm. Bloyse, Wm. Smart, Ed: Gooding. | *Com: Cler:* *Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |

Monitors elected to present the names of the defalters at the greate Court for this next yere, and the forfaitures, besides the monitors p't, shall goe to the Hospitall, one for eache ward is elected according to the former order.

Order for Candle.

Edw: Cage elected Alderm: Guild.

The Kay shall be filled up by a committee at the charge of the Towne.

Bedell of the Hospitall, Joh: Lewgat elected.

Under Clark of the market, John Ropkin, his fee for a yere 40^s.

Henry Hammans wife, for her worke in ordering of the hospitall, shall have 5^li p. ann.

Rich: Barnies legacy shall be considdered by the Portmen, and the petition of Sam: Goodyere to be admitted penconary, as a poore Scholler.

The waye at Kents hill shall be considdered by the assembly conferring with the Justices of the shire.

Luke Meltons offer, touching building of a house over the barr gates, shall be considered.

26 *El:* *(Monday)*, 21 *September.* [1584.]

A contribution for Nantw^ch, uppon the Q: letters ordered, and 3 portmen made collectors of eache ward. *(b)*

m^r Kings charges for the Pageant at the last corronacon referred to be ordered by the Bayliffs and new Elects.

Bonds Petition touching dammage to him donne by the repairing of the old Key, referred to consideracon.

---

*(a)* Second son of Rob^t Knapp of Needham Market, gent, and mar. Martha d. of Rich. Bloise of Ipswich. He was a merchant and Portman; died 2nd May, 1604, and was bur. in S^t Peter's Church, where there are brasses to himself, his wife, and 12 children. Arms: or, in chief, 3 close helmets, and in base a lion pass. sa. Granted 25 Sep. 1576, by Rob. Cooke, Clarenceux; Harl. 1820, f. 44; 1860, f. 279b. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,138; (Jermyn) 8211.

*(b)* This collection was made throughout the kingdom, in consequence of a terrible conflagration which broke out in the town of Nantwich, on the evening of the 10th of Dec. 1583, destroying a great part of the south and east sides of the town, and doing damage to the extent of more than £30,000. Ormerod's Cheshire, iii. 222. Stowe's Annals. (Ed. 1615,) p. 697.

The same referrees shall take order as touching the charges of Greenleaf at the last muster.

26 *El: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1584.]

Wm Russell, Rich: Bemont, Bart: ffenn, Willm. Gilb$^{t}$, elected Serjeants, provided if Rich: Bemont doe not leave off victualling and selling of wine before Christmas next, and use himselfe well in that office in the meane time, then shall he be excluded his office by the discretion of the Bayliffs. Provided allsoe that noe other Serjeant shall henceforth victuall w$^{th}$in this Town uppon the like paine.

Governors of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Smart, m$^{r}$ Gooding, Gleede and Edw: Cage.

26 *El: (Thursday)*, 8 *October*. [1584.]

After the 23$^{d}$ of this month noe more mariage dinners shall be kept in the moot hall w$^{th}$out the speciall licence of the Bayliffs, and the most p't of the 12 portmen.

S$^{r}$ Nich: Bacon *(a)* and S$^{r}$ Phil: Parker *(b)* offered to be made ffree burgesses in respect of their Curtecies shewn to the Town at the last musters, and if they will accept thereof, they shall take theire othe or soe much thereof as m$^{r}$ Bayliffs shall please.

Assessors of fforrain fines appointed.

Auditors appointed.

Gilbert shall have for altering 6 cognisances of the 4 Serjeants and Grimble and Bates, 30$^{s}$.

ffreemen not comming at the hower, but being specially sent for, comme, and are fined 12$^{d}$ a peece, yet after remitted 6$^{d}$ a peece.

---

*(a)* Sir Nicholas Bacon, K$^{t}$, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal to Queen Elizabeth, (22 Dec. 1558) was born, it is said, at Chislehurst in Kent, being 2$^{nd}$ son of Robert Bacon, esq., of Drinkstone, Suff., by Isabella his wife, dau. of John Cage, esq. of Pakenham, in that county. He was of Corpus Christi Coll. Camb. B.A. 1526-7, and subsequently of Gray's Inn. By his first wife Jane (Fernley), he was father of Sir Nicholas Bacon, premier baronet of England, (22 May 1611) and of Edward Bacon, of Shrubland Hall, esq., whose son Nathaniel Bacon, esq. was the writer of these "Annals"; by his second wife Anne (Cooke), he had the illustrious Sir Francis Bacon, K$^{t}$, Viscount St. Alban's, and Lord Chancellor. He died 20 Feb. 1578-9, at his residence, York House, near Charing Cross, and was bur. 9 Mar. in the south aisle of Old S$^{t}$ Paul's; his tomb, with recumbent effigies of himself, in armour, and his two wives, under a canopy supported by Corinthian pillars, was almost wholly destroyed by the Great Fire of 1666, only a portion of his figure surviving: the epitaph was written by George Buchanan. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,116; (Jermyn) 8202; Milman's Annals of S$^{t}$ Paul's, 378; Blom. Norf. vii. 165; Cooper's Ath. Cantab. i. pp. 389-96, where there is a biog. and copious list of references. Arms: gu. on a chief arg. 2 mullets sa. (Bacon), quartering barry of 8, or and az. a bend gu. (Quaplode), Granted Feb. 22, 1568, by Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter. Page's Suff. 712.

*(b)* Sir Philip Parker, K$^{t}$, of Erwarton, Suff. was son of Sir Henry Parker, K.B., and grandson of Sir Henry Parker, 1$^{st}$ Lord Morley. He was knighted by Queen Elizabeth during her progress through the county in 1578, being then Sheriff. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 348; Page's Suff. 4. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,144, (Jermyn) 8213. Arms: arg. a lion pass. gu. betw. 2 bars sa. thereon 3 bezants, 2 and 1; in chief 3 bucks' heads caboshed of the third.

Edw: Cook Esq. *(a)* retained of councill w^th^ this Towne, his fee yerely shall be 5 marks* half yerely by moities.

A committee to inquire and consider concerning making of Kayes and Jettyes in the river.

26 *El: (Monday)*, 16 *November*. [1584.]

S^r^ John Heigham, knight, *(b)* and John Barker, Esq^r^, one of the Aldermen of this Towne, shall be burgesses for this Towne at the next Parlm^t^ at Westm^r^, 26 Novemb: *(c)* provided that S^r^ John Higham shall take the free mans othe, or soe much thereof as m^r^ Bayliffs shall think meete, or his election shall be void, and his charge at his next comming to this Towne shall be borne by the Towne.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admirallty presented concealment of goods found, and wrecks, and unlawfull dredging of oysters.

1584-5. 27 *El: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1585].

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Esch: Adm: Clar: Mark:* | Ralf Scrivener, *(d)* Steven Baxter. *(e)* | *Chamberlins,* | Lucas Melton, Joh: Humphry. |
| *Coron^rs^,* | Joh: Brenn, Wm Mydnall. | *Treasurer,* | Wm: Mydnall. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob^t^: Cuttler, Joh: Knapp, Wm Smart, Joh: Barker. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |

*(a)* It seems certain that this "Edw. Cook" was no other than the afterwards famous Sir Edward Coke, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 1613; especially since we find that in 1605 "Sir Edward Coke" is consulted as to the Admiralty jurisdiction. He was the son of Rob^t^ Coke, esq., of Mileham, Norf. and was born Feb. 1, 1551-2, educated at Norwich School, and afterwards at Trinity College, Camb.; he next entered at Clifford's Inn, and subsequently at the Inner Temple, and was called to the bar Ap. 20, 1578. In 1585 he became Recorder of Coventry, and in 1586 of Norwich. He died Sep. 3, 1633, and was bur. in the church of Tittleshall, Norf. where there is a monument with an effigy. Foss's Judges of Eng. vi. 108; Dugd. Orig. Juridic. p. 166, and Chron. Ser. p. 103; Coll. Top. et. Gen. vi. 108; Blom. Norf. ix. 237. Arms: per pale gu. and az. 3 eagles displ. arg. * £3. 6. 8.

*(b)* Son and heir of Sir Clement Heigham (p. 241). "He succeeded to the Barrow estate on the death of his father in 1570, and through a long life appears to have taken an active and leading part in everything connected with the public business of the county, and especially with the duties of a magistrate." In 18 Eliz. (1575-6) he was High Sheriff of Suff., and represented the county in the Parliaments of 1586 and 1603; was knighted in 1579 (Lands. MS. 678), and on the threatened Spanish Invasion in 1588, commanded a band of Suffolk infantry at Tilbury Fort (Royce's Breviary). He died 2 May, 1626, and was bur. at Barrow, where there are two mural monuments to him, one of which has been defaced by a superimposed insc. to his son. Add MSS. (Davy) 19.135; (Jermyn) 8210. Montaigne, in referring to his own ancestry, seems to suggest a French origin for this family, in the words: "*et les miens se sont aultrefois surnommés Eyquem, surmom qui touche encore une maison cogneue en Angleterre.*" Essays, Bk. 2. Ch. 16. p. 347.

*(c)* Should be "23 Nov."; Return dated 16th Nov. Parry's Parl. Eng. 226. Return of Memb. Parl^t^. (1878) i. p. 415. *(d) vid. sup.* p. 291.

*(e)* The pedigrees of this family recorded by Davy, are confused and contradictory; it appears, however, that they were of Forncett, Norf. and Harleston, Suff. The Steven Baxter here named, previously elected Coroner and Portman, died, apparently, 24 Ap. 1589, seised of lands at Whitton and Thurleston, which last he held of Mr. Justice Clench. Inq. p.m. taken at Ipswich, 25 May. 34 Eliz. (1592). Arms: arg. on a bend, within a bordure, sa. 3 bezants. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,117.

Rob$^{t}$ Wright,*(a)* preacher, shall be admitted to preache at this Towne on suche ordinary daies as formerly have bein used, and to continnue from Mic: next for one whole yere, and shall have 50$^{li}$ payable quarterly, and that 30$^{li}$ thereof shall be payed out of the Treasury, and 20$^{li}$ shall be collected of the inhabitants, by taxacon by the Bayliffs and Portmen, or the most of them.

27 *El: (Saturday)*, 23 *January*. [1585.]

Certifyed that S$^{r}$ John Higham hathe taken his othe of ffreeburgess.

m$^{r}$ John Lany*(a)* elected Recorder during the Towns pleasure, and shall have yerely 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ from Christmass last, at the termes by equall portions, provided he shall continnue his dwelling and aid the Town in all causes at London or elsewhere, and the Bayliffs in judicature, and shall not be of councill w$^{th}$ any private mans cause in the Courts of this Towne, and shall take the free mans othe, w$^{ch}$ the said m$^{r}$ Lany did take, being sent for.

m$^{r}$ Walton elected of councill w$^{th}$ this Towne, and his fee allowed is 40$^{s}$ yerely, by moities.

Rich: Bemont shall continnue Serjeant soe as he doe not continnue to sell wine, and behave himselfe diligently in attendance on his place, and if he shall faile therein, m$^{r}$ Bailiffs and portmen shall discharge him.

27 *El: (Monday)*, 1 *ffebruary*. [1585.]

Libells of sedition w$^{th}$in this towne against the governours and preachers in the same, being lately scattered abroad: It is ordered that all p'sons finding suche libells, or opening them, or disclosing the actor, maker, spreader, or consenter of or to such libells, to m$^{r}$ Bayliffs of this Towne for the Time beeing, or eyther of them, or to any Justice of peace of this Towne, shall have given to him by the Town 40$^{li}$ within 8 dayes following; Provided noe p'ty guilty of the devising thereof, shall have benefit thereof. And its ordered that suche other inhabitants as have not taken the othe devised and taken by the p'sons present, shall be called therto as m$^{r}$ Bayliffs and the Justices shall think meete.

D$^{r}$ Nortons wages failing in collection, its ordered the residue shall be payed by the Treasury.

A committee to order the 20$^{li}$ given for the providing of paving stones.

A committee appointed to demise the old Kay.

---

(*a*) Perhaps Rob$^{t}$ Wright of Trin. Coll. Camb. mat. 1571, B.A. 1574, M.A. 1578. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 223.

*(a)* Son and heir of John Lany of Cratfield, Suffolk, esq. He was a Counsellor at law, and a Justice of the Peace; he died 4 Oct. 1633, and was bur. at St. Margaret's, Ipswich, where his monument still remains in the south transept. His youngest son, Benjamin Lany, D.D., was Master of Pembroke College, Camb., and successively Bishop of Peterborough, Lincoln, and Ely. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,139; (Jermyn) 8211. Clarke's Ipsw. 325. Arms: arg. on a bend betw. 2 fleurs-de-lis, gu. a lion passant of the field, quartering Cooke and Bohun.

27 *El:* *(Monday)*, 1 *Marche.* [1585.]

The author of the libell being now discovered, its ordered that the £40 shall be ordered by a Committee to suche as they shall think meete, in regard there is a controversy concerning the same betweene Peter Moone and John Hawis.

And the discoverer of the other libell, if it be found out before Mich: shall have for his paynes 10li.

That Edm: Goodings fact in the late libell shall be prosecuted at the charge of the Towne to punishmt, as shall be advised by mr Justice Clenche *(a)*.

It appearing that a difference was betweene Dr Norton and mr Negus *(b)*, preachers in this Towne, wch spread in the greate Court into parties, and somme foule words were spoken, whereuppon orders were made, yet in the conclusion of the Court all those things were dashed out, and an order made that a committee shall conferr wth bothe the said ministers, and conclude for the departure or continnuance of them or eyther of them.

27 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 7 *Aprill.* [1585.]

Order for Candle.

By the proposall of Edw: Cage, Alderm: of the Guild, Robt Cuttler is elected and discharged [for] 20 marks,* and liberty allowed to Edw: Cage to nominate till one should hold wth him, and thereuppon he nominated Willm. Acton, who is elected and discharged for 20 marks, and then Edw: Cage nominated Nich: Crane, whoe was elected and discharged for 20 nobles† fine. And then the said Edw: Cage nominated Chr: Laurence, whoe was elected and discharged. And then he nominated Tho: Sherman, who was elected and discharged for 20 marks fine, and then he named Joh: Humphry, whoe was discharged or dispensed wth, and after him Joh: Sturgeon was dispensed wth, and after him Jeremy Barber was dispensed wth. Then he named Rich: Cornelius, who was elected and discharged for 10li fine, and after him Edw: Hunting was nominated and elected and discharged for 10li fine, in all 66li 13s 4d.

Acquittance shall be advised by the Recorder and Councill of the Towne concerning mr Tyes legacy.

John Humphry p'petually disch: of election of Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 8li.

27 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 27 *Aprill.* [1585.]

Willm Serler being elected Alderm: Guild, is discharged thereof, and from the Chamberlins place, for 10li fine and 5li fine.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 287. (*b*) Probably William Negus, of Trin. Coll. Camb. mat. 1573; B.A. 1577-8; rector of Leigh, Essex 1585; deprived for nonconformity, 1609. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 529.

* £13 6 8. † £6 13 4.

M$^{r}$ Tyes money in 6 parcells let out to six severall p'sons, provided if suche person dye w$^{th}$in 3 yeres, the suerties shall repay the mony w$^{th}$in 3 months after death of the principall.

If the suertie shall dye w$^{th}$in suche like time, new suerties shall be given w$^{th}$in one month after death of the suerty.

The committee appointed to conferr w$^{th}$ the ministers as touching dep'ture or continnuance, doe certifie that m$^{r}$ D$^{r}$ Norton shall depart at Mic: next, in regard he hath a benifice at Aldburrough, and his salary can not be gathered; yet he shall have all his areres till Michallmass, and this is confirmed.

Comm: soyle granted to Rich: Glede, next Wm Webbs wall in Nich: parish. *vid. the Deede. Close boxe:* 3.

At the report made by the Committee, It is ordered that 30$^{li}$ of the 40$^{li}$ shall be given to Peter Moone, whoe was the first finder out of the libeller. And the other 10$^{li}$ shall be given to him that shall find out the other libeller before Mic: next. And in regard John Hawes discovered the first libell to the Bayliffs first, it being by the discovery of Peter Moone to him, therfore Peter Moone shall give him 40$^{s}$, and if the other tenn pounds doe befall to the said Peter Moone, he will allsoe pay to the said John Hawis thereof, 36$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

27 *El: (Monday)*, 3 *May*. [1585.]

Joh: Goylmer elected Alderm: Guild. at the last Court, is at this Court discharged for 12$^{li}$ fine undertaken, and Rob$^{t}$ Hally is elected.

Sixe pound of m$^{r}$ Tyes gift ordered to be lent to Joh: Carow, instead of his brother.

At m$^{r}$ Tyes request, 6$^{li}$ of that Gift, formerly ordered for Joh: Sucklemore, is now ordered to Roger Lacy.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 5 Bales of wood to the Hospitall, is ordered to be disposed by the Bayliffs.

Tho: Sparrow, by request of m$^{r}$ Bayliff Knapp, is admitted Serjeant of the mace, in the roome of Bart: ffenn, till Mic: next, provided he putt in suffic: security for discharge of the Towne of his children.

27 *El: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September*. [1585.]

Governors of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Parker, m$^{r}$ Bloyse, Rob: Snelling, Joh: Carnaby.

Certified that S$^{r}$ Phillip Parker hathe taken the whole othe of a freeman of this Towne voluntarily.

M$^{r}$ Smiths petition for the admittance of m$^{r}$ Bartley to be m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole uppon the surrender of the said m$^{r}$ Smith, is referred to a Committee.

Rich: Bemont, m$^{r}$ Gilbert, Rob: Copping, Joh: Horne, elected Serjeants.

27 *El:* *(Friday)*, 8 *October.* [1585.]

Assessors fforrain ffines nominated.

Auditors nominated.

All persons in arere for preachers wages now or hertofore, shall pay the same before Chrismass next, and the refusers under forfaiture of double the vallew, and uppon paine of imprisonm$^{t}$, provided that this shall extend to suche onely as have holden theire houses in theire hands by the space of 3 yeres last past.

The charge of the poore in the time of the plague shall be assessed uppon the inhabitants by a Committee to the 4$^{th}$ p't of a subsidy, uppon suche as are in the subsidy, and uppon the rest according to their best discretion.

The assembly shall have power to let the old Kay, and all the lands in Bramford now out of lease.

The ordering of a distracted p'son referred to the Assembly.

Petition concerning a house builded by the inhabitants of Clem$^{ts}$ parish, referred to the assembly.

Willm Russell made Warden of the River, and shall have 4 marks* fee yerely, and a livery every 2$^{d}$ yere, and shall ffish for the Bayliffs, and to no other use, but by allowance from them, and shall preserve suche eyry of swanns as m$^{r}$ Bayliffs shall therein putt.

Wm Webster shall have a feofm$^{t}$ of the com: soile of this Towne, according to the headburrowes order, against the Stoning Cross, *(a)* paying 4$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ Clause of reentry as other grants have.

A Testimoniall granted to D$^{r}$ Norton, that his departure was to satisfie scruples concerning non residency, that his life is blameless, that his doctrine is orthodox, that his family is well governed, that he is deligent and industrious, in fuller words to that effect.

Pikes petition concerning erecting of a Jetty, shall be referred to the Assembly.

Joh: Brenn, Coroner, sworne.

### *Admirallty.*

At the Admirallty presented concealements of Goods found, and one that found a man drowned and buried him, and did not acquaint the officer of the Admirallty. And one that did fraight a strange shipp of Embden to Melwin*(b)* and home againe. *Ideo ipse incurrit penam statut.*

They presented allsoe certaine rovers w$^{th}$in the liberty, and diverse p'sons that received, bought, and sold goods received out of the rovers shipp, and for this the Court will advise w$^{th}$ councell.

---

* £2 13. 4.

(*a*) Qy. "Stonen," i.e. made of stone.

(*b*) A village of this name appears near Neustadt, on the Gulf of Danzig. Ritter's geog. stat. Lexikon.

They presented Nusance donne to the channel by the water falling downe from the hills in Clem$^{ts}$ parish, and hereof allsoe the Court will advise.

1585-6. 28 *El:* *(Thursday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1586.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* *Escheat:* *Admir:* *Clark: Mark:* | Wm Smart, (*a*) Rob: Lymmer. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Hally, Tho: Sely. |
| *Coroner$^{s}$,* | John Brenn, Willm. Mydnall. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Glede. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralf Scrivener, Steven Baxter, Joh: Moore, Joh: Barker. | *Com: Cler:* *Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawys. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |

m$^{r}$ Rob$^{t}$ Wright elected preacher of this Towne, to continnew from Mic: next for one yere, and soe from yere to yere during the pleasure of the Town and the said preacher.

A lone, agreed by the 12 and 24$^{ty}$, of mony, till midsummer next, for corne to releive the poore people w$^{th}$ for their mony if scarcity shall happen the next yere, and a committee is appointed to receive the mony, make provision of the said corne, and preserve and deliver the same, and to receive mony for the same, and if any loss shall be by abatem$^{t}$ of price, the Towne shall beare the same. And persons named in eache ward shall indeavour w$^{th}$ p'ticuler p'sons to advance the lone. And Auditors are appointed for accompts concerning the same.

28 *El:* *(Friday)*, 17 *December.* [1585.]

Mony laid out by the Bayliffs and others in defence against a complaint made against the Towne, is appointed to be audited and allowed.

m$^{r}$ Barkers request for allowance of mony in defence of the Town liberty concerning outlawes goods seised, is referred to the Assembly.

Pouder and Matche shall be provided in readinesse for the publique service.

The underclerk of the market being dead, the place is by the Bayliffs allowed to Bate, the Common Crier.

Gilbert Maynard having given to the poore of the Town 20$^{li}$, its ordered he shall distribute thereof soe much as the Assembly shall think meete.

Edw: Hantings fine of 10$^{li}$ remitted to 5 marks.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 268.

The houses at Kents hill shall be repaired by timber to be taken off somme of m$^{r}$ Toolies grounds given to the Town.

Christopher Laurence having contracted for Bramford lands, shall take up his lease under seale before the next Court.

A house in Mar: Elms granted to Joane Hopton and Richard her sonne, for 1000 yeres at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, provided not to alien w$^{th}$out licence from the Town.

28 *El: (Wednesday)*, 9 *Marche.* [1586.]

Order for chandlers.

Another preacher shall be provided for the helpe of m$^{r}$ Wright, and its referred to the assembly.

Rob$^{t}$ Hally, alderm: Guild, hathe nominated Humphry Harman, whoe allsoe is elected to joine w$^{th}$ the said Rob$^{t}$.

If the Treasurer shall disburse above 40$^{s}$ extraordinary, under collour of m$^{r}$ Bayliffs warr$^{t}$, or above the summe of 10$^{li}$ in one yere, by collour of such warr$^{ts}$, the same not being allowed by the greate Court or assembly, they shall not be allowed at the Audit, provided uppon suddain urgent occasions for the service of the State or Towne, the Bayliffs and 6 portmen may, by theire warr$^{t}$, authorise the Treasurer to disburse a greater summe.

The Bayliffs shall not be allowed theire fees, unless they shall produce certifficate by 6 of the portmen, that they have audited the accompts for the foundacon and the Hospitall, and the preachers wages and collection for the poore for the yere past, neyther shall the payment of theire fees be allowed at the audit otherwise.

Brewers shall be bound not to lay in beere to unlicenced houses, or if he refuse, he shall be discharged from his trade of brewing w$^{th}$in this Towne. Nor shall any p'son be allowed to set up suche Trade of brewing till he have given security as aforesaid.

Bedell discharged and another Bedell is elected.

The petition of John Sicklemore touching the borrowing of 6$^{li}$ is referred to the assembly.

Cognisance of plees shall be demanded in the common plees in two writts of Dower,*(a)* one against m$^{r}$ Bloyse and Edw: Cage, the other against Nottingham, at the charge of the Towne, provided not exceeding the summe of 40$^{s}$, and a warr$^{t}$ of Atturny shall be framed and sealled.

28 *El: (Tuesday)*, 19 *Aprill.* [1586.]

A rate being made for providing pouder and matche, it is at this

(*a*) Stephen's Comm. iii. 713.

Court ratified, neverthelesse if any p'son shall freely give the moity of suche rate, he shall be discharged of the rest of his assessm$^{t}$, and suche as are poore shall be discharged uppon the paym$^{t}$ of a $\frac{1}{3}^{d}$ part.

m$^{r}$ John Bartley, m$^{r}$ of Arts, shall be presented to the B$^{p}$ of Norw$^{ch}$ for the injoying of the Mastership of the Grammer Schoole of this Towne.

Humphry Harman elected Alderm: Guild, is discharged for 20 marks fine, and by Hallyes nominacon Rob$^{t}$ Knapp is elected, and is discharged for 20 marks fine, and Joh: Rainberd is nominated by Hally.

Mr Justis Clenche having purchased lands late Kinderslewes, in Holbroke, lying intermingled w$^{th}$ the Town lands, he offereth an exchange, which is referred to the Assembly.

Chr: Laurence, having lands of doubtfull title w$^{th}$in his lease, its ordered he shall have his lease for all, and he shall doe his best to settle the controversy at the Town Charge.

28 *El: (Monday)*, 26 *September*. [1586.]

Rich: Beamont, Willm. Gilbert, Joh: Herne, Joh: ffisher, elected Serjeants.

A Committee elected to view the lands at Holbroke, offered by m$^{r}$ Justice Clenche for exchange.

The matter concerning paving the streets being interrupted by the infection, its ordered that suche p'sons as have paied theire shares to the same or to the infection, shall be remitted uppon the assessm$^{t}$.

Besides 4 marks formerly allowed, m$^{r}$ Wright shall have 7$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ more for the charges of his removall.

Granted to the widow Smith 4$^{li}$ towards the reparacons of Handford hall.

S$^{r}$ Phillip Parker shall have the waved bote *(a)*, w$^{th}$ the furniture, uppon his request thereof, paying such price as by a committee the same shall be sett at.

28 *El: (Thursday)*, 29 *September*. [1586.]

Governors for the Hospitall elected, m$^{r}$ Cuttler, m$^{r}$ Knapp, Tho: Knapp, Edw: Revet.

S$^{r}$ John Higham, first elected Burgess of Parlia$^{t}$ for this Towne, and since elected Knight of the Shire, and being not certified Burgess for this towne to the Sheriff, A new election is agreed shall be made, and that the former is declared void, and that Joh: Lany Esq$^{r}$, Recordor of this Towne, shall be burgess for this Towne w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Barker.

Assessors of fforrain fines appointed.

Auditors appointed.

(*a*) A derelict. *vid. sup.* p. 315.

Sseasers of goods forrain bought forrain sold, shall have the moity to theire own use.

The lands shewed by Justice Clenche for exchange, are not liked off by the Town.

Diverse p'sons in Chelmondeston and other Townes about the haven, being lately vexed w$^{th}$ process of the Viceadmirall, for doing theire service to the Admiralty of this towne, its ordered theire charges shall be paied by the Towne.

Tho: Glede sworne Treasurer.

28 *El: (Thursday)*, 26 *May*. [1586.] *At the pety Court.*

The Town Clerk, the 4 Serjeants, and the Cryer, shall receive uppon every action tried, as well reall as personall, 2$^{s}$, viz: to eache of them 4$^{d}$, to be payd in Court by the prosecutor.

28 *El: (Wednesday)*, 8 *June*. [1586.] *At the Assembly.*

The Constables shall every one of them watche his cource according to the stat: And eache Portman to see in cource nightly the watche orderly set and charged, and noe Serjeant shall watche for other then himselfe.

28 *El: (Friday)*, 22 *July*. [1586.] *By the Headburrowes.*

Manns incrochm$^{t}$ by the highway by the Common brooke at the black ffriers wall, w$^{th}$ his house end set over the said Brooke, allowed to continnue, paying the Towne 2$^{d}$ yerely.

28 *El: (Wednesday)*, 12 *October*. [1586.] *At the assembly.*

Chr: Laurence shall have the lands in Bramford late Shermans, Mudds, Carters, and Dawtrees, viz: 10 acres in Thornbush,* 5 acres more in the same feild, 5 acres more there, 2 acres in two peeces at Syllets hill, 2 acres of pasture at Contualls Hill, 1 acre south on Syllets Hill, 5 acres in m$^{r}$ Docklemore feild, 3 roods nigh ffickets, one acre one rood, of Henry Mudds, one acre and one roode more, 4 acres, one acres and one rood, one acre one rood, 3 acres in all, 12 acres 1 rood of Henry Mudds. One acre and a half in Tho: Carters occupacon, one acre and 3 roods in George Dawtrees occupacon.

The house in the Widow Harklesons occupacon shall be conveyed to the parishioners of Clem$^{ts}$ in fee farme at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

* There is a farm of this name at Bramford, now in the occupation of Mr. George Fiske.

*Admirallty.*

At the Admirallty presented trespass and concealment of goods found w^th^in this liberty, and of goods found uppon the sea and brought w^th^in this liberty.

And that J: did reveale the secrets of the last Court, whereby the Viceadmiral did arest diverse persons.

And that diverse p'sons named were arested w^th^in the liberty of this Court, viz: beneath the full sea mark. And that Tho: Talbot and Antony Stiles held an Admirall Court at Pinmell, w^th^in the jurisdiction of this Court, w^th^in the high water mark.

1586-7. 29 *El: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1587.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Clark: Mark:* | John Barker, Esq^r^, (*a*) Edw: Gooding, gent. (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Sparrow, Chr: Laurence. |
| | | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Glede. |
| | | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Coron's,* | Joh: Brenn, Willm: Mydnall. | *Clavigers,* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralf Scrivener, Wm Smart, Rob: Lymmer, Joh: Moore. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Bemont, Wm Gilbert, Joh: Herne, Joh: ffisher. |

The Custome of Infants disposing of theire estates uppon Recognisance, and numbering of mony and measuring of clothe, sett downe at large, but *quere.* (*c*)

The suite w^th^ the Towne for the new mills shall be defended at the Townes charge.

A gr^t^ to the widow Havens of goods, late her husbands, shall stand good as the same is passed under seale.

A Committee to consider of debts due to the Towne, and fro the towne to other persons, and to take order therein.

A perambulation shall be ordered.

29 *El: (Tuesday),* 13 *December.* [1586.]

The provision of corne shall be referred to the order and mannaging of the Assembly, and whatsoever they shall doe therein, shall be allowed by this Court and confirmed.

And they shall order the Bond of Joh: Heinsworth and others, which is forfaited.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* pp. 284, 308. (*b*) *ib.* pp. 236, 303. (*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 70.

29 *El:* *(Monday)*, 13 *Marche.* [1587.]

Order for Candle.

The water Baylywick shall be lett by a committee for the best.

A committee to let or bargaine for the old Kay and any p't thereof, or otherwise to inclose the same for the Townes use, and all suche grants as they shall make are hereby ratifyed, and shall be ensealled at any Court. I finde parcell hereof demised by Joh: Gooding to Southwell for 90 years from La: day 29 El:, saving 7 yards of ground next Revets, reserved to John Godding, and w$^{ch}$ Hen: Goodings wife now hathe.

The goods of Rob: Havens deceased, belonging to the Towne, and being seised by the Chamberlins, the same are referred to be ordered by the Assembly.

John Lewgar restored to his office of Bedell of the Hospitall, and to the fee of 4$^{li}$ yerely.

John ffairewether, at the nominacon of the Alderm: Guild, is elected Alderman to hold w$^{th}$ him.

Refusers to pay duties to the Alderm: Guild, shall be committed to the Gaole till paym$^{t}$ made.

A warr$^{t}$ shall yerely be made to the Chamberlens for the levying of duties.

Common soile formerly, uppon petition of Barth: ffenne, granted to him, shall be confirmed by Indenture.

29 *El:* *(Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1587.]

Governors of the Hospitall elected, m$^{r}$ Knapp, m$^{r}$ Bloyse, Edw: Rivet, Oliv: Cooper.

29 *El:* *(Friday)*, 20 *October.* [1587.]

Assessors of fforr: ffines Nominated.

Auditors nominated.

Contribution agreed for the repaire of the churche of Beckles, decayed by fier *(a)*, to be ordered as the Bayliffs and suche as they shall call to theire assistance.

John Betts and 4 more of his company shall be musitians to this Towne, and shall goe about the Towne every night, beginning about 2 of the Clock in the morning, and shall be at the Bayliffs order at other times, and for this shall have 4$^{li}$ w$^{th}$ convenient liveries, besides to receive the benevolence of the inhabitants of this Towne as John Marten formerly used.

*(a)* This calamitous event occured on the evening of the 29th Nov., 1586; the roof, seats, and woodwork of the church were consumed, 80 houses destroyed, and property lost or damaged to the amount of £20,000. Suckling's Suff., i, 12.

Edw: Cage sworne one of the Hedburrowes.

Willm Acton sworne into the number of y^e 24^ty.

John Cressy elected to be the Drummer to the Town, and shall have yerely a livery and 20^s.

There shall be an auncient *(a)* provided for the Towne of the Townes collours.

A commission shall be sued out of the chancery for a p' ambulacon, to be made at the Townes charge by the direction of the Bayliffs.

29 *El: (Monday)*, 13 *ffebruary.* [1587.] *By the Headburrowes.*

Liberty of water from Caldwell brooke to Swaines house at y^e yerely rent of 6^d.

29 *El: (Monday)*, 20 *ffebruary.* [1587.] *At the Assembly.*

Constables shall make weekely searche for impotent, vagrant new commers, and certify theire names, and for default shall forfait 20 shillings.

They likewise shall search in ale houses, Taverns, and Tipling houses, for such people as they shall find eating and drinking at unseasonable times, or continnuing in such houses longer then to satisfy necessity, and shall bring the offenders before the Bayliffs or Justices, and for default the Constables shall forfait 5^s.

Noe inhabitant of this Town shall be suffered w^thout reasonable cause to eate and drink in suche houses.

Com: soile at the Colehill in Peters parish granted to ffenn.

29 *El: (Monday)*, 22 *May.* [1587.] *By the Headburrowes.*

Common soile on this side the Butts *(b)* allowed to Morse and Bower, at the Stoning Crosse, 16 yards long, at 12^d rent, and to build.

29 *El: (Thursday)*, 22 *June.* [1587.] *at the petty Court.*

Uppon removall of any cause out of the Town Court, the p'ty shall, uppon allowance of the writt, pay 12^d to the poore, and 2^s to the Clark, besides his allowance hertofore used, and to every of the Serjeants 2^d, and to the Crier 4^d.

---

*(a)* The "auncient" or "ancient" here means a flag or ensign, from which latter word Skinner (Etym. Angl.) thinks the name is a corruption, but the term is also applied to the bearer of military *insignia*, as till lately the officer who bore the colours of a regiment was denominated the "ensign." Halliwell's & Richardson's Dict.

*(b)* Wodderspoon (p. 232) thinks that probably each parish had its own Butts; in 1586 the parishioners of St. Mary Tower were fined for not maintaining them, in pursuance of 33 Hen. VIII. c. 9, which imposes a penalty of 20s. for every three month's neglect, and orders that the inhabitants of every city, town, or place, shall exercise themselves with the long bow "in holye days and other tymes convenient." Statt, Realm, iii, 838. Butts were level marks, requiring a strong arrow with a very broad feather. Strutt's Sports and Pastimes, pp. 38-55; Archaeologia, vii, pp. 46-67.

29 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 11 *July.* [1587.] *at y^e^ petit Court.*

In case of removall of plees, allsoe shall be payed to the Clarke of the Juries 4^d^.

29 *El:* *(Monday)*, 7 *August.* [1587.] *by the Headburrowes.*

Allowed to Luke Melton, his incrochm^t^ uppon the way of y^e^ old barr gates, by his pale, paying 12^d^ r^t^, or else he shall remove the same.

29 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 27 *September.* [1587.]

All precepts *ad testificandū* shall be made by m^r^ John Lany, and he shall have 12^d^ for eache of them, and the same shall be sealled by the Bayliffs, whoe shall have 6^d^ for every sealle.

29 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 24 *August.* [1587.]

The right Hon^ble^ S^r^ George Barnes, Knight, Lo: Maior of the Citty of London *(a)*, in the presence of diverse persons, called before him John Riply, one of the officers for taking water toll or ballage, and then did forbid him to take any Towll, lastage, stallage, passage, pontage *(b)*, or any other Customes, as well by land as by sea w^th^in the realme of England, of any of the free burgesses of the Towne of Ipsw^ch^ in the County of Suff: for that they be freed and priviledged by a grant to them made by King John in the first yere of his reigne *(c)*. And since confirmed by the Q: Ma^tie^ that now is, and allsoe w^th^ the assent of the Lo:, Maior of the said Citty of London, and his right worshipfull bretheren, the Aldermen of the same Citty, as by diverse of theire charters and writings appearethe. And soe is now confirmed and allowed by the said Lo: Maior in the presence of us, ffree Burgesses of Ipsw^ch^. Rob^t^ Barker, Tho: Sicklemore, and Rob^t^ Halley, now being of the Chamberlins of the same Towne.

Subscribed,

John Rypley, Tollgatherer,
Nicholas Clay,
Tho: Sicklemore.

---

*(a)* Sir George Barnes, K^t^, (more correctly Barne), Lord Mayor 1586, was the son of Sir Geo. Barne, K^t.^, also Lord Mayor in 1552. He died in 1592, and was buried in the church of St. Edmund the King, Lombard St. This family afterwards settled at Sotterley, Suff., and is now represented by Fred. Barne, Esq., J.P.; D.L., whose son, Lieut.-Col. F. St. John Barne, is M.P. for Suffolk. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19, 117, (Jermyn) 8202. Suckling's Suff. i, 95. Arms: az. 3 leopards' heads arg.; confirmed to Sir Geo. Barne, 15th July, 1580, by Rob. Cooke, Clarenceux. Guillim, Her. p. 258.

*(b)* Lastage. Teut. *last.* a burden, Lat. *lastagium;* was custom exacted for wares sold by the 'last,' or for liberty to carry goods bought whither the buyer chose. Stallage, A.S. *Stal.* Lat. *Stabulum;* the right of erecting stalls in fairs or markets, or the payment made for exercising it. Passage, Lat. *Passagium;* toll paid for transport by water. Pontage, Lat. *Pons;* either a tax for the repair of a bridge, or a toll paid for passing over it; the former was accounted one of the three public charges on the nation from which none were exempt. Cowell's Law Dict. Skinner, Etym. Angl.

*(c)* Wodderspoon, p. 75.

1587-8. 30 *El: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1588.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Adm: Clark Mark:* | Chr: Crane. (*a*) Willm Mydnall. (*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Edw: Cage. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Joh: Brenn, Hen: Ashley. | *Clavigers,* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs, and Ralf Scrivener, Joh: Barker, Esq^r, Ed: Gooding, Rob: Cuttler. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Sturgeon, Joh: Ward. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Bemont, W. Gilbert, Joh: Herne, Joh: ffisher. |

Orders ffor Candle and Butchers.

30 *El: (Friday),* 22 *Marche.* [1588.]

Henry Gooding, sonne of Math: Gooding, portman of this town, is admitted ffree Burgess.

Rob: Cutler, the elder, is elected Justice for this yere.

Thomas Glede, for the scandall brought uppon this Co'poracon by his abominable incestuous act w^th his wives daughter, is fined at 20^li, to be payed to the Hospitall, and is discharged of all offices in this Towne. Whereunto he submitteth, craving pardon for soe foule offence.

Edw: Cage is elected Treasurer of this Towne.

Order for Candle.

John ffairewether, Alderm: Guild, hathe nominated Luke Melton to serve w^th him, and he is elected, and discharged for 20 marks fine.

And then the said John named James Peck, whoe allsoe is elected and discharged for his fine of 20 marks, and then the said John named Nich: Groome, whoe is discharged for this time, and then y^e said John named Willm. Cook, whoe is elected.

30 *El: (Wednesday),* 10 *Aprill.* [1588.]

Three hoyes being required to be sett out for warr by this towne and Harw^ch, in ayde of the Q: against her enemies, uppon conference w^th the Towns men of Harw^ch, its agreed that they shall beare the sixth p't of the charge, the rest of the charge is to be borne by the inhabitants of this Towne, and the liberties thereof, the fforrain Burgesses allsoe helping in the service, and purveiors are elected, And assessors are named *(c)*.

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 330.

*(b)* Qy. "de Myldenhall."

*(c)* Two letters from the Bailiffs to Sir Francis Walsingham, relative to this matter, are preserved at the Record Office. It appears from the first of these, dated Ap. 12, 1588, that they had been directed by the Lord Admiral to furnish 3 hoys instead of 2 ships and a pinnace as required by the Council, which they

m^r Wrights petition for parcell of the common soile, is referred to the Portmen and hedburrowes, who shall agree, and suche grant as they agree uppon, shall be sealled at a petit Court.

The erecting of John Parvises windmill shall be considered off by the Councill Learned of the Towne.

Rob^t Noothe shall have licence to assigne the new mills during the remainder of his terme to Edm: Newby, giving security to pay 40^s to the Hospitall yerely, during his terme, and 6 combs of Rye, before Pentecost. And his paines and amercem^ts shall be remitted, soe that he shall give other 6 combs of rye before Mic: next.

Order for candle.

30 *El: (Tuesday)*, 25 *June*. [1588.] *by the Headburrowes.*

Allowed Edm: Burrow parcell of the Coledunghill, next John Revets, late Wileses, 22 foote broade against the highway, and 30 foote long, at 12^d r^t.

30 *El: (Thursday)*, 15 *August*. [1588.]

The Portmens medow, w^th another little peece adjoyning, sommetimes a floate, shall be mortgaged for mony for the hoyes for warr.

30 *El: (Thursday)*, 19 *September*. [1588.]

Holbroke lands sold by the Towne to Justice Clenche for 600^li.

M^r Tyes mony disposed off.

A Committe named to conferr w^th m^r Charles Seckford *(a)* for the Townes right in Woodbridge market, and to report his answer at the next Great Court.

Defaults in paving pardoned, soe that the pavem^t shall be made before Mic:

The order for the water baylywick is referred to the Town Councell at the Assembly. And Meltons petition touching the sale of the Old barr gates shall be considered by them.

---

had done, but request that the heavy ordnance may be supplied from the Queen's stores. Sir Francis having suggested that the merchants, whom he supposed to have greatly benefited by their letters of reprisal, should bear the chief cost of equipment, they reply that the merchants have rather lost than gained by reprisals, that they have before time found the inhabitants unwilling to be subsidised, and ask what they are to do with those who refuse to contribute. Stat. Pap. Dom. Ser. vol.ccix, No. 88. In the second letter, dated Ap. 19, the Bailiffs say that they have sent up the bearer to attend on Sir Francis for the great ordnance to furnish the hoys, the fitting out of which will amount to four whole subsidies, and that having rated the inhabitants, one Rauff Morryss, gent, most obstinately refuses to pay his rate, whom they have bound over in 100 marks (£66 13s. 4d.) to appear before the Privy Council on St. Mark's day next, (Ap. 25). *ib.* No. 100. Both letters are signed by the Bailiffs, John Barker and Edward Gooddinge, and indorsed with an abstract in the handwriting of Sir Francis Walsingham.

*(a)* Son of Francis Seckford, Esq. of Seckford Hall, and was declared heir to his uncle Thomas Seckford, (p. 252) as appears from Inq. p.m. Oct. 5, 29. Eliz. (1587), being then nearly 39 years of age. He represented Aldeburgh in the Parl^t of 1572, was mar. at Framlingham, 11 Oct., 1575, to Mary, dau. of Tho. Steyning of Earl Soham, Esq., and was bur. at Woodbridge, 20 Feb., 1592. Inq. p.m. at Ipswich, 29 Mar. 34 Eliz. (1592).

30 *El:* *(Sunday)*, 29 *September.* [1588.]

Governors of the Hospitall; m^r Lymmer, m^r Baxter, Joh: Rainberd, Tho: Burrow.

30 *El:* *(Friday)*, 18 *October.* [1588.]

John Barker Esq^r *(a)* and Wm Smart, Gent: *(b)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t at Westm^r, 12 Novemb: next.*

Assessors fforrain ffines nominated.

Auditors nominated.

Auditors ffor the shipp mony.

That parcell of the Old Kay assigned to John Brenning, shall be conveyed to him and his heires at 4^d r^t yerely, w^th distress, and that he shall carry the water cource used into the kay by convenient valt and grate, for avoiding of nusance of the Kay.

And the rest of the same Kay shall be letten over by the Bayliffs for the time beeing, and such other as they shall call to them.

And the rent shall goe to the Hospitall.

30 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 2 *November.* [1588.]

John Brenning shall have to him and his heires 12 foot of the common Kay in breadth, on the east side of his ground there, at the length from the highway to the Common Kay, (besides the other peece) and this shall be at 4^d r^t. And John Brenning shall fence the same w^th a pale from the other p't of the Kay, and continnue the same for ever.

The residue of the Kay shall be ordered as formerly, saving that its offered to Edw: Cage by demise or sale.

The residue of the munition left of the Hoyes for the Q: service, is appointed to be sold by the Bayliffs, and the mony shall goe towards the charge of setting out the said Hoyes.

30 *El:* *(Friday)*, 24 *Novemb:* [1587.]† *By the Headburr:*

Allowed to John Smith parcell of the Common soile in Marg^ts parish at the Dunghill, over against the tenem^t of John Dameron, 18 foote square, at 4^d r^t.

*Admiralty.*

At the Admiralty presented concealem^ts of goods found, and nusance by Ballast, and by a Gutter at the new Kay, and unlawfull dredging of oysters. And that Nath^l fford taketh 6^d a load of gravell for ballast, w^thin the high water mark at Greenw^ch Nesse.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 284. (*b*) *ib.* p. 268.

* Tuesday. Prorogued to Feb. 4, 1589. Parry's Parl. Eng. p. 230.

† Since the regnal years of Q. Eliz. began on 17 Nov.; it is clear that the 24th Nov. must fall in 1587, unless we should read "31 El:"

1588-9. 31 *El: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1589.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Adm: Clark: Mark:* | Rob$^{t}$ Cutler, *(a)* Rob$^{t}$ Snelling. *(b)* | *Chamberlins,* | Edw: Hunting, Rich: Martin. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Brenn, Hen: Ashley. | *Treasurer,* | Edw: Cage. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Christ: Crane, Wm: Mydnall, Ralf Scriven$^{r}$, Edw: Gooding. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |
| | | *(Clavigers,)* | Oliv: Cooper, Edw: Cage, Tho: Sherman. |

Gagership shall be conveyed from m$^{r}$ Smart to m$^{r}$ Knapp and m$^{r}$ Rob$^{t}$ Barker.

Issues for not appearing at the Assizes abated.

31 *El: (Monday)*, 23 *December.* [1588.]

Order concerning security of the mony to be paied by Justice Clenche for Holbrooke lands.

Orders concerning the Water Baylywick, Hallage, and Woodbridge market, and distraining of ffree mens goods by Londoners, and for the searchers sealle, are referred to a Committee.

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to p'sons named to pay 168$^{li}$ to Rob$^{t}$ Barker and Willm. Barker for the redemption of the portmens medow at the day and place, &c.

Hamford mill demised to Joh: Deye, for 21 yeres from the last lease, expired under the form$^{r}$ rent and covenants.

The new mills demised to Rob: Nooth for 22 yeres and a halfe, from the end of the last lease. And in consideracon hereof, the said Deye and Noothe shall pay the fine of 200$^{li}$ in manner set downe, whereof 168$^{li}$ is appointed for the redemption of the Portmans medow.

Demised to Jeffery alias Spooner, the grounds in Whitton w$^{ch}$ m$^{r}$ King had of the Towne for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 46$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Ranby *felo de se,* his goods given by the Towne to his widow.

31 *El: (Monday)*, 13 *January.* [1589.]

Order: the conveyance of Holbrook lands to Justice Clenche shall be by Bargaine and sale and ffeoffment, w$^{th}$ letter of Atturny to make livery, and to receive the counterpart, w$^{th}$ bonds, for 600$^{li}$ and deede of annuity.

---

(*a*) *vid sup.* p. 279.

(*b*) He was of Whatfield, Suff., son and heir of John Snelling, gent., of the same place, and a merchant and Portman. He died while Bailiff, Oct. 1602. There are brasses of this name at East Horsley, Surr., 1498-1504. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149; (Jermyn) 8215. Arms: gu. 3 griffins' heads erased, 2 and 1, or; a chief indented, erm.

A committee to view the lands to be lett belonging to m$^{r}$ Toolies ffoundacon.

31 *El:* *(Friday)*, 14 *Marche.* [1589.]

Ulveston Hall demised to Lionell Kenningale, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 90$^{li}$ yerely rent, w$^{th}$ covenants as before.

Kents hill demised to Chr: Laurence and Willm. Sparrow for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 38$^{li}$ yerely rent, w$^{th}$ covenants as formerly.

Taylors messuage and tenem$^{t}$ in Whitton and Bramford, late in Stiles occupacon, and one close called Dallings, in his occupacon, and 9 acres at Castle hill, demised to Minter, from Mich: next for 11 yeres, at 28$^{li}$ rent.

Order for Candle and Tallow.

Will$^{m}$ ffinche shall sealle his before Mich: or shall depart w$^{th}$ the possession.

31 *El:* *(Friday)*, 28 *Marche.* [1589.]

Orders for Candle and Tallow.

A committee to demise the water baylywick and the Custome house.

Tho: Sely, elected Alderman Guild, is discharged for his fine of 20 marks, and Willm. Sparrow elected, and discharged for 20 marks fine, and Chr: Laurence is elected, and discharged for the like fine of 20 marks, and Rich: Martin is elected.

Chr: Laurence, for his service in Trayning of the town soldiers, shall have allowed him 15$^{li}$.

Edm: Burrow shall have p't of the Cole dunghill allotted to him where his house is scittuate allready, w$^{th}$ a gardein plott of 50 foote long, at 16$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ reentry for non paym$^{t}$. And that he and his heires shall keepe the way against his house in good repaire.

Rob$^{t}$ Bayly shall have another p'cell of the Colehill to set his house, with a garden plott, 36 foote at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ reentry for non paym$^{t}$ and to mantaine the way against his house.

Joh: Smith shall have another p'cell of the same Colehill allotted to him, to sett a house uppon, w$^{th}$ a garden plott, 36 foote, at 12 r$^{t}$, and like agreem$^{t}$ as formerly.

Luke Melton shall have the common soile of the Towne whereuppon he hath built and inclosed the same at the Old Barr gates, at the yerely rent of 2$^{d}$, over and besides the rent of 7$^{d}$ that he allready payeth.

31 *El:* *(Monday)*, 5 *May.* [1589.]

Ordered that noe inhabitant shall receive any woollen Cloth, Bayes, Cottons, Corsies, ffrizes, or ruggs, or peeces, into theire owne private houses, w$^{ch}$ are brought to be sold in this town in Grosse, or to be

transported, unless the same shall be first brought to the Clothe hall, under forfaiture of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every clothe received, and for the other, 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and imprisonm$^{t}$ till payment be made, or else to be levied by distress; provided this shall not extend to any ffree Burgesses trading in those commodities beyond the seaes, soe as he give notice to the Hallinger of suche commodities as he shall soe receive, as his own or sent to him, and shall pay for the Hallage of them. *(a)*

The fee for keeping suche commodities in the hall shall be as followeth: viz: for every peece of Clothe one halfpenny p. weeke, and for the other wollen commodities, a farthing a weeke, to be paied before redelivery.

The keper of the Hall shall give sufficient security to the Bayliffs for the saffeguard and safe delivery of suche clothes as they shall receive.

Noe inhabitant shall receive into his private custody any butter, or cheese, or corne, to be transported by sea, nor shall cause suche commodities to be imbarked without first notice be given to the water Bayliff of the quantity, and the owner of the same, under perill of forfaiture for every defalt 40$^{s}$, to be levied by imprisonment or distress.

Noe p'son having a private Kay shall suffer any forrainer to discharge any goods at their Kayes untill notice shall be given to the water Bayliff, under forfaiture of 40$^{s}$ for every offence, to be levied as aforesaid.

All p'sons buying marchandise that is to be weighed, shall bring the same to the Town beame under forfaiture of 20$^{s}$.

Rob$^{t}$ Scarlet shall have a lease of the water Baylywick and town house for 10 yeres, from Midsummer next, at 40$^{s}$ rent.

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to reenter into a house in Hellens parish, demised to Smart.

31 *El: (Friday)*, 30 *May*. [1589.]

m$^{r}$ Justice Clenches writings, brought and delivered, to be kept in the chest w$^{th}$ the foundacon writings.

And a *Dedimus* to S$^{r}$ Phillip Parker and m$^{r}$ Lang, to take the recognisance of a fine from the Towne, and m$^{r}$ Smart, and Chr: Crane, of the lands, &c., in Holbroke, to Mr Justice Clenche, according to the uses in the conveyance. And the commissioners comming into full Court, the fine and conveyance was read, and by publique vote agreed unto. And an instrum$^{t}$ reciting the conveyance and covenant to make further assurance, and the fine, and the concord, and acknowledgem$^{t}$, in these words: "We bein agreed the fine shall be levied in forme aforesaid, to the said Justice Clenche, according to the forme and effect of the said fine: And we, the said Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty, have

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 307, note.

hereuppon in full Court set our Common Seale to the same, in accomplishm$^{t}$ of our covenants made w$^{th}$ the said Justice Clenche in that behalfe."

Wm Jeffery made Hallinger for one yere next after Midsummer next, at 8$^{li}$ rent.

m$^{r}$ Smart sued for breache of covenants at Kents hill.

And Edm: fflicks bond shall be sued at the Towns charge.

The assembly shall take order for recovery of fines of forrainers refusing to pay.

The Town leases to be sealed, shall be made ready and sealled within a fortnight after midsummer next.

31 *El: (Monday)*, 29 *September*. [1589.]

Governors of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Mydnall, m$^{r}$ Barker, Sam$^{ll}$ Smith, Joh: Carnaby.

Rich: Bemont, Wm Gilbert, Joh: Horne, Joh: ffisher. Serjeants.

31 *El: (Tuesday)*, 4 *November*. [1589.]

Assess$^{rs}$ fforr: ffines nominated. Auditors nominated.

m$^{r}$ Wright *(a)* elected to be town preacher during suche time as he shall continnue in the Towne, and teach sound Doctrine as hitherto he hath donne, and shall have for his salary 100 marks.

A warrant to pull down two cottages set up at Whitton uppon the town soile, if the owners, uppon warning, do not take the same away.

A debt claimed by Henry Hammond: its ordered he shall have 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ paied to his wife, and the rest uppon the passing of his accompt.

This 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ shall be paied by m$^{r}$ Crane out of Joh: Brennings mony, for the sale of the Old Kay.

31 *El: (Thursday)*, 27 *ffebr:* [1589.]

Allowed to Rob: How and his assignees, liberty to wash in the river against his tenem$^{t}$ in Nich: parish, at 6$^{d}$ rent yerely, w$^{th}$out annoying of the river.

Allowed to Hen: Heynsworth, Glover, y$^{t}$ Hee may use his wash at the mill damme, at 6$^{d}$ rent.

Allowed to Leonard Master to use his wash against his tenem$^{t}$, at 4$^{d}$ rent.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: an arest w$^{th}$in this liberty w$^{th}$out authority, and trespasses in taking of Goods. Nusance to the channell, by rotten ffish cast thereinto and Batterye.

(*a*) Probably of Clare Hall, Camb. B.A., 1582; M.A., 1586.

1589-90. 32 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1590.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bail:* *Escheat:* *Admir:* *Clark: Mark:* | Wm Bloise*(a)* and Rob: Barker. *(b)* | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Topliff, Georg: Parkhurst. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Joh: Brenn, Hen: Ashley. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Sicklemore. and he shall have 40^s fee, and noe more. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralf Scrivener, Rob: Cuttler, Rob: Snelling, Wm. Smart. | *Cler: pac:* *Com: Cler:* | John Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Nich: Crane, Laur: Trost. |

Mr Harison is elected ordinary and chief preacher in this Towne, from Mich: next, for one whole yere, to preach in this Towne at the usuall times and places, and shall have 40^li quarterly, by even portions, payed out of the Treasury, provided that he be allowed by the B^p hereunto.

And he shall have liberty to be absent, and at his fellowship, for this yere, provided that it be not above three monthes in all.

32 *El:* *(Monday)*, 19 *January.* [1590.]

Mr Wright confirmed againe common Preacher, and shall have his grant of his salary under the Town seale, and in time of sickness, liberty to substitute suche an one as the Assembly shall like well of. And if he travaile, he shall substitute a godly, sufficient, and orthodox supply. He shall not take any other pastorall or ecclesiasticall promotion, w^th^out concent of the Bayliffs for the time being.

John Norton, sonne of Dr Norton, *(c)* shall have 6^li yerely towards his maintenance at studdy at Cambridge, for the space of 6 yeres, if otherwise he be not provided and advanced, and shall soe long continnue at the university.

mr Smart is elected Justice of the peace for this towne till Mich: next.

A warr^t to sue the executors of Tho: Sely for a debt they ow to the Towne.

32 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 19 *Marche.* [1590.]

A grant of m^r Wrights salary passed the Common seale of this Court.

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 333.

*(b)* Son and heir of John Barker, gent. (p. 284.) He was of Grimston Hall, Trimley S^t Martin, Suff., whither he removed from his house in S^t Matthew's parish, Ipswich, about 1591; he was Burgess for Ipswich in 1592, and at the coronation of James I., July 24, 1603, was made a Knight of the Bath; he died in 1618. The arms of this family are correctly given on p. 243, those given on p. 252 appear to belong to the Barkers, of Bildeston, although the Bestney quartering, according to Davy, might be borne by both.

*(c)* Probably of Trinity College, Camb. B.A., 1593; M.A., 1597.

Rich: Martin, elected Alderm: Guild, is discharged for his fine of $6^{li}$ $13^{s}$ $4^{d}$, and Andrew Durrant is elected in his roome.

Edm: fflicks debt shall be examined by a Committee nominated.

$m^{r}$ Castlins fine set by the Headburrowes, and paied by the Chamberlins, uppon accompt, its order[ed] the Treasurer shall repay the same to the chamberlins, and $m^{r}$ Castlin shall be sued for trespasses to the Towne by him donne.

Noothe allowed to sett over to $m^{r}$ Loves, 1 acre and ½ of marshe, p'cell of his late demise of the new mills, p'vided it shall not extend to alter the rent, or to extinguish any part thereof.

Kents Hill demised to Henry Moore and John Murton by the concent of Sparrow and Laurence; for the like terme, and the like covenants, that Sparrow and Laurence should have had the same.

Concerning the water Bayliffs place, the doubts shall be resolved and settled by the Assembly.

32 *El: (Monday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1590.] *by the Headbur:*

Edm: Sparrow is allowed 10 foote of the common soile at the West end of his house, in Martins occupacon, by $S^{t}$ Math: Church way, to be directed by line fro' the North end of the said ground to his post in his garden, next Collins yard, at the rent of $3^{s}$ $4^{d}$.

32 *El: (Thursday)*, 16 *Aprill.* [1590.]

$m^{r}$ Write, late preacher of this Towne, having refused to accept of the patent under the Town seale, of his said place and salery: Its ordered it shall be cancelled, and all other orders as touching his retainer shall be void; and that noe patent shall from henceforthe be made to any p'son of suche office, or of any stipend for the same, and that henceforth there shall not be granted to any preacher above $40^{li}$ out of the Treasury of this towne.

Order for Candle.

Joh: Sturgeon, Alderm: Guild, is discharged for 20 marks fine, and John Topcliff is elected into the same place, is discharged for the like fine, and John Wallis is elected.

Tenn pounds demanded by $m^{r}$ Garnish for the pay of certaine horses $w^{ch}$ went out of this Towne to Tilbury; *(a)* its ordered it shall be levyed of the inhabitants, by a collection of a $5^{th}$ p't of a subsidy last granted to the Queene.

Order for Willm Warrens releife.

*(a)* The military force assembled at Tilbury Fort in July, 1588, "consisted of two armies, one for immediately opposing the enemy, under the Earl of Leicester, the other for the defence of the Queen's person, commanded by Lord Hunsdon." The County of Suffolk contributed towards this force 4807 able men, of whom 4239 were trained soldiers; 70 lances, and 230 light horse; and furnished also 1550 calivers, 350 muskets, 1025 corslets, 1100 bows, and 72 bills. Royal MSS. 18. c. 21. The musket was a heavy piece, carrying a large ball; and the caliver a light kind of musket, with a matchlock; corslets were suits worn chiefly by pikemen, and bills were weapons hooked like a woodman's bill, with a long projecting spike at the back. Grose. Mil. Antiq.

32 *El: (Wednesday)*, 6 *May*. [1590.]

Joh: Wallis, elected Alderm: Guild, is discharged for 20 marks.

And Andrew Durrant allsoe is discharged, and Joh: Ward is elected into the said place.

More and Murton shall seale their counterpane of lease of Kents hill before midsummer next, or the Town will seize the same into their hands.

Edm: fflick shall pay 10$^{li}$ and costs of suite due for the water Bayliffs place, and then shall be discharged.

An order for W$^{m}$ Warrens releife.

An entry ordered into the common soyle nigh the new mills, demised to Bell.

32 *El: (Monday)*, 1 *June*. [1590.] *By the Headbur:*

Allowed to Vesy, to take water out of the wast water from Dayry lane into his house at the Old Barr gates, at 2$^{s}$ rent yerely.

Allowed to Thurston Ashley, to have water from Caldwell brooke to his woaad house, by penning the water, at 2$^{s}$ rent.

Allowed to Rob: Chepe, com: soile betweene another parcell formerly granted unto him on the East, and the common way leading by Nicholas Churche on y$^{e}$ West, abutting on Gledes common soile Southward, in bredth South 4 foote, in length 40 foote, at 16$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ distress out of the head house, and to kepe the way from annoyance by the premisses.

32 *El: (Thursday)*, 30 *July*. [1590.]

Cure of a woman shall be paied by the Chamberlins.

water baylywick ordered and mannaged by a Committee, whoe shall set wages and fees.

One utlawed in a p'sonal accon; his p'sonall estate seised; its restored paying 40$^{s}$ to the Towne.

Committee to take order for suche p'sons whoe are capable to take up theire Freedome.

Noe forrain fines shall be taken of any fforrainer in this Town, but onely of handycrafts men.

A *scire fac:* shall issue to the last Guildholders to appeare at the next Court, to answere touching their misusage of the last feaste.

Rich: Seelys debt ordered, and granted to him that he shall not be elected Alderm: Guild for 7 yeres after this Court.

Liberty granted to the Bayliffs and Wardens to build or to repaire houses at Kents hill and Minters farme.

32 *El: (Friday)*, 11 *September*. [1590.]

Hugh Shilds shall have one parcell of com: soile in the Dunghill, 17 foote broad, 42 foote long, to build a house thereon; the other peece,

extending from the last peece Eastward, extending to John Smiths grounds, and in bredth 30 foote, at 10$^{s}$ rent, w$^{th}$ covenants, to be advised by the Councill learned of this Towne.

The Lo: Hunsdon, Lo: Chamberlin, *(a)* is elected high Steward of this Towne, and shall have fee and patent as formerly, if he shall please to accept thereof.

Rob$^{t}$ Scarlett, water Bayly, elect for 10 yeres at 32$^{li}$ yerely rent, and shall be at liberty to depart at any time uppon a yeres warning, w$^{th}$ other covenants as shall be thought meete.

The two last Guild holders fined 20$^{s}$ eache, for their disorderly and insufficiently holding of their dinner at the last Guild.

Suche persons beeing housholders, Traders, or occupiers, whoe by patrimony or service are capable to be free men, and being 24 yeres old or more, shall comme and take up their freedome w$^{th}$in one yere next ensuing, or shall be excluded from all claime hereafter.

32 *El: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September.* [1590.]

Governors of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Mydnall, m$^{r}$ Cage, John Carnaby, Tho: Sherman.

Rich: Beamont, Wm Gilbert, Joh: Hern, Joh: ffisher, Serjeants.

And m$^{r}$ Bayliffs have authority to discharge any of them for defalts in service, through neglect wilfull

Scarlet elected Water Bayliff at 30$^{li}$ per annu'.

32 *El: (Monday)*, 2 *November.* [1590.]

Assessors of fforrain ffines named.

Auditors named.

Order for candle.

Rich: Martin sworn Petty Constable at this Court.

The musitians shall continnue in theire office for one yere more, according to the former retainer, and they shall have a fifth man into their Company, whoe shall be intertained as the other, onely James Betts and Ralpe Oldham shall be the governours of the residue.

Allowance for the Cutting of a child of the Stone.

Eight pounds shall be paid to m$^{r}$ Garnish for pay of horses that went to Tilbury, and this the Treasurer shall pay.

32 *El: (Monday,)* 9 *November.* [1590.] *By the Headbur:*

Allowed to Rich: Badison to sett a pale from his house corner to his new house end, paying 1$^{d}$ rent.

---

*(a)* Sir Henry Carey, 1$^{st}$ Baron Hunsdon, K.G., was first cousin to Queen Elizabeth, by whom he was elevated to the peerage in 1559. On the assembling of the troops at Tilbury, he was entrusted with the protection of the Queen's person in the camp there, and the command of the army appointed for that purpose, of which 2000 were Suffolk men. He died 23 July, 1596.

*Admirality.*

Presented defaults in appearing and doing service, and trespass in taking goods, and nusance to the channell by ballast, concealm$^{t}$ of goods found w$^{th}$out, and brought into this liberty, and of goods found w$^{th}$in this liberty, and arest by the Viceadmirall w$^{th}$in this liberty, and unlawful fishing and selling of ffish under assize.

1590-1. 33 *El: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1591.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Clark: Mark:* | Joh: Knap,(*a*) Rob: Cuttler, jun (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Cock, Rich: Cornell'. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Henr: Ashley, Wm Jeffery. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Sicklemore. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob: Barker, Willm. Bloyse, Ralf Scriven$^{r}$, Rob: Cuttler, sen: | *Clerk: pac: Cler: Com:* | Joh: Hawis, sen. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Nic: Crane, Tho: Sherman, Willm: Sparrow. |

33 *El: (Saturday),* 2 *January.* [1591.]

The order made in Aprill last, touching a retainer of a preacher, is now made frustrate and void.

Mr. Haris *(c)* is elected town preacher for one yere from Epiphany next, and shall have 100 marks salary yerely. Whereof 40$^{li}$ out of the treasury and the residue by collection. Provided that he shall be allowed by the B$^{p}$, and that he shall not be absent above 3 months in a yere, saving that for this yere he may be absent at suche times as the statutes of the Colledge, whereof he is fellow, doe require his presence there.

That one quarter before the yere expire he shall have notice whether the Towne shall like to continnue him, and if so then to continnue for life, at suche conditions and agreem$^{ts}$ as shall be convenient.

Scavengers stipend is inlarged.

Rich: Battell shall have the office of Hallinger, paying 40$^{s}$ half yerely, and shall have a house to abide in convenient for that service.

33 *El: (Tuesday),* 16 *ffebruary.* [1591.]

Allowed to Jeffery Man, common soile nigh the common privy house at the Kay, 12 foote long and 6 foote broad from the wall of the parlor on the south, and 5 foote 3 inches on the north end, at 4$^{d}$ rent.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 338. *(b)* Son of Robert Cutler, of Ipswich (p. 279). He mar. Alice, d. & h. of Tho: Gardiner of Glemsford, Suff., and died at Sproughton, 9 July, 1619. The arms following were confirmed to him June 21, 1612; viz.: or, 3 bends sa., over all a lion pass. gu. Coll. Arms. Vincent, 169, p. 145. The funeral certificate, dated at Ipswich, 24 Aug. 1622, gives the lion as "ramp." So Harl. 6071. f. 206.

*(c)* Qy "Harison," *vid. sup.* p. 360. Harl. 6071. f. 224.

33 *El: (Thursday)*, 1 *Aprill.* [1591.]

Monie in demand as due to m^r Smart in defence of suite w^th Bennet, is referred to the p'sons mentioned in the Assembly booke.

Order for Candle.

Order for Tallow.

Henry Gipps, elected Alderman Guild, is discharged for his fine of 5 pounds, and Andrew Durrant is elected in his roome. And Henry Gipps and John Ward, Aldermen of the Guild, formerly fined for misordering the intertainm^t at the late Guild, shall be remitted of their fines.

A committee to considder of inlargem^t of the terms of such as hold the Town marsh in farme, to the end that the banks may be repaired speedily.

An order for the clothiers of this Towne to sett the poore on work w^thin the Towne, and if any shall refuse or misuse the worke, they shall be punished by the Bayliffs.

A debt to Rob^t Hally ordered to be payed by the Towne.

The Tailors shall have the hall at the Hospitall for 11 yeres, at 13^s 4^d the yere.

33 *El: (Friday)*, 30 *Aprill.* [1591.]

To avoid the great increase of fforrainers tradesmen, orders are framed for reducing the Clothiers, Cloth workers, Weavers, Shermen, and Diers, into a ffraternity or Company, and for the regulating the worke and reducing the same unto suche as are w^thin that company, and for governm^t of apprentices and servants.

Andrew Durr^t discharged from being Alderman Guild, for his fine of 20 marks; at S^r Martin ffrobishers *(a)* request, his fine is remitted to 5^li, and Willm. Chapman is elected in his stead.

The Guild deferred till Sunday senight after midsummer,* and the greate Chamber over the Butchery shall be fitted for Guests, and a Tierse of wine provided at the Towns charge.

The Town marsh demised for 21 yeres after expiration of the former leases

The booke of the Cloth Company shall be confirmed under the Towne sealle.

A Committee appointed to conclude concerning Shilds petition.

Order for a debt from the Towne due to Thomas Barber.

A lease for eleven yeres to the Company of Tailors of the hall at the Hospitall, at 13^s 4^d r^t.

---

*(a)* The famous navigator; he was a native of Altofts, near Doncaster, Yorks., and mar. as her 2nd husb. Dorothy, dau. of Thomas, Lord Wentworth, and widow of Paul Withipoll, Esq., of Ipswich. (p. 427) Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,156, f. 54b; and 19,170, f. 84. He appears at this time to have been unemployed. Harl. 4630. ff. 190, 208; Hunter's South Yorks, i. 33. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. ccxxxviii. 61.

* July 4, 1591.

33 *El: (Thursday)*, 3 *June.* [1591.]

The Cloth companies booke, now exhibited to be sealled, some words are therein amended, and the same is sealled.

Hugh Shild shall have on the north side of his house and ground, granted unto him addition of common soil, in bredth 12 foote, and in length from the West to the East, all along the new building, for the rent of 6s 8d.

The Title concerning Woodbridge market shall be heard by mr Justice Clenche after the next terme.

Stalls shall be made by the Towne at the fish market, shall be rented out to the use of the Hospitall, and the streetes shall be cleansed before those stalls by the Towne.

33 *El: (Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1591.]

Governors of the Hospitall, mr Mydnall, mr Snelling, Tho : Sherman, Wm. Sparrow.

Order for lending part of mr Tyes mony.

20 marks ordered by this town to Sr Arthur Heveningham, *(a)* towards the reparacon of Christmass Lane, by a Commission to him granted.

Order for a debt from the Towne due to mr Smart.

Thomas Andrew, Poldavies *(b)* weaver, made free for 5 pounds fine, he had then tenn apprentices, named in the booke.

33 *El: (Thursday)*, 11 *November.* [1591.]

Assessors of fforrain ffines named.

Auditors named.

Hugh Shilds request for common soyle at the Common Dunghill, is referred to the Bayliffs, Portmen, and Headburrowes to settle the Quantity, and fine, or rent.

The assembly shall sett downe a rate of summs of mony, that shall be payed for every Barrell of London beere that shall be brought into this Town.

*Admirallty.*

Presented unlawfull dredging of oysters.

The taking away of a hawser from a shipp in the night, and burying it in the sand by 2 of the saylers wthin the same.

Concealemt of goods found.

---

*(a)* Son and heir of Sir Anthony Heveningham, Kt, of Keteringham, Norf. He was High Sheriff of Norf. in 1581 and 1602, and was knighted at Whitehall, 2 Jan., 1617; he died Oct. 8, 1630, and was bur. at Keteringham. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,135; (Jermyn) 8210; Harl. 1560. f. 129; Blomf .Norf. v. 94; Page's Suff. 238; Fuller's Worthies, ii. 151. Arms: quarterly, or and gu. on a bordure sa. 8 escallops arg.

*(b)* A sort of coarse canvas. Nares' Glossary. *See Addenda.*

1591-2. 34 *El:* *(Friday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1592.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* *Escheat:* *Admr:* *Clark: Mark:* | Ralfe Scrivener, Edw: Cage. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Brownrigg, Hen: Ashley. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Wm Jeffery, Joh: Carnaby. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Sherman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob^t Cuttler, sen., Wm Smart, Joh: Knap, Rob: Cuttler Jun. | *Com: Cler:* *Cler: pac:* | Tho: Walton. |
| | | *Clavig^rs,* | Willm. Buckenham, Tho: Sicklemore, Wm. Sparrow. |

No gaoler shall be appointed for this towne that shall be Gaoler for the County. And if any of the Bayliffs shall p'mitt the County Gaoler to kepe the Town Gaole by the space of 14 dayes, they shall eache of them forfait 10^li.

34 *El:* *(Friday)*, 24 *December.* [1591.]

Thomas Walton Esq^r *(a)* admitted ffree burgess w^thout fine, in regard that it is purposed to elect him to the office of the Town Clerke.

Thomas Walton elected Town Clerk, p'forming Condicons following: nevertheless he shall have liberty to Travaile to London this next terme. And his ffee of 40^s, as of Councill w^th this Town, shall henceforth cease.

1.—He shall dwell in the Town, and not be absent above one day and a night w^thout the leave of the Bayliffs, and leaving a sufficient deputy, and noe licence of the Bayliffs shall allow him to Travaile to London, but onely for the next terme.

2.—He shall kepe all manner of Courts and Sessions for the Town in person, unless in case of sickness or other business appointed him by the Bayliffs, and then to appoint a sufficient deputy.

3.—He shall in p'son attend the Bayliffs in all ffaires, markets, and other places, wherein his presence shall be necessary, if the Bayliffs shall call him.

4.—He must assist the Justices and Coroners in the execution of theire offices, and make and Ingross Inquisitians and recognisances.

5.—Hee shall assist the headburrowes from time to time, and preserve perfect theire presentments, and trewly estreate all fines and amercem^ts, as well of headburrowes as of Sessions to the Chamberlins.

6.—He shall ingross the Sessions, and make rolls and Records of deeds inrolled, and all other matters heretofore used to be ingrossed or inrolled by the Town Clerk.

*(a)* A Thomas Walton, of Gray's Inn, was called to the Bar 11 Feb., 1577, and became an Ancient in 1584. Harl. 1912. ff. 202b, 224b.

7.—He shall every yere at the Audit deliver in all rolls and records of the former yere, ingrossed, inrolled, and recorded.

8.—He shall doe all other business usually donne by the Town Clerke.

9.—He shall Travaile by the directions of the Bayliffs to doe the Town messages convenient by him to be donne, having Gueldings found him, and his necessary charges.

Composition for a Deodand of one Cart, 2 mares, 4 Gueldings, movers of the deathe of John Blage, for the summe of 5 marks, paied to the Treasurer. And in regard the cart was laden w$^{th}$ cheese and butter, a composition was for that, as being in p't cause of the deathe, for the summe of 5 marks, to be likewise paied to the Treasurer.

A committee named to view the Town marshes, whether it be convenient for the farmers to make a ditche or ditches in the nether end of the same or not.

34 *El: (Wednesday)*, 16 *ffebruary*. [1592.] *By the Headburrowes.*

John Greenleafe allowed to erect a pale, 4 foote high, against his new erected tenem$^{t}$, 5 foote from the ground sell of his tenem$^{t}$, into the way from Georges lane to the old barr gates, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

34 *El: (Thursday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1592.]

Edm: Bass, for collouring fforrainers goods, disfranchised.

Orders for Tallow and Candle.

According to certifficate, its ordered that the lower marshes shall be ditched in by the ffarmers.

Uppon surrender of Mortons lease of Kents Hill, now made at this Court, Its ordered that Leo: Gates shall have a lease of the same, for 11 yeres from Mich: last, according to former covenants.

The ffarme at Claydon hills demised to Oliv: Jolly, for 11 yeres at 28 rent yerely, under former covenants, and to put in suerties.

m$^{r}$ Carter of Bramford shall have 2 acres 3 roods in Bramford, betwene hen: Dayes tenem$^{t}$ on the south, and a peece of land the Lo: Wentworths north, and uppon Bramford streete and the Lo: Wentworths house east, and the land of Rich: Booth west; w$^{ch}$ praemisses were formerly in Laurences occupacon, whoe hath resigned up his interest therein. To have to the said m$^{r}$ Carter and his assignees for 40 yeres at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ p: annu'.

m$^{r}$ Ashley is discharged of his Coroners place, and John Carnaby is therein elected.

34 *El: (Wednesday)*, 26 *Aprill.* [1592.] *By the Hedburrowes.*

Allowed to Henry: Heynsworth to inlarge his . . . . one yard further into the river at 12 rent.

And to John Wallis so much of the wall ditches as is dooled out against the Alms houses in Lady lane, at 5$^{s}$ rent.

George Parkhurst elected Alderm: Guild, to serve w$^{th}$ Willm. Chapman.

A composition for a deodand, formerly made, ordered to be paied by the p'sons giving security.

34 *El: (Friday)*, 22 *September.* [1592.] *At the Assembly.*

Noe man shall be Atturny in this Court, unless he be a freeman, nor shall any p'son that shall practise as Atturny in any Court at Westm$^{r}$.

34 *El: (Monday)*, 25 *September.* [1592.]

A Clarke of the Admiralty elected for the Towne, and shall have 40$^{s}$ yerely ffee, viz: John Talbott.

A new Bedell of the Towne elected, and uppon former covenants and fee. And if any hoggs or shotts *(a)* shall be found by him w$^{th}$in the body of the Towne, or any streete or lane thereof, he shall impound them untill 12$^{d}$ shall be payed for eache of them, 2 p$^{ts}$ whereof shall goe to the bedell that shall take and impound them, the other 3$^{d}$ pt to the other of the said Bedells being Bedell of the Hospitall, whoe hathe like power to take and impound such hoggs as he shall finde.

And if the owner, having notice, shall suffer the hoggs to continnue in the pound 48 howers w$^{th}$out redemption, The said hoggs and shotts shall be sold, and imployed for the poore of the Hospitall, and if any p'son shall refuse any hoggs or shotts, he shall forfait 2$^{s}$ for eache hogg or shott to the Towne, and shall be imprisoned during the Bayliffs pleasure.

The order for atturnies made at the last assembly confirmed.

Leonard Gates shall be discharged of all subsidies issuing out of Kents hill.

Mr. Burgess, his retainer to preache in this Towne, shall still continnue, and rates for the paym$^{t}$ of his wages shall allsoe continnue, and such others as are not yet rated, shall be rated by the Portmen or greatest number of them.

An order to inquire into all accompts, debts, duties, to the Towne belonging.

34 *El: (Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1592.]

Governers of the Hospitall elected; m$^{r}$ Lymmer, m$^{r}$ Snelling, Wm Sparrow, Rob: Hally; and Rob: Hally is appointed Treasurer.

*(a)* Young pigs; the word also means "the refuse of cattle taken out of a drove." Halliwell's Dict.

Disorders of Serjeants shall be punished by the Bayliffs for the time beeing, by putting such out of theire places, and putting in others. And hereuppon Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Christ: Tolson, and John Gooding are elected Serjeants for this next yere.

34 *El: (Monday)*, 2 *October.* [1592.] *At the Assembly.*

The sermon uppon Wednesdaies and ffridayes in the winter time, shall end at 11 oclock, and in the summer one hower sooner.

All inhabitants of this Town shall, uppon every Sabbath day, resort unto their churches diligently and reverently, as by the law they are bound. And uppon the Sabbath day, all men shall cease from their labours; nor shall any man sett open his shopp window. Nor shall cariers or laborers use theire cariage or other labour on that day.

And all such poore persons as receive any almes of this Towne, shall comme for the same to their severall parish churches, and there receive the same uppon the Sabbath day in the afternoone. And suche of them as doe not comme to Church on that day in service time, and abide there all the service time, shall loose alms for that weeke, w$^{th}$out lawfull excuse.

All the ministers w$^{th}$in this Towne shall use to Catechise the youth of theire parishes uppon the Sabbath day in the afternoone.

On holy daies, during the sermon time, shopps shall be shutt up.

34 *El: (Friday)*, 13 *Octob:* [1592.]

fforraine fines Assessors nominated.

Auditors nominated.

Steven Greenwich, Hallinger, elected for 3 yeres, paying yerely 53$^{s}$4$^{d}$.

The assessors of fforraine ffines shall elect a Serjeant of the Admirallty, and allow him suche fees and duties as to them shall seeme most meete.

Mony lent to Smith to build his house at the Colehill w$^{ch}$ is now escheated to the Towne. Its ordered it shall be repayed out of the yerely rent, by p'ticuler parcells menconed.

Tho: Sherman sworne Headburrow.

*Admirallty.*

Presented one for undertaking the place of a pilot without knowledge, and thereby cast away a shipp.

Concealem$^{t}$ of goods ffound. Carrying away a ship out of this liberty w$^{th}$out warr$^{t}$.

There shall be noe fishing during Jan: and ffebruary w$^{th}$in this liberty, under penalty of 40$^{s}$.

Presented m$^{r}$. Hall for taking groundage of hoyes and boates as uppon his ground, beneath Bourn bridge.

ST. NICHOLAS VICARAGE
IPSWICH

Dear Mr. Amey,

The following entries referring to the Milton family occur in the St. Nicholas Registers.

Mary Dawghter of Christopher Milton baptised Mar. 29th. 1656.

Cristofer Sonn of Mr. Melton esquire buried March 12th. 1667

John Melton gent. was buryed December 29th. 1669

thomasing Duater of Mr. Melton burried July 6th. 1675

Sir Christophere Melton of Rushmore was buried in ~~this~~ the Church of this parish St. Nicholas Ipswich Mar. 22th. 1692

After what you said to me this afternoon I thought you might like see these. I am inclined to think that I have read of the last mentioned as the brother of the famous John Milton. The others might ve well be his children. But I am not at all learned in these things.

Yours sincerely,

S. Green.

1592-3. 35 *El:* *(Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1593.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Clerk: Mark:* | Wm Smart *(a)*, Robt Lymmer. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Parker, Gilbert Lindfield. |
| *Coronrs,* | Wm Jeffery, Tho: Sherman. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Sherman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralf Scrivener, Edw: Cage, Rob: Cuttler, sen: Edw: Gooding. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Tho: Walton. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Willm. Buckenham, Tho: Sicklemore, Willm. Sparrow. |

A warrt to fell trees in two peeces of land in variance betwene Sr Charles fframlingham *(b)* and the Towne, the one peece by Old hall, the other by the lands called Winchesters.

Rindges house in Whitton, set uppon the Common soile there, granted by the Towne to him and his wife for theire life, and of the longer liver of them, at 1d rent.

35 *El:* *(Monday)*, 4 *December.* [1592.]

John Bratoft allowed to use the Trade of drapery as he now useth, untill 14 dayes after Georges day,* for a fine of 20s, and he shall not open his shop wthin 14 dayes after the day aforesaid, nor use his trade of buying or selling wthin the Towne after that day.

John ffairwether elected Chamberlin in the roome of Tho: Brownrigg, deceased, untill Mich: next.

The debts claimed from the Town, due to mr Smart, are referred to the Auditors.

The Town Bedell shall have 4li and a summer livery yerely.

Gratuity given to Lewgar.

Hugh Shild shall have soe much ground of the Coledunghill as is now builded uppon, according to a platt made, paying 20s at Lady and Mich. And if the rent be arere by the space of 40 dayes, he shall forfait 20s more *penæ*, and if it shall be arere a whole yere, a reentry shall be, and retainer till the rent and *nomine penæ* be satisfyed.

The annoiance of the channell shall be viewed by the 12 and 24, or the greatest number of them, and they shall report.

And they shall elect a Clerke of the Hospitall.

---

*(a) vid sup.* p. 268.

*(b)* Only son and heir of Francis Framlingham, Esq., of Crows Hall, in Debenham, Suff. He was High Sheriff of Suff. 25 Eliz., died at Crows Hall on St. Peter's day, 29 June, 1595, "and was worshipfully buryed accordinge to his estate, at Debnam, the 3 day of August next followinge." Coll. Top et Gen. iv. 375; Page's Suff. 511; Fuller's Worthies, ii. 348; Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,130; (Jermyn) 8208; Harl. 1484. f. 50.

* April 23.

35 *El: (Monday), Jan:* 15. [1593.] *By the Headbur:*

Allowed to John Mose alias Bower, Com: soile in Math: parish nigh the butts, Eastward 20 foote broad, and in length Northward by the way, 132 foote, and soe much towards the South, and in bredth Westward 32 foote.

And that Joh: Greenwich lease shall have a gutter from his new house into the ditche, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

35 *El: (Wednesday),* 31 *January.* [1593.] *at y$^{e}$ petty Court.*

Where it was ordered at the Court 13 July, 34 El: that the Town Clerke shall have for every sheete 4$^{d}$, of every declaracon or pleading wherein debt or dammage exceeds 10$^{li}$, now for that the same appeareth uncertaine, Its ordered from henceforth that there shall be pay'd to him for every cause wherein Judgem$^{t}$ shall be given exceeding the summe of 10$^{li}$, the summe of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

And that the Atturnies shall have allowed them for every declaracon and plea drawing and ingrossing, according to the discretion of the Bayliffs for the time beeing, notwithstanding any order to the contrary.

35 *El: (Monday),* 12 *ffebruary.* [1593.]

The Clothworkers shall have the other p't of that hall w$^{ch}$ the Tailers had, for the same term, rents, and covenants.

Rob$^{t}$ Barker *(a)* and Zachary Lock Esq$^{rs}$ are elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 19 ffebruary.

35 *El: (Monday),* 19 *ffebruary.* [1593.] *At the petty Court.*

Christopher Ballard was fined 20 shillings for altering a *capias ad satisfaciendu'* after it was by order stayed for error.

35 *El: (Friday),* 23 *Marche.* [1593.]

John Tye admitted free Burges for 20$^{li}$, being discharged of the Chamberlins and Alderm: Guilds places, and because his father was a benefactor, *(b)* his fine is abated to 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$; he hath 6 sonns and 9 apprentises.

Gilbert Linfeild elected Alderm: Guild.

One fined 12$^{d}$ for not appearing at the Court, and yet was seene abroad in the Town.

Order for Tallow.

Granted to S$^{r}$ Phillip Parker, one pece of the Town soile in St. Marg$^{ts}$, towards the ditches, 254 foote in lengthe, and in bredth Westward 16 foote and 3 inches, Eastward 3 foote, at 6$^{d}$ rent.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 252.

(*b*) Mr. John Tye (p. 299) in 1583 gave to the Bailiffs, &c., £25, for loans of three years to indigent persons. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) p. 77.

Granted to Rob$^{t}$ Dawbney p't of the channell, in length 201 foote, and in bredth westw: 7 foote 2 inches, and Eastw: 10 foote, at 12$^{d}$ rent, w$^{th}$ distresse in the mansion house of the said Rob$^{t}$.

And he hathe promised a release to the Almshouses.

35 *El: (Tuesday)*, 24 *Aprill.* [1593.] *by the Headburr:*

Allowed to m$^{r}$ Tie to set a pale or raile before his new houses in Clem$^{ts}$ streete, 8 foote from the sell thereof, all along the said houses, at 2$^{d}$ rent.

35 *El: (Saturday)*, 28 *July.* [1593.] *By the Headbur:*

Allowed to John Jeffery a parcell of Common soile about an elne in quantity, from the West end of his little house at the ffriers bridge unto the foote pathe, at 1$^{d}$ rent.

35 *El: (Tuesday)*, 28 *August.* [1593.]

2 p'sons deputed to receive m$^{r}$ Justice Clenches 200$^{li}$ arere, and to deliver him his bond.

A committee to finde out and fullfill a purchase for the Town w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Justice Clenches mony.

Noe quills shall be allowed out of the Hospitall conduit, and suite shall be commenced against suche as shall transgresse.

m$^{r}$ Edm: Poly *(a)* shall be retained to be of Councill w$^{th}$ this Towne, and shall have 40$^{s}$ yerely for his fee.

The Renter warden shall pay halfe the charges for amending the way leading through the channell.

Mony given to Rob$^{t}$ Copping in regard of his poverty.

35 *El: (Wednesday)*, 26 *September.* [1593.]

m$^{r}$ Thomas Walton elected Town Clerk for one whole yere.

m$^{r}$ Smarts demands considered: he shall have 23$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ in full.

m$^{r}$ Salte relected Clark of the Hospitall of m$^{r}$ Toolies foundacon by the consent of the renter wardens.

All petitions concerning Headburrowes verdicts shall be referred to the assemblies order.

Noe butcher shall hold any stall for selling of flesh in the face of the market other then in the Butchery, under forfaiture of 10$^{s}$ eache day.

Rob$^{t}$ ffrost shall have a lease for one yere of the wast betweene Seagers house and the channell, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, provided he shall not exact any mony for the graving of shipps thereon.

---

*(a)* Son and heir of John Poley, Esq., of Badley. He was admitted at Gray's Inn in 1563, and was called to the Bar and became an Ancient in 1574, and Reader in 1587; he died s. p. and was bur. at Badley 31 Oct, 1613; where there is a monument to him, with insc. in Latin. *vid sup.* p. 241; Harl. 1912. f. 179.

35 *El: (Saturday)*, 29 *September*. [1593.]

Governors of the Hospitall, Ralf Scrivener, Rob: Barker, Rob: Hally, Chr: Laurence.

The assembly shall take order for the poore of the Town and Hospitall, and whoe are fitt to be committed, and for the guider of the Hospitall.

35 *El: (Thursday)*, 8 *November*. [1593.]

fforraine ffines Assessors nominated.

Auditors nominated.

Noe forrainer admitted to his fforraine ffine shall be free from paying of Custome or other duty due to the Towne.

If the petitions formerly committed to the assembly, shall not determine of any of them, they shall be determined at the next audite.

*Admirallty.*

Presented, that A Constable standing on the shore, and charging C. to keepe the Q: peace, he answered, "shite on the Q: peace."

And concealement of Goods found.

Noe Trauller shall w^th^ Trawling nets fishe above Mulbery, under penalty of 10^s^ each offence.

Noe ffishing shall be above Downham Bridge, but w^th^ sett netts and heave netts, under penalty of 5^s^.

Noe eeles shall be taken and sold under a foote long, under perill of forf^t^ 3^s^ 4^d^.

Noe dredging of oysters shall be out of Lent, but uppon two daies in eache weeke, under penalty of 2^s^ 6^d^, eache offence.

1593-4. 36 *El: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1594.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* (*b*)<br>*Esch:*<br>*Adm:*<br>*Clark: Mark:* | Edw: Gooding, *(a)*<br>Willm. Mydnall. | *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Ralfe Scrivener,<br>Rob: Cuttler, sen:<br>Wm Smart,<br>Rob: Lymmer. |
| *Coron^rs^,* | Wm Jeffry,<br>Tho: Sherman. | *Treasurer,* | Tho: Sherman. |
| | | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Tho: Walton. |

*(a)* Son and heir of Matthew Gooding, of Ipswich, gent. p. 236. *ante.*

*(b)* Edw. Gudding and Wm. Midnall, as bailiffs, with three customs' officers of Ipswich, write to Lord Burghley in Oct., 1594, complaining that the price of calf skins is raised from 10/ or 12/ to 16/ or 18/ a dozen, owing to a licence granted to three Italian merchants to export skins from Suffolk. They have appointed Arthur Woolich, surveyor of Customs at Ipswich, to buy up all the calf skins. *Stat. Pap. Vol. ccl. No.* 19.

36 *El: (Friday)*, 20 *September.* [1594.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Chamberlins,* | Steven Coppin,<br>Jeremy Barber. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Bemont,<br>Joh: ffisher,<br>Joh: Gooding,<br>Chr: Tolson. |
| *Clavigers,* | Willm. Bukenham,<br>Tho: Sicklemore,<br>Wm Sparrow. | | |

A committee to view the Houses and ground late in m^r^ Sackfords occupacon, abuttall the same, and sett a vallew uppon them.

Arerages of Portmens medow ordered.

The Kay against the Town ground shall be made Cleane by p'sons appointed at the Town charge, whoe allsoe shall make the ffriers bridge, and a passage over the water there.

Mony resting in the surveiors of the High waies hands ordered for the repairing of the streete by Wm Parkers, spoiled by the fall of waters.

Topps of Trees felled shall be imployed for the use of the poore.

Churchwardens of Clem^ts^ fines for not opening the foote path through the Church ward, remitted, provided that they lay open the same before Mich: next.

36 *El: (Friday)*, 14 *December.* [1593.]

Tho Shermans petition referred to the Assembly, and to certify at the next Court theire oppinion, whoe allsoe shall doe the like as touching the Tailors booke, and the Mercers booke.

The lands in Tho: Gastalls demise shall be viewed, and the vallew considdered, and how he hathe demeaned him self as touching his covenants.

36 *El: (Tuesday)*, 22 *January.* [1594.] *at the pety Court.*

The Serjeants shall have for aresting every ffreeman 8^d^, and for every fforrainer 12^d^.

And the Atturnies as well on the plaintiffs as on the defend^ts^ part for giving evidence in every Triall, shall have 20^d^ over and besides theire ordinary fees.

36 *El: (Wednesday)*, 13 *Marche.* [1594.] *pety Court.*

A ffreeman at this Court was licenced to sue another freeman in any Court w^th^out the liberty.

36 *El: (Wednesday)*, 27 *Marche.* [1594.]

Late commers to this Court shall pay 6^d^ a peece, not commers shall pay 12^d^, unless case be shewen.

An order for Tallow.

By the nominacon of Gilbert Lindfeild, Willm. Parker is elected Guild Holder, and is discharged for 20 marks fine, and by the like nomination Jeremy Barber is elected, and discharged for his fine of 20 marks, and Tho: ffuller is elected.

The Tailors, Mercers, and Clothworkers bookes referred againe to be considered by the Assembly.

The assembly shall demise Battells lands and M$^{r}$ Gardenners lands and the pightell in m$^{r}$ Cranes occupacon as they shall think meete.

The rents of the houses and lands in occupacon of Kenmington, Shile, m$^{r}$ Bartlett, and all other the Grammer Schoole lands, together w$^{th}$ the stables in m$^{r}$ Seckfords occupacon, shall be united to Chr: Hospitall.

A ffoote path through the ground of Thomas Write lately stopped up shall be considered by the Bayliffs, Portmen, and Headburrowes.

A Committee shall take order for the saving of Jefferies marshe, and agree for the doing thereof.

36 *El: (Thursday)*, 11 *Aprill.* [1594.] *at y$^{e}$ Assembly.*

A demise made to Gaston of the tenem$^{t}$ and lands he now occupieth, for 11 yeres at 15$^{li}$ rent yerely, w$^{th}$ p'ticuler covenants.

A demise allsoe made to m$^{r}$ Gardner of his tenem$^{t}$, at the former rent, for 22 yeres.

36 *El: (Thursday)*, 4 *July.* [1594.] *at the petty Court.*

Noe atturny of this Court, Serjeant, or Gaoler, shall receive any summe of mony, due or payable to any plaintiff or defend$^{t}$, uppon any matter depending in suite at this Court, but he shall at the next Court pay the same to the Town Clarke.

36 *El: (Friday)*, 19 *July.* [1594.]

Committee to take up such Coppihold lands as the Towne hathe purchased of m$^{r}$ Gooding.

Acquittance ordered for John Bulls legacies to the Hospitall.

Ordered to Wm Jonson, *(a)* poore scholler at Cambridge, out of Rog: Baneses gift, 20$^{s}$ in hand and 4$^{li}$ a yere.

m$^{r}$ Caston intertained to be Solicitor for this Town in the Courts at Westm$^{r}$, and shall have 20$^{s}$ yerely fee.

A Committee to take order w$^{th}$ the Escheator, concerning the wardship of Knights daughters belonging to the mannors of Ulveston Hall and Sackviles.

A commission of sewers shall be taken out, at the Town charge.

*(a)* Possibly of Pembroke College, Camb. B.A. 1597; M.A. 1601.

A treaty ordered to be w^th^ the executors of Charles Seckford Esq^r^ concerning Woodbridge market.

Lionell Kenningale shall be Bayliff of the mannors of Ulveston Hall and Sackviles, and shall have 40^s^ fee.

An order for a Clamp of Brick or tile at Ulveston hall.

Mony due to the Towne from m^r^ Justice Clenche assigned to m^r^ Gooding.

An order touching the taking accompts, and p'fecting the way through the Channel, and to considder of the wast ground enclosed by m^r^ Snelling.

A treaty appointed w^th^ the Lo: Maior and his bretheren by suche as m^r^ Bayliffs shall appoint concerning m^rs^ Walters gift, and recovery of the same to this Towne.

*(Friday)*, 6 *September.* [1594.]

Order for a Committee to ffell Timber on the Town ground, where they shall think meete, and for repairing of Bridges broken downe, and making way of passage for the people.

Suche summs of mony as m^r^ Burgess hathe payed for ringing of the sermon bell, shall be repayed to him by the Treasurer, and the Sexton of the Tower shall have henceforth 15^s^ yerely, for ringing the said bell, and the 8 o'clock bell.

A committee to consider the charges of repare of Stoke Bridge and Handford Bridge, and to make a rate uppon the inhabitants of the Towne for the same.

36 *El:* *(Sunday)*, 29 *September.* [1594.]

Rob^t^ Brown, *(a)* usher of the Grammer Schoole, discharged for neglecting his place, and James Leman *(b)* p'mitted to execute that place, till another usher shall be elected.

Governours of the Hospitall, m^r^ Smart, m^r^ Cuttler, Jnr., Rich: Marten, and George Parkhurst. And George Parkhurst, Treasurer.

The order renewed for view of m^r^ Seckfords houses and grounds, theire contents, and to abbuttall them.

36 *El:* *(Friday)*, 4 *Octob:* [1594.] *at y^e^ petty Court.*

Noe atturny shall henceforthe sue forth any cause by proviso, but where there hathe bein formerly a default by the plaintiff, at a Court wherein there shall have bein a jury summoned.

*(a)* Possibly of Corpus Christi College, Camb. B.A. 1572.
*(b)* Probably of St. John's College, Camb. M.A. 1595.

36 *El:* *(Friday)*, 25 *October.* [1594.]

Assessors of fforrain fines nominated.

Auditors nominated.

A lone ordered to the summe of 200$^{li}$, for providing of corne for the poore *(a)*. The receivers appointed shall give their bonds for repaym$^{t}$. And the Town shall covenant to save the receivers harmeless from suche bonds, and the dammage shall be borne by the Towne.

Lanthorne and Candle light ordered at every inhabitants house from Holymass to Candlemass,* and defaulters shall be committed to prison during pleasure, and the Bedell shall have 10$^{s}$ yerely for every nights crie of Lanthorne and Candle light. *(b)*

Common soil granted to m$^{r}$ Snelling, in length all along the vault, as it is dooled out by the headbur: at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

The vault made by m$^{r}$ Snellings house shall be repaired and maintained by the Towne.

Guider of Chr: Hospitall elected.

1. Masterless idle persons, hedgebreakers, Harlotts, Drunkards, &c., shall be sent to the Hospitall, and whipped, and forced to worke at the entrance; the guider shall hav 12$^{d}$ of every suche person, and shall take the benifit of theire work for theire maintenance.

2. ffor p'sons not able to worke, the guider shall have but 8$^{d}$ p: weeke, and for others nothing.

3. Every child shall have once a yere, a coate, 2 shirts, 1 paire of shoes, and such other aparell as shall seeme good to the governors, or the most of them.

4. The Guider shall be allowed wheeles, cards, *(c)* bedding, and fiering, viz: 5 Chalder of Coles, and 8 lodes of two band cubit *(d)* p: annu'. (And the governors shall be at the charge of surgery and physick as neede is.) and one lode of brome every quart$^{r}$.

5. The Guider shall have 40$^{s}$ p: ann: wages, and housing, and ground, as now he useth the same.

---

*(a)* This year there were very heavy rains, which began in May and increased throughout the months of June and July until two days after St. James's day (July 25); August brought, nevertheless, a fair harvest, but in September there were again great rains and floods, and the price of grain rapidly rose, rye being 5s. a bushel, and wheat from 6s. to 8s. a bushel, but the dearth was caused, according to Stow, "more by meanes of overmuch transporting by our owne Marchants for their priuate gaine, than through the unseasonablenesse of the weather passed." Annals p. 768.

* *i. e.* Nov. 1 to Feb. 2.

*(b)* The hanging out of lanthorne and candle light between Allhallows and Candlemas was enforced in London as early as 1416, and on the institution of a standing watch, the watchmen were accustomed to patrol the streets crying "Lanthorn and a whole Candle light! Hang out your lights! Hear!" Knight's London, i. 102.

*(c)* "Wheeles" were for spinning, and "cards" seem to have been a species of comb for carding the wool; in 1437, John Notyngham, a rich grocer, of Bury St. Edmunds, bequeathed "j spynning whel et j par Carpsarum," or cards. Wright's Dom. Man. in Eng. 426. Spinning was the daily employment of the boys in Christs Hosp. as late as 1814, and the Guide is directed to see a certain amount completed before they go into school. Clarke's Ipswich 278.

*(d)* Probably a species of faggot; a load seems to have contained about a quarter of a hundred.

6. The Guider shall have the Town livery and cognisance.

7. The Govern$^{rs}$ shall provide 6 bedds, 3 straw beds, and 3 flock bedds, 6 paier of Blankets, sixe coverlets, 12 paier of sheets, 2 Reeles, 6 paier of cards for Thow and greate wooll wheeles.

8. He shall Calender all those that shall have 8$^{d}$ allowance.

9. He shall receive none but by warrant.

10. Every person sent by warr$^{t}$ of any portman shall be received.

11. Every of the 24$^{ty}$ shall bring before any portman all masterless serv$^{ts}$, idle p'sons, hedgebreakers, harlotts, and Drunkards &c. whoe may send them to the hospitall and discharge them.

12. And that prayer shall be said every Wednesday and friday, at least morning or evening, and on the Sabbath day both morning and evening, in the chappell.

13. The governors, or two of them, shall meete on Munday every weeke, or as the Bayliffs shall call, to see to the execution of these orders.

14. The guider shall be ruled for the continnuing in or putting out any of the hospitall, as by the Bayliffs and governours, or the most of them, shall be thought meete.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: a rescue of a shipp under arest, by order of this Court.

Concealem$^{t}$ of goods found.

Netts less then 2 inches broad in the mask, yet not prejudiciall to the fishing.

Bloudraught.

Liberty for fishing allowed w$^{th}$ t(r)awling netts in any place of the haven, provided they take no fishe but of due assize, and the reason is, because they breake the weedes, and clear the haven.

That one Brandston of Chelmton *(a)* sent away 3 quick hougs and 3 quick sheep to Ostend by J.B.

1594-5. 37 *El: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1595.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Clark: Mark:* | Rob: Cuttler, sen: *(b)* Rob: Snelling. | *Chamberlins,* | Mathew Brownridge, Tobyas Bloss. |
| *Coron$^{r}$,* | Wm Jeffry, Tho: Sherman. | *Treasurer,* | Willm. Sparrow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm Mydnall, Edw: Gooding, Wm Smart, Ralf Scriven$^{r}$. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Tho: Walton. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Tho: Sicklemore, Wm Sparrow. |

(a) Qy. "Chelmondiston." *(b)* He died in his year of office: *vid. inf.* p. 383; *sup.* p. 279.

The way from Hellens pound to Jebit* ffeild ordered to be closed up.

A sylver standing cup of 10li 13s 8d, double guilt, with a cover, presented from the Towne to Sr Phill: Parker, at the mariage of his daughter.

An order for the intertainmt of the Bayliffs and Aldermen of Colchester in p't of recompence of the late intertainmt of the Bayliffs and Portmen at Colchester.

37 *El: (Friday), Aprill* 11. [1595.]

Thomas Gooding by will gave to ye Towne 20li yerely to be laid out uppon wood and cole, to be sold to the poor at the same price, and 40li to be lent to 4 young occupiers for 2 yeres. *(a)*

37 *El: Aprill* 11.

Micklefield's fine by the headburrowes paid to the Chamberlins, and by them accompted, ¾ thereof is restored, and order that the treasurer shall repay it.

Order for Tallow.

James Leman *(b)* is elected usher of the Grammer Schoole during pleasure, p'forming the place wth care and diligence, he shall have the same maintenance that formerly hathe bein given.

One convict of fellony: his goods shall be to him restored at suche prises as mr Bayliffs and the Justices shall think meete.

The Town musitians have liberty to passe the seaes this summer time.

Tho: Eldred elected Alderman Guild, and discharged for 16li fine. Tho: ffuller is elected and discharged (for) 13li 6s 8d, and in theire stead is Tho: Burrow and Robt Nooth elected.

37 *El: (Tuesday),* 20 *May.* [1595.]

Sr Edm: Withypolls Bayliff *felo de se:* the Town gave his goods by grant to Sr Edm: provided that he shall beare all the charges in recovery thereof.

The way leading from St Hellens pound to Jebit feild referred to consideracon, whither it shall be closed up or not.

Joh: Ward was now sworne one of the Clavigers of this Towne.

37 *El: (Wednesday),* 24 *September.* [1595.]

Willm Bloyse and Mathew Brownrigg discharged from serving in the places of Chamberlin and Alderman of the Guild, for the fine of 18li 6s 8d, to be payed by eache of them.

---

* *i.e.* "Gibbet."

*(a)* Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) p. 77. *(b)* Probably of St. John's Coll. M.A. 1595.

Chr: Ballard is elected Chamberlin, and submitteth therto, and prayeth to be acquitted from the service of Alderman Guild for 7 yeres, and its granted unto him.

Rich: Bemont, John ffisher, John Gooding, Joh: Hern, elected Serjeants.

Allowance over and above the Bargaine for the making of the Bridges, xii$^{li}$.

Grant of goods of the *ffelo de se* formerly agreed to S$^{r}$ Edm: Withypoll, shall be sealed at a pety Court.

Allowed for paines about arming of soldiers, 40$^{s}$.

Warden of the River elected, and shall have for his fee 53$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely, and he shall warne suche persons to the Sessions as dwell w$^{th}$in the liberty w$^{th}$out the Hamlets.

John Bower al: Mose, shall have the ground assigned to him and his heires, at 12$^{d}$ yerly r'nt.

37 *El: (Monday)*, 29 *September*. [1595.]

Governers of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Knapp, m$^{r}$ Bloyse, Joh: Ward, Gilbert Linefeild, and John Ward, Treasurer.

37 *El: (Monday)*, 13 *Octob:* [1595.]

Assessors fforrain fines nominated.

Auditors appointed.

Sixe hundred pounds shall be lent by the inhabitants, to buy 300 quarters of Rye for the poore. *(a)* The receivers shall be bound to repay, and they shall be saved harmless by the Towne.

A committee to determine of the extreats out of the exchequer.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: concealem$^{t}$ of goods found. unlawfull fishings.

Trespasses. nusance by casting in Ballast.

Noe man shall lay any anker in the Channell above Bourn bridge, w$^{th}$out a short buoy rope and a good buoy, and it shall be beaconed when it lies uppon the oze, under penalty of 5s.

All that dwell w$^{th}$out this liberty, and fish w$^{th}$in y$^{e}$ same, shall sell theire fish at Ipsw$^{ch}$ market under perill of forf$^{t}$ 5$^{s}$ each offence.

*(a)* The continued exportation still maintained all kinds of grain at an excessive price; "in some places," says Stow, "from 14/ to 4 markes (£2 13s. 4d.) a quarter," and in Oxford, wheat was sold at an average price of £2 2s. 3½d. per quarter; with a view to remedy this "our marchants brought backe from Danske much Rie, and some wheat (not of the best) but passing deare." Stow. Annals. p. 768.

1595-6. 38 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1596.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* *Escheat:* *Adm:* *Clerk: Mark:* | Willm. Bloyse, *(a)* Rob^t Barker. *(b)* | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Brenn, Joh: Wright. |
| *Coron^r,* | Tho: Sherman, Joh: Carnaby. | *Treasurer,* | Willm. Acton. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm. Mydnall, Rob: Snelling, Willm. Smart, Edw: Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Tho: Sicklemore, Wm Bloyse. |

ffree Burgess made at the request of S^r Ph: Parker, provided he shall not exercise the Trade of a Tailor w^th^in this Towne w^th^out the allowance first had of the Tailors Company.

38 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 20 *December.* [1595.]

Writing sealled to save harmeless the receivers of the mony lent for the corne for the poore.

An acquittance of executors of Tho: Gooding for legacies given to this towne.

There shall be payde to m^r James Leman for speaches made uppon the Coronation day *(c)* by his scollers, and other charges 4^li^.

Mony ordered to Johnson for his service in the market, and loss of his cloke therein.

38 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 3 *January.* [1596.]

Order for the setting out of two shipps for the Q: service in defence of the Realme, charged uppon this Towne, and all other maritime Townes of this County. *(d)*

A treasurer for this town is appointed.

And a committee to be surveiours and purvieours.

And a committee to make an assessm^t uppon y^e inhabitants.

And the Treasurer shall issue out mony by theire warr^t.

m^r Bayliffs shall have power to appoint such necessary things as in their discretion shall so seeme for the said service.

The ffree men and fforrainers may see the accompts from time to time if they will.

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 333. *(b)* *ib.* p. 284.

*(c)* Queen Elizabeth was crowned on Sunday, 15 January, 1558-9, at Westminster Abbey, by Owen Oglethorpe, S.T.P. Bishop of Carlisle. Holinshed. iii. 1180.

*(d)* These ships were required for the expedition against Cadiz, undertaken with a view to anticipate the reported designs of Philip against England. The expedition, consisting of 150 sail, carrying 14,000 men, left Plymouth harbour June 3, 1596, and on the 20th reached Cadiz, which, after a determined resistance, capitulated on the 22nd. Stow, Annals, 771; Oldmixon, 615. Lingard. vi. 561. State Pap. Dom. Ser. Vol. cclx. No. 46.

38 *El:* *(Friday)*, 23 *January*. [1596.]

A paire of indentures for the Towne to save harmeless the purveyors.

One whole subsidie shall be rated for the servise uppon the inhabitants, and Collectors in every parish named.

38 *El:* *(Friday)*, 26 *Marche*. [1596.]

An order for the mortgaging of portmans medow and the lands in Bramford in Laurences occupacon, for supply of mony for the setting out of the shipps.

Willm. Sparrow is discharged of his treasurers place for his ready offer of lone of 50li for the setting out of the shipps. And Thomas Sherman is elected in his place, to serve till Mich: next.

38 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 8 *Aprill*. [1596.]

An order for Tallow.

Bramford lands, mortgaged to mr Smart, shall be viewed by such as shall be by mr Bayliffs appointed therto, and they shall certify how they finde them.

38 *El:* *(Friday)*, 14 *May*. [1596.]

mr Bayliff Cuttler dying 9 May, instant, mr Willm. Mydnall is elected Bayliff, to serve till Mich: next. And having last year served in the said office, Its ordered that the Towne shall freely give him 20li.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, John Hern, Joh: Gooding, elected Serjeants.

mr Bayliff Mydnall is discharged from being Treasurer for the shipps, and shall give accompt, and mr Robert Cuttler is elected in his roome.

38 *El:* *(Friday)*, 16 *July*. [1596.]

Willm. Sparrow is elected Coroner in the roome of Willm. Jeffery, lately deceased, to serve during the Towns pleasure.

Twelve barrells of gunne pouder bought for the Town: ordered that eache portman shall pay for one barrell.

Town Bedell elected, and his fee continnued at 4li yerely.

Antony Wingfeild, *(a)* Edm: Poly, and Humphery Wingfeild, *(b)* have offered in behalfe of the heire of Seckford, to pay 10s yerely for Woodbr: market. And this Towne dothe accept thereof, till the heire shall comme off age.

---

*(a)* Probably son and heir of Sir Robt. Wingfield, of Letheringham (p. 283), Sheriff of Suff. 39 Eliz. (1596-7) and representative for the County 30 and 31 Eliz. (1588-9); died 29 Sep., 1605, and bur. at Letheringham.

*(b)* Apparently son and heir of Humphrey Wingfield, Esq., of Brantham, Suff. d. 1612.

Petition for exhibition for m$^{r}$ Birds sonne at Cambr: Its order(ed): the gift of m$^{r}$ Barny shall be considdered, and what mony is laid out, and thereuppon order shall further be made.

38 *El: (Thursday)*, 12 *August.* [1596.] *at y$^{e}$ petty Court.*

Noe officer belonging to this court shall henceforth becomme suerty to any action or plaint commenced, or to be commenced, in this Court, under perill of forfaiture of 10$^{s}$ for every such defalt.

38 *El: (Saturday)*, 14 *August.* [1596.]

The Earle of Essex *(a)* elected Lo: High Steward of this Towne, in the place of Lo: Hunsdon, and shall have a patent to hold during the pleasure of this Towne, and the fee of 10$^{li}$.

Mr Bayliff Snelling and m$^{r}$ Burgess shall travaile to London and deliver the patent and prevaile at the Councell for somme order for the obtaining the mony out of the Shire, for theire p'ts of the charges for the 2 shipps set forth. *(b)*

It is ordered that 4$^{li}$ shall be given yerely to Sam$^{ll}$ Bird, *(c)* sonne of m$^{r}$ Bird, minister of S. Peters at Cambridge, for his maintenance in learning, till 20$^{li}$ be laid out.

38 *El: (Monday)*, 27 *September.* [1596.]

Joh: Brenn and Tobias Bloss shall be disch: of Alderm: Guild for the summe of 15$^{li}$ a peece. And John Wright and Edw: Man shall be discharged for 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ a peece.

Granted to John Upson parcell of the Com: soile at the Cole Dunghill, by the way to Clements church, 60 foote in lengthe, and 60 foote in bredth, dooled out at 12$^{d}$ yerely rent at Mich: under suche coven$^{ts}$ and agreem$^{ts}$ as shall be concluded by the Common Councill, and the same shall be sealled at somme petit Court.

Rich: Bemont, John ffisher, John Gooding, Joh: Herne elected Serjeants.

---

*(a)* Robert Devereux, K.G., 2nd Earl of Essex of that name, the celebrated but hapless favourite of Queen Elizabeth. He mar. Frances, dau. and heir of Sir Francis Walsingham, and widow of Sir Philip Sidney, and was beheaded 25 Feb., 1600. Arms: arg. a fess gu. in chief three torteaux. Burke's Ext. Peerage.

*(b)* It would appear from the record of Jan. 3, that the charge for equipping the two ships had at first been laid wholly upon the town, and subsequent records show that considerable difficulty was experienced in raising the required amount; in response to the appeal made, as here stated, by Mr. Bailiff Snelling and Mr. Burgess, the Council agreed to ease the town of one half the charge by a contribution of the inland towns, but the town, it seems, did not readily raise even one half the charge, for on Nov. 23 the Council write to the Commissioners of musters for Suffolk, complaining of their backwardness in furnishing the amount, although a long correspondence had already ensued, and on March 20, 1597, the Council, in a long letter to the Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk, severely reprimand two of these, Sir Nicholas Bacon, and Sir Robert Jermyn, for their action in the matter, and summon them to appear before the Council on the ensuing 2nd of April. State Pap. Dom. Ser. Vol. cclx. No. 111, and Vol. cclxii. No. 71.

*(c)* Samuel Bird was of Emmanuel College, Camb. B.A. 1599.

A shop next the conduit and a chamber over the same demised to John Goylmer for 21 yeres at 20$^{s}$ rent, half yerely, with such covenants as shall be agreed uppon.

Edm: Bass readmitted to the freedome of this Towne.

Bramford lands, late Laurences, shall be demised by Committee for 11 yeres.

38 *El: (Monday)*, 15 *August.* [1596.] *by the Headbur:*

Allowed to Rich: Marten, three foote in ground in length, from his new erected barne next the way from the Cole Dunghill to S$^{t}$ Marg'ets, and one foote and a halfe in bredth, by the whole lengthe, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

38 *El: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1596.]

Wardens of the Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, John Tie, Tho: Sherman, and m$^{r}$ Sparrow, Renter Warden.

Governers of Christs Hospitall, m$^{r}$ Gooding, m$^{r}$ Mydnall, John Ward and Gilbert Lynfeild, and John Ward, Treasurer.

38 *El: (Friday)*, 15 *October.* [1596.]

Assessors of fforr: ffines nominated; Bayliffs, Portmen, and 1 or 2 of every parish.

Auditors nominated.

One hundred quarters of Rye, and 150 quarters of Barly, shall be bought for provision for the poore, and soe much mony as the same shall be vallewed at, shall be lent by the inhabitants of this Towne, and the receivers, and suche as shall give security shall be saved harmeless by the Towne. *(a)*

The coppiholds in Otely, purchased by this Towne of m$^{r}$ Gooding, shall be by him surrendered to Willm. Bloyse the younger, and Thomas Cuttler, sonne of Rob$^{t}$ Cuttler, now Portman in trust, that the proffits thereof shall goe to the ffoundacon.

A committee to view the lands at Bramford, and to consider whoe have them, and whither the Towne have rent of them all or not.

A committee appointed to ride to Stow Market to the Knights Commissioners for the charges of the county towards the 2 shipps lately set out at Ipsw$^{ch}$, for the service at Cales.

Mr Mydnall made receiver of the mony gathered, or shall be gathered, of the inhabitants of this Towne, uppon the rates allready set forth for the 2 shipps.*

*(a)* This and similar previous provisions (pp. 378-81) are interesting as showing what efforts were being made for the relief of the poor before the Act 43 Eliz. introduced regular local taxation for that purpose.

* Considder this 10$^{th}$ that of 14 May: and it seemes its misplaced. (B) *vid. sup. pp.* 382-3.

Suche as have not appeared at this Court shall be fined, viz: those of the 24ty at 20d, the burgesses 12d.

Leonard Caston *(a)* shall have a warrt under the Town Seale, to demand Cognisance of plees and other priviledges in all Courts at Westmr.

38 *El:*

Moses com: soil in Math: parish granted, now, as is supposed, Gaudies.

38 *El: (Sunday)*, 18 *January.* [1596.]*

The Gaoler shall be paied henceforth after the rate of 8d p: meale, by suche prisoners as shall be committed to him uppon acco'. And for all suche as have or shall be prisoners above 4 dayes, uppon acc'on, 6d for opening of the doore.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: victuall transported to Harwch in time of Restraint. Goods found.

1596-7. 39 *El: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1597.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Admir: Clerk: Mark:* | Joh: Knapp, Rob: Cuttler. | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Herne, Edw: Man. |
| *Coronrs,* | Tho: Sherman, Joh: Carnaby. | *Treasurer,* | John Ward. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs And Ralf Scrivener, Willm. Bloise, Rob: Barker, Willm. Smart. | *Town Clerke,* | Tho: Walton. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Wm. Bloise, Christoph: Ballard. |

The rates for mr Burgesses Salary shall be payed wholly unto him, over and besides the 40li given out of the treasury, saving it shall be lawfull for mr Bayliffs to deduct soe muche out of the new rates as may satisfie the areres of the old rates.

The woad seised by Willm Bell, as forrain bought and fforrain sold, shall be delivered to the owners thereof, they paying 10li to the use of the Town.

*(a)* He resided in the house in Northgate St. built by Archdeacon Pykenham in 1471, and was a considerable benefactor to the town; he dec. in 1618, and was bur. at St Mary le Tower. Clarke's Hist. Ipswich p. 345; Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. 153.

* Qy. 39 El: [1597] in which case it would be Tuesday.

39 *El: (Thursday)*, 9 *December.* [1596.]

m^r Smarts 300^li, due to him from the Towne uppon the last of this month, is w^th his good liking to be continnued in the Townes hands for 12 months longer, for the paym^t whereof and of 24^li more, the same security shall be renewed, and to this end the 300^li shall be tendred uppon the last day of this month by persons intrusted by warr^t under the Town Seale, and m^r Smart shall have 13^li paied him out of the rents of the lands ingaged for the time allready past.

m^r Smarts serv^t having drowned him selfe, the Towne hathe granted the goods to him to dispose of to the widow as he shall please.

The lands in Bramford and Otly, belonging to the Towne, shall be viewed, vallewed, and demised by a Committee.

39 *El: (Thursday)*, 30 *December.* [1596.] *at y^e Assembly.*

None shall be chosen Burgess to serve for this Town at the next Parliam^t,* but a free man dwelling within the Towne.

ffines imposed for not pathing of the streetes, discharged.

There shall be paied to Willm. Johnson *(a)* and Sam^ll Bird, 20^s to eache of them at Christmass last past, towards their maintenance at Cambridge, and all other paym^ts ordered shall cease till further order.

Rob^t ffrost elected Serjeant of the Admirallty, and shall have his fee of 40^s yerely rent by moities, and other accustomed fees due.

None hereafter shall be chosen burgess of this Towne at any Parliam^t hereafter to be summoned, except some of the Portmen or suche as are free men of this Town, and inhabiting w^thin the same, or suche knights as be resident w^thin this County of Suff:

39 *El: (Monday)*, 21 *ffebruary.* [1597.]

Whereas 300 combs of rye is bought for the poore, at 4^s 6^d the bushell, the losses and charges that shall befall by the keeping, lading, unlading, and laying up of the corne, it shall be borne by the Towne.

The like for 5 combes of rye more, at 4^s the bushell.

Willm. Acton, elected Treasurer, submitteth himself to a fine for that and all other offices of this Town, from w^ch he is discharged, and from all other offices, at the fine of 50^li.

m^r Mydnall made Collector for the mony for discharge of the shipps sent to Cales.

A Committee to demise the offices of Hallinger, Waterbayly, and forrain bought and forrain sold, and the house lately escheated to the Town in Mary Elms.

---

* Oct. 24, 1597.

*(a)* Possibly of Pembroke Coll. Camb. B.A. 1597; M.A. 1601.

39 *El: (Tuesday)*, 22 *Marche.* [1597.]

Committee appointed to let the lands in Bramford, after m$^{r}$ Smarts interest determined.

A Committee to Conferre with the Guider of the Hospitall, and to make suche allowance out of the summe of 86$^{li}$ xii$^{s}$ and 1$^{d}$, received by the Guider from the Towne, as they shall think meete, and to take order in regard of the deereness of victuall, for the keeping of the children, soe as the weekely paym$^{t}$ shall not exceede the summe of 6$^{s}$.

m$^{r}$ Actons 50$^{li}$ shall be payed to m$^{r}$ Smart in p't of the monye borrowed of him by the Towne.

The summe of 33$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, parcelle of m$^{r}$ Burgesses wages, shall be collected of the Townesmen, and refusers shall be committed till paym$^{t}$ made. And m$^{r}$ Bayliffs and the Portmen shall treate with the forrainers to contribute thereunto.

Absenters from Great Court or assembly being no$^{ti}$fied thereof, shall forfait as followeth: Every Portman 3$^{s}$, every of the 24$^{ty}$: 2$^{s}$, and every commoner resident 12$^{d}$, unless good cause shall be shewen to the contrary. And soe of suche as comme not in convenient time. Nor shall any comming thither absent themselves before the Court broken up w$^{th}$out allowance, under the like penalty. And refusers to pay shall be committed to the Gaole.

Order for Tallow.

Noe Guild shall be kept this yere, in regard of the dearth.

Agreed that a suite shall be commenced against Dyer and others, that felled a tree and caried it away from the Town grounds.

The musitians discharged from the Lady day next.

Willm. Johnson and Sam$^{ll}$ Bird shall have theire exhibition at the next Lady day.

39 *El: (Tuesday)*, 16 *August.* [1597.]

m$^{r}$ Burgesses salary shall be rated uppon the inhabitants, and the refusers shall be committed till paym$^{t}$ made.

A letter of Atturny for the receipt of S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift.

Mr Acton shall pay his 50$^{li}$ before the 8 of September, or the former order of his discharge from election into offices shall be voide.

Clothe hall shall be demised by the Assembly as they shall think meete.

A parcell of the common soile at the further end of the Cole Dunghill, in length 67 foote, and in breadth 16 foote, demised to Balye for 11 yeres, provided he shall not build thereon during the said Terme, at 12 yerely rent.

Stones digged up at the Hospitall shall be sold to m$^{r}$ Smart.

The Bakhouse under the Moote hall demised to m^r Ballard for 11 yeres, paying 5^s yerely, reserving liberty of Baking as this Court shall think meete.

39 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 15 *September.* [1597.] *at y^e Assembly.*

The E: of Essex shall have the nominacon of one of the Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t at Westm^r,* soe as he shall make choice of one that is noe free burgess, yet such an one as shall be made free Burgess.

Its agreed that S^r Willm. Waldgrave *(a)* shall have the voices of this Town for his election to be one of the Burgesses of the Parliam^t next at Westm^r for this towne, according to his request by his l're.

39 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 22 *September.* [1597.]

S^r Tho: Whites Hundred pounds lent out according to the gift. *(b)*

Mr Stanhop shall be elected one of the Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t if he will accept thereof, and take the othe of ffree burgess.

The letting of Otley lands, and covenants thereuppon, referred to the Councell learned.

ffower pounds given by S^r Tho: White, over and above the hundred pounds distributed.

m^r Walton, being accused for extorting fees, in receiving 6^s 8^d for entring every matter above 10^li, whereuppon judgem^t is given. It was

---

* Oct. 24, 1597.

*(a)* Sir Tho: Waldegrave (p. 124) left three sons, William, Edward and Richard; of these the last died s.p.; Edward, the second son, was the progenitor of the present Earls Waldegrave, and from William descended the Sir William Waldegrave here mentioned. Whether it was the knight of that name who represented Suffolk in the parliaments of 1559, 1563, and 1597, and who is distinctly specified in the Return of Memb. Par. (1878) as Sir William Waldegrave, Jun., or whether his son, of the same name and rank, is not clear; both are stated by Davy (Add. MSS. 19,154) to have died in 1613, and to have been buried at Bures. The family took its name from Walgrave, Northants, and was subsequently of Bures and Smalbridge, Suffolk. Add MSS. (Jermyn) 8217; Harl. 1560 f. 28b; Morant's Essex. i. 182. Arms: per pale, arg. and gu.

*(b)* Sir Thomas White, K^t, Alderman of London, and Lord Mayor in 1553, was born at Reading in 1492, being the son of William White, a native of Rickmansworth, Herts, and a clothier, first at that place, and subsequently in Reading. Being apprenticed to a merchant in London, he acquired in course of time considerable wealth, and in 1566 gave to the Corporation of Bristol a sum of £2000, on condition that they should purchase an estate, and out of the rents thereof on S^t Bartholomew's Day (Aug. 24), 1597, and afterwards in every 24^th year, should pay to the Corporation of Ipswich (standing 22^nd on the list of cities and towns named in the deed of gift) the sum of £104, to be lent without interest to four poor freemen of the town, each loan being of the sum of £25 for four years, and on repayment to be lent out again in like manner. From 1566 to 1666, eighteen other gifts were made to the Corporation of Ipswich for similar objects, and the whole series were eventually consolidated in one fund, called the "Lending Cash Charity." In 1835 a suit in Chancery was instituted by the Attorney General on the part of the Charity Commissioners against the Corporation for the recovery of money said to be due from the latter to the Charity, which was compromised in 1843 on payment by the Corporation of £150 and the costs of the suit, amounting to £500. The Charity is now included with others in an Educational Scheme, which received the Royal Assent Nov. 29, 1881, and the next payment from the Corporation of Bristol will be due in 1888. Sir Thomas White died at Oxford Feb. 11, 1566, aged 77, and is buried on the north side of the altar in the Chapel of St. John's College, of which he was the founder. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 73; Ingram's Memorials of Oxford ii. 4.

approved in this Court that the same was first agreed uppon by the order at the petty court, and from time to time soe continnued, and by the Bayliffs for the time beeing ratified and allowed, in discharge of the uncertaine fee of 4$^{d}$ the sheete, formerly allowed.

39 *El: (Wednesday)*, 28 *September.* [1597.]

Michaell Stanhop Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* elected to be ffree burgess of this Towne w$^{th}$out any fine.

And thereuppon the Court is adjourned to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Barkers house, whereunto the Bayliffs, Portmen, and 24$^{ty}$ repaired, and there Michaell Stanhope did take soe muche of the ffreemans othe as ffolloweth:

"m$^{r}$ Bayliffs, Portmen, and Coroners, and all others that be present, I desire you to heare, That I shall from this day forward trew Burgess be, and the Councills and privities of this towne and Burrough of Ipsw$^{ch}$, and of the great Courts of the same, shall Trewly keepe, and not disclose. And I shall be aidant to the Bayliffs and portmen that now be, or in time comming shall be. And I shall mantaine and sustaine to the best of my power the aforesaid Towne ffranchises and liberties of the same against all manner of men, except our Soveraine Lady the Queene and her Royall power. Soe helpe me God."

And he hathe noe sonnes.

Whereuppon the same Court was adjorned back againe to the Guild hall the same day. At w$^{ch}$ time, in full court, the said Michael Stanhope is elected to be one of the Burgesses for this Town at the Parl'm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 24 Octob: next.

39 *El: (Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1597.]

m$^{r}$ Smart, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, Tho: Sicklemore, Tho: Sherman, Wardens of m$^{r}$ Toolies foundacon, and Tho: Sherman, Renterwarden.

Rich: Beamont, Joh: ffisher, Joh: Gooding, Joh: Herne, Serjeants.

Ralfe Moore elected Beadle of the Towne, and shall have 4$^{li}$ yerely.

m$^{r}$ Edw: Gooding, m$^{r}$ Rob$^{t}$ Lymmer, Rich: Cornelius, Edw: Hunting, Governors of Chr: Hospitall, and Edw: Hunting, Treasurer.

39 *El: (Saturday)*, 15 *October.* [1597.]

A Letter directed from the Towne to m$^{r}$ ffrancis Bacon, signifying that if he will please to accept, he shall be elected Burgess of the parl'm$^{t}$, if he will take the othe of ffree burgess. And a warr$^{t}$ shall be directed to m$^{r}$ Justice Clenche to take his othe.

---

*(a)* He was 5th son of Sir Michael Stanhope, of Sudbourn, Suff., and Shelford, Notts., who suffered death in the reign of Edward VI. for his adherence to the Duke of Somerset; for many years he held the post of groom of the Privy Chamber to Queen Elizabeth, and was eventually knighted at Theobalds, Herts, in May, 1603. He died in 1621, and was bur. at Sudbourn. Lodge's Illust. of Brit. Hist. ii. 529; Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,150. Arms: qtly. erm. and gu.

39 *El: (Tuesday)*, 18 *October*. [1597.]

Every Portman absent at this Court shall pay 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and every of the 24$^{ty}$ absent, 20$^{d}$, and every free Burgess absent, 12$^{d}$.

A certifficate that m$^{r}$ ffrancis Bacon hathe taken his othe of free man of this Towne, w$^{ch}$, w$^{th}$ the returne of the Commission, is set downe, and is the same w$^{ch}$ m$^{r}$ Stanhope formerly tooke, *verbatim*, and was his companion. and hereuppon m$^{r}$ ffrancis Bacon is elected Burgess of parlm$^{t}$ for this Towne at Westmin$^{r}$ the 24$^{th}$ day of Octob$^{r}$ next; Soe as the letter was sent on the 15 day, the othe was taken on the 16 day, at Serjeants Inn in Chancery Lane, in London, and the election was uppon the 18 day.

39 *El: (Friday)*, 11 *November*. [1597.] *at y$^{e}$ petty Court.*

The wife of a suerty for one in prison, uppon other accons, praied that her husband might be discharged of his suertyshipp for apparance, and it was donne.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: that Tho: fford said, "because he had not his breakfast it should score the Towne 20 nobles"; w$^{ch}$ is spoken w$^{th}$ an intent to forsweare and conceale, what by othe he is bound to reveale.

This being denied, it was proved by 2 witnesses, and a fine of 20$^{s}$ imposed, w$^{ch}$ after was abated to 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

The secret loding of a lighter w$^{th}$ a pack of clothe after sunne downe.

Concealem$^{t}$ of Goods found. Constables neglect in not executing the warr$^{t}$.

Bunnetts shall not be used at any time, under pen: 5$^{s}$.

All ffishers within the Oze end shall sell their fish onely w$^{th}$in the Towens liable to the jurisdiction of this Admirallty, and therein not to any pedders, under pen: 5$^{s}$.

40 *El: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1598.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: Escheat: Adm: Clerk: Mark:* | Ralfe Scrivener, Edw: Cage. (*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Scarlett, Thurston Ashley. |
| *Coroners,* | Tho: Sherman, Joh: Carnaby. | *Treasurer,* | Joh: Ward. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and John Knapp, Rob: Cuttler, Wm Smart, Edw: Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Willm. Bloyse, Chr: Ballard. |

(*a*) His immediate ancestry does not appear, but he was probably related to the family of this name at Pakenham, Suff. and Long Stow. Cambs. He died 2 Aug. 1607, and was bur. at Burstall, Suff. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,122; (Jermyn) 8,205; Harl. 1096 f. 80. Cussan's Herts, i. pt. 2, p. 66. Lyson's Mag. Britt. Cambs. Arms: party per pale, gu. and az. a saltire or, and a chief erm; confirmed to William Cage, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, barrister at law, by Sir Rich. S$^{t}$ George, Clarenceux, Mar. 1, 1624. Guillim. Her. 384. The Cages of Long Stow omitted the chief.

Hugh Shilds pouder mill referred to the assembly, whither it shall be continnued or not.

40 *El: (Friday)*, 2 *December.* [1597.]

Auditors.

Assess: fforr: fines appointed.

Order for Hallage renewed, and provided, that any ffree Burgess taking any Clothe into his owne private house, shall therew$^{th}$ take the Hallage, and pay the some to the Hallinger.

The Hallingers place shall be demised by the Assembly.

Mr Ties mony due to be paied in, shall be paied in before Christide, or the bonds shall be sued to the uses of suche to whome the mony is now to be putt out.

The assembly shall elect a Guider of the Hospitall, and other officers necessary.

And shall examine what mony remaineth of m$^{r}$ Barnes gift, and the remaind$^{r}$ shall be paied to m$^{r}$ Birds sonne.

Overseers of the poore elected in this Court for the severall parishes, viz:

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Marg'ets, Hellen, | 5. | Peter and Stoke, | 6. | Nic: & Mar: Elms, | 4. |
| Clem$^{ts}$ & Kay, | 5. | Mathewes, | 6. | Tower, Laur: Stevens, | 4. |

40 *El: (Wednesday)*, 7 *December.* [1597.] *at the petty Court.*

The Town Clark shall not be inforced to inroll any plea, unless plea reall, or else where the debt and dammage exceed 40$^{li}$ and for suche inrollem$^{t}$ shall have 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Noe Atturny of this Court shall be allowed any fee for evidence in any p'sonall accon, inquiry of dammages, or where dammages shall not exceede 5$^{s}$. And in every case suche Atturny for suche Judgement, exceeding 5$^{s}$ in dam: soe passing, shall have 12$^{d}$ for evidence.

40 *El: (Thursday)*, 8 *December.* [1597.]

Willm. Warner elected Guider of the Hospitall, according to orders.

1. ffor corecting and forcing to work suche as shall be sent, for every of w$^{ch}$ he shall have 4$^{d}$ of the Town, but if any shall be sent by theire m$^{rs}$ or parents request, to be corrected, then shall the parents and m$^{rs}$ pay 12$^{d}$.

2. He shall have for every p'son there to be kept, other then suche as shall be corrected, 12 for every weeke, and theire work. And for the p'sons sent there to be corrected, their work onely. The poor and needy p'sons shall be apparelled at the charge of the Towne.

3. He shall have cards, wheeles, and bedding.

Surgery and physick shall be at the Towns charge.

4. He shall receive none but by warr$^{t}$ from Bayliffs, portmen, Governers, or one of them.

5. Praier shall be in the chappell every Sabbath day, Wednesday and ffriday, morning and evening.

6. He shall be at the order of the Bayliffs and Goveners, for the continnuing or putting away of any.

7. The Guider shall have a livery, and the house and ground w$^{ch}$ hathe bein usually had.

The chamberlins shall pay suche allowances towards the keeping of Town Children as formerly hathe bein used.

Thomas Sherman, renterwarden, having subscribed the receipt of 80$^{li}$ of the former Renterwarden w$^{ch}$ in truthe is not yet payed him: the Towne shall seal an obligacon to the said Tho: Sherman, to pay him the said 80$^{li}$.

m$^{r}$ Sparrow shall pay for wheeles and cards, by warr$^{t}$ fro' the overseers of the poore.

m$^{r}$ Smarts 324$^{li}$ is paied in, and then he lendeth to the Towne againe, 200$^{li}$, to be paied, 116$^{li}$ on 5$^{th}$ Jan: 1598, and 108$^{li}$ on 5 Jan: 1599, and the Portmans medow and the fflote granted in security thereof. *(a)*

The Hospitall shall have the rent of the house in Mar: Elms, late Chapmans, escheated, and Joh: Peeke shall have a lease thereof for 11 yeres from Mich: next, comme 12 months, at 40$^{s}$ yerely rent.

Hally and Carnaby shall have liberty to sett out their Kay even w$^{th}$ the Comm: Kay, provided to amend decaies of the Common Kay, and to make the staires therein down to the water.

Otly lands shall be let by the assembly and the Wardens of m$^{r}$ Toolies foundac'on.

40 *El: (Monday)*, 2 *Jannuary.* [1598.] *At the Assembly.*

Millers shall not take above 3$^{li}$ and $\frac{1}{2}$ for the grinding of a Bushell of Corne and after that rate more or less.

40 *El: (Wednesday)*, 4 *Jannuary.* [1598].

The mortgage of Portm: medow shall be sealled at a petit Court to m$^{r}$ Smart.

m$^{r}$ Sparrow, late Treasurer, having payed to m$^{r}$ Smart 74$^{li}$, is discharged thereof.

m$^{r}$ Smarts accompt for Corne shall be audided by Audito$^{rs}$.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* 268.

The Warden of the Rivers salary of $53^{s}$ $4^{d}$, shall not be paied unto him unless he shall cause indictm$^{ts}$ to be preferred against suche as shall fishe in the river.

40 *El: (Monday), March* 13. [1598.]

two recog: of deb$^{t}$ acknowledged at the petty Court.

40 *El: (Tuesday)*, 2 *May*. [1598.]

Rich: Bateman and Wm Mydnall elected Alderm: Guild.

The suite commenced by the owners of the Corslett, against m$^{r}$ Knapp and m$^{r}$ Cuttler, and m$^{r}$ Snelling, shall be defended at the charge of the Towne.

Order for Candle.

Somme houses on Otley lands shall be pulled downe and others repaired, as the Wardens of the foundacon shall think most meete.

Christopher Marten, alias Aldgate, admitted free Burges by service.

Mr Scrivenner shall have to him in fee simple the lands in his occupacon in Bramford, at the fee farme of $3^{li}$ $3^{s}$ $2^{d}$, payable halfe yerely.

m$^{r}$ Carter, minister, shall have in fee simple the lands in his occupacon in Bramford, at the fee farme of $15^{s}$ yerely, by moities eache halfe yere.

Thomas Carter shall have in fee simple the lands in his occupaco' in Bramford, at the fee farme of $7^{s}$, payable halfe yerely.

Thomas Cole shall have in fee simple, the lands in his tenure in Bramford, at the fee farme of $16^{s}$, payable halfe yerely.

Mr Bacon shall have in fee simple, the lands in his tenure in Bramford, at the fee farme of $6^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $4^{d}$.

And all the p'ties aforesaid shall pay theire severall shares of $18^{d}$, being lords rent of the mannor of Beverlies cum Normans.

40 *El: (Monday)*, 29 *May*. [1598.]

Rich: Bateman discharged from Alderm: Guild for his fine of $12^{li}$.

And Willm. Mydnall for his fine of $15^{li}$. John Herne is elected Alderm: Guild, being allsoe one of the Chamberlins, and he is discharged for his fine of $10^{li}$.

Willm. Cuttler is elected Alderman Guild, and is discharged for his fine of $13^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $8^{d}$, and shall be discharged of the office of Chamberlin for his fine of $5^{li}$.

Edm Bass is elected Alderman Guild, and is discharged for his fine of $6^{li}$ $13^{s}$ $4^{d}$.

And Joh: Mann and Bartholemew ffenne are elected Aldermen of the Guild, and the keeping of the Guild deferred untill August next.

The proffits of the Admirallty, Clothe Hall, fforrain bought fforrain sold, ffishing the river, referred to be demised.

40 *El: (Wednesday)*, 26 *July*. [1598.]

Bartholemew ffenne discharged of Alderm: Guild for his fine of 6li, and Rich: Dautry is elected in his stead, to serve wth John Man, and the Guild is deferred untill the accustomed day in the next yere.

The fines for discharge of the Aldermen aforesaid, shall be payed before Satterday comme senight, or defaulters therein shall be committed to prison till paymt made.

Two closes and one pightell of land in Bramford and Whitton, formerly Laurences, afterwards by him assigned to Simon Gooding, and after by him assigned to Sr Phil: Parker, the said Sr Phillip hathe licence to assigne them over to John Darby, wth all his right therein, allthough the said John Darby is noe freeman of this Town.

The Close of land or pasture in Whitton, somme time ffellawes, in Jefferies occupacon, is allowed to be assigned by the said Jeffery unto Joh: Darby.

An order for Hallage.

Noe artificer or handy Crafts man of this Towne shall take any Apprentices from wthout the Towne wthout licence of the Bayliffs and 5 other portmen, under their hands, under the penalty of 40s.

And such Apprentis shall not be made free although the mr be a free man, nor shall such apprentise be admitted to his forraine fine. And the forfaiture shall be recovered by imprisonmt of the mr till he shall make paymt.

40 *El: (Wednesday)*, 27 *September*. [1598.]

The Chamberlins petitioning to be discharged, the Court will not discharge them; nevertheless, Its ordered that Thurston Ashley shall not be Alderm: Guild within the space of 7 yeres next comming.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Joh: Gooding, Tho: Golds, Serjeants.

The writings sealled to mr Scrivener and his sonne, and to Tho: Carter, for part of Bramford lands, is confirmed, and the like Covenants hereafter shall be observed in the writings hereafter to be made and sealled by the Towne to mr Carter, mr Bacon, and Tho: Cole.

40 *El: (Friday)*, 29 *September*. [1598.]

Rob: Lymmer, Rob: Snelling, Edw: Hunting, Tobias Bloss, made Governers of Chr: Hospitall, and Tobias Bloss, Treasurer.

A committee to demand rents and duties due to the Town, or to make entry, and to enter into all lands (and) tenemts wthholden from the Towne, and a warrt therto shall be under the Towne sealle.

The Bayliffs, Coroners, Chamberlins, Clavigers, Serjeants, at this Court sworne.

40 *El: (Monday)*, 16 *October*. [1598.]

Clothe hall demised to Antony Bealle for 7 yeres at the rent of 8$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$.

m$^{rs}$ Castlin shall be sued for taking water out of y$^{e}$ pipe belonging to the Hospitall.

A suite shall be commenced against the Sheriffs Baliff for aresting one w$^{th}$in the liberty of this towne w$^{th}$out a *non omittas*.

Suite concerning the soile whereon m$^{r}$ Ties houses are built, shall be defended by the Town charge.

The Assembly shall elect soe many beadles for this Towne as they shall think meete, and assigne them suche wages as they shall think meete.

If any ffree Burgess shall buye any hide, calves skinne, or sheeps skinne, comming of any beast whose flesh is brought to the market to be sold in this Town, before the Custome of suche hide, being 2$^{d}$, and 2$^{d}$ a dozen of Calve skins, and 2$^{d}$ a dozen of sheep skins, shall be trewly paid to the Town: Every suche person soe offending, shall forfait 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every suche offence, to be levied by imprisonm$^{t}$ of the p'ty, and disfranchisement, if the Bayliffs and Town shall so determine.

40 *El: (Thursday)*, 16 *November*. [1598.]

Assessors fforrain ffines } nominated.
Auditors - - - }

Upon refusall of Antony Bealle, Clothe Hall is demised to Rob$^{t}$ Scarlett, for 7 yeres from Mic: last, at 5$^{li}$ rent.

The ffishing of the River demised for 20 yeres to 2 p'sons for 10$^{s}$ yerely rent, reserving one day in the yere for the Bayliffs ffishing.

A committee for the building of the Butchery and stalls for the Butchers Market; and for the felling and cariage of Timber from the Coppyholds at Ulveston Hall for that purpose.

John Betts and 3 more of his company are intertained by the Towne for theire musitians, from Mic: last during pleasure, and shall have 4$^{li}$ yerely, payable quarterly, and 12$^{s}$ eache of them, for and towards liveries, and they shall take none into theire company dwelling out of Town, w$^{th}$out licence of the Bayliffs and Portmen, and they shall attend on the Towne as formerly.

A Committee to demise Spooners alias Jefferies pightells in Whitton.

Mony given to this Town by Tho: Goodings last will: the executors designing to pay somme p't therof at this Court: its ordered the Governors of Chr: Hospitall shall receive it, and till further order shall kepe it. And the Bayliffs shall seale an acquittance of soe muche at the petit Court.

And the Governors of the said Hospitall shall make inquiry into all legacies and gifts made to christs hospitall, and thereof certify the Assembly.

John Cole and Thomasin his wife shall have parcell of the Cole dunghill, containing 24 foot square, to them for theire lives, and of the longer liver of them, at 8$^{d}$ a yere.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: Nusance by unloding Ballast by Jetty at Nacton bridge.

Deaths by mischance: Goods found concealled. ffishing with Bunnetts: making of a Dock reaching w$^{th}$in the high water mark: making of an oyster pitt, and the same commanded to be beaconed, under pain 5$^{s}$.

1598-9. 41 *El:* *(Saturday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1599.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl:* *Escheat:* *Adm:* *Clark: Mark:* | Edw: Gooding, Willm. Sparrow.(*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Nic: Groom, Rich: Bateman. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Tho: Sherman, Joh: Carnaby. | *Treasurer,* | Joh: Ward. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scrivener, Edw: Cage, Joh: Knapp, Rob$^{t}$ Cuttler. | *Clavigers,* | Tho: Sherman, Wm Bloyse, Christ: Ballard. |
| | | *Town Clerke,* | Tho: Walton. |
| | | *Common Crier,* | Val: Bate. |

Jefferies 2 peeces of land in Whitton, demised to Ed: Cage, for 21 yeres from mich next, at 4$^{li}$ yerly rent, payable half yerely.

41 *El:* *(Monday)*, 8 *January.* [1599.]

Willm. Smart by will gave to the Towne, after the deathe of his wife, the lands in ffaltenham and Kirton w$^{th}$ appurtenances, to suche charitable uses as are contained in an indenture tripartite, betwene Willm Smart on the one p't, and the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty on the other, and m$^{r}$ Justice Clenche on the 3$^{d}$ p't.

41 *El:* *(Saturday)*, 30 *December.* [1598.]

M$^{r}$ Sicklemores security for his lone of 20$^{li}$ to make up 200$^{li}$, to be paied to m$^{r}$ Smart. And a l'r of Atturny to three persons, under the Common Sealle of the Towne, to make paym$^{t}$ thereof.

A demise for one whole yere of the Custom of hides and fells, at 10$^{li}$ rent.

(*a*) Second son of Robert Sparrow (p. 215), bap. June 3, 1545, Portman in 1614, and Bayliff also in 1605 and 1610. He mar. Marian, dau. of Tho: Whiting of Ipswich, died Mar. 6, and was bur. at S$^{t}$ Lawrence's, Ipswich, Mar. 9, 1614. Harl. 6071, (Candler MS), ff. 251b, 252.

41 *El:* *(Friday)*, 6 *Aprill.* [1599.]

A house of correction appointed, and a Guider thereof.

m^r Sherman ordered to provide wood and cole for the poore, out of m^r Goodings and m^r Baxters gifts.*

Tolsons petition concerning the ballasting of shipps w^th in the Admirall jurisdiction of this Towne, is referred to a committee.

The grant of parcell of the Cole Dunghill unto Cole and his wife shall be made to them two, and the life of the longer liver, and after theire decease to the eldest sonne of them then alive.

m^r Brooke petition concerning buying timber, growing on coppihold belonging to Ulveston hall, is referred to the Bayliffs and Wardens.

Rich: Dautry discharged of Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 20^li.

Rob: Scarlet shall have a lease of the office of the Water Baylywick, for 11 yeres from mich: next, at the former rent.

The former tenants to the Custome of hydes, calvskins, and sheepskins, pray an abatem^t of theire rent of 12^li allready paied, and 4^li is allowed back againe.

A Collector appointed to gather the p'fitts of the Custome of hydes, Calveskins, and sheepskins for the Towne, and he shall have 40^s p. yere.

41 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 24 *Aprill.* [1599.]

A ffreeman joining in aresting of a freeman w^th the Sheriffs Bayliff, w^thout a *non omittas*, is summoned to shew cause whie he should not be disfranchised. And a suite determined against them bothe for infringing the Towns liberty.

A fforrainer having a Town child to be his apprentis, is allowed to trade w^th his linnen cloth in this Town on the market day, so long as he hathe the apprentise.

Steven Copping elected Alderm: Guild w^th Jo: *(sic)*

Wast ground from Carnabies Kay into the Channell, builded uppon by him, is granted to him and his heires at 12 rent.

Scowring of the channell referred to a committee.

41 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 17 *May.* [1599.]

The Guild deferred to the accustomed time the next yere.

Accompts for the Poores Corne referred to Auditors.

Willm. Johnson shall have the remainder of Barnies gift, to be disposed to him quarterly, 4^li a yere.

A fforrainer, his wife and children, ordered to depart the Towne.

Ballasting of shipps shall be demised by the assembly.

* Ips. Gifts and Leg.

Otley lands, formerly from m^r Gooding, conveyed to Trustees, shall by them be conveyed to the Towne, and a writing under the Town Seale shall authorise p'ticuler persons named, to receive the deed, and state in the Towns behalfe.

41 *El: (Thursday)*, 30 *August.* [1599.]

An order for new Indentures betwene the Towns of Colchester and Ipsw^ch concerning m^r Hanwicks gift, *(a)* in regard that the former Indentures were mistaken in setting down the dayes of paym^t of the 30^li w^ch is to be paid to the Towns of Ipsw^ch, Sudbury, and Maldon.

A warr^t of Atturny to pay m^r Smart 100^li.

A paine sett by the headburrowes, remitted.

An order for the paym^t of 20^li and ten pounds for the settling of the mony, according to the will of m^r Thomas Gooding.

Ordered: that 24^li shall be laied out for store pouder.

41 *El: (Wednesday)*, 26 *September.* [1599.]

Rich: Bemont, John ffisher, John Gooding, Tho: Golds, elected Serjeants for the yere ensuing.

Nich: Groome dispensed w^th (from election to be Alderman of the Guild) during 5 yeres.

Cariage of Timber for building the butchery, paied by the Towne.

The Chamberlins have libertie to let out the stalls, provided that the corner stalls shall not be lett under 23^s yerely rent, and the middle stalls under 16^s yerely.

A petition of the Woollen Weavers referred to the Assembly.

Rich: Marten shall comme before Hollowmass,* and take up that part of the diches in his occupacon, and that peece of ground whereuppon he hath builded a barne, or the same shall be seised.

Tolson shall have the Ballasting of shipps and vessels w^thin the liberty of this Towne, for 3 yeres from Mic: next, under suche covenants, &c., as shall be sett down by the Assembly.

ffrancis Bayman, his wife, or m^r Riche and others, whoe hold any parcell of the town diches or other lands in theire possession w^thout conveyance, shall come before the said day and take them up, or they shall be seised.

Chr: Aldgate fined by the headburrowes for his quill in the maine pipe w^thout authority, to the summe of 5^li. In regard the same is now donne, 4^li 15^s is remitted, provided he payeth 5^s to the Chamberlins before Mic: next.

(*a*) Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 165. Cromwell's Hist. Colchester, p. 338. This Charity appears to have been lost.

* All Hallows, or All Saints', Nov. 1.

Rob$^{t}$ Nooths paine is allsoe in p't remitted, because the work is donne.

The like for Chr: Alderman and Tho: Fuller.

Amercem$^{ts}$ at the Leete for want of apparance, granted to Gilbert and Cressy.

41 *El: (Saturday)*, 29 *September*. [1599.]

m$^{r}$ Gooding, m$^{r}$ Lymmer, m$^{r}$ Bloyse, Math: Brownridge, Wardens of the ffoundation, and m$^{r}$ Bloyse, Renterwarden.

m$^{r}$ Snelling, m$^{r}$ Sicklemore, Tobyas Bloss, Rich: Martin, Governors of Chr: Hospitall. Tobias Bloss, Treasurer.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Joh: Gooding, Tho: Golds, Serjeants.

The Bayliffs, Coroners, and Chamberlins sworne.

41 *El: (Monday)*, 12 *November*. [1599.]

Auditors - - - - }
Assessors fforr: ffines } nominated.

Order for Chandlers price of candle at 4$^{d}$ ob: y$^{e}$ pound.

Lanthorne and candle light shall be hanged out by all the inhabitants of this Towne from 5 of the Clock untill 8, untill the new moone after Candlemass * next, and that the Town beadle at suche times shall make crie of "Lanthorne and Candle light," and certify defaulters, and shall have for his paine 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.*(a)*

Charles Varstable shall depart w$^{th}$ his wife and family from the Hospitall before Christmass next, or Tobias Bloss shall be authorised, and shall put him out.

A committee shall view Rich: Martens water, taken from the Hospitall conduit, and shall have authority to grant the same to him if they shall think meete, and at such termes as they shall sett.

Suite for lether seised as forrain bought and forrain sold, shall be defended by the Towne.

Inhabitants that shall open their shop windowes uppon the Sabbath daies, to the intent of making sale, the goods profered for sale shall be forfaited, unless suche they be as are in case of necessity of life, and the parties working in theire shopps or selling wares, shall be committed to prison by the Bayliffs.

fforty shillings shall be sent up to London to m$^{r}$ Walton, towards the charges of presenting a new bill against the Butchers of this towne, for detaining the Custome of hydes, fells, and fflesh of Beasts.

* Feb. 2. *(a) vid. sup.* p. 378.

*Admiralty.*

Presented: divers for shooting at fowles w$^{th}$ hail shot.

Nusance by laying hoyes aboard one another.

ffor fishing w$^{th}$ heave nets, being alone.

Receiving a pack of cloth into a bote after sunn down.

Casting overboard Ballast into the channell.

Setting a Jetty at Nacton Bridge w$^{th}$out licence.

ffishing w$^{th}$ Bunnetts against order.

Making a Dock reaching within y$^{e}$ high-water.

Making default of apparance at the Court.

} Upon submission and confession. pen: 12$^{d}$ each.

ffor speaking scandallous words, the p'ty denied the words spoken, and alledged if he spoke any such words, they were spoken 4 yeres since; and referring himselfe to the mercy of the Court, he craved the benefit of the Queenes gen: pardon made the last Parlm$^{t}$, *(a)* and desired to be demissed, and offered 16$^{d}$ for his dimission, and it was granted.

The common meeter charged with exaction for the measure of corne, salt, onions, and other victuall measurable, taking of strangers a bushell of eyther of them.

Hereto the def$^{t}$ pleaded, confessed, and justifyed by a custom that he and his predecessors, Common meeters, have, for time beyond memory, for measure of salt, coles, and other measurable things brought into the port of Ipsw$^{ch}$ by any stranger alien, for every Bulk of a ship, one Bushell.

And the Court is adjourned for triall hereof to the Guild hall, at two of the clock in the afternoon, at w$^{ch}$ time the defen$^{t}$ produced 3 witnesses that proved it for 40 yeres. And thereuppon a *venire fac:* is awarded for a jury against the next Court, to trye the issue.

Presented: shooters of hayle shott in the channell. Submitted and amerced 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

Nath: fford, for taking ballast mony, for ballast taken at Grenew$^{ch}$ nesse and Johns nesse, benethe the high water mark, w$^{ch}$ m$^{r}$ Brooke challangeth to be his ground.

Every Townsman may fish in the Channell w$^{th}$ what netts they please, soe as they take lawfull fish.

Its a nusance to let a hebbing rope cross the channell above one tide, untaken up.

Nusans by laying hoyes abourd one another: } Submitted *et* amerce: 3$^{s}$4$^{d}$.

To a presentm$^{t}$ of things found concealled, the p'ty camme and denyed uppon othe, and was dismissed w$^{th}$out fee.

*(a)* 39 Eliz. c. 28. "An Acte for the Queenes Ma$^{ts}$ most gratyous gen'all and free Pardon."

A man falling from the picke of the saile of a Hoye, and slaine, the saile is found a Deodand, and the saile is adjudged a Deodand. *(a)*

There shall not lye above one hoye abrest at the Common Kay, or beneath the same, but in necessity, and then side by side for two tides and noe more, and none shall lye crosse but by extremity, under payne of 2s forft for each defalt. And noe hoye or shipp shall be by the Kay above 2 tides after they are discharged, under the like penalty.

1599-1600. 42 *El: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1600.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Willm. Mydnall, Ant: Bull. *(b)* | *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralf Scrivener, Edw: Gooding, Wm. Sparrow, Rob: Cuttler. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Carnaby, Wm Bloyse. | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Marten. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ballard, Tobias Bloss, Joh: Herne. |

A grant of Ballasting of shipps, formerly agreed uppon to Tolson, shall be sealled.

Petition concerning the setting forth of Hallyes Kay referred.

Vallentine Bate, Crier, shall have a livery cote every yere.

A full agreemt concerning the mony payable to mr Scrivenner, whoe maried the executor and wife of mr Smart.

42 *El: (Thursday)*, 6 *December.* [1599.]

Waggons Travailing to London Tewesday and returning on ffriday, and not comming to this Town till the Lords day, to the greate offence of Almty God, contrary to the lawes of the realme, and the infamy and sclander of the governmt of this Towne.

Its ordered that noe waggoner or common Carier of this Towne shall returne wth his Waggons or Cariage, or shall labour or travaile wthin this Towne or liberties thereof on the Sabbath day, or any p't thereof, uppon paine of forfaiture of 20s for every offence, to the use of the poore of this Towne, and imprisonmt till the same shall be paied. And hereunto Rich: Lane and Thomas Lane, Cariers, have submitted.

Amercemts for not pathing remitted.

(*a*) "A thing given, or rather forfeited, as it were, to God, for the Pacification of His wrath, in case of Misadventure, whereby any Christian man cometh to a violent End, without the Fault of any reasonable Creature." *Cowell's Law Dict.* In such cases, according to *Fleta* (Bk. I. c. 25), the Deodand must be sold, and the price given to the poor. *c.f.* Exodus c. 28. vv. 28 *et seqq.*

(*b*) Son of John Bull, gent. of Bordeshawe Hall, in Sproughton, Co. Suff: and a portman of Ipswich he died 24 Sep., 1615, and was bur., as directed in his will, in the chancel at Hacheston. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,121; (Jermyn) 8204. Misc. Gen. iii. 449. Arms: arg. 3 bulls' heads erased, sa. Will (100 Rudd) prov. 18 Nov., 1615.

A warr$^{t}$ of distresse shall be made by the chamberlins, for a paine of 20$^{s}$ against Willm Dyer.

Ulveston Hall demised to Kenningall for 100$^{li}$ rent yerely, for 11 yeres from Mic: next.

42 *El: (Tuesday)*, 25 *December*. [1599.]

Handford Hall demised to m$^{r}$ Rob$^{t}$ Cuttler, from Mic: next comme 2 yeres, during 21 yeres for 80$^{li}$ fine, payable forthw$^{th}$, and 100 marks yerely.

Atturnies made to pay 100$^{li}$ to m$^{trs}$ Smart on the 5 Jan: next, and a warr$^{t}$ under the Common Seale shall be granted to that end.

Twenty shillings given to m$^{r}$ Downing *(a)* the Schoolm$^{r}$, for making a speech on the Coronacon day.

A fine remitted for casting Ballast into the River, 20$^{s}$.

The fine of tenn shillings ordered uppon carrier and waggoners travailing uppon the Sabbath day w$^{th}$in this liberty, to be levied by distress by the chamberlins, to the use of the poore of this Towne. And that Thomas Lane shall set forth w$^{th}$ his Cariage on Munday, and returne on Wednesday, and Rich: Lane shall sett out on Thursday, and returne on Wednesday. And he that shall set forthe w$^{th}$ Carriage on the Munday, one month, shall set out on the Thursday, another month, and soe shall continnue, *alternis vicib'*, monthly. And hereunto Rich: and Tho: Lane doe submitt.

42 *El: (Friday)*, 4 *January*. [1600.]

John Carnaby, presented and payned for annoiance of muck uppon his Kay, and on the channell, therby said "that the headburrowes were forsworne," and submitting himselfe at this Court, acknowledging his offence, as well in the annoiance as in the words, the Headburrowes have remitted the same.

Atturnies made for the paym$^{t}$ of 100$^{li}$ to m$^{rs}$ Scrivener from the Towne, due the 5$^{th}$ of January.

An order to seale Kenningales lease and divers letters of atturny formerly ordered to be made.

The lease of Handford hall, and the bond to performe Covenants, shall be sett over to m$^{r}$ Cuttler, to the end he may see the Covenants therein to be performed at the end of the old lease.

42 *El: (Friday)*, 11 *Aprill*. [1600.]

Whitton lands, late Minters, are demised to John medow from Mich: next for 11 yeres, at 44$^{li}$ yerely rent.

(*a*) Probably George Downing of Corpus Christi College, Camb., M.A. 1577.

Rich: Parkins hath recovered 31$^{li}$ x$^{s}$ uppon an action against Christ: Laurence, for hides seised as fforrain bought and forr: sold, and its ordered the hides shall be returned to the said Rich: and the Chamberlins shall pay 12$^{li}$, and that Chr: Laurence shall beare 40$^{s}$ thereof.

Church wardens and overseers in every parish shall treat w$^{th}$ the inhabitants for a benevolence to the prisoners in the bottome.

42 *El: (Friday)*, 30 *May*. [1600.]*

The Town Charter shall be sent up to London to m$^{r}$ Walton, to advise w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Cooke the Q: atturny *(a)* concerning fforraine bought and fforrain sold, and he shall attend uppon him at somme convenient Time during the term or after, provided that the charge of suche Advice shall not exceede 10$^{li}$.

The order for Innmates, made 24 March, 20 El: revived, and the Constables shall search and present to the Bayliffs weekely Inmates.

Auditors for the poores Corne appointed.

A Committee shall search out for all legacies given to the poore of this Towne, and thereof make certifficate before the last day of July.

Butchers stalls areres for the building, shall be paied by the Chamberlins.

Goods stolen by a boy, now executed, shall be restored by the Chamberlins.

42 *El: (Wednesday)*, 11 *June*. [1600.]

Willm. Gilbert, impeached for 2 libells, confessed the same, and that none of those scandalls cast uppon either of the p'sons therein mentioned, are other then feigned and devised by him, and that noe other p'son did joine in the making or publishing of the same, and humbly craveth pardon, but this Court hathe not thought meete suche offence should pass unpunished. And its ordered that he shall be discharged off and from all offices, fees, and allowances in this Towne, and that he shall weare the Town livery noe more.

A lease made by m$^{r}$ Smart of lands in ffaltenham *(b)* to certain p'sons in this Towne, shall be assigned by them to other trustees to the use of m$^{rs}$ Smart for her life, and after to the use of the Towne, according as other lands in ffaltenham are ordered by m$^{r}$ Smarts last will.

42 *El: (Monday)*, 4 *August*. [1600.]

Atturnies nominated to take Colchester accompts for m$^{r}$ Hunwicks Gift.

---

(*a*) Sir Edward Coke, appointed Attorney General Ap. 10, 1593. *vid. sup.* p. 340. Will (8 Sadler) dat. 10 Nov., 1623; prov. 7 Feb., 1634.

(*b*) Falkenham.

A l'r of Atturny to p'sons nominated to receive 10li from the Town of Colchester to the use of the poore of this Towne, as parcell of the proffits of mr Hunwicks gift. *(a)*

mrs Bloyses gift, *(b)* 5li thereof ordered to Jo: Hubbard, and the mony of the residue not yet paied in the bonds shall be sued.

The musitians of this Towne shall have their allowance paied them for this yere past.

42 *El: (Friday)*, 19 *September.* [1600.]

An acquittance to mr Scrivener for 20li, according to mr Smarts will, for scouring the channell, received from him in right of his wife, mr Smarts widdow.

Phillip Dodd discharged from election to be chamberlin for his fine of 6li 13s 4d.

Hallyes and Braies Kayes ordered to be sett forthe so farr as the Committee shall think meete, and at suche fine or rent as they shall order, and soe much ground shall be conveyed unto Hally and Bray.

Atturnies appointed to pay 63li 19s 2d due to mr Smarts executor, uppon the poores Corne accompt.

The chamberlins, formerly ordered uppon ffull agreemt concerning mony payable to mr Scrivener, to pay the same, and to give bond for p'formance, its ordered that if they have not sufficient mony in theire hands, the Town shall pay to them the mony.

Thomas Pyes petit: concerning the pulling down of his stall; the paine is remitted, and the petit: referred.

Rob: Scarlet, uppon the rendering of his account concerning Clothe hall, shall be discharged of the said Hall.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Joh: Gooding, and Tho: Golds, Serjeants; elec: from mic: next.

42 *El: (Monday)*, 29 *September.* [1600.]

mr Scrivener, mr Sicklemore, Rich: Marten, Joh: Brend, Governers of Chr: Hospitall, and Joh: Brend, Treasurer.

Bayliffs, Coroners, Chamberlins, Treasurer, Clavigers, and Serjeants, formerly elected, are now sworne.

42 *El: (Monday)*, 3 *Marche.* [1600.] *at the Assembly.*

There shall be allowed to mr Dawtry 20 nobles,* towards a searche for for an act of Parliamt, 10 H. 8 *(c)* for the confirmacon of the Town Charter.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 399. (*b*) Ipswich Gifts and Leg. pp. 77, 78. * £6 13s. 4d.

(*c*) No Parliament occurred from 7 to 14 Hen. VIII., nor does there appear to have been any local Act passed till the Act for paving the town, 13 Eliz. c. 24. Statt. Realm. iv. The Charter confirming the previous Charter of Ed. IV. is dated 3 Mar. 10 Hen. VIII. (1518). Anc. and Mod. Peramb. and Chart. Ipswich, 1815, 8vo. Parry's Parl. Eng. p. 200.

1600-1. 43 *El:* *(Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1601.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Joh: Knapp, (*a*)<br>Rob: Snelling. (*b*) | *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Wm. Mydnall,<br>Ant: Bull,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Edw: Cage. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Carnaby,<br>Wm Bloyse, jun. | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Marten. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ballard,<br>Tob: Bloss,<br>Joh: Hern. |

43 *El:* *(Monday)*, 24 *November.* [1600.]

Auditors - - - - }
Assessors fforr: fines } nominated.

Rob: Scarlet shall have a demise of Water Baylywick from Mich: last, for 11 yeres, at the former rent.

John Greenw$^{ch}$ shall have a lease of Cloth hall from Mich: last, for 7 yeres, at 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

A warr$^{t}$ of atturny to the late chamberlins to levy all duties, &c.

The debt of S$^{r}$ Phillip Parker from brewing vessells bought from the Hospitall, amounting to 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, given to him in regard of his Curtecies to the Town.

John Johnson elected Deputy Clark of the market, and shall have 40$^{s}$ yerely.

43 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 17 *ffebruary.* [1601.]

The Earle of Essex, formerly elected High Steward of this Towne, *(c)* and now accused of high treason and declared Traitor by proclamacon, is declared hereby to be discharged of his place of High Steward of this Towne, and his patent void.

43 *El:* *(Monday)*, 20 *Aprill.* [1601.]

Lo: Buckhurst, Lo: Treasurer, *(d)* elected High Steward of this Towne.

And A patent shall be made thereof to him during pleasure of the Town w$^{th}$ the fee of 10$^{li}$. The patent shall be presented to him by the

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 438. Will (54 Harte) dat. 2 May, 1604; prov. 12 May, same year.
(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 356. Will (20 Montague) dat. 10 Sep., 1601; prov. 15 Feb., 1602.
(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 384.
(*d*) Thomas Sackville, son of Rich. Sackville of Withiam, Sussex, P.C., &c., was born at Buckhurst, in that parish, in 1527, and was afterwards of Hertford College, Oxford, and subsequently M.A., Camb. He for some time represented the Counties of Westmoreland and Sussex in Parliament, and being Knighted 8 June, 1567, was on the same day created Baron Buckhurst, and on 13th March, 1603, Earl of Dorset. He died suddenly at the Council table at Whitehall, Ap. 19, 1608, *aet.* 81, and was bur. in Westminster Abbey. Collins' Peerage, pp. 110-46. Arms: qtly, or & gu. over all a bend vair.

Bayliffs and Portmen, or such of them as shall be at London, and m^r Lany, recorder,(a) shall accompany the same.

Tho: Sicklemore and Tho: Browning shall receive the halfe yeres rent of the lands in ffaltenham and Kirton.

Guild shall be holden by John Man and Steven Copping at the usuall time this yere, and shall be discharged from providing of a supp usually kept at that time.

43 *El: (Saturday)*, 6 *June*. [1601.]

Guild is deferred till Sunday befor St. James,* and then a convenient Dinner and Supp shall be holden, and in consideracon thereof, and the Dereness of victualls, the Guildholders shall be discharged for the future.

Greenwiches lease, formerly made the rent payable at La: and Mich: now is made to be(g)in at the La: the rent payable at Mich: and the La:

If Drane and Kenningale shall not seale their leases before Midsummer next, the grant thereof made shall be void.

Rob^t ffrost discharged of the Serjeant of the Admirallties place, and Rob: Tolson elected into the same.

43 *El: (Thursday)*, 10 *Septemb^r*. [1601.]

m^rs Alis Scrivener by will gave 100^li to the Towne, to be lent to 10 freemen, artificers or occupiers of this Town, for ever, for 4 yeres.(b)

43 *El: (Saturday)*, 26 *September*. [1601.]

Ralfe Scrivener in order to discharge of a bond by him entered into before his mariage, and to accomplishm^t of the direction of Alis his wife, formerly m^r Smarts widow, in her life time declared, hathe this day sealled an annuity of 7^li out of his lands in Bramford, &c., for gowns, shirts, and smocks, to be made yerely for the poore, borne, brought up, and inhabitant of this Towne, by the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and commonalty. And 4^d is delivered in seisin to certaine Atturnies by warr^t under the Town sealle.

Rob^t Coke and Rob: Nooth elected Chamberlins.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, Joh: Gooding, Tho: Golds, Serjeants, elected.

43 *El: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1601]

m^r Cage, m^r Sparrow, Joh: Ward, George Parkhurst, Govern^rs of the Hospitall, and John Ward is Treasurer.

A warrant to the late Chamberlins to gather in the areres of duties to the Towne.

---

(a) *vid. sup.* p. 341. * July 19. (b) Ipswich Gifts and Leg. (1747), p. 78.

43 *El:* *(Monday)*, 5 *October.* [1601.]

Indenture of demise for 1000 yeres, dated 15 Sept: 41 El: from mr Smart of ye Salt marshes.

And the assignmt of the said lands from trustees, dated 20 July, 42 El: in p'formance of mr Smarts will.

These are delivered to the Towne.

A committee appointed to demise the Town marshes and the Town houses, uppon a certain day appointed.

Ass: of fforr: ffines.

A process out of the Duchy Court, concerning the Tenure of Handford hall, defended by the Town charge.

Tho: Walton Esqr is discharged from being Town clerk of this Town, and Tho: Rich: Esqr *(a)* elected and sworne free Burgess, in order to his election to be Town Clark.

And mr Tho: Rich is accordingly elected Town Clark, to hold during the Towns pleasure, under the Conditions in mr Waltons retainer, and such fees as were granted to mr Walton at his first retainer.*(b)*

Nevertheless he is permitted to goe to London these 2 next termes, and practise there as a Councellor or otherwise, leaving a sufficient deputy. And he is sworne.

43 *El:* *(Thursday)*, 8 *October.* [1601.] *At ye petty Court.*

Uppon greate Complaints and a suit in the Starr Chamber against the Officers of this Court for extorted fees, it is ordered that noe fees shall henceforth be taken by the Town Clerk or any other officer of this Court, then was taken before the 14 day of December, 34 El: and all orders contrary herto are void.

43 *El:* *(Tuesday)*, 13 *October.* [1601.]

Michaell Stanhop Esqr *(c)* and ffrancis Bacon Esqr *(d)* are elected Burgesses for this next parliamt *(e)* for this Town of Ipswch.

The Bayliffs, governors of Chr: Hospitall, wth such others as they shall call to them, shall dispose of the Hospitall as they shall think meete.

A warrt sealled to the late chamberlins according to former order.

The stipend of 26s 8,d granted to Joh: Johnson, to looke to the accompt of hydes and skinns in the Butchery.

---

(*a*) Two persons of this name appear in the pedigrees given by Davy, Morant, and others, but neither are identified with the Tho: Rich here mentioned.

(*b*) It appears, however, that Mr Walton was not discharged of the office till Oct., 1608. q.v.

(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 390; Will (10 Saville) prov. *c.* Jan. 1621-2; a Decree (68 Saville) 1622.

(*d*) *ib.* p. 339.

(*e*) Begun at Westminster, 27 Oct. 1601. Return from Ipswich dated 12 Oct. 1601. Ret. Memb. Parl. 1878,

43 *El: (Monday)*, 9 *November*. [1601.]

A petition to the Lo: Treasurer by mr Walton, that mr Bayliff Knapp should appeare before his Lop, concerning the removall of mr Walton from the Town Clarks place, and intitling the High Steward to the right of election. And its ordered, that soe many of the Portmen as shall be in London uppon the 12 of this month, (being the time appointed by his Lops letters of summons) shall attend the business, and shall exhibit suche petitions and matters as shall concerne the Towne and liberties thereof, and yt suche bookes and writings shall be Carried up as shall concerne the Case. And suche Councill shall be retained, and the charge thereof shall be borne by the Towne.

A suite commenced by the Towne in the chancery, against mr Walton and mr Willm. Hawes, for the delivery of Books, charters, and writings in their hands concerning the Towne. And Councell shall be retained, and a bill drawne, and that this Town will joine in commission wth the defendants for their answere in the country, if it be desired.

Mr John Burgess *(a)* shall be continued preacher of this Towne for life, and patent thereof shall be tendered him, and of the fee of 100 marks* yerely, and he shall have till Christmass next to give his answere as touching the same.

The suite betweene this Town and the Butchers shall be proceeded in at the charge of the Towne.

*Admirallty.*

Presented: consealemt of Goods found.

A boy slaine by fall from top mast, praced 6d.

One refusing to serve being impressed. And commers out of the Q: service wthout licence.

And digging a hole wthin the high water mark wthout licence.

Setting of hallets for catching of wild foule, 2s.

Ballasting of a shipp at Landguard wthout the licence of the Bayliffs, 2s 6d

Shooting at wild fowle, unlawfull dredging of oysters, 6d, and carying of the bote of J. away, 2s.

Buying of herings out of a fflemish bote, 2s

One peece of land or void ground, formerly the old Gaole, in the ffishmarket of Ipswch, in lengthe 40 foote, and in breadth, 30 foote, demised in custody to Agnes Bacon and her assignees for 30 yeres, at 4s 2d rent. *Mag. rot.* 43 *El: in Suff: in ye pipe.*

(a) *vid. sup.* p. 369. Of St John's College, Camb., A.B. 1583, A.M. 1587, and said to be D.D., but of this there is no record in the Univ. Register. He was a benefactor to Ipsw. Pub. Lib. in 1613. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 142.

* £66. 13. 4.

1601-2. 44 *El. (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar: Sep.* 8. [1602.]

In the former Courts once I find mr Rich mencioned, first of the Commonalty, and in the next foregoing his name is left out. And in this Court mr Waltons name is in, and mr Riches left out.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rob: Cuttler, Tho: Sicklemore. | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Marten. |
| *Coronrs.* | John Carnaby, Rob: Knapp. | *Chamberlins,* | Chr: Cardnall, Joh: fflick. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Ralfe Scrivener, Joh: Knapp, Wm Bloyse, Edw: Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ballard, Joh: fferne, Tob: Bloss. |

44 *El: (Thursday),* 26 *November.* [1601.]

I find Thomas Walton Esqr *(a)* first entered amongst the Commonalty in this Court, but in the originall its interlined, and mr Rich is not mentconed.

Mr Rob: Snelling, lately dead, since his entrance upon his Baylywick, mr Wm Bloyse is elected in his roome, to serve till mich: next, wth mr Knapp.

Auditors.

The water Baylywick and Cloth Hall shall be demised by a committee.

44 *El: (Friday),* 22 *January.* [1602.]

The Town Clerke place was yet in controversie, it seemes, for a court was called before this, but omitted, because nothing was donne, and soe omitted, onely there the name of mr Rich: was first entred amongst the commonalty, and mr Walton interlined after him. And in this Court neyther of their names entred, soe as both, it seems, were absent.

The lease of mr Scriveners marshe for 21 yeres after the end of a former lease, is sealed, uppon 10li fine paied.

Gates, tenant to Kents hill, shall have a lease renewed for 11 yeres, from Mic: next, paying 44li yerely, according to the orders of the ffoundacon lands. Ordered wth consent of the Wardens.

Water baylywick demised to the Widow Skarlett and Edm: Sparrow for 11 yeres from Mic: last, at the former rent, putting in security, &c.

Mr John Burgess, after 10 yeres triall now had of his ministry in this Towne, is elected for life, if he shall continnue soe long in the

*(a)* Joan Veysey, of Hintlesham, widow, in her will (32 Drury) dated 5 Oct., 1586, leaves lands at Hadley, etc., to Thomas Walton, her son. She was sister of Robert Cutler of Ipswich, and widow of Thomas Walton.

Towne, And shall have 100 marks yerely, paid by the Treasurer quarterly, by equal portions, or 14 daies after each quarters day.

In case of sickness or other disability, he shall substitute a deputy or deputies, approved by the Assembly, whoe shall discharge the same 3 times every weeke, at the ordinary preaching place.

His absence shall not exceede 80 dayes in one yere.

Provided if the said m^r^ Burgess shall accept a pastorall charge out of this Towne, above 8 months after this day, thenceforth his retainer shall be void.

The Committee for demising the Town marshes, and a tenem^t^ in Mary Elms parish, having demised the said marshes, or the most of them, for 21 yeres, after the expiracon of the former leases, to divers persons by demise sealed, viz: to Tobias Bloss, Willm. Acton, Willm. Sparrow, Roger Wallis, Tho: Hailes, and Edw: Cage. Its ordered the said leases already sealled, and all others w^ch^ shall be sealled w^th^ the Common seale of this town, w^thin^ 3 months next ensuing, shall be and are confirmed by this Court.

44 *El: (Thursday)*, 6 *May.* [1602.]

A Cart w^th^ sixe horses, loden w^th^ Butter and Cheese, going over a child, and thereby killing the child, was seised as a Deodand,*(a)* and vallewed at 21^li^ 6^s^ 8^d^, and by this Court its remitted unto 20 nobles.*

A Liter is ordered to be made by p'sons specially appointed therto, of about 7 Tonns burden, to clense the channell, and the 20 nobles formerly mencened, shall goe in p't of paym^t^ for the same.

Nottinghams paine for not pathing shall be discharged.

The Guild shall be holden at the accustomed time this yere, with a convenient dinner and supper, and the Aldermen shall in regard thereof be discharged for the future.

John Boore and Phillip Dod, Aldermen of the Guild, praying to be discharged, they are discharged for their fine of 6^li^ 13^s^ 4^d^, eache of them.

44 *El:* 6 *May.*

A *constat* or exemplificacon of the former order of agreem^t^ concerning the retainer of m^r^ Burgess, at his request is now ordered to be delivered unto him, as the same shall be penned by advice of councill; and the *constat* shall be sealled By the Town Seale, provided the same shall not extend to charge the private person of any free burgess, nor any lands, tenem^ts^ or hereditim^ts^ given to the Town for charitable use of the poore.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 402. * £6 13s. 4d.

Rob: Gooding discharged from Alderm: Guild uppon paym$^{t}$ of his fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and John Manwood allsoe for the like fine. And Rob: Cole allsoe for the like fine.

Tho: Cuttler and Owen Candler elected Alderm Guild.

Atturnies by warr$^{t}$ to receive of m$^{r}$ Scriven$^{r}$ annuily for 2 halfe yeres at the Annunc:* and St Michaell,† due and to be due, and give a discharge for the same.

44 *El: (Saturday).* 1 *May.*‡ [1602.]

Tho: Cutler is discharged of the Alderm: Guild for his fine of 20 nobles, and Owen Chandler for the like fine. And James Tillet elect: and discharged for the like fine. And Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler for the like fine. And Chr. Cardinall and Simon Tovell are alsoe elected, and discharged eache of them for the like fine.

A livery clothe given to Palmer the Town Beadell.

Handford hall shall be repaired for m$^{r}$ Cuttler at the charge of the Towne.

ffrancis Crow, elect: Alderm: Guild, is discharged at 20 nobles.

Owen Jolly and Roger Wallis are elect: Alderm: Guild, and to hold one sufficient dinner and supper at the time accustomed, and shall be discharged afterwards.

A debt claimed to be due from the Towne to the summe of 18$^{li}$, to the widdow Robertson, referred to the Assembly.

44 *El: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1602.]

m$^{r}$ Sherman, m$^{r}$ Willm. Bloyse Jun: Joh: Ward, Rich: Cornelius, governors of Chr: Hospitall, and Joh: Ward, Treasurer.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: ffisher, John Gooding, Tho: Golds, Serjeants.

The Bayliffs, Coroners, Chamberlins, Treasurer, Clavigers, and Serjeants sworne.

44 *El: (Thursday)*, 7 *October.* [1602.] *at y$^{e}$ Assembly.*

The office of the Town Clark being in question, on mich: day last, Edm: Dry demanded of m$^{r}$ Scrivener, that according to his promise, they might have the election of Town Clarke. To whom m$^{r}$ Scrivener answered, that by an order made 13 E. 4. their voices were given away, and that my Lo: Cheife Justice, uppon the hearing of the cause, did resemble it to the case of Bristow, and thereuppon Rich: Bateman did rise up and openly say that "Ipsw$^{ch}$ case was noe more like Bristow case then an Apple is like an Oyster." And the said Rich: Bateman being now at this Court present, was asked if he did know what Bristow

* Mar. 25. † Sep. 29.
‡ Quer: for it should be: 1 June. (B) This date falls on "Tuesday."

case was. And answered that the town of Bristow,—incorporated by the name of the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty, did give their voices to the Portmen, and after falling at variance, did repent them, and would have their voices againe. And being asked what difference there was betweene the case at Ipsw^ch and that case, he refused to give any answer. And being then asked whither he spake the words layed to his charge in the open Court, he confessed that he spake them, but not intending anything against the Lo: Cheif Justice.

Now for as much as these speeches tend to the sclander of the Lo: Cheife Justice of England, and to the continuance of a faction heretofore raised in this towne: Its Ordered, therefore, that Rich: Bateman shall putt in suerties to appeare at the next Sessions of the peace for this Towne, and in the meane time shall be of good behaviour, and to be sequestred from the number of the 24, untill other orders by the portmen or the greater part of them.

44 *El: (Friday)*, 22 *October.* [1602.]

Roger Wallis elected Alderm: Guild, and having neglected to hold the Guild this summer past, whereby it was omitted, he is now disfranchised and to be deemed as a fforrainer.

Auditors - - - - - } appointed.
Asssessors fforr: ffines - - - }

A meeting appointed for the letting of the Towne marshes and tenem^ts, and demised to such as shall, at the day appointed, comme to the place appointed.

Cattaile or horses feeding in the waies leading to the marshes, shall be impounded.

Order for the recovery for the rent of m^r Smarts lands now in arere, and for paying areres to Sturgeon, laid out at London about the Measurage.

44 *El: (Tuesday)*, 26 *Jan:* [1602.] *at the Assembly.*

Tho: Sherman is elected Portman in m^r Snellings roome.

*El: (Monday)*, 19 *July.* [1602.]

Dr Reeves *(a)* commended by the Treasurer to be preacher to the Towne, and the Town answered: if uppon somme continuance and stay amongst them he were liked, they would elect him.

9 august next appointed by the portmen to elect a Portman in the roome of m^r Limmer. *(b)*

*(a)* Perhaps Thomas Reeve, of Caius Coll., Camb., A.B. 1578; A.M. 1582; D.D. 1590, but Davy says he died 3 Sep., 1595, *aet.* 35. John Reeve (Christ's Coll.) was not D.D. till 1609.

*(b)* by consent of y^e Portmen (J. S.)

44 *El:* *(Monday)*, 9 *August.* [1602.]

At this assembly m^r Rob: Lymmer is discharged from Portmanship at his own request, and m^r Willm. Bloyse Jun: elected in his roome.

And m^r Edw: Cage at his own request, is discharged of his portman's place, and m^r Math: Brownrigg is elected in his stead.

And they were both sworne at the next assembly.

1602-3. 45 *El:* *(Monday)*, 14 *Marche.* [1603.] *at y^e Assembly.*

Town lands in Oteley shall be demised to Susan Drane for 11 yeres from Mich: next, paying 19^li for the freehold, and 5^li for the Copyhold, w^th covenants p'ticularly sett downe.

45 *El:* *(Wednesday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1603.]

Howell shall have a lease for 11 yeres ffrom Mich: next, of the houses and lands in Claydon, late Jollies, paying yerely 10^li rent, and for 30^li fine.

## K: James.

1603-4. 1 *Jam:* *(Thursday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1603.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bail: &c.* | Ralf Scrivener and Tho: Sherman.(*a*) | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Martin. |
| *Coroners,* | Rob: Knapp, Rich: Lewes. | *Chamberlins,* | James Tillett, ffrancis Crow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Tho: Sicklemore, Rob: Cuttler, Edw: Gooding, and Wm Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Chr: Ballard, Joh: Herne, Tob: Bloss. |
| | | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Bemont, John ffisher, Joh: Gooding, Tho: Golds. |

Robt: Gooding was elected chamberlin, but submitted to 5^li fine, and was discharged.

1 *Jam:* *(Friday)*, 1 *Aprill:* [1603.]

At this Court I finde m^r Waltons name againe entred amongst the Commonalty, according as formerly.

George Raymer, by the Bayliffs and Justices on the benche committed to the Gaole, till he shall find suerties for the good behaviour for

(*a*) Apparently son of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, Suff. by Eliz^th d. of Anthony Yaxley, Esq., of Mellis, Suff. (p. 320) and mar. Margaret dau. of William Herne of Tibbenham, Norf. Harl. 6071. f. 199. Arms: az. a pelican, vulning her breast, or.

his factious speeches in the Court, that "m^r Walton was lawfully putt out of his office, and he camme in againe he knoweth not how, and therfore noe reason he should have his wages."

John Herne likewise is committed till he finde suerties, for that he said that "somme would have drawn him to have spoken the words he is charged w^th,'' by his meaning as m^r Carnaby was in the Councill chamber even now.

George Raymer saith that he did say that "m^r Walton was lawfully putt out of his office. And he camme not in by the same authority, and therfore he ought not to have his wages."

At this Court, All such orders, agreem^ts, and decrees, as were made at the Assembly in the Committee Chamber, were now read and published in this Court.

Memor: Amongst other orders then made, was one for the paym^t of m^r Waltons areres to continue.

1 *Jam: (Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1603.]

m^r Bull, m^r Brownrigg, Joh: Sturgeon, Rob: Cole, elected governers of Christ: Hospitall, and m^r Brownrigg, Treasurer.

Rob: Knapp discharged uppon request from Coroners place, and Richard Charles is elected till mic: next.

An order to defend suits against the late Chamberlins, if they shall be sued for their distresses for areres.

1 *Ja: (Sunday)*, 23 *October.* [1603.]

Assessors fforr ffines and Auditors - - - } nominated.

The Chamberlins sued for distress by virtue of the Headburrowes verdict, shall be defended by the Town.

Rob: Grimston elected Common Meter.

Johnson shall have a demise of the Customs of hydes and Calveskins, at 13^li 6^s 8^d rent yerely.

Committee appointed to view m^r Darbies incrochm^t and the lands he holdeth of the Towne, and considder what rent shall be payed to the Towne, and certify at the next Court.

John Ward shall have the houses in his tenure, nigh the Grammer Schoole, for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 5^li 10^s rent.

Math: Wind shall have a lease of the Garden plott in his tenure, for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 3^s 4^d yerely rent, by moities, and to maintaine the street with pathing.

An offer of demise or sale to m^r Seckford, of the stables and yard in m^r Humfry Seckfords possession.

John Reynolds allowed a peece of Common soile for the sell of his house now incroched upon, at the yerely rent of 6^d.

m^r Baxter hathe given 20 to the Hospitall, to remain there as a stock.

m^rs Bloyses gift ordered.

Tho: Abbot elected Bedell.

1 *Ja.* *(Tuesday)*, 15 *November.* [1603.]

John fflick shall have a pennd out of Caldwell brooke into his ground, during pleasure, at 4^d rent.

Wine licences, in number 3, granted to severall persons.

Orders concerning the Cloth hall referred, to be amended.

The Towne walls shall be Cast up, and gravelled, and impaled, and at the ends thereof gates and stiles, as by a Committee shall be directed, the charges shall be p't of the Towne, and p't such as have the soile.

Acquittance for receiving m^r Scriveners annuity for shirts, &c., for the poore.

M^r Bull shall have peece of the common soile betweene Hernes ground and m^rs Bloyses ground, by the Hedburrowes to be sett out at the rent of 1^d, to build a gate thereon for the worship of this Towne.

1 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 10 *ffebruary.* [1604.]

Order renewed to cause all woollen commodities brought to this towne to export, or by way of marchandise, to be brought to the hall, and the prices of Hallage and the quantitie by number to be declared, and theire nature, &c. w^th forfaitures and remidy by distress.

A demise made to Chr: Ward of the Cloth-hall, for 7 yeres from Lady day next, at £3 yerely rent.

S^r Thomas Whites gift (*a*), by reason of the debtors inhabiting out of Towne, called in, and a warr^t of Atturny to 2 p'sons to demand, receive, and levy the same.

Contract w^th Minter for his messuage in the Tower parish, to be conveyed to the Town, and 20^li lent unto him till Lady day, 1606, and then, if not payed in, it shall be reputed as p't of the mony, and the purchase to be p'fected.

Town bedell elected, his yerely fee is 5^li 4^s, and a livery.

Headburrowes shall view incrochm^ts, and suche as they think meete to be granted, shall be granted, others shall be removed.

One appointed to make cleane the Cornhill, Butchery, and the Kay side, and to carry away the muck, and his fee is appointed at 46^s 8^d yerely.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 389.

1 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 16 *ffebruary.* [1604.] *by the Headburrows.*

Allowed to m^r Bull, parcell of the Commou soil between Herns yard and Rose Blosses garden, 24 foote long, and in bredth southw: 30 foote, and northw: 28 foot.

1 *Ja: (Friday)*, 24 *ffebruary.* [1604.]

S^r Hen: Glemham (*a*) elected ffreeman of this towne, and a Commission granted to S^r Ph: Parker and Wm Hawis, jointly and severally, to tender the othe to him.

The matter between the Towne and m^r Seckford concerning Woodbridge Market, is referred to Arbitrem^t, and the stables in m^r Seckfords occupacon are demised to him for 21 yeres, at 40^s rent yerely.

Edw: Grimston Esq^r (*b*) shall be made ffreeman of this Town if he will accept: He was sworn at the next Assembly, and had then 2 sonnes, Harbottle and Henry.

m^r Bayliffs shall grant warr^ts to authorise the churche-wardens and overseers of the severall parishes to levy mony (formerly rated towards releife of infected p'sons) uppon refusers according to the statute.

1 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 3 *Marche.* [1604.]

The commission and othe of S^r Henry Glenham is certified, and bothe are entered *verbatim.*

S^r Hen: Glenham is hereuppon elected Burgess for this Towne at the next Parliam^t at Westm^r, 19 Marche. (*c*)

And S^r ffrancis Bacon (*d*) allsoe is elected to be the other Burgess for the said Towne.

(*a*) Son of Thomas Glemham, Esq., of Glemham Parva, Co: Suff: he mar. Anne, dau. of Tho: Sackville, Lord Buckhurst, (p. 406) and had two sons, Thomas, and Henry, afterwards Bishop of S^t Asaph. Page's Suff. p. 181. Harl. 1449. f. 75; 155. f. 54. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8209. Arms: or, a chevron gu. betw. 3 torteaux.

(*b*) Son of Edward Grimston, Esq., of Rishangles, Suff. by Alice (Le Hunte) his 1st wife, (p. 264) and the 5th of that name and place in succession; his father, who thrice represented Ipswich in Parliament, died there Feb. 23, 1599, and was bur. at Rishangles; he himself was a Master in Chancery, and represented Eye in the Parl^t of 1558-9; he mar. Joan, dau. and coh. of Tho: Risbye, Esq., and Jane his wife, dau. and heir of John Harbottle, gent. and died and was bur. at Rishangles, 16 Aug. 1610, *aet.* 86: in the church are brasses to his father and himself. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. pp. 280-1, where there are copious references. Arms: arg. on a fess. sa. 3 mullets of six points, or, pierced gu., in the dexter chief an ermine spot, sa.

(*c*) Monday. No return of this election is found.

(*d*) Youngest son of Sir Nicholas Bacon, (p. 339) and Anne, 2nd dau. of Sir Anthony Cooke, of Giddy Hall, Essex; born at York House, Strand, London, 22 Jan., 1561; he entered Trin. Coll. Camb., in Ap. 1573, and in June, 1576, became a member of Gray's Inn; in the Parliament of 1584 he represented Melcombe, and in 1614 was returned simultaneously for S^t Alban's, Ipswich, and the Univ. of Cambridge, but chose the latter; in 1606, May 10, he mar. Alice, dau. and coh. of Alderman Barnham, at Marylebone chapel; after successively holding the offices of Solicitor and Attorney General, he became Lord Keeper in March, 1617, and Lord Chancellor in Jan. of the year following; on 12 July of the same year he was created Baron Verulam, and Viscount S^t Alban's 28 Jan., 1621. He died on the early morning of Easter Sunday, 9 Ap., 1626, and was buried, in accordance with his will, at St. Michael's church, St. Alban's, where there is a fine sitting statue in marble, placed in a niche in the north wall of the chancel, with the simple inscription, "*Sic sedebat.*" Will (78 Skynner), dat. 10 Ap. 1621; Admon. granted 18 July, 1627 Bacon's Life and Letters, by Spedding, Ellis & Heath, vii. vols., 1862.

Cornelius Hubright made free man, provided and soe as he shall continnue in the Towne, and administer advice at such time and times as the Town shall be infected, and in case at any time he shall faile in soe doing, he shall forfait his ffreedom.

m^r Walton appointed to solicite the Towne business at the parliam^t.

1 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 12 *Marche.* [1604.]

James Leman (*a*) elected Schoolm^r, and his *presentatio* therto shall be granted under the Common seale.

Tho: Laster is elected Usher of the said Grammer Schoole, and shall teach to write, Cipher, and Cast accompt, and chiefly suche as are to learn y^e Grammer.

Mony borrowed to get an act of Parliam^t (*b*)

1 *Ja:* *(Saturday)*, 2 *July.* [1603.]

M^r Knapp, one of the portmen, being dead, The Assembly elected Mr Joh: Humphry in his stead.

1 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 15 *Apr:* [1602.]*

One of 14 yeres of age conveyed a tenem^t, and was tried by number and measure. *(c)* *vid.* 8 *Nov:* 1603; 20 *Decemb:* 1609. *Petty Courts.*

1 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 1 *Aprill.* [1603.] *Assembly.*

Rob: Nooth shall have Minters lands in Whitton for 9 yeres at 10^li r^t for the Town land, and 34^li rent for the ffoundacon lands.

The Wid: Drane shall have her lease agreed from Mich: next.

m^r Bloyse shall have his marshe for 21 yeres after m^r Gardners lease ended, at 40^s 6^d rent, and 8^li 2^s 0 Inncome.

m^r Brownrigg shall have a lease of m^r Goodings marshe, for 21 yeres at the former r^t, and 4 yeres rent Incomme.

1 *Ja:* *(Thursday)*, 3*rd Nov:* [1603.] *Assembly.*

A wine licence granted.

1 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 23 *Nov:* [1603.] *Assem:*

An order against setting up of stalls in the mark^t hill, unless for victuall, Saving in time of ffaire,

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 322. Probably of St. John's Coll. Camb. A.M. 1595.

(*b*) This Act was not proceeded in by advice from London; and soe the money was repaied. See the Assembly book (B).

* Should be '1603.' (*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 70.

1 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 11 *Jan*: [1604.] *Assem:*

John Sully shall have to him and his wife, com: soile next the Channell, 85 foote long, and in bredth Eastw: towards the channell, 4 foote, and Westw: abutting on the warehouse, 20 foot, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

*Admirallty.*

At Chelmondiston, presented:

A man found dead, but by what meanes is unknowne.

Regrating of ffish. Transportation of woad in strange bottomes.

Transportation of corne. Goods, wrecks, found. Arests by others besides the Serjeants of the Admirallty w$^{th}$in the liberty.

Rescous, and resisting the Serjeant of the Admiralty.

1604-5. 2 *Ja*: *(Saturday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [*Sep.* 8, 1604.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, &c.,* | Edw: Gooding,(*a*)<br>Willm.Bloyse Jun:(*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Dautry,<br>Rob: Benham. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Rich: Lewes,<br>Rich: Charles. | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Cornell$^{ls}$. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Ralfe Scrivener,<br>Tho: Sherman,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Wm. Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Tob: Bloss,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Herne. |

m$^{r}$ Joh: Askue, Bacheler of Divinity,(*c*) is elected Common preacher to this Town for life, and his salary is 100 marks,(*d*) quarterly, out of the Treasury, provided he shall resign his pastorall charge, and abide in this Towne, and preache once uppon the Sabbath day, and once uppon somme weeke day. He shall not be absent above 30 dayes in the yere, and then and in time of sickness shall cause the place to be supplied w$^{th}$ learned orthodox preacher or preachers, suche as the Towne shall allow of.

The order made at the last assembly concerning m$^{r}$ Carter, is ratified and allowed.

2 *Ja:* *(Thursday)*, 6 *September.* [1604.]

Mr Carter shall have conveyed to him in fee farme the lands whiche he holdeth of the Towne for 15$^{s}$ yerely, w$^{ch}$ shall be charged as well

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 374; and Harl. 6071, f. 450. Will (61 Wingfield) dat. 2 Dec. 1609, in which he desires to be bur. in the chancel of S$^{t}$ Stephen's church, by his late wife.

(*b*) Son of William Blois (p. 333), and a Portman; he mar. Frances, dau. of John Tye, of Ipswich, and died 10 Jan. 1621. *aet.* 59, and was bur. at Grundisburgh. Harl. 6071, f. 142b. Will (15 Savile) dat. 22 May, 1618; prov. 6 Feb. 1621.

(*c*) Of Caius Coll: Camb: A.B. 1582, A.M. 1586, B.D. 1595.

(*d*) £66 13s. 4d.

uppon the præmisses as uppon one peece of land w^ch^ m^r^ Carter purchased of m^r^ Bacon, containing 2 acres more or less. And he shall pay all areres.

2 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 19 *September.* [1604.] *At the Assembly.*

Jeoffery Bowers tenem^t^ at the Townes end, shall be conveyed to his heires.

2 *Ja:* *(Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1604.]

Tho: Golds elected Serjeant.

m^r^ Scriven^r^, m^r^ Sherman, Rich: Bateman, Rob: Cole, govern^rs^ of Chr: Hospitall, and Rich: Bateman, Treasurer.

Rich: Marten, for neglect in his treasurers place, and absence from the Court, being seene in this Towne abroad, is fined 20^s^.

m^r^ Dawtrees expenses in following a suite for the Towne, allowed in p't of his fine for Chamberlin.

Warr^t^ for the late Chamberlins to levy areres.

The Bayliffs, Chamberlins, Treasurer, and Serjeants sworne.

2 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 26 *Octob:* [1604.] *Assembly.*

Lantherne and Candle light ordered in the Dark nights (*a*).

2 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 23 *November.* [1604.]

Assessor off fforr : fines.

Auditors.

m^r^ Thomas Gooding, deceased, bequeathed 40^li^ to the Towne. The executor pleadeth he hathe not assets, but Dr Withipoll (*b*) oweth 40^li^, which he is content to Assigne over. Dr Withipoll alledgeth in ability, but desireth time. And its agreed he shall pay 5^li^ p: an: till 35^li^ be discharged, and thereof shall give security, m^r^ Phillips and Rob: Burman.

m^r^ Webster shall have a feoffm^t^ of his dwelling house and ground of the Common soile, to be sett out by the headburrowes, according to a former grant of this Court. 27 *El:*

m^r^ Martins fine remitted to 5^s^. Sturgeons fine referred to the Headburrowes.

Nor butcher of this Towne, or comming therto, shall sett out more stalls then one, and suche as offend herein shall be forbidden to sell flesh in this Towne.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 378.

(*b*) Peter Withipoll, LL.D. was 8th son of Edmund Withipoll, (p. 266) Fellow of Trinity Hall, Camb. 1572-82, LL.B. in 1579; he was Commissary of the Bishop of Norwich for the Archdeaconry of Suff. 1580-6. Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 13.

2 *Jac:* *(Thursday)*, *Nov:* 8. [1604.]

at the Pety Court depositions are set downe, taken before one Bayliff out of Court.

2 *Jac:* *(Sunday)*, 18 *Nov:* [1604.]

An Atturny surrendered his place to one other Atturny, and he was admitted accordingly.

2 *Jac:* *(Thursday)*, 22 *Nov:* [1604.] *At the Assembly.*

24$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ was sent to m$^{r}$ Caston, to discharge the Deodand taken by the Towne uppon the deathe of a man slaine beyond Bourn bridge, w$^{th}$in the full sea water mark.

2 *Jac:* *(Thursday)*, 24 *Jan:* [1605.]

Sollamon Lucy shall have payd to him by the Treasurer 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ towards his commencing Bacheler of Arts.

*Admirallty.*

Constables fined for not appearing at the Court, 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

At Walton presentm$^{ts}$ of unlawfull dredging of oysters. fin: 3$^{s}$.

Laying Hoyes Crosse the Channell, and fin: 20$^{s}$. defalts of jurymens appearing at the delivery of the verdict, fin: 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ a peece.

The jury adjourned to deliver up theire virdict from September till 4 Jann: and then till 7 of Jan: and then till the 12 Jan: and then till 19 of Jann: and then for default of two of the Jurors (whoe were fined at 10$^{s}$ a peece) untill the 27 february.

Presented: the hurting of one vessell by another running against the same, and fined 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

1605-6. 3 *Ja:* *(Sunday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1605.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Willm. Sparrow, (*a*)<br>Math: Brownrigg. (*b*) | *Treasurer*, | Rich: Corneli'. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$*, | Rich: Lewes,<br>Rich: Charles. | *Chamberlins*, | Joh: Manwood,<br>Rich: Cook. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and<br>Ralfe Scrivener,<br>Edw: Gooding,<br>Wm. Bloyse,<br>Rob: Cuttler. | *Clavigers*, | Tob: Bloss,<br>Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard. |

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 397.

(*b*) A merchant and portman of Ipswich, and nephew of Ralph Scrivener, (p. 291) his nephew Ralph, son of his brother Thomas Brownrigg, was of Pemb. Hall and St. Cath. Hall, Camb., a benefactor to the Ipswich Public Library in 1615, and Bishop of Exeter, 1641-59. Arms: arg. a lion ramp. gard. sa. betw. 3 crescents. gu. Add MSS. (Davy) 19,121; Fuller's Worthies, ii. 333-4. Ipswich Gifts and Leg. (1747), p. 142. Harl. 6071. f. 222b. Will of a Matthew Brownrigg, of Ipswich, gent., (39 Sadler) dat. 13 Mar., 1633; prov. *circ.* Ap. 1635.

3 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 13 *Aprill.* [1605.] *Assembly.*

The variance concerning the new rating of the taxes in the Hamlets shall be determined in the Exchequer.

A letter shall be framed and sent to m^r^ Seckford for his full resolution concerning Woodbridge Market and the lease of his stables.

3 *Ja: (Monday)*, 15 *Aprill.* [1605.]

The difference betweene the Towne and Denny and Parker, concerning a tenem^t^ in ffaltenham, shall be communicated to m^r^ Atturny for his advise. And the difference for the taxing of the Hamlets shall be prosecuted at the Town charge.

m^r^ Askew may be absent till Mic: providing at his own charge sufficient supplie at the usuall times.

Rob: Haven outlawed, his goods are seised by the Towne, and thereout they, at the petition of Tho: Knapp, pay him a debt due from the said Havens.

Owen Jolly and Ch: Alderman elected for the Guild, to kepe 2 sufficient dinners in two yeres, uppon the usuall day, and noe suppers.

Tho: Gaston shall have a new lease of the messuage and tenem^ts^ in his occupacon for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 15^li^ r^t^ for the 1 yere, and 20^li^ r^t^ afterwards, and to build a barne, &c.

The inhabitants of this Towne shall worke in the high waies by wards as heretofore, by order of the assembly.

3 *Ja: (Monday)*, 22 *Aprill.* [1605.]

Order for payment of charges about the taxes, and the tenem^t^ at ffaltenham.

Gaston's lease shall be sealled at a Petty Court, and the rent shall be partible betweene the Town and the ffoundacon.

Roger Wallis reinfranchised uppon his submission, and at his request is discharged from Being Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 7^li^, and his disfranchisem^t^ shall be no barr to disable his apprentise w^ch^ he had before the disfranchisem^t^, but one apprentise taken during the disfranchisem^t^ is not provided for.

Owen Jolly respited from being Alderm: Guild for 3 yers. Chr: Alderm: discharged from that place for his fine of 10^li^.

All Butchers comming w^th^ flesh to the market, shall bring their tallow therew^th^ as formerly.

Old task* bookes shall be sought out and sent to London to helpe in the settling of the taxes there.

The preaching place at the Hospitall repaired by the Towne.

* *vid. sup.* p. 216.

One elected to Clense the Cornhill, Butchery, and the Commo' Kay, and shall have as formerly.

3 *Ja: (Friday)*, 17 *May*. [1605.] *by the Headburrowes.*

Allowed to John Marshall, common soil west of the ground lately purchased of Hammon; 52 foote long, and 4 foote broad, at 12$^{d}$ rent, and maintaining the highway next his ground.

3 *Ja: (Friday)*, 24 *May*. [1605.]

Orders for mony for soliciting the grant of the staple for Corne in this Towne, and the settling of the taxes.

Rich: Seely elected Alderm: Guild, to serve w$^{th}$ Chr: Alderman instead of Rich: Cock. To keepe 2 dinners eache in eache yere, whereat every Burgess shall pay 16$^{d}$ for himselfe and his wife, and shall provide theire ordinary allowances as formerly.

And the first Guild shall be holden on Sunday senight after Midsummer next.

The stoned house shall be by a Committee demised.

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to enter uppon parcell of the Grammer Schoole land on the north side of the way leading to Claydon, for wast there lately committed.

Johnson offereth to yeld up his lease of hydes at Mic: next.

3 *Ja: (Friday)*, 16 *August*. [1605.]

Atturnies to take Colchester accompts.

Other Atturnies to receive 10$^{li}$ for the poore of this Town.

An offer of m$^{r}$ Buttler of Cambr: to be made free Burgess.

Noe p'son shall have a stall on the market hill, but a freeman of this Town, and therfore shall pay for his standing 4$^{d}$ eache market day, victuallers onely excepted, but any inhabitant may have a stall in the streete betwene the Corn hill and new barrgates, w$^{th}$out paying anything, on the Satterday, provided noe stall shall be above 10 foote long, and for one mans wares onely.

Willm. Cage admitted free Burgess by Patrimony.

Wheeler hathe a lease granted him for 21 yeres, of the stoned house, from Mich: next, at 33$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

Noe butcher of this Towne or country shall sell any flesh w$^{th}$in this Town in any other place but in the butchers stalls of this Towne, and offenders shall be barred from victualling.

Atturnies of this Court shall not practise in the Kings Courts at Westm$^{r}$, and if any shall do otherwise, then, *ipso facto*, he shall be discharged of his service in this Court.

3 *Jae: (Sunday)*, 29 *September*. [1605.]

m^r Bloyse, m^r Scrivener, R. Bateman, Jer: Barber, governers of Ch: Hospit: Rich: Bateman, Treasurer.

Rich: Bemont, Joh: Gooding, Joh: ffisher, Tho: Golds, Serjeants.

The Bayliffs, Coroners, Treasurer, and Chamberlins sworne.

3 *Jae: (Monday)*, 30 *Sept:* [1605.] *Assembly.*

The stables, late m^r Seckfords, shall be demised to Chr: Tolson for 30 y: at 40^s rent, provided that he shall not suffer any other then a Townsman to dwell there, nor on the ground thereto belonging.

3 *Jae: (Monday)*, 4 *November*. [1605.]

Mr. Ward *(a)* is elected publique preacher for this Towne from Alls^ts* last, and shall have 100 Marks quarterly, paid out of the Treasury, and shall preache thrice a week, and shall have 6^li 13^s 4^d more, quarterly, towards the hiering of a house; he shall not be absent in any one yere above 20 dayes w^thout licence, during which time, and in sickness, he shall p'vide sufficient supplie by ministers allowed of by the Town. He shall preache Sunday, Wednesday, ffriday, eache weeke, unless a Holy day befall, and then one of these days shall be spared for the Holy day wherein he shall preache. If he shall at any time minde to depart, he shall give the town halfe a yeres warning, and they him likewise in case they shall minde to alter.

A warr^t of Atturny to receive 7^li, being m^r Scriveners annuity.

Edw: Cage shall have the peeces of land formerly Spooners or Jefferies, in Whitton, for 15 yeres from mich: last, at 4^li yerely rent.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

Henry Buckenham shall have a demise for 21 yeres of the ground and marsh in wards and Bonds occupacon, after the former terme ended, at the old rent, and 4 yeres rent Incomme.

A warr^t for the late chamberlins to levy.

Auditors appointed.

3 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 17 *December*. [1605.]

Rob: Grimston, Common meeter, discharged for unfaithfullness.

---

*(a)* Samuel Ward, born at Haverhill, Suff., in 1577, was the son of John Ward, M.A., of Christ's Coll., Camb., and minister of that place. He first entered at S^t John's Coll., Camb., and became A.B. there in 1596, and was afterwards of Sidney Sussex Coll. A.M. 1600, and B.D. in 1608. He mar. Deborah, dau. of .. Leeth, and relict of .. Badingham, and left issue, but his eldest son Samuel died s. p. His name occurs (1640) as a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. He died 8 March, 1639-40, and was bur. in the middle aisle of S^t Mary-le-Tower, Ipswich, where there was, until the late "restoration," a stone, prepared during his lifetime, and inscribed with the words, "Watch, Ward, yet a little while, and He that shall come, will come." The portrait mentioned by Clarke (Hist. Ipsw., p. 344) is now in the possession of Edward Packard, Esq., J.P., of Birkfield, Ipswich. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,154; Harl. 6071, f. 239. Fuller's Worthies (ed. 1811) ii. 344; Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 310; Wodderspoon, p. 371. Will (47 Coventry) dat. 19 Oct., 1639; prov. 24 Ap., 1640.

* Nov. 1.

m^r Wards salary shall be payed by the Treasurer w^th^out warr^t from the Bayliffs.

A benevolence *(a)* shall be solicited in the Towne, Towards the gaining of a staple of Corne in this Towne.

The sexton of the Tower shall yerely have 20^s^ allowed him.

S^r^ Edw: Coke *(b)* shall be consulted w^th^, touching the Admirall jurisdiction, and 40^s^ shall be given him for his advise.

Moses ground in Math: parish, now built uppon, shall be settled uppon his daughter Katharine, and her heires, at 4^d^ rent.

Rob: Grimston allowed to contin: Comm: meter till Mich: next.

The chamberlins shall pay towards the keeping a stray mare 10^s^.

*Admirallty.*

At Whersted Presentm^ts^ of unlawfull dredging of oysters.

Defalts of appearances, 2^s^ 6^d^ fin: Shipp at ankor with the main-yard down cross the ship, whereby another bote was drowned, to the dam: of 9^li^. Digging the soile w^th^in the highwater mark, beneath Bourn bridge. Driving of stakes w^th^in the highwater mark, betwene the red Cliff and the hoggs house.

By adjournm^t^ of the court from September till 27 february.

A wreck presented, w^ch^ was at the sand in the sea called "Gounfleete," and that divers goods and p'cels of the wreck were brought into this harbour, and theire severall prises.

1606-7. 4 *Ja: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1606.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rob: Cuttler,(*c*)<br>Joh: Humfry, sen.(*d*) | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Cornel'. |
| *Coroners,* | Rich: Lewes,<br>Rich: Charles. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm: Cage,<br>Sam^ll^ Cuttler. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Wm Sparrow,<br>Math: Brownridge,<br>Ralfe Scrivener,<br>Edw: Gooding. | *Clavigers,* | Tob: Bloss,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Herne. |

(*a*) Originally a voluntary gratuity, bestowed by subjects on the King as an aid in war, or for other purposes, and dating as a custom from the time of Edw. IV.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* pp. 340, 404.

(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 364. He died at Sproughton, 9 July, 1619, and was there buried. Will (77 Parker); commission issued 31 July, 1619, to Thomas Cutler, his son, to administer. The accounts of the Arms granted to him by Camden, Clar. (pp. 279, 364) are slightly contradictory, but the lion appears to be more correctly described as "passant." Harl. 1507, f. 414; 1560, f. 302b. and 6071, f. 206.

(*d*) The family of Humfry, derived from Sir Peter Humfry of Cirencester, Co: Glos: was of Occold, Drinkstone and Rishangles, Suff. Arms: gu. a lion ramp. or, armed and lang. az. in chief a ducal coronet of the 2nd. Confirmed to Charles Humphry of Rishangles (*ob.* 1644) by Wm. Camden, Clarenceux. *vid. sup.* p. 216. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8210. Harl. 6071, ff. 221b, 222. This John Humfry mar. Alice, dau. of Henry Ashley of Ipswich. Will of "John Humfry the elder, of Ipswich, clothier" (87 Huddleston) dat. 16 Aug., 1607; prov. 20 Nov. 1607. Inq. p.m. in Pub. Rec. Off.

Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler is discharged of the chamberlins place at 5$^{li}$ fine, and Tho: Eldred at 46$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$. And Edm: Dey *(a)* elected Chamberlin to serve with Willm. Cage.

Warr$^{t}$ for the late Chamberlins to levy areres.

Atturnies shall attend diligently at the Court of Small plees, or shall be discharged of their practise there for non attendance, and if any suite shall arise thereby betweene such Atturnies, and the Bayliffs for the time beeing, the same shall be defended by the Towne.

4 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 17 *May*. [1606.]

Allow to Geo: Raymer com: soile in the Town Diche, East of his ground in Math: parish, 86 foote and 7 inches long, from the Gaole wall, and in breadth Northw: from the eves of his house, 15 foot ½, and Southward 18 foote, w$^{th}$ liberty for the Towne from time to time to bury Gaol muck there.

4 *Ja: (Monday)*, *June*. [1606.] *Assembly*.

Noe person shall be admitted Atturny of the Court of small plees but by the consent of the Bayliffs, and the most part of the Portmen and 24$^{ty}$.

If any Bayliff shall admit contrary hereunto, he shall forfait 20$^{li}$ to Chr: Hospitall. And the like shall be their forfaiture, if Atturnies be suffered to practise in this Court that shall practise in other Courts as Atturnies or Solicitors. Nor shall there be admitted above 4 Atturnies of this Court to practise at one time, under the like penalty.

4 *Ja: (Sunday)*, 13 *July*. [1606.] *Hedburrowes*.

Allowed to Edm: Bacon a peece of ground next the highway towards Claydon for the lengthe of the house and ground, late Bowers, not exceeding in all 10 foote, from the west end of the house towards the way, to set a pale thereon, soe as the way may be 32 foote broade, and they shall maintaine the footpath allsoe.

4 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 17 *July*. [1606.]

John Wright discharged of all offices of this Town whereof he is chargeable by his freedome, for his fine of 10$^{li}$.

Common soile formerly granted unto m$^{r}$ Tye, whereuppon he hathe builded houses in Clem$^{ts}$ parish, and now desireth assurance; its ordered uppon his paym$^{t}$ of 240$^{li}$ before Hallowmass day, *(b)* and 14$^{li}$ more to be due at Mich: next. And suche mony as shall be due to S$^{r}$ Edm:

(*a*) Of the Common Council, and a benefactor in 1613 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ips. Gifts and Leg., p. 142.

(*b*) All Saints', Nov. 1.

Withipoll,*(a)* for rent of the ropehouses. The same shall be conveyed to him and his heire by advise of Councell, referring for every dwelling house 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

John Kirk elected Town Bedell.

Every parish in this Towne shall provide 12 lether buckets to be preserved in the church, ready for imploym$^{t}$, at the charge of the inhabitants.

Noe person hereafter shall thatche or cover therw$^{th}$ any house that shall be builded, or amend w$^{th}$ thatche any house now thatched or tiled w$^{th}$in this Town, streetes, lanes, neere or adjoining to any mansion house, uppon paine to forfait 10$^{li}$, to be levied by distress, to be taken by the chamberlins of the Towne for the time beeing.

Taylers hall to them leased for 11 yeres from Midsummer last, at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ a yere.

A Tierce of Claret wine shall be laid in for the Guild, at the charge of the Town.

4 *Ja: (Monday)*, 29 *September*. [1606.]

m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Martin, John Herne, Edw: Man, governors of the Hospitall, and Joh: Herne, Treasur$^{r}$.

The Bayliffs, Coroners, Chamberlins, Treasurer, Clavigers, and the former 4 Serjeants are sworne.

An acquittance of the Town sealled to m$^{r}$ Scrivener for 30$^{li}$ paid by him as a stock for the Hospitall, in the behalfe of m$^{r}$ Baxter, whoe gave the same.

And another to him likewise for a 100$^{li}$, lent by m$^{rs}$ Scrivenner for somme time to certain p'sons.

Mr Scriveners Annuity of 7$^{li}$ warr$^{t}$ to receive it.

The suit concerning the taxe w$^{th}$ the Hamlets shall be prosecuted w$^{th}$ effect at the Towns charge, but hereto m$^{r}$ Cuttler dothe not concent.

4 *Ja: (Monday)*, 10 *November*. [1606.]

Assessors fforr: ffines.

Auditors.

The order concerning travailing w$^{th}$ wagons on the Sabbath day shall now be strictly pursued, and the chamberlins shall levy the forfaitures by distress and sale, and rendring the overplus.

---

(*a*) He was of Rendlesham Hall, and Christ Church, Ipswich, Suffolk, 2nd son of Paul Withipoll, Esq., of Ipswich, and grandson of Edmund Withipoll (p. 266.) At an Inq. p.m., taken 3 April, 1585, he was found heir to his dec. brother Paul, being then 12 years of age. He mar. Frances, eld. dau. of Sir Wm. Cornwallis, K$^{t}$, of Brome, Suff; was knighted in Jan., 1599: High Sheriff of Suff. in 43 Eliz. (1601-2), and died Nov. 25, 1619. His name occurs, among others, as a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Rendlesham House was destroyed by fire in 1830. Arms: per pale, or and gu. 3 lions pass. gard. within a bordure, all counterchanged. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 348; Page's Suff. 120; Harl. 1103, f. 71; 1449, f. 68; Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 144. Will (84 Dale) dat. 11 Nov., 1619; prov. 3 Oct. 1621.

40 Dozen of bread given to the poore, that they may rejoice and give thanks to God for delivery of the parlm$^{t}$ from the treason devised for the blowing up of the same.*(a)*

The houses and lands w$^{ch}$ m$^{r}$ ffelaw gave shall be imployed according to the gift, and that a meete M$^{r}$ shall be provided for the Schoole.*(b)*

fforty lodes of ffagott shall be sold to the poore.

John Johnson shall have the Custom of hydes, at 12$^{li}$ yerely rent for 3 yeres.

The Town houses, parcell of the rope houses, shall be pulled down and sold for the best.

Edm: Dey shall gather the proffit of the Cloth hall till further order.

4 *Jac: (Wednesday)*, 4 *Marche.* [1607.]

Rob: Noothe shall repair the breache made in the marsh banks before Easter, or his bond shall be putt in suit.

Gates and posts shall be sett cross the highway to the marshes.

Goods seised as outlawry goods, uppon better informacon the owner is not outlawed, and therfore restitution shall be made.

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to demand 7$^{li}$ issuing from Ground granted to Joh: Tye, by indenture, 20 Sept: 31 El: and if it be not payed, then to make reentry.

Rob: Snelling is made free Burgess, conditionally, not to beare office of Chamberlin, Alderm: Guild, nor of the 24$^{ty}$.

Rob: Sparrow allsoe shall be admitted with such condic'ons, and paying 5$^{li}$.

The foote bridge next beyond Handford bridge towards Hadley, shall be made sufficient for length and bredth, and Rayled the whole length therof.

Rich: Lewes, by reason of long absence, is discharged from being Coroner, and John Herne elected in his stead.

Joh: Darbyes incrochem$^{t}$ w$^{th}$ the other Town lands that he occupieth, shall be conveyed to him and his heires at the rent, and uppon suche agrem$^{ts}$ as shall be made.

The headburrowes shall have 5$^{s}$ more allowed them by the chamberlins every quarter, at the time of theire going about, and this shall be towards theire dinners.

fines remitted.

Roger Cuttler and John Humfry discharged from the offices of chamberlin and Guildholder for 5$^{li}$, eache of them.

---

(*a*) A contemporary account of this plot is given in a letter dated Nov. 19, 1605, from Sir Edw. Hoby to Sir Tho: Edmondes, ambassador at Brussels; on 23 Jan. 1605-6, the Parliament directed, on the motion of Sir Edw. Montagu, that Nov. 5 should be henceforth observed as a perpetual holiday. Court and Times of James I. (1848) i. pp. 33, 46; Brand's Pop. Antiq. (Ellis) i. 397; Chambers' Book of Days, ii. 546-50.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 117, and Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) pp. 69, 104.

The Treasury shall be over Cast w$^{th}$ hairy morter.

If any p'sons, inhabitants, whatsoever, shall henceforthe sett open theire shopps w$^{th}$ intent of sale, or use his or theire trades w$^{th}$in this town or liberties thereof, or doe openly any laborsome worke uppon the Lords dayes, other then about necessary victuall and support of life, they shall forfait 2$^{s}$ for every offence to the poore of that parish where the offence is committed, to be levied by the overseers by distress.

If any p'son shall be found tippling in Inne or alehouse, by any officer of the Town or parish, unless good cause shall be shewen to the Justice, he shall forfait 12$^{d}$ to the poore. Or if any p'son be found playing at any unlawfull games, or idly spending theire time in suche houses, the p'ty offending shall forfait 12$^{d}$ for every suche time.

If any butcher or his serv$^{ts}$ shall cary about in this Towne fflesh of Beefe, Mutton, Pork, Veale or Lambe, and shall offer to sell the same w$^{th}$in this Towne to any p'son whatsoever, he shall forfait 12$^{d}$ to the poore of that Parish, to be levied by the overseers. Or if any Butcher of this Towne or Country continnue in market in the usuall market place, to the end to sell flesh, after 8 of the Clock afternoone, betwene the La: day and Mich: or after 6 of the Clock betwene Mich: and Shrovetide, suche offender shall forfait 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every suche day.

ffor Explanation of m$^{r}$ Smarts will *(a)* concerning the imploim$^{t}$ of suche proffits of lands given by him to Godly and charitable uses; unto former orders concerning the same, are added these that follow:

1. The proffits being ordered by him to be devided into 3 p'ts, and 20$^{s}$, part of the 1 part, being given to Drapers and Tailors hall: Its ordered that it shall goe to the Tailers hall onely.

2. Its ordered that the 2$^{d}$ p't of 3 parts shall be devided into 2 p'ts, one p't for a stock to set the poore people of this towne on work, and the other part for apparell, corne, wood, and sea cole to be bought for the poore of the ffoundacon.

3. Whereas part of the 3$^{rd}$ p't afforesaid of the proffits was intended for the 2 lazer houses of S$^{t}$ Leonards *(b)* and S$^{t}$ Tho: Pountny; *(c)* now for that there belongeth in lands to the said houses 5$^{li}$ yerely, and 53$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely, out of the Country Collection, and that the poore of these houses may ask almes of travailers passing by: And the number of them to be maintained and kept doe not exceed 7 persons: And whereas this Town hathe erected 4 habitations in the place where the old building was lately fal'n downe, fitting for the placing of 8 poore persons:

Its therefore ordered that 8, 7, or 6 suche poor old lame, blinde, and diseased persons shall be there forthw$^{th}$ placed, every of w$^{ch}$ shall have 3$^{s}$ eache weeke. And unto such as are in S$^{t}$ Leonards hospitall,

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 268. Will, 90 Kidd.

*(b) vid. sup.* p. 334. *(c)* Qy. S$^{t}$ Edmund Pounteney, *ib.* p. 82.

by auncient order shall have yet further addition of their mantenance 3d a weeke, every ffriday. And that every household of the new building shall have yerely a quarter of a chalder of coles, and halfe a lode of fagott wood. And the sick and diseased p'sons of the old building shall have halfe a chalder of cole and one lode of wood.

And the poore prisoners shall have ¼ of the said third part, towards their releife yerely. And if any overplus be, it shall be imployed in Bedding and other necessaries of the poore old lame, diseased p'sons in the old and new houses.

The poore of the new houses shall be called the poore of mr Smarts foundation, and none shall be admitted there but suche as are town borne, or of continuance in the same 20 yeres at the least.

And uppon Mundays, Wednesdays, and ffridays, the poore aforesaid, or such as are not infected, shall resort to the Chappel in the morning, and make confession in the common praier, and then pray in a forme of praier prescribed. And suche p'sons of this foundacon wch are or shall be in or nigh Chr: Hospitall, shall at suche times allsoe resort to the Chappell there, and performe their devotions as aforesaid. *(a)*

*Admirallty.*

*At Ipswch.* Presentmts of Goods found, and wrecks.

annoyances to the passage by water by Timber, and peells of hoyes layd against a key in the water. And extraordinary correction given by a mr of a hoy to his servt, viz: 20 blowes wth a ropes end.

Dock digged within the high water mark at Downham bridge.

unlawfull fishings and dredging of oysters.

1607-8. 5 *Ja: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1607.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rich: Marten, *(b)*<br>Rob: Snelling. *(c)* | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Corneli'. |
| *Coronrs,* | Rich: Charles,<br>Joh: Herne. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Gooding,<br>Geo: Acton. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Robt Cutler,<br>John Humfry,<br>Edw: Gooding,<br>Wm Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Tob: Bloss,<br>Chr: Ballard. |

(*a*) The whole of this explanation is given in continuation of the account of Smart's Charity. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) pp. 31-51.

(*b*) A merchant and Portman, possibly of the Martyn family of Long Melford. In 1620 he was a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib., and by deed, dated 18 Feb., 1621, gave his farm in Westerfield to the Bailiffs and Portmen of Ipswich, out of which they should pay yerely £20, to "two such scholars of the University of Cambridge, as formerly were scholars in the Free School of Ipswich." Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,141. Ips. Gifts and Leg., p. 98. Will (9 Swanne) prov. 26 Feb., 1622.

(*c*) A merchant and Portman, son and heir of Robert Snelling. (pp. 356-406.) He mar. Mary, dau. of Robt Cuttler, Portman of Ipswich; died 14 Sep., 1647, and was bur. in St Peter's, Ipswich. His name occurs in the list of Benefactors to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib., as a contributor of £10. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 144. Harl. 6071, f. 242b.

5 *Jac: (Wednesday)*, 29 *Aprill.* [1607.]

Chamberlins distresses, by vertue of the order for the Sabbath day, shall be defended by the Towne.

Nich: Groome discharged from being Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 5$^{li}$, and Rob: Benham is elected in his place to joine w$^{th}$ Cornel' Hubright to kepe 2 dinners, one this yere, the other the next, and all ffree men being subsidy men, shall comme w$^{th}$ theire wives and none other.

Chr: Ballard discharged from being Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

m$^{r}$ Ties messuages, built uppon the Common soile called "the old Kay," being seised into the Towns hands, for want of paym$^{t}$ of 7$^{li}$, according to the grant: Its agreed the messuage somme times in the occupacon of Rob: Bull, shall be conveyed to m$^{r}$ Scrivener uppon the paym$^{t}$ of 80$^{li}$.

And the other tenem$^{ts}$ of the Old Kay, built by m$^{r}$ Tie, shall be conveyed to Rob$^{t}$ Benham, and Tho: Tie, and theire heires, for 160$^{li}$, to be paied on May day, 1608.

m$^{r}$ Scriveners 80$^{li}$ shall be paied to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Humfery, whoe shall give his and his sonnes bond for paym$^{t}$ of 85, uppon May day comme 12 months.

And m$^{r}$ Scrivener, m$^{r}$ Benham, and Tho: Tye, shall pay to the towne 14$^{li}$ for the yere, at La: last.

The Taske in the Exchequer shall be proceeded in w$^{th}$ effect.

5 *Jac: (Saturday)*, 18 *July.* [1607.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Joh: Marshall to raile the south side of his house by the high way, 2 yards from the end of his dye house into the way, and 9 foote into the way from his porche, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

John Marshall on the west p't of his new house, having incroched uppon p't of the ground in ffishers occupacon in Hellens parish, in lease from the Town, for divers yeres to comme: The incrochem$^{t}$ is allowed to continnue, paying 12$^{d}$ yerely to the occupiers of ffishers estate, and interest, and after to the Town for ever.

5 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 16 *September.* [1607.]

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift disposed of.

ffelons goods seised, restored for the fine of 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

Licence granted to Richard to sett over his lease, late Hoptons, for 1000 yeres, unto Willm. Chapman.

Rich: Bemont, John ffisher, Joh: Gooding, and Tho: Golds, elected Serjeants for the yere to comme.

There shall be payed to Lionel Edgar, 25$^{s}$ for half a yeres rent, for the ground whereuppon m$^{r}$ Ties houses lately stood, and were bought of him.

A lre of Atturny to demand S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites mony of the severall p'sons owing the same, and to deliver to them their bonds uppon receipt thereof.

5 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1607.]

m$^{r}$ Sicklemore, m$^{r}$ Bloyse, jun: ffrancis Crow, James Tillet, governors of Chr: Hospit: James Tillet, Treasurer.

m$^{r}$ Scriveners an$^{ty}$ of 7 po(u)nds for shirts, &c., apointed to be received by m$^{r}$ Acton.

Warr$^{t}$ to levy areres by the late Chamberlins.

m$^{r}$ Bloyse and m$^{r}$ Cage, Atturnies to receive state of m$^{r}$ Walton and m$^{r}$ Caston, of lands by m$^{r}$ Smart to the(m) given w$^{th}$ others, to the use of the Town.

Rob: Snelling, Tob: Bloss, Joh: Herne, Joh: Boore, James Tillet, Rob: Cole, Joh: Humfry, Jun: shall receive surrender to them and theire heires (of) the coppiholds given by m$^{r}$ Smart to Tho: Walton and Leonard Caston.

5 *Ja: (Monday)*, 26 *October*. [1607.]

A patent granted to m$^{r}$ Sam$^{ll}$ Ward of his place according to the order.

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: fines.

The Treasurer of the Hospitall from time to time, shall receive the rents of m$^{r}$ ffelawes lands, and pay the same to Willm Awder,*(a)* elected Schoolm$^{r}$ by half yeres, w$^{th}$out warr$^{t}$ from the Bayliffs.

Suche as being traders in this Town, and may claime theire freedome by patrimony and doe not comme and take up theire freedom at the next Court, shall pay monthly 40$^{s}$, for suche time as they shall trade after that Court.

Keningales bond putt in suite, for breache of Coven$^{ts}$ concerning Ulueston hall.

Noe child or children hereafter to be bound by any of the overseers of this Towne to any Handycraft w$^{th}$in this, shall pay for inrolling theire indenture, above 4$^{d}$.

Mr Sam$^{ll}$ Ward, elected preacher to this Towne for life, if he shall soe long dwell in this Towne, and shall have for his yerely penc'on 73$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, payable by the treasurer quarterly, w$^{th}$out any warr$^{t}$. And hereof shall have the Common sealle. In his sickness or absence he

*(a)* He was of Christ's Coll: Camb: A.M. 1606.

shall provide for supplie at the common preaching place of this Towne, 3 times in every weeke, as usually hathe bein. Hee shall not be absent out of Towne above 40 dayes in one yere, without leave.

If he shall take a pastorall charge, this retainer shall be void.

The pencon granted shall not charge the ffoundacon nor Hospitall lands.

5 *Ja: (Friday)*, 22 *Jannuary*. [1608.] *Assembly*.

m^r Sturgeon shall have a lease of a peece of ground nigh the ffriers bridge, to build a tenem^t, and shall have the feede of the waies leading to the marshes, for 21 yeres after the sealling of the lease.

5 *Ja: (Monday)*, 8 *ffebruary*. [1608.]

Diverse persons fined 3^s 4^d, for not comming to the Court in theire gownes, and uppon request are remitted to 12^d a peece, to be forthwith paied, or the fine to stand.

A conveyance shall be made of all that common soile and houses thereuppon built, w^ch Rob^t Bull had of y^e purchase of Joh: Tye, and this conveyance shall bee to Margr^t Bull, widow, and the heires of Willm.

All persons capable of the ffreedom of this Towne and shall not take up theire freedome befor Easter next, shall be utterly barred of all claime of freedom for the future.

And all suche ffreemen as shall imploy suche p'son as his factor, deputy, servant, or partner, shall forfait 40^s for the 1 offence, and 40^s every months, suche retainer to be levied by distresse and sale, rendring the overplus by the chamberlins.

And that all forfaitures hereafter to be forfaited by any handy crafts men by vertue of an order made in this Court, 3^d Marche, 4 Ja: shall be levied by distress and sale, by the chamberlins rendring the overplus.

The former, [order] made 18 June, 18 El: concerning unshod carts, is revived, and its ordered, if any person shall make any Cariage w^thin this Town, from place to place, by shod carts or tumbrills, after Joh: Baptist next,* the forfaiture for every lode shall be 12^d, to be levied to the use of the poore, by the distress and sale, and rendring the overplus by the Chamberlins.

5 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 4 *ffebruary*. [1608.] *Petty Court*.

An Atturny discharged from his place for non attendance. *See allsoe* 5 *ffebr: the same yere*.

* Nativit: of Jo: Bapt: June 24.

5 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1608.]

The com: soile granted 25 ffebr: 3 Ja: to Katharine Mose, is now at her request conveyed to Rob: Woodward, her husband, and herselfe and her heires.

George Wilds house in Mar: Elms, entred into by war$^{t}$ of Atturny to the use of the Towne.

The wardens of the ffoundacon shall sell to the Towne so much Timber from Ulueston hall grounds as may be sufficient to build the Galleries at the Hospitall.

Rob$^{t}$ Benham hathe the 150$^{li}$ continued 2 yeres longer, paying 40$^{li}$ present, for the use thereof, and of 150$^{li}$ more now lent him, putting in security of his own and m$^{r}$ Bloyses bond.

The mony laid out about erecting a grammer Schoole at the Hospittall, shall be paied out of the Hospitall revenewes.

Innkeepers and victuallers of this Towne shall not brew theire own beere, nor buy any from London, or other place out of the liberties of this towne, under forfaiture of 6$^{s}$ a barrell for every one soe received, and that they shall take all theire beere from the Brewers of this Towne.

Noe freeman or their serv$^{ts}$ or apprentises shall resort to any Playes to be holden w$^{th}$in this Town under perill of fforfaiture for every offence 12$^{d}$, to be levied by distress by the Chamberlins.

Every Innkeper shall finde security of 20$^{li}$ to the Towne, to discharge the Towne from all children unlawfully begotten w$^{th}$in his or theire house at any time hereafter, and suche as refuse to give security, shall forfaite to the Town 5$^{li}$, to be levied by the chamberlins by distress, &c.

Rich: Dawtry, fined by the headburrowes at 33$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, for selling beere above the price sett, is abated to 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

The Treasurer shall pay to the Churche Wardens of the Tower parish 10$^{li}$, towards the making up of the seates in the Churche.

Willm. Cage, made one of the Clavigers of this Town, in the roome of m$^{r}$ Blosse, is sworne.

5 *Jac: (Saturday)*, *Aug.* 22. [1607.]

M$^{rs}$ Alise Bloyes gave to the Town 40$^{li}$ by will, to be lent by them to 6 young free men for three yeres for ever.*(a)*

*Admiralllty.*

*At Nacton.* Presentments that a Boye at Harw$^{ch}$ was drowned, but what is becomme of him they know not. And of goods found, and moyty of the vallew paied to the Towne.

*(a)* Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 78. This is again recorded in Bacon's MS. under date of 6 Jac. 28 Aug.

Annoyance by Casting of Ballast into the channell, fined 12d.

unlawfull dredging of oysters, fined 2s. And a bote found flotsom at Walton ferry, moity of the vallew paied.

A suite in the Town Court at common Law for a matter belonging to the Admirall jurisdiction, and uppon confession, the fine is set at 12d.

A bote spoyled by another bote rowing against it.

A seaman promising to goe wth a mr to New Castle 3 voyages, and departing from service after one voyage was fulfilled.

Trespass in taking of goods. Anoyance of the channell by Ballast cast into the same, and by vaults and muck. Incumbrance of passage by hoyes lying crosse the same, and by lying one hoye abrest uppon another.

1608-9. 6 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 8 *September*. [1608.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Mr Tho: Sicklemore,(*a*)<br>mr Wm Acton.(*b*) | *Treasurer*, | Rob: Cole. |
| *Coroners*, | Rich: Charles,<br>John Herne. | *Chamberlins*, | Tho: Johnson,<br>George Raymer. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and<br>Rich: Marten,<br>Robt Cuttler,<br>Robt Snelling,<br>Wm Sparrow. | *Clavig:* | Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Wm Cage. |
| | | *Serjeants*, | Joh: Gooding,<br>Tho: Golds. |

Rich: Bemont discharged from mic: next.

The leaden Gutters at the Hospitall shall be payed for by the Towne.

6 *Ja: (Friday)*, 22 *Aprill*. [1608.] *Assembly*.

The Lo: High Treasurer *(c)* being departed this life, At this Assembly the E: of Salisbury *(d)* is elected to be High Steward of this Towne during his life, and he shall have a patent thereof under the Town Seale, and the Anty of 20li.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 322. Harl. 6071, f. 246b; Will (15 Soame) dat. 26 Mar. 1619; prov. 9 Feb., 1619-20.

(*b*) He is the first in the ped. given by Davy, (Add. MSS. 19,114) was el. to the Common Council in 1587, and Treasurer in 1596. He died 29 Nov., 1616, aged 76, and was bur. in St Mary Elms, Ipswich, where there is a monument in the chancel, erected by his son, John Acton, who was of Bramford, Suff., and High Sheriff in 6 Chas. I. (1630-1) Arms: gu. a fess and a bordure eng. erm. Fuller's Worthies ii. 349. Clarke's Ipswich, p. 196; Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8201; (Batley) 25,335, f. 43. Harl. 6071, f. 143. Will (20 Meade) dat. 20 Nov., 1616; prov. 12 Feb. 1617.

*(c) vid. sup.* p. 406.

*(d)* Robert Cecil, youngest son of William Cecil, 1st Lord Burleigh, by his 2nd wife, Mildred, dau. of Sir Anthony Cooke, of Giddy Hall, Essex. He was created Earl of Salisbury 4 May, 1605, and on the death of the Earl of Dorset, Lord Treasurer, Feb. 25th, 1608-9, succeeded to that office; he died at Marlborough, Wilts, while journeying towards London, on Sunday, May 24, 1612, and was bur. at Hatfield, Herts, in the Salisbury Chapel, on the north side of the chancel of the church of St Etheldreda, where there is an altar tomb, with his effigy, robed, and wearing the insignia of the Garter. Collins' Peerage, ii. 484, &c. Clutterbuck's Herts, ii. 365.

All houses and buildings that are now thatched w$^{th}$in this Towne, and all other that the headburrowes shall think meete, the thatche thereof shall be taken downe, and the same houses, &c. shall be tiled by suche persons as have interest in y$^{e}$ same, before James day next.* And every person offending against the said order, shall forfait 5$^{li}$ to the use of the Town poore, to be levied by distresse by the Chamberlins.

And every parish shall p'vide 12 buckets of lether, on or before James day next.

6 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 26 *Aprill.* [1608.]

Rob$^{t}$ Benham and Cornel' Hubright discharged from being Alderm: Guild for 4$^{li}$ fine, eache of them. And Willm Cock and Tho: Cock are elected in theire roome.

Rob: Nooth shall be sued uppon his bond.

The order of the Assembly concerning thatched houses immediately foregoing, ordered *verbatim* by this Court. And the order concerning Buckets.

Day appointed for the Guild. The portmen shall pay 5$^{s}$ apeece, and noe capon, and the 24$^{th}$ 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ apeece, and noe capon, and every ffree man 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ apeece, for them and theire wives, and none shall comme but subsidy men, and they shall pay the former rates, wither they comme or not.

The E: of Salisbury is elected High Steward, according to the Assemblys order.

6 *Ja: (Monday)*, 6 *June.* [1608.]

The E. of Salisbury not accepting the High Stewards place, The E. of Suff: *(a)* is elected thereunto, according to former elections of others used.

m$^{r}$ Bayliff Snelling, and m$^{r}$ Bloise, at the charge of the Towne, shall repaire to London, and present the patent to his Lo$^{p}$. And they shall give 40$^{s}$ to the Secretary of the E. of Suff: for his paines.

James Leman is discharged from being Schoolm$^{r}$, for his evill behaviour, and unproffitable teaching, and an ejectm$^{t}$ shall be sealed of the house and lands in James Lemans occupacon, and of the Schoole house.

* SS. James (the Less) and Philip, May 1; S. James, apostle, July 25.

*(a)* Sir Thomas Howard, 1st Earl of Suff. (so created 21 July, 1603) was the son of Thomas, 4th Duke of Norfolk, by his 2nd wife, Margaret, dau. and sole heir of Thomas, Lord Audley; he was knighted by the Lord High Admiral for his services in the engagement with the Spanish Armada, and at the expedition to Cadiz (p. 382) led the third squadron; he was installed as K.G., May 24, 1597, as appears from his stall plate in St. George's Chapel, Windsor. In 1605, being Chamberlain of the Household, he was employed with Lord Mounteagle in searching the precincts of the Houses of Parliament, the result of which was the discovery of the Gunpowder Plot. He died at his house at Charing Cross, May 28, 1626, and was bur. at Saffron Walden, Essex. Collins' Peerage, (Brydges) iii. 147.

Mr George Downing is elected m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole for one yere to comme.

Arthur Ergerton shall hold 5$^{li}$ in his hand for 3 yeres, putting in suerties.

The 8$^{li}$ in m$^{r}$ Humfries hands shall be continued, and 20$^{li}$ more added to make it up to 100$^{li}$, and he shall give his owne and his sonnes bond for the repaym$^{t}$ thereof, and 8$^{li}$ more uppon the 2 of may next.

The Town house nigh Mary Tower Churche gate, to be demissed by a committee.

6 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 21 *July*. [1608.]

Common meter elected.

If any freeman shall recover in an action for fforrain bought and fforr: sold, he shall have his Costs paied him from the Towne, over and besides what he shall recover.

The Chamberlins shall shut up the shopps of certain p'sons, forrainers, mentioned, and if they refuse, They shall be committed till they submitt.

John Ward distrained for keeping his sonne imployed in his shop in trade, he being noe freeman, contrary to a former order.

6 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 3 *August*. [1608.] *At the Headbur:*

Posts and railes allowed to continnue before Rob$^{t}$ Goodings house, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

6 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 17 *August*. [1608.]

George Downing shall be presented to the B$^{p}$ to be m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole till Mich: comme 12 months.

6 *Jac: (Wednesday)*, 28 *September*. [1608.]

In regard the Towne atturnies loose theire practise in other Courts, they shall have for every declaration or plea, 4$^{d}$ a sheete, written as the Town Clark useth to write, and every Court for the first 3 Courts, in every Cause 8$^{d}$ over, and besides theire former fees, as well for the plaintiff as for the defend$^{t}$. And uppon evidence in every cause, and allsoe in inquiries of dammages, they shall have 20$^{d}$, as well the Atturny of the defend$^{t}$ as the plaintiff.

6 *Jac: (Thursday)*, 29 *September*. [1608.]

m$^{r}$ Sherman, m$^{r}$ Bloss, Chr: Ballard, and Rob: Cole, govenners of the hospitall, and Chr: Ballard is treasurer.

A lre of Atturny to the late Chamberlins to levy areres.

The Chamberlins shall pay 4$^{li}$ 1$^{s}$ 2$^{d}$, layd out in riding the last p'ambulation.

Phillip Courtnhall and Tho: Page elected Serjeants for one whole yere henceforthe.

6 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 5 *October.* [1608.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforrain ffines.

m$^{r}$ Tho: Walton discharged from the Town Clarks place.

m$^{r}$ Willm. Hawis *(a)* elected Town Clark, and shall have the fees, and doe the service as others in that place ought to doe.

Rich: Bemont discharged of his Serjeants place by reason of age, shall have the benefit of Cloth hall, paying 20$^{s}$.

The river warden elected, whoe shall take notice of all suche as trespass, and present their names.

Mr Leman shall have the last quarters wages, and 20$^{s}$ out of m$^{r}$ Smarts revenewes.

The house under the hall shall not be letten to any p'son.

A Serjeants cote bought of his widow by the Towne, for the successor.

6 *Jac: (Monday)*, 24 *October.* [1608.] *Headburrowes.*

Allowed Rob: Weding to continnue his inclosure of ground before his house, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

6 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 24 *Jan:* [1609.] *Headburrowes.*

Allowed ffassetts incrochem$^{t}$, by setting an oven in part into S$^{t}$ Stevens Lane, during pleasure, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

*Admiralty.*

*At Ipswich.* Presentm$^{ts}$. Goods taken against the peace.

Unlawfull dredging of oysters: Transportation of inhibited commodities: Shipps wearing of flaggs w$^{th}$ the Queens armes: ffishe taken w$^{th}$in the liberty, and sold out of the liberty: Goods found. Bloudraughts. ffishing with bonnetts. ffishing w$^{th}$ heave nets by one alone. Servant mariner departing from service contrary to agreem$^{t}$. Inticem$^{t}$ of serv$^{t}$ mariner from his m$^{rs}$ service. Laying an ancor in the middle of the channell for two tides and longer. A hoy layd by the Kay with the sterne toward the channell. Hoyes layd part in the streame and part on the oaze. fines from 20$^{d}$ to 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

*(a)* Probably a relative of the John Hawis who held this office from 1563 to 1591, and who appears to have been the son of John Hawes of Weston, Suff., and to have mar. Ann, dau. of . . . . Page. Harl 1196, f. 272, which also contains in ff. 207-9, twenty-nine dockets of wills of this family, one of which, that of John Hawes of Weston, was dated Feb., 1604, and prov. 20 May, 1605; see also Harl. 1096, ff. 120-3; 1476, f. 420; Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,134. Arms: az. a fess wavy, betw. 3 lions pass. or.

7 *Ja: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1609.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Willm. Bloyse, (*a*)<br>Tobias Bloss. (*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Rob: Cole. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Tho: Sicklemore,<br>Wm Acton,<br>Rob: Cutler,<br>Wm. Sparrow. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Wm Hawis. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Wm Cage. | *Clavigrs,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Wm Cage,<br>Chr: Ballard. |
| *Chamberlins,* | Hen: Buckenham,<br>Tho: Hayle. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Gooding,<br>Tho: Golds,<br>Phil: Courtnall,<br>Tho: Page. |

7 *Ja: (Thursday),* 13 *Aprill.* [1609.] *Assembly.*

The order and agreemt made by the Bayliffs and Portmen, or most of them, wth the Commissioners, for levying aide to make the Prince, eldest sonne to the King, a Knight,(*c*) shall be performed accordingly.

7 *Ja: (Friday),* 9 *June.* [1609.]

All ffreemen shall comme to the greate Court in their gownes, uppon paine of forfaiture, according to an auncient order, 3s 4d.

Tho: Cock having kept one dinner at the Guild, is discharged at 10li fine, and Joh: Sicklemore elected in his stead.

mr Caston shall have mr Limmers marsh for 21 yeres after the former lease expired, under suche covenants as in the new leases.

An Annuity of 26li 13s 4d was in December last purchased out of lands in Ipswch and Bramford, once mr Diers, now mr Scriveners, for 280li, to be paied, and release or surrender of the Annuity of 7li for smocks, &c.

7 *Ja: (Monday),* 22 *May.* [1609.]

mr Wards house is purchased by the Towne for 120li, which is disbursed by the Town, and the rest is disbursed by contributors. The

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 419.

(*b*) Second son of Thomas Bloss (p. 321), and a Portman of Ipswich. He mar. Elizth, dau. of Tho: Sicklemore, (p. 322) at St. Lawrence, Ipswich, 20 Sep., 1591, and was a donor of £5 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. By his will, dat. 13 July, 1630, he bequeathed 4 marks a year for the preaching of certain sermons at St. Lawrence's, with other moneys, and died 6 Jan., 1631, and was bur. at Belstead. Ips. Gifts and Leg., pp. 142, 184; Harl. 1468, f. 132b; 6071, f. 181b. Will (24 St. John) prov. 11 Feb., 1631.

(*c*) The "*Ayde pour faire fitz chevalier,*" was one of the many burdens incident to feudal tenure, but was strictly an aid *de gratiâ*, in consideration of the lord's necessity, personal and not predial; and until the Statute Westm. I. (3. Edw. I c. 36), it was levied, both as to time and amount, at the discretion of the lord; but this enactment declared that the aid should not be levied till the son was 15 years of age, and fixed the aids of inferior Lords for making the eldest son a knight at 20s., "or the supposed twentieth part of every knight's fee," and by the 25 Edw. III. (Stat. 5) c. 11, the same was enacted with regard to the King's tenants *in capite.* Stephen's Comm. i. pp. 204-5. Reeves' Eng. Law. i. 307; ii. 26. Statt. Realm, I. pp. 35, 322.

Towne retaines 20 nobles yerely for the rent, and the house is assured to m$^{r}$ Ward soe long as the salary of 100 marks is paied, afterwards the house is to be sold, and the contributors shall have theire mony againe, and the Town theire 120$^{li}$.

7 *Ja: (Monday)*, 19 *June*. [1609.]

The former annuity of m$^{r}$ Scriveners, 26$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, settled at this Court uppon the Towne.

Warr$^{t}$ to settle the Annuity now granted, by receiving Atturnm$^{t}$ of m$^{r}$ Scrivener.

Security given to m$^{r}$ Scrivener for remainder of mony payable for the purchase.

Order for the receipt of severall summes due to the Town from severall p'sons.

The Town of Ipsw$^{ch}$ is charged w$^{th}$ 44$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ to every 15$^{th}$ and 10$^{th}$ gr'ted to the King, whereof Stoke heretofore paied 15$^{s}$. Its ordered by agreement, that hereafter the inhabitants of Stoke shall pay 30$^{s}$, of w$^{ch}$ the Towne shall for theire marshes in Stoke, pay 2$^{s}$.

7 *Ja: (Monday)*, 17 *July*. [1609.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Eliz: Serles to sett posts before her house in the streete, by the cellar staires, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

7 *Ja: (Monday)*, 14 *August*. [1609.] *Assembly.*

John Ward beeing discharged out of the number of the 24$^{ty}$ by themselves, now by the Assembly, uppon joint concent, is recontinnued in his place and fined.

Provided, and its ordered by all the Portmen of the Town, (onely m$^{r}$ Bull absent) that this order shall not give power to the 24$^{ty}$, or the most of them, to displace any of theire company, otherwise then the said company of the 24$^{ty}$ have heretofore had.

7 *Ja: (Monday)*, 14 *August*. [1609.]

A committee to debate and conclude w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Leman, of all causes in controversy betwene the town and him.

Every Portman shall kepe in rediness 4 lether Buckets, and every of the 24$^{ty}$, 2 lether buckets, and every free man and able fforrainer, 1 lether bucket, under penalty of 5$^{s}$, to be levied by distress and sale by the Chamberlins, and the Constables shall make search, whither the order be observed or not.

1. Noe artifficer, laborer, or handy crafts man, not being brought up w$^{th}$in this Town and liberties of the same, w$^{th}$out licence obtained from the Bayliffs and portmen, or the greatest number of them, shall, after Mich: next, use theire trades or occupacons w$^{th}$in this towne or liberties

of the same, unless they have continnued in this Towne or liberties thereof, by the space of the most part of 7 yeres, under perill of forfaiture for every offence 2$^{s}$, to be levied by distress and sale by the chamberlins.

2. If any p'son of this Corporacon shall demise unto such p'son any dwelling house w$^{th}$in the liberty of this towne, or suffer him to continnue above one month after warning given him by the chamberlin to depart, such p'son demising or suffering, shall forfait for every offence, 40$^{s}$.

3. If any householder inhabiting in this Town or liberties, shall, after notice hereof sett on worke such forraine artificer, if the said work may be conveniently donne by a ffreeman Artificer, or brought up w$^{th}$in this Towne, or residing there for the most part of 7 yeres, the party soe offending shall pay 40$^{s}$ for every such offence, to be levied by the chamberlins.

7 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1609.]

Warr$^{t}$ Atturny to receive 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ ann$^{ty}$ out of Brooks hall in Ipsw$^{ch}$, late Wm Dyers.

m$^{r}$ Brownrigg, m$^{r}$ Snelling, Rob$^{t}$ Cock, Rob: Gooding, govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospitall, Rob: Gooding, Treasurer.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$ to levy areres.

m$^{r}$ Downing *(a)* elected Schoolem$^{r}$ for a yere to comme.

7 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 30 *Octob:* [1609.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Willm. Camplin to rayle before his house into the way leading to Stony Cross, 4 foote ½ from the Groundsell, at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

7 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 20 *November.* [1609.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

James Blithe made Hallinger, at 10$^{li}$ 10$^{s}$ r$^{t}$.

*(a) vid. sup.* pp. 403, 437. The earliest accounts of the Downing family place it at Poles Belchamp, or Belchamp St. Paul's, and Pyenest, in Waltham Cross, Essex; but they were also of W. Lexham, Norf., and of St. Lawrence and St. Mary Tower in Ipswich, and of Beccles, Suff. The Christian name of "George" was common in the family, its most distinguished bearer being Sir George Downing, Bart., M.P., Envoy to Holland during the Protectorate, and in 1670, who has hitherto been represented as the son of Calibut Downing the younger, rector of Ickford, Bucks, (1632-6) and vicar of Hackney till 1643; but it seems certain, from a copy of a deed kindly furnished me by Mr. H. F. Waters, A.B., of Harv. Coll., and of Salem, Mass., that he was, in fact, the son of Emanuel Downing, of St. Mich. Cornhill, and of Salem (1638), by Lucy, d. of Adam Winthrop, of Groton, Suff., and sister of John Winthrop, first Governor of Massachusetts, and grandson of George Downing of Ipswich. Sir George Downing was a graduate of Harvard College, (1642) and in his will, (139 Hare) dat. 24 Aug, 1683, prov. 19 July, 1684, with a cod., mentions certain property then being removed to form Downing St. His grandson, Sir George, 3rd Bart., (Will, 179 Lisle. prov. in 1749) was the well-known founder of Downing College. The will of Nathl. Downing, of Lond., uncle of the 1st Bart., (48 Cope) dat. 7 May, and prov. 14 May, 1616, leaves property in the dissolved Monastery of Whitefriars, Ipswich, (p. 98) to his wife, Margaret. A Geo. Downing was also adm. at Queen's Coll., Camb., in 1569. Arms: barry, or and vert. over all a griffin segr. or. Edm. Downing of Pyenest (Harl. 1507, f. 30b) had a grant in 1584 of the following Arms: gu. a fess vair, between 2 lions pass. gard erm. Wodderspoon, 383; Carthew's Hund. of Launditch. pt. ii. 750; Lipscomb's Bucks i. 282; Robinson's Hackney, pp. 159, 355; Wood's Athen. Oxon. iii. 105, 108; Cotton Mather's Magnalia, bk. iv. p. 135; Savage's Dict. of Settlers of New Eng. ii. 65; Deeds of Essex County, Mass., U.S.A., bk. vii. ff. 7, 10; Reg. of Essex Co: vol. xvii., pres. at the Co. Court House, Salem.

Joh: Sicklemore discharged of Guildholding for his fine of 5li, having kept one yere. And he is discharged from election of chamberlin for his fine of 10li.

7 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 24 *Jannuary*. [1610.]

Bourne Bridge mills granted to Sr Edw: Coke, Lo: Ch: Justice.*(a)*

Serjeant Barker *(b)* elected of Councill wth this Towne, and his fine is 53s 4d yerely, by moities.

Sr Rob. Hitcham *(c)* elected Councell wth this Towne, and his fee is 53s 4d yerely, by moities.

Wm Cock discharged of office of chamberlin, for his fine of 5li.

Suite against Robt Nooth and his assignees.

7 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 15 *Marche*, [1610.]

Warrt to deliver possession of Bourn bridge mills to Sr Edw: Cooke.

Goods of *felo de se* granted by the Towne to the widdow, at 20s fine.

Day prefixed beyond wch noe Shodd Carts or tumbrils shall be used.

Halfe the charge of the casting of the greate bell of the Tower, paied by the town.

*Admiralty.*

*At Ipswch*. Presented: Taking of oysters out of the private oyster pitt of another man. Bloudraught. Overrunning and drowning a bote by a lighter. ffrait of strange bottomes. Not wearing the right flaggs, fin: 12.

Goods and wrecks found wthout, and brought into the liberty.

Anchor lying in the Channell five dayes. Mariner servant refusing to serve, contrary to agreemt. Hurt donne by an anchor layd in the channell.

Annoiance by the casting of Ballast into the channell. And by shipps lying in the Channell and crosse the Channell. Wrecks and goods found wthin the liberty.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 340. He was elevated to the bench as Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, June 30, 1606, and promoted to the King's Bench, Oct. 25th, 1613. On his appointment as Serjeant, in 1606, he chose as his motto, "*Lex est tutissima cassis.*" Foss's Judges, vi. pp. 29, 114. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,165, f. 173.

(*b*) Of the Inner Temple, summoned by Queen Elizabeth, but re-summoned by Jas. I. in 1603, on account of the Queen's death before the return of the writ. He was apparently of Monkewyth, Essex, and Parham, Suff., and 2nd son of John Barker of Bildeston, Suff., clothier, and mar. Margaret, sister of Sir Edw. Coke. Foss's Judges of Eng. vi. 29. Harl. 6071, f. 177.

(*c*) He was born at Levington, Suff., and educated, first at Ipswich School, and then at Pemb. Coll., Camb. He subsequently entered at Gray's Inn, and in 1596 represented West Looe in Parliament. He was knighted at Whitehall, 29th June, 1604, became Queen's Attorney, and Serjeant at Law in 1616; he purchased property at Framlingham in 1635 to the extent of £14,000, but occasionally resided in Ipswich, in a house called "Seckford's House," or "the Great House," in St. Matthew's parish. In 1623-8 he was M.P. for Oxford, and died 15 August, 1636, aged 64, and was bur. at Framlingham, where there is a fine altar tomb, with arms and inscription. By his will, dat. 8 August, 1636, he beq. his property to Pem. Coll., where there is a portrait of him. Arms: gu. on a chief or, 3 torteaux. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335, f. 51b. Page's Suff. pp. 57-8, 102. Foss's Judges, vi. 30. Fuller's Worthies, ii. 346. Prog. Jas. I. i. 439. Dugdale, Orig. Jurid. 296, and Chron. Ser. 105. Loder's Hist. Framlingham, p. 203.

1610-11. 8 *Ja: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1610.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Will: Sparrow, (*a*)<br>Will: Cage, (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Woodgate,<br>Chr: Aldgate. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Tho: Sicklemore,<br>Will: Bloyse,<br>Tob: Bloss,<br>Rob: Cuttler. | *Treasurer,* | Rob Gooding. |
| | | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Cler: Com:* | Willm. Hawis. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Herne, (*c*)<br>Chr: Ballard. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Bore. |

Rob^t^ Woodrofe discharged from Guild, having holden the same one yere.

Antony Penning, Esq^re^ *(d)* discharged of his accompt for 40^s^, w^ch^ he is ordered to pay.

8 *Ja: (Monday)*, 26 *Marche.* [1610.]

Warr^t^ for Annuity out of Brookes.

Noe person from Easter next shall use any brewing in any house w^th^in this Towne for sale, other then in auncient brewhouses, by continnuance 10 yeres at least, unless such as have bein Apprentises therunto for 7 yeres at least, under forfaiture of 10^li^ eache monthe, to be levied by the chamberlins by distress or aco' of debt. And that noe p'sons after the day aforesaid exercise the trade of malting, but in the auncient malting houses used for that end, by the space of 10 yeres.

Noe Innkep: alehouse keper, Vintener, or Taverner, shall sell by retaile any London Beere, under forfaiture of 10^s^ every barrell, and after that rate.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 397.

(*b*) Son and heir of Edward Cage, Esq., of Burstall, Suff. who was Bailiff in 1592 and 1598 (pp. 367 and 391). He mar. Rabedge, dau. of his stepfather, Tho: Wood, was admitted Burgess in 1605, and served the offices of Portman and Chamberlain in 1606; he was six times Bailiff of Ipswich, (1610-42) representative of that borough in Parliament in 1620, 1623, 1625-7 and in the "Long Parliament" of 1640; and was a Captain in the Ipswich Trained Bands; he mar. Alice, dau. of John Lea, of Coddenham, and widow of Simon Bloomfield, gent., was a benefactor to the Ipswich Pub. Lib. in 1615, and died 4 Nov., 1645, aged 71, and was bur. in the north aisle of the church at Burstall. He also lived in St. Clement's, Ipswich, and in 1611 was patron of that living. Wodderspoon, p. 391. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 18. Add MSS. (Batley) 25,335, f. 8b; Harl. 6071, f. 181b. Will (37 Twisse) dat. 15 Sep. 1645; codicil, 1 Oct.; prov. 4 Mar. 1646.

(*c*) Son of William Herne, of Univ., Camb., and the Middle Temple, Counsellor at Law. He was a merchant and mercer of Ipswich, and mar. Merible, dau. of Edm. Knappe, and died s. p. Harl. 6071, f. 271.

(*d*) Eldest son by a 2nd wife, of John Penning of Ipswich, and grandson of John Penning of Cratfield, Suff. He was bap. at Kettleburgh, 20 Oct., 1566; mar. Elizabeth, d. of Tho: Crofts of Saxmundham, Suff.; was J.P. in 1618, and Sheriff of Suff. in 4 Jac. I. (1606-7.) He died 11 Jan., 1630, *aet.* 65, leaving a numerous family, and was bur. in the chancel of St. Matthew's, Ipswich, where there is a mural mont. with effigies. Will (29 St. John) dat. 7 Jan., 1630; prov. 22 Mar., 1630-1. Inq. p.m. taken at Braintree, Essex, 21 Jan., 1630. (Cole's Esch. Harl. 758, f. 53.) Arms: gu. 3 stags' heads, cab. 2 and 1, ar.; a chief indented erm. Granted by Wm. Dethick, Garter, 1594 (Harl. 1507, f. 29.) Brass, with effigies, at Kettleburgh, to his father, Arthur Pennyng. gent. *ob.* 20 Dec. 1593 (Haines' Brasses, p. 189,) Page's Suff. pp. 111, 796; Fuller's Worthies ii. 348; Wodderspoon, p. 387; Harl. 1560, f. 263; 1169, f. 66a; 6071, (Candler MS.) ff. 191a, 192. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,114.

Nor shall they brew any beer to sell the same by retaile, under forfait of 40$^{s}$ every brewing, and 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every pennyworth of beere sold by them soe brewed, to be levied as aforesaid.

Apprentises indentures shall be inrolled according to ancient orders, or the apprentise shall not have the benifit of his freedome, and the m$^{r}$ shall forfait 20$^{s}$. And the fee for inrollin$^{t}$ shall be 6$^{d}$. the forfaitures shall be levied by the chamberlins by distress or acc'on of Debt.

Every person comming into this Town w$^{th}$ Cart or tombrill, shall lead the forehorse of such teame, in such manner that one whele may pass on one side of the channell, the other on the other side thereof, and such as offend herein shall forf$^{t}$ 12$^{d}$ to the poore, recoverable by the chamberlins for the time beeing.

Noe p'son shall ride uppon any cart or tombrill in this towne, under p'ill of forfait of 12$^{d}$ to the use aforesaid, to be levied as aforesaid.

8 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 18 *Aprill:* [1610.]

Benjam: Cleere disfranchised for collouring fforrainrs goods, and proclamacon thereof made.

Provision ordered for 6 bedds in the Hospitall.

The Court will not discharge the Alderm: Guild, but they shall hold the dinner uppon 5$^{th}$ June next, and such to comme as formerly, and to pay as formerly.

8 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 8 *May.* [1610.]

fforraine bought and forraine sold, compounded w$^{th}$ for 40$^{s}$.

Joh: fflick discharged of Alderm: Guild for his fine of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and Willm: Inglethorp is elected in his stead, and the Day for the Guild set, and such shall comme as formerly, and pay as formerly, and a tierce of wine shall be layd in by the Town.

8 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 23 *May.* [1610.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Tho: Mann to set spurrs in the way leading to the Kay; by Seelies beerehouse, against his garden, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

8 *Ja: (Friday)*, 8 *June.* [1610.] *Assembly.*

A rate is ordered for the repaire of Bourne bridge.

8 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 15 *August.* [1610.]

Warr$^{t}$ to receive Colchester accompts.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive 10$^{li}$, to the use of the poore of Ipsw$^{ch}$.

George Rapps shall have a lease of the tenem$^{t}$ that his father lately builded, for 20 yeres from Mich: next, if he shall soe long live, at 5$^{s}$ r$^{t}$ by moities, and for want of paym$^{t}$ w$^{th}$in 20 daies, and if any hedges be broken, or the same be assigned, the demise shall be void.

A fforrainer allowed to keepe stall in open Market on Satterdays, for taking a town child to be apprentice, paying for standing as other inhabitants doe.

Willm: Inglethorpe having holden the Guild one yere, is discharged for the future.

8 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 29 *Sept.* [1610.] *Petty Court.*

Accons prosecuted by any Atturny, not exceeding 20$^{s}$ in debt or damage, whereuppon any councill shall be retained, there shall not be allowed him for his councill above 3$^{s}$, except uppon demurrer or title of land.

8 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1610.]

m$^{r}$ Bloise, m$^{r}$ Marten, Edm: Dey, Wm. Cutler, governers of Chr: Hospitall. Edm: Dey, Treasurer.

Brookes ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, warr$^{t}$.

M$^{r}$ Downing elected Schoolem$^{r}$ for the yere to comme.

Warr$^{t}$ for the chamberlins areres.

*ffelo de se*, the goods granted to the mother, uppon fine of 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

Wine licence granted to Rob: Nottingham.

m$^{r}$ Worlish ordered to restore the brazen Gallon lent unto him by the Towne.

m$^{r}$ Ward having layd out about the house 15$^{li}$, Its ordered the same shall be payed to him.

8 *Ja: (Monday)*, 22 *October.* [1610.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Valentine Wentworth to continnue his incrochem$^{t}$ in the streete by inclosing his stall in Marg$^{ts}$ parish, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

8 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 31 *Octob:* [1610.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

A suite ordered against Kenningall for spoile and wast of trees at Ulueston hall.

8 *Ja: (Monday)*, 17 *December.* [1610.]

m$^{r}$ Wards salary enlarged to 90$^{li}$ per annu', in regard of the charge he is at by abiding here.

Chamberlins areres not to be collected, the Treasurer is ordered to allow them.

John Ward fined 5$^{li}$, for setting his hand to m$^{r}$ Lemans certifficate then in suite w$^{th}$ the Towne, in reg$^{rd}$ it was donne in opposition to the Towne.

Christ: Ward, ffor words spoken, viz: "all such as hold up theire

hands for the electing of Rob: Woodroff to be Guildholder wer knaves and asses," (w^ch election was 28 Aprill last) he is therefore fined 10^li.

Noe p'son shall carry tallow renewed of any beast killed in this towne or liberties thereof, out of this towne, under perill of forfait of 2^d each pound soe carried out.

Paines by headburrowes abated and remitted.

8 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 23 *Jannuary*. [1611.]

Tho: Buckenham shall have a lease of Ulueston hall for 11 yeres from mich: next, at 133^li 6^s 8^d r^t.

Chr: Cardinall shall have a lease of lands in Noothes occupacon from mich next, for 11 yeres, at 52^li 10^s rent.

Suite for goods fforraine bought and fforrain sold, shall be defended by the Towne.

The Chamberlins shall buye a brazen gallon for the trew assizing of measures.

S^r Edm: Withipolls *(a)* Indent: for mantaining of 2 poore widowes in the tenem^ts lately builded by him nigh to Christchurche, sealed at the pety Court.

8 *Ja: (Monday)*, 4 *Marche*. [1611.]

Brookes annuity, 13^li 6^s 8^d, warr^t.

One hundred pounds adventured to Virginia.*(b)*

1611-12. 9 *Jac: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1611.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Rob: Cuttler, *(c)*<br>Math: Brownrigg. *(d)* | *Chamberlins*, | Joh: Rands,<br>Willm. Bridon. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and<br>Willm. Sparrow,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Willm. Bloyse,<br>Rob: Snelling. | *Treasurer*, | John fflick. |
| | | *Town Cl:* | Willm. Hawis. |
| *Coron^rs*, | John Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard. | *Clavig^rs*, | Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Boore. |

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 427. The arms mentioned, with two quarterings, are still in a window in the church of Rushford or Rushworth, Norf.

*(b)* The shores of Virginia, then called "Florida," were first reached 15th July, 1584, by Philip Amidas and Arthur Barlow, who were sent out by Sir Walter Raleigh under the authority of a patent granted by Queen Elizabeth, and in the next year Sir Rich. Grenville founded a colony at Roanoke. On 10 April, 1606, a grant was issued for the formation of a Virginia Company for two colonies; the southern, or first colony, being assigned to a London Company, and the northern, or second colony, to a Plymouth Company, and these grants were afterwards renewed or extended in 1609, 1612, 1614, and 1620; but the Company was eventually dissolved, and its authority transferred to the Crown, in Nov., 1623. The Bailiffs of Ipswich appear in a List of Adventurers printed by the Treasurer and Council of the Company in 1620. Capt. John Smith's Hist. Virginia, (1632) p. 134. Holmes's Annals of America, i. Doyle's American Colonies. State Papers, Col. Ser. i. ii. Bancroft's United States (ed. 1876) i. pp. 93, &c.

*(c) vid sup.* p. 364. He was of Sproughton, Suff., and mar. Alice, d. of Tho: Gardner of Glemsford, Suff., clothier. He died at Sproughton, 9 July, 1619, and was there buried. Will (77 Parker) dat. 18 Jas. I.; Commission issued 31 July, 1619, to Tho: Cutler, merchant, his son, to administer. Harl. 1560, f. 302b; 6071, f. 206; 1169. f. 121b. *(d) vid. sup.* p. 421.

9 *Ja: (Friday)*, 5 *Aprill.* [1611.]

George Acton, George Raimond, elected Guildholders.

Thomas Laster, late usher of the Gramer Schoole, having voluntarily surrendered his place, uppon his humble request, in regard he is poore, [and] intendeth to kepe a private schoole in this Towne, the Court hathe ordered him three pounds 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

9 *Ja: (Monday)*, 6 *May.* [1611.] *Hedburrowes.*

Allow Edm: Dey to sett railes before his house to the mouth of the vault, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Allow to m$^{rs}$ Darby her incrochem$^{t}$ by building a stable on the Town soile, nigh the way from Math: parish to Marg'ets, shall continnue, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

9 *Ja: (Monday)*, 27 *May.* [1611.]

Rogger Wallis and Rob: Stewardson disfranchised for not submitting to the order of the Court, admonishing them to forbeare suite of ffree burgesses of this Towne in the Courts of Westminster.

The Guildholders fined; eache of them 40$^{s}$, for not holding the guild at the day accustomed, and they are ordered to hold the same on Tewesday next comme five weeks, the p'sons injoyned to appeare as formerly, and paying as formerly.

Chr: Ward disfranchised for refusing to pay his fine of 10$^{li}$, for contemptuous words by him spoken of the vote at the greate Court. And proclamacon is made.

A warr$^{t}$ to distraine at Kirton for 30$^{li}$ rent, due out of m$^{r}$ Smarts lands there.

9 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 5 *June.* [1611.]

Cognisance of plees shall be demanded in the Common pleaes uppon an accon of *trns** betwene Alis Smith and Steven Baxter. and in an action of the case by John Hawis against Steven Baxter.

Rich: Dautry, formerly elected Chamberlin, is discharged of the same at his fine of 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$. And Owen Chandler is elected into his place.

The marshe, formerly m$^{r}$ Knapps, demised to Leonard Casto$^{n}$ from the end of the former lease, for soe long time as other new leases shall be granted, under the old r$^{t}$, this is in consideracon of mony due to him for suing out 2 commissions for equality of taxes and other disbursem$^{ts}$.

Rich: Beamont, John ffisher, and Joh: Gooding, Serjeants.

m$^{r}$ Bulls writing and m$^{r}$ Carters writing, now produced, shall be sealled.

* *Transgressio, i.e.*, trespass.

9 *Ja:* *(Sunday)*, 29 *Septemb*$^{r}$. [1611.]

Bayliffs, Coroners, Chamberlins, Treasurer, Town Clerk, Clavigers, all sworne.

m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Bloss, Roger Cuttler, Geor: Acton, Govern$^{rs}$ Hospit: Roger Cuttler, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brookes Annuity: 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for chamberlins to levy areres.

Joh: Gooding, Tho: Golds, Phill: Courtnall, Tho: Page, elect: Serjeants.

9 *Jac:* *(Wednesday)*, 30 *October*. [1611.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fforr: ffines.

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to putt bonds in suite for the debts due to the towne.

Mr John Cottisford *(a)* elected m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole. And a writing of presentation of him shall be made to the B: of Norw$^{ch}$ for his allowance.

A warr$^{t}$ for distress to be made for rent arere of Joh: Blaxalls farm, and for want of distress to bring an accon.

A warr$^{t}$ to enter into Baymans house and view the pipes or quills annexed to the conduit, and cutt them of, and to see what reparacons are necessary to the conduit in that house.

George Acton and his fellow Guildholder discharged, having holden one Guild this yere.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift, from Sam: parkhurst changed to Pedemanuell Allen.

9 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 11 *October*. [1611.] *Assembly*.

The kings claime to the mannor of Avlards* in Ipsw$^{ch}$, shall be defended by the Towne, because they have an annuity of 40 marks issuing out of p't thereof.

9 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 4 *November*. [1611.] *Headburrowes*.

Allow the coblers shopp erected by Edw: Man, against the west side of his house, during pleasure, at 6$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

9 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 21 *Jannuary*. [1612.]

A writt of restitution brought by Rob: Stewardson unto the freedom of this Towne. Its ordered that persons named shall be authorised by

*(a)* The Rev. John Cottesford was of St. John's College, Camb. A.B. 1590, A.M. 1604, and in 1615 was a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 142. A will of Robert Cotesford, of Creatinge All Saints, clerke, (73 Wood) was proved in 1611.

* Alvards: in the parish of St. Peter, Ipswich. *vid. sup.* p. 170.

warr$^{t}$ to defend the townes liberty, and to justify at the charge of the Towne.

A searche shall be made in the Tower *(a)* by m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Snelling and m$^{r}$ Dawtry, for finding out the Town Charters or any thing whatsoever, at the charge of the Town.

9 *Ja: (Monday)*, 23 *Marche.* [1612.]

Warr$^{t}$ to receive Ann$^{ty}$ 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, out of Brookes.

Edm: Dey disch: from holding the Guild, and Rich: Jennings and John Blomfeild are elected to be holders of the Guild, uppon Tewesday after Corp'Xi * and the next yere.

And that the p'sons comming to the Guild shall be onely the Bayliffs, portmen, and 24$^{ty}$, and suche as have bein elected and served, or have fined for the service of 24$^{ty}$, Guildholder, or Chamberlin, w$^{th}$ theire wives: and the Portmen shall pay 5$^{s}$, and 24$^{ty}$ 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and oth$^{r}$ burgesses 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$, provided if any other burgess shall be desirous to comme, and thereof shall give notice to the said Guildholders, 14 dayes before the Guild, and pay his 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$, he and his wife shall be admitted.

Rob: ffrost elected Serjeant of the Admirallty.

The lease Agreed to Tho: Buckenham jun. of Ulueston Hall, by the death of the said Tho: Buckenham is now granted to Tho: Buckenham sen.

1612-13. 10 *Jac: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1612.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rich: Marten,(*b*)<br>Rich: Cock.(*c*) | *Chamberlins,* | Michaell Goodyer,<br>Wm. Moysy. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Mathew Brownrigg,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Willm. Bloyse,<br>Rob: Snelling. | *Com: Cler:* | Willm. Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Bore. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Hern,<br>Chr: Ballard. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Gooding,<br>Tho: Golds,<br>Phil: Courtenhall,<br>Tho: Page. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh: fflick. | | |

ffower timber trees at Kirton, suche as shall be appointed by p'sons named, shall be felled and sold by them to the inhabitants of that Town.

Water Bayliwick demised to Rob: Harvy at 48$^{li}$ yerely, for 11 yeres from mich: next.

(*a*) The wardrobe in the Tower of London was used as the chief repository of the records of Chancery before the end of the reign of Edw. I. Thomas's Handbook to Records. Int. p. xvi.

* June 16.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 430.

(*c*) A portman, and fifth son of Robert Cock, gent. belonging to a family of that name in Herefordshire; he mar. Anne, d. of Rich: Leader, and had by her 6 sons and 7 dau'rs; he died 7 June, 1629, and was bur. at St. Matthew's, Ipswich, where there is a mural monument on the N. wall of the Chancel, with kneeling figures of himself, wife and children, and above, a shield of arms: qtly. gu. and arg. in the first quarter a cock. Add MSS. (Jermyn) 8206; (Davy) 19,123; Harl. 6071, f. 231. In the nave of St. Clement's church is a brass to Wm. Cocke and Joane (Peare) his wife; he died 26 Dec., 1607. *aet.* 69.

Michaell Goodyer discharged of the office of chamberlin for his fine of 10li.

The sexton of the Tower shall have 20s for ringing the sermon bell, and 8 o'clock bell, over and besides the 20s that he hathe for ringing the 4 o'clock bell.

10 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 21 *Aprill.* [1612.] *Assembly.*

Nooths land, formerly demised to Cardnall, and the said Cardnall now dead, the same shall be demised to his wife, from Mich last, at 50li rent.

10 *Ja:* 21 *Aprill.*

The order of the judges of the Kings Benche was read in the presence of Roger Wallis and Rob: Stewardson at this Court, as followeth:

"*Die Mercurii proximo xviij Hillarii Anno Regni Regis Jacobi* 9

Ordinatum est quod querens submitteret se villate Gippevici et solverit denariorum summas super Domoꝺꝰ (*sic; ?* domos ejus) assessas erga manutentionem mra (*sic; ?* jura) et quod tunc habuerit bona sua districta ei restituta et superinde idem querens ad omnes libertates suas pristinas ville predicte restituetur. Per Curiam." *(a)*

And Stewardson was asked if he would submitt himselfe to the order or not and he answered, "that he knew of noe such order, and that then he should destroy his suite," further Alledging, that he had submitted him selfe to the judges of the Court of Kings bench allready. And then this Court offered him that he should have his goods distrained, restored, and he allsoe should be restored to his freedome if he would submitt him selfe, and abide the said order, wch he refused to accept.

10 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 8 *July.* [1612.]

John Wingfeild *(b)* is elected atturny for this Towne in the excequer, to defend a suite there depending against this Towne, concerning one water mill in Ipswch, and a warrt shall be sent up to him.

The Guildholders having neglected to hold the Guild at the day pre-

*(a)* The copy of the abbreviated version of this Order as given by Bacon, is somewhat confusing, and the Rule Book (Queen's Bench, Crown side) where the order should be enrolled, does not contain the entry under the date given, but as this volume is in a very dilapidated condition, it is possible that the page containing the Order has been lost; the following Order, in connection with the same litigation, appears, however, in the book:

"*Die Lune post octabas Hillarii anno* 10 *Jacobi I.*

*Dominus Rex et Stewardson v. Ballivos et Burgenses et Communitatem ville Gippewici in Comitatu Suffolcie.* } Ordinatum est quod Stewardson exonerabitur de attachiamento de contemptu veniendi et quod Robertus Midnall qui praestitit sacramentum solvet predicto Stewardson custagia sua circa hanc sectam vel causam in contrarium ostendet a die Pasche in unum mensem proximo futurum et interim ballivi et burgenses restituent eum ad locum unius burgensium ville predicte."

[Q. B. Crown Side, Rule Book, 10 James I.]

*(b)* His identity does not clearly appear; besides the pedigrees of this name previously quoted, there are others in Add. MSS. 5524, f. 71, and Harl. 6071, f. 91. In this reign, four attorneys only were admitted to practise in the town Courts. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335, f. 96.

fixed, they are fined 20$^{li}$, and at theire request are discharged of the fine, provided they shall hold the same Guild uppon the 11 day of August, whereunto they doe submitt.

Edward Hunting shall have a demise for 21 yeres from Mich: next, if he and his wife shall soe long live, of a parcell of land in Whitton, (wherein the said Edw: hath interest of 3 yeres yet to comme) at the same rent that now is paid, for the 3 first yeres, and for the residue, 40$^{s}$ yerely, provided that the said Edward shall surrender his said lease now in beeing.

The last Sessions dinner shall be paied by the Chamberlins.

The Towne lent out of m$^{r}$ Smarts revenewes 100$^{li}$ to Tho: Johnson and Tho: Hayles, to provide work for the poore.

10 *Ja: (Friday)*, 14 *August.* [1612.] *Assembly.*

Every portman shall dwell in the Town the most p't of the yere, and kepe his house in his hands, and pay Collection to the poore, or else shall be discharged from beeing Portmen by the rest of the portmen, and uppon this m$^{r}$ Bull is discharged from beeing Portman by his own concent, and m$^{r}$ Cock is elected in his stead. *vid.* 25 *Aug:* 10 *Jac:*

10 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September.* [1612.]

m$^{r}$ Bloyse, m$^{r}$ Snelling, Rob: Cole, Hen: Buckenham, Governers of Chr: Hospit: and Rob: Cole, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ to Receive Ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, out of Brooks.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

Augustin Parker *(a)* shall have a lease of the Privy house over the water course from Caldwell brooke, for 300 y: from Mich: last, at 5$^{s}$ r$^{t}$, w$^{th}$ reentry for non paym$^{t}$ w$^{th}$in 10 dayes after demand, w$^{th}$ a covenant to make and preserve an iron grate, and kepe the course of water cleane.

Water Bayliwick granted to Harvy as formerly, for 11 y: from mich: last.

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

Kentshill demised to Tho: Lewes for 11 yeres from mich: next, at 46$^{li}$ yerely rent.

The Town Liter shall be viewed, and certifficate shall be what repaire it is in.

m$^{r}$ Smarts gift of 10$^{li}$ distributed.

The bonds not paid shall be sued.

Persons bound apprentise to a forrainer and a freeman jointly, shall not be capable of their freedome thereby.

(*a*) There is an inscribed brass on a floor stone in the chancel of St. Nich., Ipswich, to Susanna, wife of Augustine Parker, merchant, *ob.* 13 Aug., 1604, *aet.* 24; at the head are shields of the Merchant Adventurers and the Grocers' Comp. Haines (Brasses, p. 188) records a brass insc. at St. Mary Key to Augustine Parker, 1590, *aet.* 53, with merchants' mark; and Clarke (p. 345) mentions an insc. in St. Mary Tower, to Augustine Parker and Marg. his wife, both of whom died in May, 1629. Add. MSS. 15,520, ff. 8, 14, 19.

10 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 22 *October*. [1612.] *Headburrowes.*

Allowed to Joh: Cole, parcell of the Cole dunghill, sommetimes Balies, at 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ rent.

And that Tho: Golds shall lay the end of his sparrs against the north end of the Town Gaole, for building a house in the yard, during the Towns pleasure at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

10 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 8 *December*. [1612.] *The petty Court.*

The Gaoler shall take noe officer of this Court for suer$^{ty}$, nor shall they be suertie in any accon depending in this Court.

Warr$^{t}$ for Annuity out of Brooks, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Thomas Haris shall have a lease of Horswad mill and all the lands therto belonging, for 11 yeres from the ending of the former lease, at 45$^{li}$ rent, halfe yerely payable.

Rich: Jennings, having holden the Guild this yere, is discharged for the future, at 5$^{li}$ fine.

Rob: Stewardson, in open Court having submitted himselfe, and acknowledged his offence in open Court, and is restored to his freedome and is sworne.

*Admirallty.*

ffines and moityes of vallewes of goods found, paide.

Presentm$^{ts}$ at Walton of goods found. piracie. trespass *vi et armis.* Regrating of fishe.

*At Ipswich.* Presentm$^{ts}$ of Trespass *vi et armis.* and other matters formerly presented, and the p'ties appearing and confession and fines paied.

Soldier at sea impressed, departed w$^{th}$out licence. Goods found.

Servant mariner intertained, refuseth to serve. Regrating fish.

Trawling for fish above Downham bridge. Unlawfull dredging of oysters. Shipps lying in the channell. Goods found.

1613-14. 11 *Ja: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1613.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Rob: Snelling, (*a*)<br>Rob: Gooding. (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$,<br>Wm Inglethorpe. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Richard Marten,<br>Rich: Cock,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Wm Sparrow. | *Cler: com:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Willm. Hawis. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Hern,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Boore. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Edm: Deye. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Gooding,<br>Tho: Golds,<br>Phill: Courtnall,<br>Tho: Page. |
| *Treasurer,* | Tho: Eldred. | | |

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 430.

(*b*) Apparently 2nd son of Matthew Gooding (p. 236), and brother of Edward Gooding (pp. 374, 419.) He was of Wherstead, Suff., and mar. 1st, Anne, dau. of Edw. Legg; and 2nd, (Mar. 24, 1599), Eliz$^{th}$, dau. of Barth. Hall of Ipswich, gent. He was bur. at Wherstead, 28 Aug., 1618, aged 80. Harl. 6071, f. 224b.

Willm Cliet discharged from the office of Chamberlin at 10$^{li}$ fine.

11 *Ja: (Monday)*, 26 *Aprill.* [1613.]

One wine licence discharged and another granted.

Joh: Blomefeild discharged of the further holding of the Guild, at 5$^{li}$ fine.

11 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 2 *June.* [1613.]

Wm Bridon discharged from being Alderm: for 12$^{li}$ fine, and Henry Hamon suspended for 2 yeres.

Granted to m$^{r}$ Snelling, a lease of his marshe from the expiring of the former lease, for 21 yeres, at the former rent.

11 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1613.]

All the officers formerly elected now sworne.

m$^{r}$ Cock, m$^{r}$ Bloss, Tho: Johnson, Tho: Hailes, Govern$^{rs}$ Hospit: Warr$^{t}$ for receiving 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ Annuity out of Brooks.

Warr$^{t}$ for levying chamberlins areres.

11 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 9 *November.* [1613.] *Assembly.*

Rob: Cole hathe liberty to erect a mudd wall right over the oose to the ground in Bulls occupacon, w$^{th}$ liberty of landing or lading all manner of goods hither brought, as heretofore, at the fine of 10$^{li}$.

11 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 11 *November.* [1613.]

Assessors fforr: ffines.

Cloth Hall demised to Wm Maddock for one yere, at 8$^{li}$ rent.

ffive musitians, and one boye allowed them, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ yerely, for 2 yeres, payable by moities.

Rob$^{t}$ Coles gr$^{t}$ confirmed, and the same shall be under the Common Seale.

Rich: Howell shall have demise of his lands he now occupieth, for 11 yeres from mich: next, at 34$^{li}$ rent yerely.

Sam$^{ll}$ Hadlock shall have demise of the messuage and lands late Chr: Cardnalls, for 11 yeres from mich: last, according to the agreem$^{t}$ made w$^{th}$ the wife of the said Chr: Cardnall.

George Scarlet, being outlawed at his wife petition, shee is allowed her wearing apparell, and the rest of the goods is referred to the Com: Councill.

A suit ordered against Nooths assignees.

Prizes for Carriage of Goods to London agreed as followeth:

A Trunk, 3 quarters of a yard or under, 5$^{s}$, if it weigheth above 3 quarters of 100 weight.

If it be not above one yard long, nor weighing above 112$^{li}$ weight, 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

If it exceede not one yard and halfe a quarter, and in weight not exceeding 100 and $\frac{1}{4}$ weight, 8$^{s}$.

If it exceedes not an elne, and in weight not above an 100$^{li}$ and $\frac{1}{2}$, 10$^{s}$.

Every Suff: Clothe, 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

ffor 112 lbs weight from Ipsw$^{ch}$ to London, 5$^{s}$, and from London to Ipsw$^{ch}$, 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, and after y$^{t}$ rate, unless they be things of greate bulk and little weight.

ffor goods not exceeding 12$^{li}$, double.

A letter, one sheete, 1$^{d}$, not to be twice payed.

ffor every passenger, 5$^{s}$.

ffor matters of small weight and greate worth according to discretion.

Uppon paine to forfait 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every default; in taking more or refusing, 12$^{d}$, levyable by the Chamberlins by distresse or accon of debt.

11 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 17 *Marche.* [1614.]

S$^{r}$ ffrancis Bacon, knight, *(a)* and Rob: Snelling, gen: *(b)* elected Burgesses of the Parlm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 5 Aprill next. *(c)*

Annuity out of Brooks, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, war$^{t}$ to Receive.

Willm. Drane shall have a lease of the Town lands at Otley, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 40$^{li}$ rent yerely.

Henry Buckenham shall have a lease of the houses adjoining to the Tower churchyard, from La: next, for 100 yeres, at 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ yerely rent.

Henry Buckenham shall be discharged of the Guild Marchant for 10$^{li}$ fine.

Joh: Blomefeild, John Carnaby, shall have Water Baylywick for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 40$^{li}$ yerely rent.

Headburrowes shall be allowed towards every of their 4 dinners, 26$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, at their going about.

A child slaine by a Cart loden w$^{th}$ Timber, the Horse and Cart and furniture were seased for a Deodand, *(d)* and restored for a composition of 10$^{s}$.

Willm. Cage shall have a peece of ground on the north p't of his ground, in the occupacon of ffrancis Gooding, in suche manner and under suche rent as the headburrowes shall think meete.

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 417.
(*b*) *ib.* p. 430.
(*c*) No returns of the elections for Suffolk for this Parliament are found. Ret. Memb. Parl. (1878) i., 449.
(*d*) *vid. sup.* p. 402.

1614-15. 12 *Ja: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1614.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Tob: Bloss,(*a*)<br>Michaell Goodyere.(*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Edw: Keene,<br>Joseph Parkhurst. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Rob: Snelling,<br>Rob: Gooding,<br>Rob: Cutler,<br>Tho: Sicklemore. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Boore. |
| | | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Willm. Hawis. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Ed: Deye. | *Serj$^{nts}$.* | Joh: Gooding,<br>Ph: Courtnall,<br>Tho: Page,<br>Nath$^{ll}$: Cook. |
| *Treasurer,* | Tho: Eldred. | | |

Portmans Medow mortgaged to Tob: Blos, Wm. Bloyse, and Rich: Marten.

Parkers ground, granted to him for 40 yeres, is granted to him for 50 y.

12 *Ja: (Monday)*, 28 *Marche.* [1614.]

Henry Humfry and Tho: Alderton elected Alderm: Guild.

Stoke mills demised to Ayelmer for 11 yeres from mich: 1615; for 130$^{li}$ rent.

The house late the m$^{r}$ of Requests stables, and the ground and yard thereto, demised to m$^{r}$ Cock by Tolsons concent, for 40 yeres from La: last, at 40$^{s}$ yerely.

12 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 27 *Aprill.* [1614.]

S$^{r}$ ffrancis Bacon elected Burgess for the University of Cambridge,*(c)* m$^{r}$ Willm. Cage is elected Burgess w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Snelling.

Mr. John Lany jun. *(d)* admitted fre burgess of this Towne.

A childe slaine by a cart drawne w$^{th}$ 7 horses, nigh the ffriars bridge, and the same seised for a Deodand, and restored uppon paym$^{t}$ of 20$^{s}$ to the Towne.

m$^{r}$. Petts goods, forfaited for a Deodand, compounded for the summe of 20$^{li}$.

12 *Ja: (Monday)*, 9 *May.* [1614.] *Hedburrowes.*

Allow to Tho: Johnson parcell of the Town Ditche over against the back side of his house and ground, and Allens ground, at 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely rent, provided there shall be free passage for Allen and his tenants.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 439.
(*b*) A Portman, bur. with Joane his wife in the chancel of St. Mary Tower. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 6.
(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 417.
(*d*) Son and heir of John Lany the Recorder (p. 341) and a Counsellor at law; he mar. 1$^{st}$, a dau. of ... Appleton, of Essex, and 2$^{nd}$, Elizabeth, d. of John Sherman, of Ipswich, and 3$^{rd}$, Mary, d. of John Howe, of S. Okenden, Essex. He died 14 Mar. 164$\frac{7}{8}$ and was bur. at St. Nich. Ipswich. Will (70 Essex.) dat. 3 May, 1647. Harl. 1560, f. 85; Add. MS. 5524, in both of which the field of the coat is given as "or," not "argent."

And that Sturgeon may build his house over the brook unto the highway, paying 12 rent, and the former rent of 6$^{d}$. shall cease.

And that m$^{r}$ Blosses incrochem$^{t}$, by building a window of brick beyond the cell of his house into the highway, shall continnue at 4$^{d}$ rent.

12 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 17 *June.* [1614.] *Assembly.*

The Bayliffs of this towne shall not allow any plaies or interludes in this Towne, under forfaiture of 20$^{s}$ eache of them. *(a)*

12 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 5 *July.* [1614.] *Assembly.*

The Portmen and 24$^{ty}$ may send men to watche for them when theire turnes shall comme, and the Serjeants shall not watche for any other person.

12 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 18 *July.* [1614.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Tho: Bradock a peece of ground incroched by him at the East end of his house, at 2d r$^{t}$, soe long as he shall dwell there.

12 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 8 *August.* [1614.]

The summe of 200$^{li}$ for a benevolence sent for by letters from the Councell, shall be rated uppon the Towne by the subsidy, and if the same fall short, it shall be rated uppon the better sort of the inhabitants to make up the summe, and the said 200$^{li}$ shall be sent according to the l'rs.

Eliz: Darby shall have demise of m$^{r}$ ffelawes lands in Whitton (late Laurences) for 11 yeres from the end of the former lease, at 15$^{li}$ yerely rent.

m$^{r}$ ffelawes houses, late Wards, shall be demised to Thorne for 11 yeres, and soe much of the ground as belong to the said houses, and shall be set out by the headburrowes for 40 yeres from the end of the old lease, to build uppon, for the rent of 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely.

Drane shall have 20$^{s}$ yerely abated of his rent, in consideration of reparacons allready donne by him.

m$^{r}$ John Cony *(b)* the ushers, yerely stipend increased unto 20$^{li}$ per annum.

Augustine Parker shall have soe much ground, parcell of the Hospitall, adjoyning to his new erected house, as shall be allowed by the headburrowes, the same to be inclosed by him w$^{th}$ a brick wall, and he shall have the same for 40 yeres, at such rent as the headburrowes shall think meete.

---

(*a*) The Act, 3 Jas. 1. c. 21. "to restraine the Abuses of Players," imposes a penalty of £10 for profanity. In London the disorders committed at plays had been a subject of complaint by the Lord Mayor to the Lord Chancellor in Ap. 1580, and in subsequent years to the Lords of the Council, and in Dec. 1601, orders were issued restraining any increase of playhouses. The censorship of the stage was at this time in the hands of the "Master of the Revels," acting under the Queen's Letters Patent. Remembrancia. Cit. Lond. pp. 350-7.

(*b*) A benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. in 1620. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 142.

m^r John Lany jun^r is retained of the Town Councill, and shall have for his fee 40^s yerely.

Thomas Alderton and Humfery, in regard they have made a good intertainem^t this yere at the Guild, shall be discharged from further holding the same.

The Towne hathe ingaged at this Court to bring running water by conduit to the Corne hill, and soe to S^t Peters churche, and to this end Portmans medow shall be mortgaged for 200^li.

12 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 29 *September*. [1614.]

John Gooding, Tho: Golds, Phill: Courtnall, Tho: Page, are elected Serjeants.

m^r Brownrigg, m^r Marten, m^r Acton, m^r Algate, govern^rs of Chr: Hospit: and m^r Algate, Treasurer.

Warr^t for Ann^ty out of Brooks, 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Chamberlins warr^t.

12 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 5 *October*. [1614.]

The 200^li benevolence paied.

Heynsworths marsh granted to m^r Sam^ll Ward, for 21 yeres, at the old rent.

12 *Ja: (Monday)*, 14 *November*. [1614.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: fines.

ffor the settling of the ffences betweene m^r Elmer and the foundacon lands, its referred to the Wardens to meete w^th m^r Elmer and settle the same.

Tho: Golds, Serjeant, being observed drunk, is suspended from his office.

12 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 15 *December*. [1614.]

Paied to John Barker, a poore Grammer Scholler of this Towne, 7^li yerely, for 3 yeres, towards his maintenance at Cambridge.*(a)*

Tho: Golds discharged of his Serjeants place, and Nath^ll Cooke elected in his stead.

The Treasurer shall forthw^th provide 4 ladders and 4 iron crowes, whereof 2 shall remaine chained under the Town house, and the other 2 shall be chained in the Gallery.

And every p'son w^thin this Town dwelling, and w^thin the liberties thereof, shall, before Lady day, provide Buckets of lether, as followeth:

(*a*) Apparently John Barker of Pemb. Coll., Camb., A.B. 1616.

Every Portman, 4; every of y^e 24^ty: 2; every other inhabitant, 1; under perill of forfaiture of 5^s to the poore, to be levied by the chamberlins by distress and sale, rendring the overplus. And after the day, the Constables shall search and present the defalts.

12 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 28 *ffebruary:* [1615.] *petty Court.*

The Crier shall have 4^d for every Cause tried, and for every inquiry of Dammages.

Persons formerly presented appeare, and pay theire fines and moities.

*Admiralllty.*

Presentm^ts of finding goods at sea, and unlawfull dredging of oysters.

1615-16. 13 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, *Nativit: of Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1615.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Tho: Sicklemore,(*a*)<br>Tho: Johnson.(*b*) | *Treasurer*, | ffranc: Crow. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and<br>m^r Thob: Bloss,<br>Mich: Goodyere,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Rob: Snelling. | *Chamberlins*, | Steven: Hedge,<br>Rob: Knapp. |
| | | *Clavigers*, | Joh: Hern,<br>Chr: Ballard,<br>Joh: Boore. |
| *Coron^rs*, | Joh: Hern,<br>Edm: Deye. | *Cler: Coron:*<br>*Cler: Com:* | Willm. Hawis. |

Rob: Knapp discharged from y^e chamberlins place for his fine of 5^li.

13 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 5 *Aprill.* [1615.]

Warr^t for Brooks ann^ty 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Granted 4^li yerely to the eldest sonne of George Wilde, payable out of the revenews of his fathers house.

The Govern^rs of Chr: Hospitall shall cause wood to be felled at the Grounds at Whitton, for the poores benefitt.

Willm. Hamon and Tho: Seely shall hold the Guild uppon the ordinary day.

13 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 12 *June.* [1615.]

Hen: Humfrey shall have a quill out of the Hospitall conduit during pleasure, paying therefore 2^s 6^d rent.

Suite for rent of ffaltenham lands.

A Committee to review the Charter, and considder w^t enlargem^ts may be desired.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* pp. 322, 435.

(*b*) Portman and clothier, d. 1618, and bur. at St. Mary Elms, Ipswich, having had issue by his wife Anne, 7 sons and 3 daughters. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 14.

Willm. Hamon and Tho: Seely discharged from their office of Alderm: Guild, at theire severall fines of $13^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $8^{d}$.

Chr: Algate, Benjam: Osmond, Wm Moisy, Edm: Humfry, Joh: Warner, Steven Hedge, are discharged from being Alderm: Guild for theire severall fines of $13^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $8^{d}$.

13 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 25 *July*. [1615.] *Assembly*.

The conduit head at the upper end of Wash Lane granted to the Town by $S^{r}$ Edm: Withipoll, for one hundred yeres.

13 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 17 *August*. [1615.]

Colchester accompts, Lre of Atturny.

Lre of Atturny to receive $10^{li}$ from the Town of $Colchest^{r}$.

A Dinner shall be provided for $intertainm^{t}$ of the Townsmen of Colchester.

Interest for the mony borrowed for the bringing of the water to the corn hill shall be paied.

A Committee to find out a place to build the Cesterne.

One wine licence granted.

Ordered that $50^{li}$ of $m^{r}$ Bloyses mony, by him lent to the Towne for the bringing of the water, shall be payed.

13 *Ja: (Monday)*, 18 *September*. [1615.]

$Rob^{t}$ Driver, elected chamberlin, is discharged for his fine of $6^{li}$ $13^{s}$ $8^{d}$.

Joh: Gooding, Phil: Courtnall, Tho: Page, Nath: Cooke, Serjeants elect.

The Counterpart of indenture from $S^{r}$ Edm: Withipoll, for the conduit head at the Wash Lane, sealled.

13 *Ja: (Friday)*, 29 *September*. [1615.]

$Warr^{t}$ to receive Brooks $ann^{ty}$, $13^{li}$ $6^{s}$ $8^{d}$.

$m^{r}$ Gooding, $m^{r}$ Goodyere, Ben: Osmon, George Raymond, elect: $Govern^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospit: and Geor: Raymond, Treasurer.

13 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 8 *November*. [1615.]

Auditors.

Assess: fforr: ffines.

Chamberlins $warr^{t}$.

Stoke mill viewed and report to be made.

Suite shall be commenced against Nooths assignees.

Auditors for the water accompts.

13 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 22 *December.* [1615.]

Suche as will have water out of the Cornhill Conduit, shall at the next Court bring in theire five pounds into the Court.

Chr: Algate elected Claviger in the roome of Chr: Ballard, now deceased.

Suche as comme not to compound for water w$^{th}$in 21 dayes, shall not claime to comme in at the fine of 5$^{li}$.

The Chamberlins shall receive all the fines not exceeding 120$^{li}$, and shall pay the same to m$^{r}$ Bloyse.

Gaston and Hadlock shall have a lease of the house and lands that Gason occupieth, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the old rent.

13 *Ja:* *(Saturday)*, 13 *ffebruary.* [1616.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Bezaleel Sherman parcell of the Town soile, against his house, builded uppon w$^{th}$ brick under the Jetty of his house, nigh Laurence churche, at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

13 *Jac:* *(Wednesday)*, 20 *Decemb:* [1615.] *Assembly.*

It is agreed that Willm. Hawis shall have the registring and booking of the sales of horses and other cattaile that shall be sold in the market according to the statute and use of the Towne.

13 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 2 *Jan:* [1616.] *Assembly.*

John Johnson, under Clerk of the market, his place executed by a deputy during his sickness, and paied out of the under clerks fee.

1616-17. 14 *Ja:* *(Sunday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1616.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Willm. Bloyse,(*a*)<br>Willm. Cage.(*b*) | *Treasurer,* | ffrancis Crow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Tho: Sicklemore,<br>Tho: Johnson,<br>Rob: Cuttler,<br>Rob: Snelling. | *Chamberlins,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Hayle. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Joh: Boore,<br>Chr: Algate. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Joh: Deye. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Cler: Com:* | Willm: Hawis. |

14 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 26 *Marche.* [1616.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Willm. Lane and Laurence Morse, Alderm: Guild, to hold the dinner Tewesday senight after Trinity Sunday, and noe supper, the p'sons to comme onely such as are last menconed.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 419. (*b*) *ib.* p. 443.

Dr Talbot is elected steward of the Admirall Court, as m$^{r}$ Joh: Talbot had the same formerly, and now is dead, and shall have 40$^{s}$ yerely fee, besides incidents to that place.

Edw: Clark elected Common Crier.

Suche as will have any water from the Cornhill conduit, shall comme in w$^{th}$in 40 dayes, and shall pay 5$^{li}$ fine and 5$^{s}$ r$^{t}$.

Custome of Hyds and skins demised to Jenefer Plover, at 20$^{li}$ rent yerely

m$^{r}$ Sam$^{ll}$ Wards pencon increased from 90$^{li}$ to 100$^{li}$ yerely.

Willm. Grimwood, Rich: Hunt, ffrancis Mey, Sam$^{ll}$ Smithe, shall have water, paying 10$^{s}$ a yere from Mich: last, payable as the 5$^{s}$ of others is payed, and under the like covenants.

m$^{r}$ Nath$^{ll}$ Ward *(a)* admitted ffree burgess of this Towne, having 2 sonnes, Joh: and Sam$^{ll}$.

14 *Jac: (Friday)*, 12 *July*. [1616.] *Assembly*.

Edward Clerk elected Clerk of the market, and shall have the same fee y$^{t}$ formerly issued.

14 *Ja: (Monday)*, 16 *September*. [1616.]

The persons hereunder shall have a quill of an Inche in biggness, and Cock of Swans quill bigness, out of the Cornhill Conduit, for 88 yeres at 5$^{li}$ fine, and 5$^{s}$ rent yerely.

| | |
|---|---|
| m$^{r}$ Bloises howse, in his own oc: | Edw: Longly, in his own: |
| ,, Bloises, in m$^{r}$ Puplets oc: | Peter Cole, in his own: |
| ,, Bloise, in Copers oc: | Tho: Woodgat, in his own: |
| ,, Cage, in his owne oc: | Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler, in m$^{r}$ Wards: |
| ,, Rob: Cuttler, in his own oc: | Roger Cuttler, in his own: |
| Steven Hedge, in his own oc: | |
| m$^{rs}$ Darby, in Buckenhams oc: | Tho: Lea, in his owne. |
| Jer: Barber, in Kentons oc: | Rich: Jenning, in his own. |
| m$^{r}$ Bloss, in his owne. | |

Mr Lany sen$^{r}$, shall have water to his house at 5$^{li}$ fine, and 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Mr Cliatt shall have 2 quills to the house in his owne occupacon, and one quill to the house in Lakes occupacon, at 10$^{li}$ and 5$^{s}$ rent.

(*a*) Brother, as I conclude, of the Rev. Samuel Ward, (p. 424) who is stated to have had two brothers, Nathaniel and John; the sons of the former, however, being given by Candler (Harl. 6071, and Tanner MS. 257 and 180, Bibl. Bodl.) as John and James. Nathaniel Ward was born at Haverhill, between 1578 and 1580. In 1596 he entered Emmanuel College, Camb. A.B. 1599-1600, and A.M. 1603; he was for some time engaged in the practice of the law, and became, Candler says, "an utter barrister," but took holy orders about 1618, and was instituted to the rectory of Stondon Massey, Essex, between 1621-8; being deprived by Archbishop Laud in 1633, he went in 1637 to New England, and settled at Agawam, (afterwards named "Ipswich") in Massachusetts; he resigned his ministry there in 1636, and in Jan., 164$\frac{8}{7}$, ret. to England, becoming in 1648 rector of Shenfield, Essex, where he died in or about 1653. Newcourt's Repertorium ii. 545; Memoir by John Ward Dean. Albany, U.S.A. 1868, 8vo.

m^r Bridon shall have water to his owne house for 10^li fine, and 6^d rent yerely.

Tho: Seely shall have water to his own house at 23^s 4^d yerely, during the Townes pleasure, *quer:*

George Parkhurst, to his own house, for 13^s 4^d yerely.

Willm. Hawis, to his house, for 13^s 4^d yerely.

Chr: Aldgate, to his house, for 10^s, during pleasure.

m^r Hayles, for the House in Halls occupacon, 20^s rent.

Mr Rich: Hayles disch: of Chamberlins place for his fine of 10^li.

Joh: Gooding, Phill: Courtnall, Tho: Page, Nath: Cook, Serjeants.

Laur: Morse and Willm. Lane discharged from further holding the Guild.

14 *Jac: (Thursday)*, 16 *May.* [1616.] *Hedburrowes.*

Allow Rich: Bray to have parcell of the Common soile against the south end of his warehouse, next John Blomfeilds ground, under the salt water every tide, at 2^d r^t.

14 *Ja: (Sunday)*, 29 *September.* [1616.]

Warr^t for Brookes Annuity, 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Chamberlins warr^t.

ffor the redeeming of Portmans medow, 200^li is borrowed of others and payed to the mortgagees, and the same againe mortgaged for security.

The interest shall be paied by the Chamberlins.

m^r Johnson, m^r Bloss, m^r Cliat, m^r Sicklemore, governers elected for Chr: Hospitall, and m^r Cliat, treasurer.

Officers elected are at this Court sworne.

14 *Ja: (Friday)*, 6 *December.* [1616.] *Assembly.*

Phillip Cole shall pay for his incrochem^t uppon y^e way at the Cole dunghill, w^th a brick wall at the East end of the same wall, 2^d r^t yerely.

14 *Ja:* 6 *December.*

Auditors.

Assessors.

The mortgage of Portmans medow sealled at this Court to the new Morgagees.

m^r Smarts gift shall be ordered by the assembly to suche p'sons as they shall think most meete.

John Buckenham elected Bayliff of Ulneston hall.

The creditor of *felo de se* shall have payed to him soe much out of the p'sonall estate forfaited, as uppon othe he will verify to be due to him.

The Grammer Scholem$^{r}$, m$^{r}$ Eston,*(a)* shall have 30$^{li}$ p: annu', viz: 24$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ by the Chamberlins, as the Kings stipend, 4$^{li}$ out of m$^{r}$ Smarts revenewes, and 33$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ out of m$^{r}$ ffelawes revenewes.

And m$^{r}$ Cottisford, the Usher,*(b)* shall have 28$^{li}$ yerely; viz: 14$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, the Kings stipend, 53$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ out of m$^{r}$ Smarts revenewes, and 11$^{li}$ out of m$^{r}$ ffelawes revenewes.

*(Wednesday)*, 11 *Decemb:* [1616.] *Hedburrowes:*

The Angell post allowed to stand on the Town soile, at 12 rent.

*(Monday)*, 17 *ffebruary.* [1617.] *Hedburrowes.*

Peter Aldus his vault, in part under the Town ground, allowed at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$ during pleasure.

*Admiralty.*

*At Ipswich.* apparances, confessions, fines, moities, paied.

Presented: Battery. anoyances by emptying into the Channell a privy of soile and bricks ends. Unlawfull lying of vessells in the Channell. digging Ballast at Downham bridge, and throwing the same in againe, not being able to carry it away, 5$^{s}$. Goods found wrecked and concealled. Somme found at Newcastle in the harbor, and brought into this libertie, and somme found here, and bothe of them caried to London and intitled to the Admirall there. Cutting of Cables.

14 *Jac:* *(Saturday)*, 23 *Novemb:* [1616.]

m$^{r}$ Willm. Bridon *(c)* by will gave to the Towne 20$^{li}$ to lend to 4 young occupiers, shermen, freemen, and inhabitants, for 4 yeres for ever.

14 *Jac:* *(Wednesday)*, 8 *Jan:* [1617.]

m$^{r}$ John Barrett *(d)* by will gave to the Towne 20$^{li}$ to be lent to 4 poore Shoemakers, inhabitants, for 4 yeres for ever.

14 *Jac:* *(Friday)*, 28 *ffebr:* [1617.]

Agreed there shall be paied 5$^{li}$ to Thomas Hailes, whoe hathe undertaken and p'mised to build and mantaine a brick or timber wall against the ground belonging to the Alms houses, adjoyning to the Orchard of the said Thomas.

(*a*) The Rev. Nicholas Eston was of Pembroke Coll., Camb. A.M. 1593, and a benefactor to the Ipswich Pub. Lib. in 1617. (Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 143.) He was still acting as schoolmaster in 1632, as appears from the admission register of St. John's Coll., Camb., J. E. B., Mayor, 1883, p. 11.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 448.

(*c*) Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 78.

(*d*) *Ib.* p. 79.

14 *Jac:* *(Friday)*, 21 *Marche.* [1617.] *Assembly.*

Agreed that the fish market shall be kept in the Brook street, and stalls shall be provided, and the ground clensed by such as shall be nominated.

1617-18. 15 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1617.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rob: Cuttler,<br>Rich: Marten. | *Treasurer,* | ffranc: Crow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Willm. Bloyse,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Math: Brownrigg,<br>Rob: Snelling. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Seely,<br>Hen: Humfry. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Joh: Boore,<br>Chr: Aldgate. |
| *Coroners,* | Joh: Herne,<br>Edw: Deye. | *Town Clerk and Cler: pac:* | Willm. Hawys. |

15 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 7 *Aprill.* [1617.]

Warrant for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Nich: ffreeman and Joh: Barber are elected Aldermen of the Guild.

Suit ordered for debt due to the Towne, and for trespass donne to ffaltenham lands.

15 *Jac:* *(Monday)*, 5 *May.* [1617.]

The Guildholders feast deferred until 8 of July. And a Tierce of Clarret wine shall be layd in for that end.

15 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, 6 *May.* [1617.] *Assembly.*

Serjeants in their course shall warne Juries to inquire concerning the deaths of suche as shall dye in the County Gaole.

15 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 12 *May.* [1617.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Rob$^{t}$ Bass to impale his new house into the way in Georges Lane, as farr as his parche extends, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

15 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 13 *June.* [1617.]

Nicholas ffreeman and Joh: Barbor discharged of Alderm: Guild for theire severall fines of 20$^{li}$.

Rich: Grimston, allthough noe ffreeman, is elected Atturny of the Town Court.

15 *Ja:* *(Monday)*, 29 *September.* [1617.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

m^r Snelling, m^r Cock, Joh: Boor, Joh: Rands, Govern^rs of Chr: Hospit: and Joh: Boore is treasurer.

Suite commenced against suche as have not paied in S^r Tho: Whites gift.

Joh: Gooding, Phill: Courtnall, Tho: Page, Nath^ll Cooke, Serjeants.

S^r Tho: Whites gift ordered.

Officers elected are all sworne.

15 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 22 *October*. [1617.]

Tho: Page elected Serjeant, and fayling of giving suerties, is discharged of his place, and Made Warden of the River.

Auditors.

Assessors.

15 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 29 *October*. [1617.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Cornelius Hurbrights railes before his house to stand at 2^d r^t.

15 *Ja: (Monday)*, 17 *November*. [1617.]

Joseph Hubbard elected Serjeant.

S^r Barker, brought up most at the charge of this Towne, shall have 5^li given him towards his Commence^mt.

A Release shall be granted to Tho: Knolls and Eliz: his wife, of 10^li owing by Humfry Scrivener to the Town.

The Conduit house granted to Tailor, for 11 yeres from Mich: last, paying 50^s yerely.

15 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 30 *December*. [1617.]

m^r Leonard Caston *(a)* gave by will 100^li to the Towne, to imploy the same as a p'petuall stock, and out of the proffit thereof pay yerely 8^li 2^s 6^d for ever, viz: 6^li 12^s 6^d thereof shall be distributed in bread to 30 of the poore of the Towne, that shall take collection every Lords day in the forenoon, after sermon; 2^s 6^d eache day, at the Tower Churche; and uppon every yere, on the day of the month of his buriall, the summe of 2^s 6^d in bread to be bestowed in like manner, and 20^s for a commemoration sermon on that day, to be preached by the minister of that parish, and 20^s yerely towards the reparacons of that churche. And all the Inn bread the Sexton to have.

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 386.

1618-19. 16 *Ja:* *(Tuesday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1618.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Math: Brownrigg, Rich: Cock. | *Treasurer*, | ffranc: Crow. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and Rob: Cuttler, Rich: Marten, Willm. Bloise, Rob: Snelling. | *Chamberlins*, | Bezaleel Sherman, Isaack Deye. |
| *Coron^rs*, | John Herne, Edw: Deye. | *Clavig^rs*, | Joh: Hern, Joh: Boore, Chr: Algate. |
| | | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Willm. Hawys. |

John Barker, a poore Scholler, shall have 8^li towards his maintenance for one yere at Cambridge.

Isaack Deye discharged from being Chamberlin at his fine of 10^li, and John Carnaby is elected in his stead, whoe is allsoe discharged for his fine of 10^li, and in his roome Robt: Wade is elected, and discharged for his fine of 10^li. And John Blomfeild is elected in his roome.

15 *Ja:* *(Friday)*, 13 *Marche.* [1618.] *Assembly.*

Barwicks Penthouse shall be conveyed to the Town for such as shall sell fish in this Towne.

16 *Ja:* *(Thursday)*, 2 *Aprill.* [1618.]

Warr^t for Ann^ty out of Brookes, 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Warr^t to demand the half yeres rent of the Town heath; viz: 33^s 4^d.

The Tailers and Clothworkers, under collour of theire Charter, granted by the king, infringing the liberties of this Towne, a committee shall considder thereof, and determine what shall be fitting to be donne.

John Rands and Willm. Cliat, elected Alderm: Guild, are discharged at 10^li eache of them, for a fine.

Sixe shillings 8^d allowed to the headburrowes dinner, over and besides the 26^s 8^d formerly mentioned.

16 *Jac:* *(Monday)*, 27 *Aprill.* [1618.]

Allowed to the widow Darby a parcell of ground at the east end of her yard, adjoining to the wall ditches, at 2^d rent.

And that Joh: Kirk shall inclose and occupy the ground in his occupacon to the Tenem^t he dwells in, at 2^d rent.

16 *Ja:* *(Saturday)*, 2 *May.* [1618.] *Assembly.*

A marsh once Scriveners, after Castons, and then Wingfeilds, as executor is demised to him, *statu quo: &c.*

16 *Ja: (Monday)*, 11 *May*. [1618.]

The rent of the heath being not payed uppon demand, nor since, Its ordered a warr$^{t}$ for entry and seisure shall issue forth uppon the interest of Usker wood.

Ralf Scriveners Marsh, deceased, being assigned w$^{th}$out licence to a forrainer, a warr$^{t}$ for seisure of that interest shall issue forthe.

Joseph Parkhurst and Edm: Keene discharged from the office of Alderm: Guild, for 10$^{li}$ fine, eache of them.

A new Crane and Cranehouse shall be erected at the Town charge.

An other order shall be made for the hallage of the new drapery.

16 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 22 *September*. [1618.]

Bezaleel Sherman, elected Chamberlin, is discharged for his fine of 10$^{li}$, and in his roome Rich: Puplet is elected.

Simon Burton, purchasing Castons marsh, formerly forfaited to the Towne, its ordered uppon paym$^{t}$ of 5$^{li}$ and surrender of the old lease, he shall have a new lease from the Towne during the remainder of the former terme.

Joh: Gooding, Phillip Courtnall, Nat: Cooke, Joseph Hubbard, elected Serjeants.

16 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1618.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Annuity.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

m$^{r}$ Bloise, m$^{r}$ Cage, Joh: fflick and Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$, Governers of Chr: Hospit: and Joh: fflick, Treasurer.

16 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 29 *October*. [1618.]

m$^{r}$ Bridons gift, in part ordered.

Auditors.

Assessors.

S$^{r}$ Barker, a Town Scholler, shall have 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ to buye him bookes.

16 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 17 *Marche*. [1619.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Annuity.

Edw: Wallis, Tho: Mulliner, elected Alderm: Guild.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

Rich: Puplet, one of the Chamberlins, for his negligence in the service of his place, is fined at 10$^{li}$.

John Blomfeild, the other Chamberlin, for negligence in the said place, is fined 5$^{li}$.

m^r Goodings gift, and m^r Tyes gift, and m^rs Rose Bloises gift, ordered.

m^r Bayliff Brownrigg charged w^th injustice, for refusing to enter an acc'on at the suite of the Company of the Tailors, and for that he did forbidd Joseph Hubbard, one of the Serjeants, to receive the same. This Court therefore did sett uppon him the fine of 10^li, to be levied by the chamberlins by distress and sale, to the use of the poore, or by acc'on, in case it be not paied before May next.

William Gravener is fined 5^li for saying to m^r Bayliffs, "that they have not regarded their othes;" to be levied by the Chamberlins as aforesaid.

Suits ordered against severall p'sons, for aresting in this towne by the Sheriffs warr^t.

An informacon shall be preferred against Andrew Sorrell, for stopping up the footpath through his orchard, and the water course that hathe usually runne into his yard.

All ffustians, stuffs, saies, &c., of the new drapery, shall be brought into the Cloth hall before the same shall be sold, according to the order of woolling clothe, and for every peece of stuff brought in, shall be paied a halfpenny.

The wall ditches on the south end of the Gaole is referred to the Headburrowes, to be lett as they shall think meete.

*Admirallty. Walton.*

Pilotage taken w^thout licence presented, and a paine of 10^li not to offend againe.

Goods found and concealled. Annoyance of the channell by casting Hogs muck therein, and stinking fishe, and Greate stones: by digging a Dock w^thin the high water mark at the red cliff, and not filling the same up againe.

and by casting Ballast into the channell at Nacton Bridge.

And unlawfull dredging of oysters.

16 *Jac:* *(Friday)*, 8 *Jan:* [1619.]

Mr Barret gave 20^li to be lent to fower poore shoemakers, inhabitants of Ipsw^ch, for 4 yeres.

16 *Jac:* *(Thursday)*, 28 *Jan:* [1619.]

Mr. Bridon gave 20^li to be lent to fower shermen, occupiers, inhabitants or free men of Ipsw^ch.

1619-20. 17 *Ja: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1619.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Rob: Snelling,<br>George Acton.(*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Barber,<br>Nich: ffreeman. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Mr Math: Brownrigg,<br>Rich: Cock,<br>Wm Bloyse,<br>Rich: Marten. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Boor,<br>Chr: Aldgate,<br>Joh: Sicklemore. |
| | | *Cler: com:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Willm. Hawys. |
| *Coroners,* | Edw: Deye,<br>Rog: Cuttler. | *Serjea$^{nts}$,* | Joh: Gooding,<br>Phil: Courtnall,<br>Nath: Cook,<br>Jos: Hubbard. |
| *Treasurer,* | ffrancis Crow. | | |

Edward Wallis and Tho: Mulliner, Alderm: Guild, fined eache 20$^{li}$, and refusing to pay, are now ordered to be committed to prison till paym$^{t}$ made, unless they, being sent for, shall enter bond to pay the same at a certain day.

And for that the said Edw: Wallis refuseth to comme to this Court, being summoned, and hathe sundry times refused to comme to m$^{r}$ Bayliffs, being sent for, he is fined 40$^{s}$, to be payed before next Hollymass.*

Willm. Hawys is made Atturny, by warr$^{t}$ of this Court, to deliver possession to the ffeoffees of Clem$^{ts}$, water of 3 foote in bredth into the streete, according to the Indenture now shewed.

17 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 21 *Aprill.* [1619.]

Uppon the death of John Herne, one of the Coroners, Roger Cuttler is elected into his roome.

An acquittance to the High Sheriff for mony received uppon an execution.

Lr of Atturny to m$^{r}$ Hanby to prosecute in all suites for the Towne.

Suite against Elmer, the mill tenant, for breache of covenants, ordered.

S$^{r}$ Barker shall have 5$^{li}$ 17$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ to discharge his debts contracted. *(b)*

Persons deputed to travaile to London about the staple.

A letter sent to Pembroke hall, to demand the right of nominacon to a fellowship granted by m$^{r}$ Smart, and if noe satisffaction shall be given, a suite shall be commenced.

(*a*) He was of Chattisham, Suff., clothier, and possibly a son of Wm. Acton, (p. 435) who, according to Clarke (Hist. Ipsw. p. 356) was also a clothier, and had three sons; he was a Portman of Ipswich, Chamberlain in 1607, and a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Will (Cur. Ep. Norw.) prov. 1636. Page's Suff. pp. 577, 580. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 142.

* All Saints, Nov. 1.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 457.

Charters ordered to be delivered to m$^{r}$ Hanby to carry to London, for advice as touching execution of writts.

m$^{r}$ Baretts gifts disposed.

Trees ordered to be felled at Ulneston hall for the repaire of Handford bridge, by the wardens appointment.

A Committee to settle the fees of the Meter and wharfage.

Liberty allowed to diverse p'ticuler persons, to bring water through Clem$^{ts}$ streete into the Town.

Simon Burtons demise of Castons marsh shall be made to him and Rich: Jennings for the time to comme, in that former lease.

Water out of the Cornhill conduit granted to m$^{r}$ Tho: Scotts house, in Marshalls occupacon, at 10$^{s}$ rent, and to m$^{r}$ Tunstalls parsonage house, at 10$^{s}$ rent, and to Ben: Bemonts house in Nich: parish, at 5$^{li}$ fine, and 5$^{s}$ rent, according to former demises.

John Blomfeilds fine, uppon his submission, remitted.

John Sicklemore elected Claviger in the roome of John Herne.

17 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 16 *June*. [1619.]

Edw: Wallis and Tho: Mullinger, Guildholders, for neglecting to hold the Guild this yere at the time accustomed, are fined 20$^{li}$ eache of them, and nevertheless to hold the accustomed intertainm$^{t}$ at the usuall time the next yere.

All such as have contracted for the water out of the Cornhill Conduit shall seale theire leases before 1 of August, or theire quills shall be cutt off.

Any p'son suing to the Court to get his apprentise made a free man before his full time served, shall forfait 5$^{li}$.

Perticuler persons appointed to travaile to London to procure enlargem$^{t}$ of theire Charter for advancement of Trade, at the Town charge.

17 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 28 *July*. [1619.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow the Buttress of the widow ffinches house to stand uppon the Town soile, in the wall ditches, at 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

17 *Jac: (Saturday)*, 31 *July*. [1619.]

m$^{r}$ Osmond by will gave to the Towne 350$^{li}$, whereof one hundred to build 4 tenem$^{ts}$ for 4 poore people, and other 200$^{li}$ for theire wekely releife, and 50$^{li}$ rem: to build a new Corn hill; besides 10$^{li}$ to y$^{e}$ Library.

17 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September*. [1619.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Annuity, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins to levy areres.

m$^{r}$ Bloss, m$^{r}$ Gooding, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Parkhurst, Govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospit: and m$^{r}$ Sparrow, Treasurer.

17 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 16 *October.* [1619.]

Water out of the Cornhill Conduit granted to m^r^ Scotts dwelling house during the time to comme, of the lease made to the towne, at 10^s^ rent, payable at Bartholmew,* or w^th^in 20 dayes after, according to former other leases.

Henry Humfry shall have water out of Caldwell brooke to his wodhouse in Marg^ts^ parish, during pleasure, at 12^d^ r^t^.

Chamberlins warr^t^.

Edward Wallis, according to former order, being committed to prison, sued out a *habeas corpus*, and uppon full hearing at the K: Benche, It was ordered:

[*Dies Martis proximo post Octabas Sancti Michaelis.*]†

*Dominus Rex et Ballivi, Burgenses et Communitas ville Gippewici in Comitatu Suffolciae versus Edwardum Wallis Sol. iij. s.*

Ordinatum est quod Retornum super breve de Habeas Corpus emendetur et quod defendens Remittitur (*sic*) et quod ad proximam magnam Curiam pro Burgo predicto tenendam solverit finem super ipsum preantea Assessam et submittitur (*sic*) se ordini ejusdem curiae.‡

And at this Court the said Edw: Wallis, being demanded uppon the reading of the order, whither he would submitt or not thereto, he did in open Court pay y^e^ fine of 20^li^, and did submitt to the order of the Court, hathe acknowledged his fault of disobedience, promised conformity, and is released from imprisonm^t^.

17 *Ja: (Monday)*, 25 *Octob:* [1619.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow the Cellar doore of John Smith, against his new house in Wellses occupacon, at 6^d^ rent, to continnue.

17 *Ja:* 25 *Octob: Assembly.*

Rob: Youngs shall have a lease for 21 yeres, of the shopp built uppon the Common soile at the Cole dunghill, at 6^d^ yerely rent.

Suche of the 24^ty^ as shall comme to the publique solemnities at the Tower Church, w^th^out theire gownes, shall forfait 12^d^ for every suche defalt.

And the 24^ty^ shall have keyes to keepe theire seates from strangers.

17 *Ja: (Monday)*, 8 *November.* [1619.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

The assemblies order for Youngs house and shop lease, confirmed.

* Aug. 24, but in the Greek Calendar, June 11.
† Tuesday, Oct. 12, 1619.
‡ Rule Book, vol. 67. Queen's Bench, Crown side, Pub. Rec. Office.

The p'sons hereafter named shall have water from Caldwell Conduit, or from Caldwell Brooke, according to agreem^t, and shall have leases sealed at somme petty Court during the time of the former indentures yet to comme. And suche as are to take leases, and are not yet agreed, at any great Court shall have leases during pleasure, and not otherwise.

Phill: Cole, 5
Joh: Smiths new House } 5^s
Edm: Deye, 5^s
Joh: Smiths dwelling house } 5^s
Rich: Martin, 5^s
Joh: Ald', 5^s
Geo: Parkhurs' late Groves } 13^s 4^d
m^r Joh: Lany, 3^s 4^d
Rob: Barber, 20^s
House in Cleve lands occupac: } 10^s
Jer: Barber, 5^s
Edw: Whiting, 10^s
m^r Bloyses dwelling house } 5^s
Edw: Longly, 5^s
m^r Sam^ll Cutler, 10^s
Tho: Mulliner, 5^s
Steven Hedge, 5^s

Rich: Jennings, 5^s
His house in Hulings ocupac: } 10^s
Bezaleel Sherman, 5^s
W^m Greenwood, 10^s
Eliz: Cole, 5^s
Rich: Hunt, 10^s
Rob: Pinson, for Wilcox house } 5^s
Sam^ll Smith, 10^s
ffrancis May, 10^s
John Withers, 10^s
Witherel, 5^s
Etheriche, 10^s
Rich: Smith, in Girlings occup: } 5^s
M^r Bloyse in Copes occup: } 5^s
m^r Bridon, 6^d.
m^r Rog: Cuttler, 5^s

Geor: Noise, 10^s
Jos: Parkhurst, 5^s
La: ffelton, 10^s
Chr: Algat, 10^s
m^rs Darby, 5^s
Joh: Boore, 5^s
Chr: Algat, jun: 5^s
Joh: Hern, 5^s
Tho: Lea, 5^s
Edm: Dodson, 5^s
Peter Ald' 5^s
Joh: ffrank, 5^s
Rob: Benham, 5^s
Peter Cole, 5^s
m^r Woodgate, 5^s
m^r Rob: Cuttler, 5^s
Tho: Seely for Curson House } 13^s 4^d
m^r Bloyse in m^r Pupets occ: } 5^s
Willm. Clyets & his House in Lukes occ: } 5^s
m^r Cages, 5^s

17 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 30 *December*. [1619.]

A committee appointed to view in all places, whither the order concerning Buckets be duly observed.

ffrederick Johnson, Esq^r *(a)* is elected Town Clerke till Mich: next, and is freely admitted ffree burgess, having 3 sonnes, Edw: ffredrick, and Arthur.

Suits for aresting by the Sheriff w^thout warr^t from the Bayliffs.

A discharge shall be sealled to Lionel Edgar *(b)* for the money levied of John Cooke by the Sheriff, to the use of the Towne

(*a*) His descent does not appear in Davy or Jermyn. In 1623, Ap. 14, he was trustee of the marriage settlement of Reginald Hannan, of Peasenhall, gent. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,137. Batley (Add. MSS. 25,335,) gives his election as on 17 Nov. He was elected annually till Chas. I., when he resigned the office. Arms: (?) or, a water-bouget, sa. on a chief of the 2nd, three bezants. Harl. 6071, f. 245.

(*b*) Apparently only son of John Edgar, gent. of Framsden, Suff. and great grandson of Nich. Edgar, of Great Glemham, Suff. He mar. 1st: Eliz^th. d. and h. of Willm. Morse, of Swilland, Suff., and 2nd: (at St. Clement's, Ipswich, 18 Dec. 1598) Cath. d. of Tho: Glascock, of Ipsw. and had issue by both. Will of Tho: Glascock, his wife's father (74 Harte) dat. 26 Mar. 1604: the insc. on whose tomb in St. Clement's Chyard, including several of the Edgar family, is given in Harl. 6762. f. 25. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,128; (Jermyn) 8207; and 15,520, ff. 6, 7. Arms: granted 5 Sep., 1546, by Chr. Barker, Garter (Harl. 1820, f. 51.) per chevron, or and az. in chief 2 fleurs-de-lis of the 2nd, in base 5 fusils in fess of the 1st, each charged with an escallop. gu. Harl. 1560, f. 251a. places a bird's claw erased gu. betw. the two fleurs-de-lis. Harl. 1169. f. 88. A similar coat was also granted by Barker to Tho: Edgar, or Edger, of Blewbury, Berks. Add. MSS. 4961, f. 96a.

*Admirallty.*

Apparances, confessions, fines, moities.

Officers fined for not executing summons and warr$^{ts}$, at 40$^{s}$, and unlawfull dredging of oysters, 3$^{s}$.

1620-21. 18 *Ja: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1620.]

Persons fined 12$^{d}$ for late comming to the Court.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rob: Gooding, Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler, (*a*) | *Treasurer,* | Francis Crow, and its agreed he shall be noe more putt into election hereafter. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Rob$^{t}$ Snelling, George Acton, Willm. Bloise, Math: Brownrigg. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Boore, Chr: Algate, Joh: Sicklemore. |
| *Chamberlins,* | John Aldus, Edm: Humphry. | *Cler: Com: Cler: pac:* | ffrederick Johnson. |
| *Coroners,* | Edmond Cuttler, and Roger Cuttler. | | |

Warr$^{t}$ to receive mony.

Suite against Wells (uppon his bond) for opening his shopp, and the same shall bee borne by the Town.

Math: Brand fined for Collouring forrainers goods, at 20$^{s}$.

18 *Ja: (Wednesday),* 5 *Aprill.* [1620.]

Brooks ann$^{ty}$ warr$^{t}$.

Edw: Mulliner discharged from Alderm: Guild, for his fine of 10$^{li}$, w$^{ch}$ shall be p't of his bond of 20$^{li}$, ent'red into for his fine formerly sett.

Rich: Cock shall have a demise of the heathe hertofore letten to Usherwood, and 2 acres late in m$^{r}$ Brookes occupacon, for 21 yeres from mich: next, at 7$^{li}$ rent yerely, by moities.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$, and that they shall bring in their accompt.

The Bayliffs for the time being shall take all suche bread from the bakers of this Towne as they shall finde to be light, and distribute the same to the poore.

A Guelding seised in this Town as a deodand, for killing of a child at Hadleigh, is compounded for 5$^{s}$.

18 *Ja: (Wednesday),* 26 *Aprill.* [1620.]

Uppon any complaint to a Constable against any fforrainer keeping open shopp, the Constable shall carry the offender to the Bayliffs, whoe shall committ him to the gaole till he finde suerty not [to] offend againe.

(*a*) Son of Rob$^{t}$ Cutler (p. 279) He was a merchant and portman, twice mar. and bur. at St. Clement's, Ipswich, 29 Oct. 1625. Harl. 6071, f. 206. Will (135 Hele) dat. 21 Dec. 1624. prov. 24 Oct., 1626.

Rich: Coks demise for 21 yeres of the premises, shall be made for 40 yeres, in consideracon that he shall build a house there, and fence in the Grounds.

Butchers that shall not sell theire tallow in this market, shall be inhibited from keeping any shopp in the market.

Peter Coles, Tho: Yves, elected Alderm: Guild, discharged for theire severall fines of 10li.

Chamberlins warrt.

ffor the avoiding of Collouring of Goods *(a)* its ordered that noe free Burgess shall be ayding in any contract between fforrainers, wherein himselfe shall have les proffit then 12d uppon every pound, where the totall summe exceedes not 40li, and 9d uppon every pound, where the totall vallew exceedes not 100li, and sixe pence the pound, where the totall vallew exceeds 100li, under forfaiture of 20li, to be levied by the Chamberlins by distress or accon of debt, and the first informer shall have ¼ uppon conviction.

18 *Ja: (Monday)*, 22 *May*. [1620.]

At the funerall of any one of the 12 or 24ty, all the Company of the 12 and 24 shall be present in theire gownes, under penalty of 2s for eache Portmans defalt, and 12 for eache defalt of eache of the 24ty.

18 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 17 *August*. [1620.]

Colchester accompts. Committee and Lre of Atturny.

Persons deputed to take 10li for the poore of Ipswch, wth a lr of atturny to that end.

18 *Ja: (Friday)*, 29 *September*. [1620.]

mr Brownrigg, mr Eldred, Rob: Knapp, Joh: Carnaby, elected Governrs of Christ Hospitall, & John Carnaby, Treasurer.

Warrt Brookes Annty.

Warrt Chamberlins.

Joh: Gooding, Phil: Courtnall, Nathll and Jos: Hubbard, Serjeants.

Mrs Alis Bloyses gift disposed.

18 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 26 *October*. [1620.]

Auditors.

Accessors fforr; fines.

mrs Scriveners gift of 100li to be lent to tenne poore tradesmen of this Towne, for 10 yeres, ordered. *(b)*

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 314. (*b*) Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) pp. 78, 151.

18 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 6 *December.* [1620.]

Rob : Snelling and Willm. Cage, Gent : are elected Burgesses for this towne, at the next Parliam^t^ at Westm^r^, 16 Jan : next.*(a)*

18 *Ja:* *(Thursday)*, 7 *December.* [1620.]

fforrainers named shall shutt up theire shopps, or shall be committed to prison.

18 *Ja:* *(Wednesday)*, 24 *Jan.* [1621.]

m^r^ Willm. Cuttler, by will, gave to the Towne 100^li^ to purchase 6^li^ p : annu' : to be ordered by the Bayliffs and portmen, or the greater number of them, to three poore p'sons, to eache of them 40^s^. *(b)*

1621-2. 19 *Ja:* *(Saturday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1621.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Tob : Bloss,<br>Tho: Eldred. *(c)* | *Treasurer,* | Franc : Crow. This is against an order made uppon his last election. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Sam^ll^ Cuttler,<br>Willm. Bloyse,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Rob : Gooding. | *Chamberlins,* | Willm. Tiler,<br>Willm. Hamon. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Joh : Boore,<br>Chr : Algate,<br>John Sicklemore. |
| *Coron^rs^,* | Edm : Deye.<br>Rog : Cuttler. | *Com: Cler: et Cler: pac:* | ffrederick Johnson. |

19 *Ja:* *(Wednesday,)* 11 *Aprill.* [1621.]

Warr^t^ Brooks annuity, 13^li^ 6^s^ 8^d^.

Tho : Hailes and Isaack Greenwich elected Alderm : Guild.

m^r^ Tho : Goodings gift ordered.

Mr Barker shall have 20^li^ for one yere allowed him, quarterly.*(d)*

---

*(a)* This Parliament was adjourned to the 23^d^, and finally met on Tuesday, Jan. 30. Parry's Parl. Eng. p. 268.

*(b)* *Ib.* p. 161. Will (23 Dale) dat. 24 Jan., 1621; prov. 28 March, 1621.

*(c)* The family of Eldred was of Knattishall, Great Saxham, and Hadleigh, Suff., and for some time from the beginning of the 16th Cent., held the manor of Olivers in Stanway, Essex. The Thomas Eldred here named was the son of Tho: Eldred of Ipswich, mercht, and Margery (Studd) his wife, and married Susan, dau. of.....In 1621 he gave £5 to the Ips. Pub. Lib., and was buried at S^t^ Clement's, Ipswich, 3 May, 1624. Will (53 Byrde) dat. 3 July, 1620; prov. 23 June, 1624. His father was possibly the same Tho : Eldred, who, in 1586-8, accompanied Tho: Cavendish of Trimley, the famous navigator, in his voyage round the world (Hackluyt, iii. 803, &c.) but the inscription in St. Clement's Church recording this, as stated by Clarke (Hist. Ipsw. p. 304) no longer exists. In Archæologia, vol. xv. App. pp. 402, &c., are engravings of a supposed portrait of Tho : Eldred the elder, or of John Eldred, alderman of London, also distinguished as a traveller, and of the brass, with effigies and arms, placed by his son, Sir Revett Eldred, Bart., in the Church of Great Saxham. Arms : or, on a bend gu. trunked sa. 3 bezants, a martlet for diff. Granted 10 June, 1592, to John Eldred, ald. of London, by Sir Wm. Dethick, Garter. (Harl. 1172, f. 43) John Eldred, brother of Tho: the younger, had a new grant in 1634, intended, apparently, to commemorate the achievements of his father, viz: az. a cross pattée fitchée, or; on a chief of the last, 3 globes of the first. (Visit. Essex. Harl. 1542, f. 182.) In 1652, Dec. 6, a third grant was made to Anne, widow of Sir Revett Eldred, by F. Bysshe, Garter: gu. on a chevron between 3 leopards' heads, arg. as many quatrefoils of the first. (Harl. 1172, f. 18) Gage's Thingoe Hund. pp. 105-9; Morant's Essex. ii, 193; Gage's Hengrave, p. 14; Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8207; (Davy) 19, 128. Harl. 294, f. 173

*(d)* *vid. sup.* p. 457.

John Courtnall shall have 6$^{li}$ yerely, by quarters paym$^{t}$, allowed him for his maintenance at Cambridge.

Suite for farme of the town duties of Hydes.

Suite for aresting in the Town w$^{th}$out the Bayliffs warr$^{t}$.

Edw: Clerk shall gather the Custome of hydes, paying to towne 13$^{li}$ yerely.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

Areeres of rent of Stoke mill remitted, and 20$^{li}$ of the yerely rent abated to the Ten$^{t}$ to be layde out in the clensing of the mill pond.

John Blumfeild, Rich: Pupplet, fined for not bringing their accompts at a day limited: the fine is ordered to be remitted, in case theire accompts shall be made up and brought in w$^{th}$in 14 dayes.

A ffree burgess having opened a shop in Barbers trade, not being bound apprentice therto, is ordered to shutt up his shopp by a sett day, or shall forfait 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ for every daies defalt.

19 *Ja: (Friday)*, 20 *Aprill.* [1621.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Eliz: Cole parcell of the highway at the Cole dunghill, 30 foote broad and one rood long, abuttalling on Browns ground, at 12$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

19 *Ja: (Monday)*, 30 *Aprill.* [1621.]

Tho: Hales and Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$ disch: of Alderm: Guild for their severall fines of 8$^{li}$.

A lease is granted to Tho: Cuttler, of m$^{r}$ Smarts lands, late Scruttons and Candlers, in ffaltenham, &c., from mich: next, for 11 yeres, at 85$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ yerely rent, by moities.

Water formerly granted to Bemont, is now granted to m$^{rs}$ Jermy, whoe hath the pp. interest in the house.

19 *Ja: (Saturday)*, 14 *July.* [1621.]

Brooks annuity, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, warr$^{t}$.

Warr$^{t}$ to demand areres of copihold rents belonging to Ulneston hall and Sackviles.

And another warr$^{t}$ to receive arere of ffree rents and distraine.

The horses, cart, and plank, forfaited for the deathe of a man slaine by the fall thereof, shall be delivered back to the owners, uppon the paym$^{t}$ of 40$^{s}$.

There beeing two Carriers by waggon in this towne: Its ordered that one shall goe one weeke, and the other the other. Tho: Lane shall have the choise when to beginne; viz: whether the next cource, or the weeke after, and bothe he and Lucas the other, shall give security for carriage according to former orders.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

19 *Ja: (Monday)*, 13 *August.* [1621.]

A warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to receive 104$^{li}$, S$^{r}$ Tho Whites gift, of the Citty of Bristow, uppon Bartholmew day next.*(a)*

Suit for arest by the Sheriffs warr$^{t}$, w$^{th}$out the Bayliffs allowance.

Water out of the Cornhill Conduit granted to Richard Denny, at 5$^{s}$ rent, besides the fine.

Water granted to John Hawis out of the Cornhill Conduit for a fine and rent, 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$.

19 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 19 *September.* [1621.]

Willm. Hamon discharged from Chamberlin for his fine of 10$^{li}$, and Steven Copping is elected in his roome.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift of 100$^{li}$, ordered.

m$^{r}$ Cock, m$^{r}$ Goodyere, Hen: Buckenham, Wm Inglethorp, Governers of Chr: Hospitall, and Wm Inglethorp, Treasurer.

19 *Ja: (Monday)*, 1 *Octobr:* [1621.]

Brookes annuity warr$^{t}$.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

John Gooding and Jos: Hubbard, Serjeants, elected.

19 *Ja: Monday*, 22 *October.* [1621.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fforrain ffines.

Phillip Courtnall and Nath$^{ll}$ Cooke elect: Serjeants.

Carts or tumbrills used w$^{th}$in this Town, shall be prepared w$^{th}$ unshodd wheeles before the 2 of february next, and no shodd wheeles shall be used after that day, under penalty of the constitution, 18 June, 18 Eliz: according to the same to be levied.

The order concerning the Cariers, 4 July last, is ratified againe.

Inrollm$^{t}$ of Apprentices indentures, according to the order 26 march, 8 Jac: confirmed; and all apprentices allready bound, theire masters shall bring in their Indentures to be inrolled.

ffrancis Smith shall have a lease of Stoke mills for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 100$^{li}$ yerely rent.

19 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 29 *November.* [1621.]

A peece of land called "Mangers," and of medow called "Swanns nest," shall be purchased according to m$^{r}$ Burrowes gift, by the Towne.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 389.

And that the counterpart of m^r Martins conveyance shall be now sealled, and m^r Sicklemore shall give m^r Martin security for one hundred pounds, and the Towne shall discharge m^r Sicklemore thereof.

And a lre of Atturny is granted to receive seisin.

m^r Martin shall have a new grant of the wall and ditche on the back side of his house in Marg^ts parish, as the same shall be sett out by the headburrowes, and all shall be at the old rent, and the neighbours on the East side shall be compelled to fence against the premises, if by law they may be.

The wall ditches shall be repaired by the Treasurer according to the headburrowes discretion.

The 24^ty shall searche if the order concerning buckets in 14 Aug: 7 Jac: be observed or not.

There shall be noe more payed for cariage of a broad cloth to London by waggon then 2^s, notw^thstanding the former order.

19 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 20 *December*. [1621.]

m^r Martin and his wife shall have a lease for 100 y: of the land lately purchased of him by the Towne, if he and his wife soe long live, at the rent of 5^li yerely.

Thomas Lane, refusing to submitt to the order made concerning the Cariers, and Lucas, the other Carier, having entred into a bond to submitt to the order: Its ordered that all the freemen of this Towne shall deliver to the said Lucas all theire Commodities for Cariage, according to the prizes sett downe, under perill of forfaiture of 3 4 for every offence.

*Admirality at Ipsw^ch.*

Apparances, confessions, fines, moities. This was in Jannuary.

After, in September the same yere, at Nacton: Presentm^ts of unlawfull dredging of oysters. Goods found and concealled. Destruction of ffish by m^r Brooks. Cormorants to the number of 80 secured at one time fishing. Vessell fleeting up and down in the channell. trespass uppon Goods. Mariner retained. departed from service w^thout licence.

1622-3. 20 *Ja: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep., 8, 1622.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Mich: Goodyere, Rob: Sparrow. | *Treasurer*, | Chr: Algate. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and Rob^t Snelling, Tob: Bloss, Tho: Eldred, Wm Cage. | *Chamberlins*, | Rob: Cooper and Tho: Ives. |
| *Coron^rs*, | Edm: Deye, Joh: Boore. | *Clavigers*, | Joh: Boor, Chr: Algate, Joh: Sicklemore. |
| | | *Cler: Coron: Cler: Com:* | ffredr: Johnson. |

20 *Ja: (Monday)*, 15 *Aprill.* [1622.]

Rob$^{t}$ Knapp, Rich: Hailes, elected Alderm: Guild.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift ordered, by death of suerties.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift ordered.

A ffree Burgess fined 5$^{s}$ for departing the Court contrary to m$^{r}$ Bayliffs command.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

20 *Ja: (Monday)*, 6 *May.* [1622.] *Headburrowes.*

A signe beame fixed to the Town Gallery, allowed to continue, at 1$^{d}$ rent.

20 *Ja: (Tuesday)*, 6 *August.* [1622.]

Rob$^{t}$ Knapp and Rich: Hailes, having served one yere as Guildholders, are discharged for the next yere, and for the future at 15$^{li}$ fine, each of them.

John Carnaby discharged also of that place for the like fine of 15$^{li}$.

A letter from the king, to inhibite m$^{r}$ Ward from preaching the lecture, is referred to the Councill of the Towne. *(a)*

John Buckenham shall have the lease of Ulueston hall for 11 yeres, from mich: next, at 130$^{li}$ rent.

Warr$^{t}$ for y$^{e}$ Chamberlins.

Water granted to Willm. Tiler and Hen: Sherman, for suche rent and in such manner as the Common Councill shall direct.

20 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 26 *September.* [1622.]

A boate seised for a Deodand. as a cause of drowning of a maid, is now compounded for, in regard of poverty of the owner, at 5$^{s}$.

Phill: Courtnall, Jos: Hubbard, Joh: Trunchfeild, and John Horningold elected Serjeants.

---

(*a*) It appears that Mr Ward, being skilled as a draughtsman, had in 1621 published certain caricature pictures against Spain and Rome, referring particularly to the invasion of 1588 and the Gunpowder Plot of Nov. 5, 1605, in consequence of which he was committed to prison. In April (?), 1621, he petitioned the King for freedom and restoration to his functions, declaring that "this embleme was composed by him five yeeres since, in imitacon of auntient rites, gratefully preserving the memories of extraordinarie favors and delivirances in Coins, Arches, and such like monuments, sent nigh a yeere since to the printers, coupling the two grand blessings of God to this nation —without any sinister intention, especiallie of meddling in any of your Majesties secrett affaires." (State Pap. Dom. Ser. Jas. I. Addenda, vol. xlii., No. 76.) At the same time, apparently, he addressed the Privy Council, praying for discharge from legal and expensive proceedings and dismissal to his charge; and in this petition he also expresses a hope that he has given a satisfactory answer to the three articles wherewith he was charged, humbly submits himself and promises "to be more cautelous for the future." (*ib.* No. 77.) In 1622 he again petitioned the King for the pardon of his errors, and that he might be restored to his former liberty or otherwise provided for, so that his wife and eight children might be maintained, praying at the same time for liberty of preaching in Ipswich, or that the hearing and determining of his cause might be reserved to the Council. (State Pap, Dom. Ser. vol. cxxx., No. 127.) This petition appears, from the annotation at the foot, to have been considered before the Court at Greenwich, 31 May, 1622, and to have been referred to Sir George Calvert, Sec. of State, 1618-24. Memoirs of Sam: Ward in Dean's Life of Rev. Nath: Ward, App$^{x}$., and in "Bishops and Clergy of other days," by the Bishop of Liverpool, 1868.

20 *Ja: (Sunday)*, 29 *September*. [1622.]

m^r Marten, m^r Acton, ffrancis Crow, Willm. Moysey, are govern^rs of the Hospit:

Warr^t for Brookes ann^ty, 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Warr^t for Chamberlins.

Warr^t to plead for the Towne in the Arches, *(a)* touching y^e 100^li given by m^r Borrough to the Town.

20 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 24 *October*. [1622.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fines.

Willm. Tyler and Henry Sherman shall have water out of the Cornhill Conduit to their houses, at the rent of 5^s eache of them.

m^r ffentons hall have water out of Cornhill Conduit for 10^s yerely rent to his house.

20 *Ja: (Monday)*, 28 *October*. [1622.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow m^r ffisher to Rayle before his house in the way by Clem^ts Churche, at 4^d rt.

*Admirallty. Wherstead.*

Apparances, confessions, fines, moities.

The moity of 7 10 0 demanded of Mich: Painter for concealing of Goods by him found at sea, and brought into this harbour, he denied to pay the same, alledging that he had satisfied the same to m^r Dade, in behalfe of the Admiral of the seaes. And there uppon he was committed till he putt in suerty of 10^li, *in judicio sisti judicat solvi*, and they putt a mulct uppon him of 5^li.

Presentments of Goods found and concealled.

1623-4. 21 *Ja: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1623.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Willm. Cage, Rob: Benham. *(b)* | *Treasurer,* | Willm. Inglethorp. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Mich: Goodyere, Rob^t Sparrow, Nath: Brownrigg, Tob: Bloss. | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Jennings, Peter Aldus. |
| *Coroners,* | Edm: Deye, Joh: Boore. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Boore, Chr: Algate, Joh: Sicklemore. |
| | | *Cler: coron: Cler: Com:* | ffredrick Johnson. |

(*a*) The records of the Court of Arches appear to exist only from 1663. Sims's Manual, p. 69.
(*b*) A Portman and benefactor to Ipsw. Pub. Lib. in 1623. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 142.

21 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 10 *Aprill.* [1623.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Rich: Haile is elected one of the governers of Chr: Hospitall, and treasurer, in the roome of ffrancis Crow, deceased.

Rich: Gooding and Chr: Tolson elected Alderm: Guild.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

21 *Ja: (Monday)*, 5 *May.* [1623.]

Rich: Gooding and Chr: Tolson discharged from Alderm: Guild, at 12$^{d}$ fine, eache of them.

Edward Wallis shall have water in his dwelling house from the Cornhill Conduit, at 5$^{s}$ rent, according to other leases.

Surveyors chosen for the water works till mich: next.

21 *Ja: (Monday)*, 14 *July.* [1623.]

m$^{r}$ Bridons gift ordered.

m$^{r}$ Barretts gift ordered.

21 *Ja: (Monday)*, 29 *Septemb:* [1623.]

m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler, Rich: Puplet, Tho: Seely, Hospit: governers.

Rich: Puplet, treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brookes Annuity, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

Warr$^{t}$ to demand and receive all such mony as is due by the last will of Benj: Osmond.*(a)*

m$^{r}$ Wm Cliet shall have a demise of Handford hall for 21 yeres from this day, at 95$^{li}$ rent.

The fower former Serjeants are elected to continnue.

21 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 12 *November.* [1623.]

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

A Guelding mare and cart, forfaited for the deathe of a man as a deodand, is compounded for at 20$^{s}$.

Joseph Pemberton shall have a demise of George Wilds houses in Mar: Elms, for 21 yeres, for 11$^{li}$ yerely rent, by moities.

m$^{rs}$ Alis Bloyses gift, m$^{r}$ Goodings gift ordered.

Richard Buckenham shall have water out of the Cornhill conduit to his house in Rich: Hayles occupacon, at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ rent, during pleasure.

(*a*) Will of Benjamin Osmund, of Ipswich, clothier (65 Soame), dated 31 July, 1619; prov. 20 June, 1620.

Serjeants shall bring in theire suerties before Satterday comme senight.

One fined 2$^{s}$, for departing the Court before the breaking up thereof.

Bonds putt in suite of suche as have not payed in their monies.

21 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 29 *January*. [1624.]

Rob$^{t}$ Snelling and Willm. Cage elected Burgesses for the Town at the next Parliam$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 12 ffebr: *

21 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 12 *ffebruary*. [1624.]

Thomas Lewes shall have a lease of his tenem$^{t}$ (he now occupieth) from mich: next, for 11 yeres.

Sam$^{ll}$ Hadlock shall have a new lease of his farme w$^{ch}$ he now hathe, from mich: next, for 11 yeres, at 48$^{li}$ rent.

Sam$^{ll}$ Hadlock shall have a lease of Gastons farme, for 11 yeres from mich: next, at 20$^{li}$ p: annu.

A ship running over a wherry w$^{th}$ 5 persons in it, was seised for a Deodand and is compounded for 70$^{li}$.

m$^{r}$ Barrets gift ordered.

Warr$^{t}$ for distresse uppon Ulneston hall, for one yeres rent.

*Admirallty. at Ipsw$^{ch.}$*

Apparances, confessions, fines and moities.

Presentm$^{ts}$ of goods found and concealled, and Annoyan: of the channell by muck cast in By Kay decayed. unlawfull lying of ships w$^{th}$in the same.

and lying of an ancor in the channell 3 weekes, wherby hurt was donne to a bote: Assalt. Porposes taken w$^{th}$in the channell.

1624-5. 22 *Ja: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1624.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Mathew Brownrigg, Joh: Sicklemore.(*a*) | *Chamberlins,* | Ed: Laverick, Rob: Pinswein. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Willm Cage, Rob: Benham, Rob: Snelling, Tob: Bloss. | *Clavigers,* | Joh: Boore, Chr: Algate, Rich: Haile. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Edm: Deye, Joh: Bore. | *Cler: Pac: Cler: Com:* | ffredrick Johnson. |
| *Treasurer,* | Willm. Inglethorpe. | *Serjeants,* | Phil: Cournall, Jos: Hubbard, Joh: Trunchfeild, Joh: Horingold. |

* Thursday. The Ret. Memb. Parlt. (1878) i. 471, describes each as "Alderman of Ipswich."

(*a*) Son of Tho: Sicklemore (p. 322.) He was a Portman of Ipswich, bap. at St. Lawrence's 20 Oct., 1574, and mar. Eliz$^{th}$, dau. of .... Fettiplace. He was a benefactor to Ips. Pub. Lib. in 1624, died 9 Jan., 1644, and was bur. at Tuddenham. Harl. 6071, f. 246a. Will of Eliz$^{th}$ Sicklemore, his widow (148 Twisse), dat. 6 Aug. 1646.

22 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 7 *Aprill.* [1624.]

Brookes annuity warr$^{t}$, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Distress uppon Stoke mills for ½ yeres rent, warr$^{t}$.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive Ulneston Hall rent, and another to receive Handford halls rent.

22 *Ja: (Monday)*, 2 *August.* [1624.]

Bourne bridge shall be repaired at the charge of the inhabitants of this Towne, according to the statute and the tenor of the indenture now shewed betweene the Towne and Raynberd, w$^{ch}$ shall be sealled at somme petit Court.

Acquittance shall be sealled to Edw: Cardnall and Susann his wife, executrixe of Ben: Osmonds will, of the receipt of 250$^{li}$, in discharge of 350$^{li}$ given by him to the Town, in regard that all the legatees doe abate that proportion for want of personall estate.

m$^{r}$ Actons gift ordered.

Rob: Wade and Joh: Aldus shall hold the guild uppon Tewesday after mich: next, and uppon p'formance therof, according to the order, shall be discharged from that service for the future.

A Committee to make a Table of fees for ankorage, and to sett out the bounds of the liberty wherein ancorage is taken, and to considder of the auncient rates of wharfage of sea cole landed at the Common Kay.

Rob$^{t}$ Wade and John Aldus discharged of Aldermens place of the Guild, for 10$^{li}$ fine, eache of them.

Twenty marks shall be bestowed by the Treasurer for repairing of the houses and making an oven against the time of holding the next Guild.

22 *Ja: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1624.]

m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Benham, Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$, and Peter Cole elected Govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospit: and Peter Cole is elected Treasurer.

Brooks Ann$^{ty}$ warr$^{t}$.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive debts.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

22 *Ja: (Thursday)*, 4 *November.* [1624]

Auditors.

Assessors forrain ffines.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive 150$^{li}$ of m$^{r}$ Osmonds mony.

Warr$^{t}$ to distraine in Brookes for 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, and 10$^{s}$ a day for 8 dayes arere, as a *nomine penae.*

Suche persons as have any of the mony given to the Town, shall not have any more till theire former mony be payed in.

Willm Moysey elected Coroner, in the place of John Bore, deceased.
m^rs Smarts gift of 100^li ordered.
m^rs Rose Bloyses gift of 20^li ordered.
Peter Cole elected Claviger, in the roome of John Bore, deceased.

22 *Ja:** *(Monday)*, 7 *Marche.* [1625.]

The Town Clarks fee for ingrossing of Leaces shall be as formerly hathe bein taken.

## K. Charles.

1625-6. 1 *Car:* *(Thursday)*, *Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1625.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.*, | Rich: Cock, Tho: Aldgate. | *Treasurer*, | Tho: Seely. |
| *Justices*, | The Bayliffs and Mathew Brownrigg, Joh: Sicklemore, Rob: Snelling, Tob: Bloss. | *Chamberlins*, | Joh: Alderman, Rich: Sayer. |
| *Corron^rs*, | Edm: Deye, Wm Moysy. | *Clavigers*, | Rich: Haile, Peter Cole, Wm Tyler. |

Rich: Sayer discharged of Chamberlins place, at his fine of 6^li 13^s 4^d, and Rob: Burrell elected in his roome.

1 *Car:* *(Wednesday)*, 6 *Aprill.* [1625.]

All p'sons making defalt at the Greate Court, or other Assemblies, shall be fined: Portmen 3^s, 24^ty 2^s, and others 12^d; the one moity to the poore, the other to the Serjeants, for the levying thereof.

m^r Cock elected govern^r of Chr: Hospitall, in the roome of m^r Benham, now dep'ted the Towne.

Rich: Puplet and Wm Tiler disch: from office of Alderm: Guild, wherto they are elected, at theire fine of 13^li 6^s 8^d.

Willm Cocks grant to the Town the liberty of laying of pipes and repayring them for conveying water through his ground in Jeremy Raymonds occupacon in Margts and Hellens parishes, under the yerely rent of 2^s by moities.

Orders concerning gifts of the Town monies.

1 *Car:* *(Wednesday)*, 20 *Aprill.* [1625.]

Rob: Snelling and Willm Cage elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parliam^t at Westm^r, 17 May next. *(a)*

* The 23 Jac: I. consisted only of the four days 24—27 Mar: 1625.
(a) By several writs this Parl^t was prorogued to May 31, June 13, and June 18.

Suites commenced against the Town for tithes of the marshes, by the Parson of Stoke,*(a)* shall be defended at the Towns charge.

1 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 16 *August.* [1625.]

Colchester Accompts, lr of Atturny.

Lr of Atturny likewise to receive 10$^{li}$ to the use of the poore of Ipsw$^{ch}$.

George Simson shall have a new lease of Ulneston hall, for and during the remainder of the Terme granted to Willm. Buckenham, and at the same rent, and under the same covenants.

Willm. Cuttler gave 100$^{li}$ to the Towne, and therew$^{th}$ the Towne purchased a medow of Steven Gardiner of the yerely rent of 6$^{li}$, according to the meaning of the said m$^{r}$ Cuttlers will.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

1 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 13 *September.* [1625.]

Rob$^{t}$ Burrell discharged from Chamberlins place, for his fine of ... and Rich : Herne elected in his stead.

ffredrick Johnson, desiring to resigne his towns clerks place, at his request the Towne hathe accepted thereof, and they have elected John Hawis *(b)* into that place in his stead.

Rob$^{t}$ Clark is admitted to be one of the Atturnies of this Towne at the Court of plees, and m$^{r}$ Hawes his place.

1 *Car: (Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1625.]

m$^{r}$ Goodyere, m$^{r}$ Sicklemore, Tho : Hailes, Edm : Humfry, Governers of Chr : Hospit : and Edm : Humfry is Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ Brooks Annuity, 13$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

Warr$^{ts}$ to receive mony.

1 *Car: (Monday)*, 7 *November.* [1625.]

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

Water granted out of Cornhill Conduit unto

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| John Alduses in Ed : Maynards occ: | 5$^{s}$ | John Aldermans dwelling house | 5$^{s}$ | Rich : Wolpets dwelling house | 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ |

(*a*) Moses Wood, incumb. 1607-26. Wodderspoon, p. 403.

(*b*) He was of Rice (le Rus) Hall, in Akenham, Suff., and afterwards of Framlingham; mar. 1st (10 Nov. 1640) Mary, d. of Wm. Lodge, of Nettlestead, and 2nd, Sarah, sister of Sir John Coell, of Depden, Kt., by whom he had issue. He served the office of Town Clerk from 1625-42, when he resigned, but seems to have been again in office in 1 and 2 Chas. II. He was bur. at Framlingham, 8 Oct., 1677. Page's Suff. p. 563. Loder's Framlingham, pp. 401-2. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,134; (Batley) 25,335, f. 78; (Ryece) 15,520, f. 15; Harl. 1196, art. 121, f. 119; and art. 165, f. 163. Arms : az, a fess wavy, betw. 3 lions pass. or.

And that noe other water shall be granted out of this Conduit hereafter, but at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, or more.

Leonard Woolly admitted one of the Atturnies at the Court of small plees.

Joseph Pemberton shall have a lease sealled of Wilds house in Mar: Elms, for 7 yeres from mich: next, at 5$^{li}$ yerely rent.

1 *Car: (Thursday)*, 11 *Jannuary.* [1626.]

Rob: Snelling and Willm Cage elected Burgesses for this towne at the next parlm$^{t}$ at Westm$^{r}$, 6 febr:

Henry Humphry in open Court confronting m$^{r}$ Bayliff Cock, said he did pay 10$^{li}$ uppon a privy sealle to beare out m$^{r}$ Bayliff Cock: he is therefore fined 5$^{li}$, to be levied by distress and sale by the Chamberlins, if the same be not payed by the 9 day of ffebr: next.

1 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 14 *Marche.* [1626.]

Warr$^{t}$ to receive Brooks Annuity.

John Sherman, Rob: How, elected Alderm: Guild.

Water granted to Rob$^{t}$ Bettin out of the Cornhill Conduit to his own house, during pleasure, at 20$^{s}$ r$^{t}$.

Water granted to m$^{rs}$ Darbies house, in Sextons occupacon, out of the Cornhill Conduit, at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ rent, during pleasure.

John Trunchfeild discharged of his Serjeants place for misdmean$^{r}$, and John Castlin is elected into his roome.

Monies of the Town lent to diverse persons.

Willm. Drane shall have a demise of the lands at Otely for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 36$^{li}$ rent.

1 *Car:* 14 *Marche. Assembly.*

A child left in Cursom house *(a)* porche, maintained by the Towne, and bound out apprentise by the towne.

1 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 20 *Aprill.* [1625.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Rob$^{t}$ Winds his incrochem$^{t}$ by his cellar window in the Brook streete, and stall over the same at 2$^{d}$ rent.

And that Tho: Gallant shall have the use of ropers lane for rope making, at 10$^{s}$ rent.

Tho: Marrets incrochem$^{t}$ by a brick wall in Cocks lane shall stand at 2$^{d}$ rent.

(*a*) Curzon House, the residence of the family of that name in 1521-2, stood opposite the lane leading from the south side of St. Nicholas' Church, partly in that parish and partly in the parish of St. Peter; an account of it is given in Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. p. 240, and in Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520. f. 12.

The widow Greens incrochm$^{t}$ by railes before her house on the Back side of Clem$^{ts}$ Churche shall continue at 2$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

1 *Car: (Thursday)*, 14 *July*. [1625.] *Headburrowes.*

The widow Michells well on the Town soile, nigh her housè, on the back side of the wall ditches, shall continnue at 1$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

1626-7. 2 *Car: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1626.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Rob$^{rt}$ Snelling, Wm Moysey. | *Chamberlins,* | Barnaby Burrough, Pet: ffisher. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Math: Brownrigg, Rich: Cock, Chr: Algate, Tob: Blosse. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Haile, Peter Cole, Willm. Tyler. |
| *Coron$^{rs}$,* | Edm: Deye, Wm Cliet. | *Serjeants,* | Ph: Courtnall, Jos: Hubbard, John Horningold, John Castlin. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh: Barber. | *Cler: Pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |

Goods fforraine bought, fforr: sould, restored for 20$^{s}$ composition, in regard it seemeth to be donne through ignorance.

Water granted to John Bodmans dwelling house, for 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

Mony of m$^{r}$ Goodings gift lent to Joh: Newland.

Handford mill demised to Roger Crick for 11 yeres from mich: next, at 45$^{li}$ rent, yerely.

Howells farme, to him demised for 11 yeres from the end of his old lease, at the old rent.

2 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 29 *Marche.* [1626.]

m$^{r}$ Tyes and m$^{r}$ Goodings mony ordered.

2 *Car: (Thursday)*, 3 *August.* [1626.] *Assembly.*

m$^{r}$ Wm Moysy elected portman in the roome of Sam$^{ll}$ Cuttler, deceased.

2 *Car: (Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1626].

m$^{r}$ Bloss, m$^{r}$ Algate, John Aldus, Joh: Carnaby, Governers of Chr: Hospitall, and John Aldus, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brookes Ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for y$^{e}$ Chamberlins.

2 *Car: (Monday)*, 6 *November.* [1626.]

Auditors.

Assesors of fines.

m$^{rs}$ Alis Bloyses mony called for.

Water formerly granted to Woodgate now sealled to Ben : Cuttler for a house in Nich : parish.

Chamberlins warr$^{t}$.

The Bayliffs calling to them such as they shall thinke meete, shall view and searche the water, and cutt off all cocks of such as p'forme not covenants.

m$^{rs}$ Alis Bloyses gift, 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, lent unto Joh : Hubbard.

The like unto Rich : Scapy.

The Kay side shall be clensedd by the Towne, and shall be covered w$^{th}$ shingle.

2 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 7 *Marche.* [1627.] *Assembly.*

Little London, in Shottly, purchased in p't w$^{th}$ m$^{r}$ Osmonds mony, shall be conveyed to the now Baylifls, and m$^{r}$ Bloss, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Sicklemore, m$^{r}$ Algate, m$^{r}$ Barber, m$^{r}$ Jennings, to the use of the Towne.

2 *Car: (Monday.)* 19 *Marche.* [1627.]

The E : of Suffolke *(a)* made Lo : Steward of this Towne : a patent shall be presented, and his fee of 10$^{li}$ yerely, saving the liberty of the Town in electing the Town Clarke. And m$^{r}$ Bayliff Snelling and suche as he shall desire, shall present the same.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brookes Ann$^{ty}$.

A Guelding of one that is outlawed, is sold by agreement in trust to such as shall be appointed by the p'ty outlawed, for 30$^{s}$.

That 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ of m$^{rs}$ Alis Bloyses gift shall be lent unto Isaack Greene, And the like summs to Tho : Ducket, Ruben Plumb, Hen : Hunt.

The Guild Marchant, wont to be holden on Sunday after Corp' Chri : shall be holden uppon Tewesday after Corp' Chri :

1627-8. 3 *Car: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1627.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | George Acton,*(b)*<br>Edw : Keene.*(c)* | *Chamberlins,* | Ed : Allen,<br>Wm Dogget. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Rob$^{t}$ Snelling,<br>Willm. Moysey,<br>Math : Brownrigg,<br>Tob : Bloss. | *Clavig:* | Rich : Haile,<br>Peter Cole,<br>Wm Tyler. |
| *Coroners,* | Ed : Deye,<br>Wm Cliet. | *Serjeants,* | Ph : Courtnall,<br>Jos : Hubbard,<br>Jo : Horningold,<br>Jo : Castlin. |
| *Treasurer,* | Ed : Humfrye. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Joh : Hawes. |

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 436.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 469. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520 f. 11.

(*c*) Apparently son of Edw$^{d}$ Keene, 2$^{nd}$ son of Rob$_{t}$ Keene of Thrandeston, Suff. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8211 ; (Davy) 19,138 ; Harl. 1169 f. 43 ; 1177 ff. 71,170 ; and 1820, f. 30. Arms : Az. a talbot pass, or ; on a chief dancettée, arg. 3 cross crosslets (or crosses flory) sa.

3 *Car:* 1627: *(Tuesday)*, 12 *June.*

John Sherman and Robt How, Alderm: Guild, fined eache of them 20li, for neglecting to hold the guild uppon the tewesday after Corp' Chri: as was appointed. The fines shall be payed before 12 July next, and in defalt, the Chamberlins shall distraine, or bring accon of debt.

Brookes annuity warrt.

Little London discharged of an extent *(a)* at the Kings suite, prosecuted by Wilcoxe. *vid:* 8 *Sept: Assembly.*

3 *Car: (Monday)*, 17 *September.* [1627.]

mr Mathew Brownrigg is sworne Bayliff (in stead of mr Robert Snelling, whoe died 14 Sept: present) to execute the said place till Mich: next.

Sr Tho: Whites gift ordered to be demanded and received by the Chamberlins at the day of the due paymt.

Lands in Whiton, late mrs Darbyes, demised to Samll Hadlock during the time he hath in the lease of Gastons land, at the rent of 14li yerely.

3 *Car: (Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1627.]

mr Cage, mr Moysey, Rich: Jennings, Wm Tiler, are governers of the Hospitall, and Wm Tiler, Treasurer.

Warrt for Brookes Annty.

Warrt for ye Chamberlins.

Sr Tho: Whites gift of 25li a peece, lent unto Hen: Mudd, Chr: Alderman, jun: Wm Hall, Anthony Gislingam.

3 *Car: (Friday)*, 2 *November.* [1627.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fines.

Simon Burtons debt of 25li, in the behalfe of Smith of Stoke mill, abated to 25li.

mr Barrets gift of 5li a peece, ordered to Tho: Hocket, Tho: Josom, Joh: Debenham, Math: Marten.

3 *Car: (Friday)*, 1 *ffebruary.* [1628.]

Henry Churche shall have a lease of Handford mill, from Mich: last for 11 yeres, at 40li yerely rent.

Gregory Mighell elected Serjeant in the roome of Jos: Hubbard, lately dead.

(*a*) An extent (*extenta*) is a writ or commission to the Sheriff for the valuing of lands or tenements. Jacob's Law Dict.

m^r Bridons gift of 20^li a peece lent unto Tho: Whiting, Tho: Molston, sen: Rich: Holmes, Chr: Whitton.

m^rs Rose Bloyses gift of 5^li a peece, lent unto Ed: May, Rich: Scapy, Jun: Tho: Molston, Jun: Elis Sexten.

Willm. Hamont, at his own request, discharged from the number of the 24^ty for his fine of 10^li, and in regard of losses late received, 5^li thereof is abated.

Willm. Cage, Esq^r, and m^r Edm: Deye, *(a)* elected Burgesses for this Towne at the next Parlm^t at Westm^r, 17 Marche.*

*Admirallty. At Nacton.*

Apparances, confessions, fines, moities.

Oxburrow refusing to pay the moity of 4^s for an ancor by him found, is monished to make paym^t thereof; he alledged he had payd the same to m^r Dade, and refused further paym^t, and was committed to prison till he did put in suerty by recognisance of 10^li, *in judic: sisti et judicat solvi.*

Presentm^ts of forestalling fish. ffishing for baits on the Sabbath day. Shooting w^th haile shot. Trawling above Mulberry.*(b)* unlawfull nets and unlawfull dredging of oysters. unlawfull heaving w^th one onely in y^e bote. ffraiting of strangers bottoms. Taking Pilotage w^thout warr^t from the Bayliffs. Goods found concealled.

Setting of Ballast beneath the full sea mark at S^t Austins point.

1628-9. 4 *Car: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1628.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Toby Bloss (*c*) and Wm Cliett.(*d*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Deny, Augustin Parker. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Math: Brownrigg, George Acton, Ed: Keene, Wm Cage. | *Clavig:* | Peter Cole, Rich: Haile, Wm Tiler. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Ed: Dey, Rog: Cuttler. | *Serjeants,* | Ph: Courtnall, Jo: Herningold, Joh: Castlin, Greg: Mighell. |
| *Treasurer,* | Rob: Knapp. | *Cler: pac: Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |

(*a*) The Ret. Memb. Parl^t (1878) i. 477, gives "William Cage, Esq., and Edmund Day, gent." The family of D'Eye or Dey was of Eye, Suff., and Scoulton, Norf. Edm. Deye, here named, was a benefactor in 1613 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 142. Blomfield's Norf. Add. MSS. (Jermyn) 8207; (Davy) 19,127. Harl. 6071, ff. 181b, 182. Arms: or, on a chief indented az. 2 mullets of the field.

* Monday.

(*b*) "Mulberry" is a triangular bank at the bend of the river between Freston Reach and Downham Reach. See map of 1804 in Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,337.

(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 439.

(*d*) Bur. at St. Lawrence's, Ipswich, 9 Dec., 1629. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,123. Here also was bur. in 1529, John Clyatt, Portman (Add. MSS. 15,520 f. 8) and another John Clyatt, 10 Oct., 1691. Arms: arg. a bend cotised, sa.

m^r Actons gift of 20^li a peece, one 20^li is lent to Predeman^ll Allen, at m^r Actons request, and the rest to Jonathan ffulcher, Mathew Brand, George Parkhurst, Sam^ll Reyner.

That 25^li of S^r Tho: Whites, received from Tho: Lucas, shall be lent to George Raymond for 2 yeres from Mich: next.

That 30^li, parcell of m^r Goodings gift, shall be lent for 2 yeres to Joh: Yentilman, Hen: Robbertson, Tho: Milsop, ten pounds eache for 2 yeres.

4 *Car: (Monday)*, 5 *May*. [1628.]

Rich: Jennings, Rob: Windes, discharged of the office of Alderm: Guild, whereto they are elected, at theire severall fines of 15^li, and that noe Guild shall be this yere.

Warr^t for Brooks annuity.

m^rs Bloyses gift to Moson now granted to be lent to Joh: Morse.

Search into the Cornhill water, and pipes to be cutt off of suche as are not w^thin covenants, and observe them.

John Sherman, at the E: of Warwicks *(a)* request, discharged of his fine, and of all offices of this Towne.

4 *Car: (Monday)*, 1 *September*. [1628]

An entry ordered into all the lands given by m^r Redriche to this Towne for 5 yeres, by his last will, and to procure admittance to the coppyholds, and demise the same for the best benefit, and hereof a committee is appointed, and a warr^t ordered.

A searche ordered of the Cornhill water, by persons menconed, with power to repaire the head, and to considder for the bringing of more water.

Suite ordered for debts to the Town by Willm. Gillson and Rob^t Candler.

4 *Car: (Monday)*, 29 *September*. [1628.]

m^r Acton, m^r Keene, Isaac Greenw^ch, Jos: Parkhurst, govern^rs of Chr: Hospit: and Isaac Greenw^ch, Treasurer.

Warr^t for Brooks Annuity.

*(Tuesday)*, 14 *Octob:* [1628] *Assembly.*

Butchers shall not keep shopps but in market, uppon such dayes according to former orders, under perill of committment untill they enter bond to conforme.

(*a*) Robert Rich, of Lees Priory, Essex, 2^nd Earl of Warwick of that family, (1618-58) Admiral for the Long Parliament. Burke's Ext. Peerage. Morant's Essex. ii. 101.

4 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 11 *November.* [1628.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fines.

Warr^t Brooks An^ty.

Chamberlins shall demand all debts due by bonds or areres, and uppon deniall to sue for them.

m^rs Scriveners gift of 10^li a peece lent to Tho: Sudbury, Simon Burton, Joh: Taylor, Wm Garnham, Edw: Maynard, George Hamden, Rich Denny, Jun: Ben: Bemont, Edm: Copping, Jeremy Warner, for 4 yeres.

Lands in Whitton, p'cell of m^r ffelawes, demised to m^r Wm Cage for 21 yeres from Mich: last, at 4^li yerely.

*Monday*, 5 *January.* [1629.] *Assembly.*

Water granted to Rob: Sparrows house in Whitings occupacon, in y^e Tower parish, at 12^d rent.

4 *Car: (Thursday)*, 26 *Marche.* [1629.]

Warr^t Brooks ann^ty.

Warr^t to receive rent of Horswad mill.

Joh: Alderman, Edm: Allen, elected Aldermen Guild.

The heath lately demised to m^r Rich: Cock, demised to m^r Bloss for 50 yeres after the end of the former lease, at 7^li yerely rent.

A Cart, 3 mares, one Guelding, seised as a Deodand for the death of one slaine by theire means, and are ordered to be restored for 40^s, paied to the town.

Isaack Deye discharged of office of Alderm: Guild, for clensing the way against m^r Snellings house, and making a passable way through the channell along the way to the bell.

1629-30. 5 *Car: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1629.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rob^t Gooding, (*a*)<br>Rob: Sparrow. (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Bull,<br>Willm. Sparrow. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Mathew Brownrigg,<br>Tob: Bloss,<br>Willm Cliet,<br>Willm Cage. | *Clavigers,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Haile,<br>Willm. Tyler. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Edm: Deye,<br>Roger Cuttler. | *Serjeants,* | Ph: Courtenall,<br>Joh: Horningold,<br>John Castlin,<br>Greg: Mighell. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joseph Parkhurst. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 452. Batley (Add. MSS. 25,335, f. 43a.) considers that this Robt. Gooding, who died in his Bailiwick, (*vid. inf.*) is identical with the Robt. Gooding who was Bailiff in 1613-14, but adduces no proof, and the pedigrees given by Davy and Candler are too incomplete to decide the question.

(*b*) Eldest son of William Sparrow, (p. 397) and a Portman; bap. at St. Lawrence's, Ipswich, 8 July, 1571. He mar. Marg., dau. of Tho: Sherman, Portman of Ipsw., and was bur. at St. Lawrence's, 1642, *aet.* 70.

5 *Car:* [1629.] *(Thursday)*, 11 *June.*

Daniel Snow elected Chamberlin in the roome of Aug: Parker, *(a)* deceased, and is discharged for his fine of 10$^{li}$, and John Warner is elected into that place.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks an$^{ty}$.

A grant of 3 foote in breadth into the waies and streetes of this towne, to m$^{r}$ Bayliff Bloss, Edw: Man, and others, for the laying of pipes and amending of them, at 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

Water granted to m$^{r}$ Sparrow, according to the orders at the Assembly, 5 Jan. 4 Car:

The Guild (to) be holden for the 12 and 24$^{ty}$, and such as have borne office of Chamberlin or Aldermen of the Guild, and theire wives, uppon Tewesday, 30 June, And the 12 shall pay 5$^{s}$ a peece for them and theire wives, and the 24$^{ty}$ shall pay 3$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ a peece, and the residue 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 25$^{li}$ a peece shall be lent for 4 yeres to Joh: Watson, Rich: Cutberd, Edm: Bond, Giles Mighell, ffrancis Smith.

George Wilds house shall be sold, and suche p't thereof as shall be thought meete by the Assembly, shall be imployed for his sonnes advancem$^{t}$ and the rest shall goe to the Towne.

*(Monday)*, 20 *July.* [1629.] *Hedburrowes.*

Allow Chr: Thornes Pale to the corner of his house.

5 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 29 *September.* [1629.]

m$^{r}$ Acton, m$^{r}$ Keene, Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$, Jo: Parkhurst, govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospitall, and Isaack Greenw$^{ch}$, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

5 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 2 *November.* [1629.]

Every ffreeman absent from this Court, shall forfait 12$^{d}$, to be levied by the Serjeants of the goods, &c.

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

Warr$^{t}$ Brooks ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins to receive debts uppon bond.

Lent unto Steven Johnson, 5$^{li}$ by the Town.

Suite against such as have not payed theire rate for reparacon of the marsh walls.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 451.

5 *Car: (Monday)*, 23 *November*. [1629.]

A suite against divers persons for taking distresses out of Westerfield pound w$^{th}$in the Townes liberty, by vertue of a *replevin* from the Sheriff.

5 *Car: (Monday)*, 25 *Jannuary*. [1630.] *Headburrowes.*

Mr Cages common soile, adjoyning to his ground in Mathewes parish, granted at the greate Court, and referred to the Hedburrowes to be sett out, is now measured out in lengthe 35 foote, and 9 foote in breadthe, and the rent set at 1$^{d}$.

1630-31. 6 *Car: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1630.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Willm. Cage,(*a*)<br>James Tillet.(*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Joseph Parkhurst, Treasurer elected, is discharged for his fine 40$^{s}$, and Willm Tyler elected in his stead. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Mathew Brownrigg,<br>Rob: Sparrow,<br>Tob: Bloss,<br>Geor: Acton. | *Chamberlins,* | Nich: Phillips,<br>Jos: Pemberton. |
| | | *Clavig$^{rs}$,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich Haile,<br>Wm. Tyler. |
| *Coroners,* | Edm: Dey,<br>Rog: Cuttler. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawys. |

6 *Car: (Monday)*, 19 *Aprill*. [1630.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$.

W. Tree shall have a lease of the new mills lately demised to ffr: Smith, for 7 yeres from La: last, at 60$^{li}$ rent.

Executors of m$^{r}$ Cock sued for a debt to the Towne due from the testator.

m$^{rs}$ Rose Bloyses gift of 6$^{li}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ a peece, lent for 3 yeres to Joh: Castlin, Joh: Cole, Joh: Hubbard, Willm. Bragg, Rog: Newton, Joseph Burrow.

Wine licence granted to Wm Cliet.

John Alderman, Edm: Allen, discharged of theire office of Alderm: Guild, and Rob: Cooper and Rob: Harvye elected in their stead.

Mr John Smithier admitted free, by service to Rog: Cuttler.

Water granted to Rich: Sayer out of the Cornhill conduit, for the house in Rob: Tuttills occup: at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 443.

(*b*) The family of Tillet or Tillott was of Rougham, Suff. Leonard Tillott of Ipswich, gent., who died before 1627, was cousin to John Tillott of Rougham, gent., who was one of his next heirs and ex'ors. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,152. The arms are alternatively given by Davy as: gu. a lion ramp. arg. over all a bend az. *and* arg. a lion ramp. gu. over all a bend, or.

A suite against peter Collen for aresting in the liberty by Sherriffs warr$^{t}$.

6 *Car: (Monday)*, 3 *May*. [1630.] *Headburrowes.*

Allow Rob$^{t}$ Leman, Gent: *(a)* to make a table of brick for a foundacon of a bay window into the street, during pleasure, at 1$^{d}$ rent.

6 *Car: (Thursday)*, 8 *July*. [1630.]

Rob$^{t}$ Cooper and Rob$^{t}$ Harvy discharged of their Aldermanshipp of the Guild for the future yere, in regard they have kept the Guild sufficiently this yere.

6 *Car: (Friday)*, 30 *July*. [1630.]

m$^{r}$ Mathew Brownrigg *(b)* elected Bayliff, being auncient Portman, in the roome of m$^{r}$ Robert Gooding lately dead.

Joh: fflick shall be summoned to the next greate Court, to answere for contemptuous speeches charged to be spoken by him.

6 *Car: (Monday)*, 16 *August*. [1630.]

Warr$^{t}$ for receiving Colchester Accompts.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive from them 10$^{li}$, to the use of the poore of this towne.

6 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September*. [1630.]

m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Carnaby, Isaack Dey, and Dan: Snow, elected Govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospit: and Daniel Snow, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for Chamberlins.

Ph: Courtnall, Joh: Horningold, Joh: Castlin, Grig: Mighell, Serjeants.

Hen: Humfry shall be summoned to the next Court, to answere for contemptuous speeches to the late Chamberlins.

---

*(a)* He was of Ipswich, Brightwell Hall, and Nettlestead, Suff., 3rd son of Wm. Leman, of Beccles, Suff., Esq., and nephew of Sir John Leman, Kt., Lord Mayor in 1616. He mar. Mary, dau. of Wm. Cooke, Esq., of Broom (Brome) Hall, Norf., and being a member of the Worp$^{l}$ Co. of Fishmongers, was chosen Sheriff of London, but does not appear to have served, although Clarke (His. Ipsw., p. 218) says he did. Both he and his wife died on the same day, Sep. 3, 1637, and were bur. in St. Stephen's, Ipswich, where, on the north wall of the chancel, is a handsome monument of coloured marble, richly gilt, with kneeling effigies, and emblazoned shields, which is kept in repair by the Fishmongers' Comp$^{y}$. He gave £10 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 143. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,139; (Jermyn) 8211; 15,520. f. 9; Faulkner's Hist. Hammersmith, 183; Suckling's Suff., ii. 184; Clutterbuck's Herts., ii. 414; Burke's Ext. Bar. 307; Harl. 6071 (Candler) f. 223b. Arms: az. a fess betw. 3 dolphins embowed, arg.; on the fess point, a crescent, gu. for diff.

*(b) vid. sup.* p. 421.

6 *Car:* *(Wednesday)*, 27 *October.* [1630.] *Assembly.*

All vagabonds to be conveyed from Town to Town, that shall be delivered to any Constable of this Town, shall be by him that first received the vagabond conveyed unto somme Constable of the outmost ward of Towne, next to the next Towne through which he is to passe.

6 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 22 *November.* [1630.]

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

m$^{r}$ Tho: Goodings gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, to the summe of 40$^{li}$, lent unto John Bennell, Joh: Robbinson, Rich: Rumball, Willm. Gravener.

A suit shall be commenced against divers for aresting w$^{th}$in the liberty by meane processe.

m$^{r}$ Clarke *(a)* elected m$^{r}$ of the Grammer Schoole.

And m$^{r}$ Woodsett is elected to be usher of the Schoole.

Henry Humphery, uppon his confession and submission, is discharged from the scandall complained of.

6 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 14 *February.* [1631.]

Mrs Rose Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece to fower p'sons for 4 yeres, freely lent, shall be ordered to Susanna Puckles, Joh: Rivers, Joh: Jentleman, Tho: Boston.

Willm. Makant fined 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$, for keeping a forrainer and maried man to kepe his shopp, and 40$^{s}$ a day for every day he retaineth him after this day, and if he shall be putt away, and neverthelesse returne and serve him in any p't of this liberty, he shall be fined at 10$^{s}$ eache day.

Difference betweene the Citty of London and diverse freemen of this Town concerning weighing at the kings beame, is referred to the Common Councill, to take suche course at the charge of this Towne as may uphold the priveledge of this Towne. *(b)*

m$^{r}$ Rob: Dunkon made ffree Burgess.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

6 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 14 *Marche.* [1631.] *Assembly.*

m$^{r}$ Wards house shall be conveyed to new feoffees, viz: m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Tillet, m$^{r}$ Acton, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, m$^{r}$ Sicklemore, m$^{r}$ Algate, m$^{r}$ Moysy, m$^{r}$ Keene and their heires.

---

(*a*) The Rev. W. Clarke is mentioned in 1625 as a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1727) p. 142, and Catalogue of Lib. 1799.) Three persons of this name appear as graduates on the Camb. Univ. Reg. between 1610 and 1617, belonging respectively to Trin. Hall, Trinity, and Peterhouse.

(*b*) It appears that in 1629 the town of Ipswich claimed exemption by Charter (1 John. 25 May, 1199) from paying dues at the Iron Beam in Thames St. (as also from other dues) to the City of London. They were requested to put their case in writing, in order that the City might take Counsel's opinion thereon, but they had failed to do this so late as 1631, and the matter does not seem to crop up again.

1631-2. 7 *Car: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1631.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | John Sicklemore, (*a*)<br>Rich: Puplett. (*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Willm. Tiler. |
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Ja: Tillett,<br>Math: Brownrigg,<br>Geor: Acton. | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Johnson,<br>Joh: Blomfeild. |
| | | *Clavigers,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Haile,<br>Willm. Tiler. |
| *Coroners,* | Ed: Dey,<br>Rob: Knapp. | *Com: cler: et Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawis. |

7 *Car: (Thursday),* 7 *Aprill.* [1631.]

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$ for 2 half yeres areres.

Daniel Snow and Barnaby Burrough, elected alderm: Guild, are discharged of holding theire place at theire severall fines of 15$^{li}$.

The Treasurer shall provide two long ladders &c; two Greate Cromes w$^{th}$ iron hookes to serve uppon occasion of ffier.

Water granted to John Blithe for the house in Maynards occupacon, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent, out of the Cornhill water.

Water granted out of the Cornhill water to Thomas Newton, at the like rent of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

7 *Car: (Wednesday),* 1 *June.* [1631.]

Rich: Dod elected Serjeant in the stead of John Castlins, lately dead.

7 *Car: (Monday),* 20 *June.* [1631.]

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to Ambros Broughton, to be for the Town in a *Quo warranto.*

Handford hall demised to Wm Hawys for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 88$^{li}$ rent.

Tenne pounds of m$^{r}$ Goodings gift, formerly lent unto Bennall, is now granted to Tho: Milsopp, till the time of the paym$^{t}$ of the rest of the mony.

Suite against 2 Bayliffs to the Sheriff, for arest w$^{th}$in the liberties by the Sheriffs warr$^{t}$.

---

(*a*) Second son of Tho: Sicklemore (p. 435), and a Portman; bapt. at St. Lawrence, Ipsw., 26 Oct,, 1574, and mar. in 1605, Eliz$^{th}$. dau. of . . . . Fettiplace. He was a benefactor in 1624 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib., died 9 Jan., 1644, and was bur. at Tuddenham St. Martin.

(*b*) The "very ancient family" of Puplett or Purpett "was seated at Newborne, in Carlford Hundred, until Edward Purpett sold the estate to Sir Richard Broke, of Nacton." Davy (Add. MSS. 19,145) has notes of various members of this family belonging to Ipswich, but no pedigree. Arms: per fess, a pale counterchanged, or and sa., 3 horses' heads erased of the last.

7 *Car:* *(Thursday)*, 11 *August.* [1631.]

Nicholas ffreeman, one of the Portmen, requesting to be discharged from all offices of this Towne, this Court agreeth to his request for his fine of 60$^{li}$.

Joh: Searles elected Town Beadel, and shall have 7$^{li}$ 4$^{s}$ yerely, for the service of that place.

Ralfe Holland fined 12$^{d}$, for offering to depart the Court without liencence *(sic)*.

The widow of Chr: Alderman shall retaine 25$^{li}$ of S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites mony, lent to her husband, till the time of 10 yeres shall expire, if she can finde good surties for the same.

*(Monday)*, 5 *September.* [1631.] *Assembly.*

Roger Cutler elected Portman in the place of Christ: Algate, deceased. *(a)*

John Aldus elected Portman in the place of Rich: ffreeman disch:

7 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 12 *September.* [1631.]

Rob: Knapp elected Corroner, and being to goe into y$^{e}$ East p'ts, is discharged, and Edm: Humphry elected in his stead.

Phill: Courtnall elected Common Crier.

John Horningold, Gregory Mighell, Rich: Dod, and Tho: Whiting elected Serjeants.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift of 25$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 10 yeres unto Wm Cole, John Humphry, John Hedge, Rich: Wade.

The losses in the buying, selling, baking of the poores corne this last winter, shall be borne by the Towne, soe as the same exceede not 30$^{li}$.

7 *Car:* *(Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1631.]

m$^{r}$ Tillett, m$^{r}$ Aldus, Barnaby Barrow, and Joh: Warner, made Govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospitall, and John Warner, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks annuity.

Warr$^{t}$ to receive mony.

7 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 11 *October.* [1631.]

Warr$^{t}$ to certaine persons to appeare in behalfe of this towne in a

*(a)* Bur. in St. Mary-le-Tower, Ipswich. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, f. 7a.

*Quo warranto*, and to make defence, and to procure confirmacon of the Charter, or augmenting the priviledges of this Towne. *(a)*

The ground late Whitfeilds, demised for 21 yeres from Lady day next, unto Willm. Page, at 2$^{s}$ rent, to build a house thereon.

7 *Car: (Thursday)*, 10 *November.* [1631.]

Auditors.

Assessors of fforrain fines.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Annuity.

Warr$^{t}$ to enter into Horswade mill for rent arere, and a suite shall be commenced against the tennant, Hen: Church, uppon breache of covenant.

A Committee to demise the 2 tenem$^{ts}$ in Whitton, in the possession of Rapp and Kindge.

The demise to Page of Whitfeilds ground shall be made to him and his wife.

m$^{r}$ Barrets gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece to be lent, is ordered to John Hall, Tho: Golds, Steven Debenham, and Hen: Baker.

7 *Car: (Monday)*, 16 *Jan:* [1632.]

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to other p'sons to appeare further for the Towne in the *Quo warranto*, and m$^{r}$ Keble is appointed to travaile to London for further advice therein.

m$^{r}$ Hanby shall have a lre of Atturny to appeare for the Towne in an accompt in the Excequer.

Rob$^{t}$ How elected to be Chamberlin in the roome Tho: Johnson, lately dead, and is discharged for his fine of 20$^{li}$.

Water granted to Jos: Parkhurt, out of the Cornhill water, to the house he dwelleth in, at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and to the tenem$^{t}$ in Geor: Baxters hands, at 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$ r$^{t}$, and to the house in Simon Bacons hands, at 20$^{s}$ rent.

---

*(a)* See note, p. 503. The following expanded extracts, apparently relating to this matter, are found among the Public Records:—

"*Dies Sabbati proxima (post) tres septimanas Sancti Michaelis anno* vii.° *Caroli Regis.* [Oct. 22, 1631.]

*Dominus Rex versus Ballivos Burgenses et Communitatem ville Gippewici.* — Nisi defendentes respondeant die Jovis proximo super quo warranto intretur nihil die et severentur libertates." [Rule Book, Q. B. Crown Side, f. 27.]

"*Dies Martis proxima (post) tres septimanas Sancti Michaelis anno* vii.° *Caroli Regis.* [Oct. 25, 1631.]

*Dominus Rex &c.* — Ordinatum est ex assensu defendentium quod defendentes placitabunt primo die proximi termini aliter intretur nihil die et seisantur libertates peremptorie ex mocione magistri Calthorpe." [*ib.* f. 27b.]

"*Dies Lune proxima post octabas Sancti Hillarii anno septimo Caroli Regis.* [Jan. 23, 1632.]

*Dominus Rex &c.* — Nisi defendentes placitabunt infra duas septimanas proximo post clausum istius termini super Quo Warranto Ita quod placitum predictum intretur ut de hoc termino intretur nihil die peremptorie tunc pro nunc et seisantur libertates absque ulteriore mocione ex mocione attornati Domini Regis generalis." [*ib.* f. 41.]

1632-3. 8 *Car: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1632.]

*Bayl: &c.,* Willm. Moysey, John Barber. (*a*)

*Justices,* The Bayliffs and John Sicklemore, Rich: Puplett, Math: Brownrigg, Wm Cage.

*Coroners,* Edm: Dey, Edm: Humphry.

*Treasurer,* Isaack Dey.

*Chamberlins,* Willm. Markant, Ed: Morgan.

Edw: Morgan is discharged at his fine of 10li, and Robt Harvy elected in his stead.

*Clavigers,* Peter Cole, Rich: Hayle, Willm Tiler.

*Serjeants,* Joh: Horningold, Greg: Mighell, Rich: Dod, Tho: Whiting.

*Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* Joh: Hawis.

8 *Car: (Tuesday),* 17 *Aprill.* [1632.]

Warrt of Atturny to receive mony.

Edm: Tye and Ewin Barwick elected Alderm: Guild.

All suche monyes as shall be undertaken by the p'sons deputed by the Towne for advance of the Town Charter and defence against the *Quo warranto,* shall be paied by the Towne.

mr Bridons gift of 5li a peece, lent for 4 yeres, shall be conferred uppon John Payne, &c.

Mr Moysy shall have a new demise of the wodehouse lately Cocks, (delivering in the old lease) for 21 yeres increase, at the old rent.

Warrt for the Chamberlins.

8 *Car: (Thursday),* 3 *May.* [1632.]

Ewin Barwick discharged of his Aldermans place for his fine of 10li.

And in regard Edm: Tye is found to be noe ffreeman, his election is declared void, and Peter ffisher and Joseph Pemberton elected Aldermen of the Guild in theire stead, and are discharged for theire severall fines of 15li.

Warrt for entry into Handford mill for rent arere.

The 5li formerly lent to Baker, of mr Barrets Gift, being refused, its now lent to Antony Lewes.

Rich: Wilder shall have 5li of mr Bridons gift.

The ffarme at ffalkenham and Kirton, excepting ffoxes, shall be demised to Willm. Kempe, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the rent of 80li.

Roger ffoxe shall have a lease renewed of his lands in occupacon, for the like terme wth the other, at the rent of 10li.

(*a*) Will of John Barber of Ipswich, merchant, (47, Brent) proved 30 May, 1653.

8 *Car: (Monday)*, 11 *June.* [1632.]

Mr Bridons gift of 5li a pece, lent for 4 yeres, allowed to Tho: Hardye and Wm. Longly.

8 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 27 *June.* [1632.] *Assembly.*

Ordered that 14li should be allowed to mrs Snelling, the widow of mr Robt Snelling, for his attendance and service at two parliamts. *(a)*

8 *Car: (Saturday)* 29 *September.* [1632.]

Phillip Heard shall have a new lease of Stoke mills, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 60li rent, yerely.

And he shall have a lease of Handford mill, at 40li rent, for the like terme.

The charge of the suite brought by George Wildes against mr Bayliffs and Jos Pemberton, concerning the right of his house, late his fathers, shall be payed by the Towne.

mr Hewets suite of Carter and Joye, for hindrance of Inclosure made uppon part of the ooze next the channell, shall be defended by the Towne.

mr Actons gift of 20li a peece, to be lent for 4 yeres, is ordered at mr John Actons request unto Pedemaunell Allen, allsoe unto Joh: Parkhurst, Antony Johnson.

Other mony of this gift, not yet paid in suite, shall be uppon the bonds, five pounds a peece for three yeres, lent to Hen: Hunt, Wm Brett, Nich: Backhouse, Rob: Alderman.

Mr Jacob Caly admitted to his freedom by service of Ed: Allein, for 5 yeres, and after of the widow, and lastly of John Hawys.

*(Thursday)*, 14 *August.* [1632.] *Assembly.*

Twenty shillings paied for the goods of *felo de se*, forfaited to the Towne.

8 *Car: (Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1632.]

mr Sicklemore, mr Pupplett, Willm. Dogget, Joseph Pemberton, Governrs of Chr: Hospitall, Willm. Dogget, Treasurer.

Warrt for Brooks annty.

Warrt for the Chamberlins.

1 *Car: (Monday)*, 12 *November.* [1632.]

Auditors.

Assessors fforr: ffines.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* pp. 4304, 89. He served from 1620 to 1626.

Susanna Tree, clayming interest in the lease of Stoke mill, by an order of demise to her husband William, its agreed by Phillip Heard, whoe hath interest by a later order, that Susanna shall have the possession of her interest during the remainder of the terme unexpired.

Water granted to Sam$^{ll}$ Lane out of the Cornhill water, to the house in Daggets occupacon, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

m$^{rs}$ Scriveners gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece lent for 4 yeres, is ordered to Edm: Bond, Giles Mighell, Edm: Lewes, Willm Uffet, John Watson, Hen: Robbinson, Wm Graven$^{r}$, sen: Joh: Adwards, Tho: Duket, Joh: Wilde.

m$^{r}$ Cocks gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, lent, is ordered to Math: Brand, ffrancis Jeffery.

m$^{r}$ Goodings gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 2 yeres, granted to Rich: Dod, Dan$^{ll}$ Dalton, Valentine Herne, ffranc: Smith.

Jonathan Rackham shall have lent him 5$^{li}$ of m$^{r}$ Tyes gift, for 3 yeres.

1633-4. 9 *Car: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1633.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Math: Brownrigg,(*a*)<br>John Aldus.(*b*) | *Clavigers,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Haile,<br>Willm. Tyler. |
| *Coroners,* | Edm: Dey,<br>Edm: Humphry. | *Serjeants,* | Joh; Horningold,<br>Greg: Mighell,<br>Rich: Dod,<br>Tho: Whiting. |
| *Treasurer,* | Isaack Dey. | | |
| *Chamberlins,* | Joh: Smithier,<br>Joh: Blithe. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawis. |

9 *Car: (Thursday),* 2 *May.* [1633.] *Assembly.*

A *distringas* issued from the Excheq$^{r}$ unto the Towne, for homage and diverse issues uppon twoo mills in Peters, called "the new mills," sommetime Alvards.*(a)* And thereuppon its agreed that m$^{r}$ Hanby shall cause a plea to be entered for the Towne, "That the towne have noe mills that ever were Alvards."

9 *Car: (Monday),* 6 *May.* [1633.]

Water granted to John Coleman, for his house in Browns occupacon, out of the Cornhill water, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

Water granted to Sam$^{ll}$ Lane, to the house called "the ffalcon," out of the Cornhill water, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 421.

(*b*) The family of Aldus was of Huntingfield, Ashbocking, and Fressingfield, Suff. This John Aldus, a Portman, was again Bailiff in 1647, and died 16 Sep., 1664, *aet.* 85. Will (117 Bruce?) dat. 8 Feb., 1663; prov. 8 Nov., 1664. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,114; (Batley) 25,335, f. 484; (Ryece) 15,520, f. 18.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 170.

The lease formerly granted to Tobias Bloss of the heath, for 50 yeres, shall be sealed to his sonne, m^r Thom: Bloss, in regard his father is dead.

m^r Cocks gift of 20^li a peece, one p'cell thereof is lent to Geor: Parkhurst.

m^rs Alis Bloyses gift of 6^li 13^s 4^d a peece, for 3 yeres, lent unto Thom: Melsop, John Taylor, Willm: Garnham.

Suite shall be commenced against diverse perticuler p'sons, for fishing in the River w^thin the liberty, w^thout leave.

Rich: Denny, sen: and Stephan Copping, elected Alderm: of the Guild.

9 *Car: (Thursday)*, 6 *June*. [1633.]

George Simpson shall have a lease of Ulueston hall for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 130^li rent.

Water granted to Sam^ll Algate, out of the Cornhill conduit, for the house in Rob: Sayers occupacon, at 6^s 8^d rent.

The Guild put off till 2 day of July.

m^rs Alis Bloyses gift of Twenty nobles a pece, for 3 yeres, lent unto Greg: Mighell, Rich: Waters, Tho: Sparrow.

One parcell of m^r Cocks gift of 20^li a peece, lent unto Benjam: Neve for 5 yeres.

*(Monday)*, 2 *Sept:* [1633.] *Assembly.*

m^r Tho: Seely is elected one of the Portmen in this Town, in the place of m^r Roger Cutler, deceased.

9 *Car: (Sunday)*, 29 *September*. [1633.]

The Bayliffs and Willm. Moysey, John Barber, Willm. Cage, Geor: Acton, Justices.

m^r Moysey, m^r Cage, Dan: Snow, John Alderman, governers of Chr: Hospit: and Daniel Snow, Treasurer.

Warr^t for Brook Ann^ty.

Warr^t for the Chamberlins.

9 *Car: (Monday)*, 11 *November*. [1633.] *(a)*

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

(*a*) Under date of Nov. 12 in this year, Mr. Henry Dade, LL.B., Commissary for Suff., writes from Ipswich to Edward Nicholas, Sec. to the Admiralty, that he is informed the town of Ipswich are about renewing their Charter recently shaken by the *Quo Warranto* brought against them; he fears that the town may procure to be inserted in their new Charter some extraordinary clauses more than formerly, which may be prejudicial to the Admiralty, and suggests that Nicholas and Sir Hen. Martyne, Judge of the Admiralty, should take some means to prevent their doing so. *Endd.* "*To y^e wor^ll & my especiall frinde m^r Nicolas, Secretary to y^e Lords Commissioners of y^e Admiraltie at his house in Kings Streete geve these.*" State Pap. Dom. Ser. Vol. ccl. No. 54. *vid. sup.* p. 499.

The lease of Handford mill granted to Ph: Heard, 24 Septemb$^{r}$, 8 Car: is now agreed to be sealled to him and John Stannard.

The lease of Stoke Mills to Tree and Kening, granted 12 Novemb: 8 Car: being never sealled; The said mills are now granted to Phil: Herd and John Stannard for 11 yeres from Mich: last, at 60$^{li}$ yerely rent.

Rich: Denny and Steven Copping, having holden one Guild, are discharged from being Alderm: Guild for the future.

Water granted to Tho : Ives for his dwelling house, out of the Caldwell conduit, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

Water granted to Edw: Cotton, gent: for his house in St. Marg'ets parish, out of Caldwel conduit, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

A forrainer shopkeeper of this Towne shall be sent for by m$^{r}$ Bayliffs, and commanded to shutt up his shopp, and if he shall continnue to kepe open shopp after suche command, m$^{r}$ Bayliffs shall committ him to prison untill he shall conform him selfe.

9 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 19 *November.* [1633.]

m$^{r}$ Actons gift of 20$^{li}$ a pece, to be lent, is ordered for two p'cells thereof unto Thomas Boston, and Thomas Whiting.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift of 25$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered for one parcell thereof to Pedemanuell Allen.

m$^{r}$ Cocks gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered for one parcell thereof, to Joh: Parkhurst.

m$^{rs}$ Rose Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered as to one parcell, to John Nooth, for 3 yeres.

9 *Car: (Thursday)*, 5 *December.* [1633.]

John Lany Esq$^{r}$, *(a)* elected into [the] place of his father, now dead, to serve the Towne as Recorder, in manner and forme as his father was prescribed.

Persons deputed to appeare in behalfe of the Town before Mr Atturny Generall, to answere a petition exhibited to the king, against this Towne, for usurpacons, and offences, and misusers, under collour of pretended Corporacon.

They are likewise deputed, by writing under seale, to procure confirmation, explanation, and addition to the Charter of this Towne. All w$^{ch}$ shall be donne at the Townes Charge.

9 *Car: (Monday)*, 23 *December.* [1633.]

The persons deputed to Attend Mr Atturny Generall, to answere to a petition against the Towne, made at this Court, made relac'on of

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 455. He had previously served as Counsel to the Town (p. 457), and was a benefactor ta the Ips. Pub. Lib. in 1633. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335, ff. 506, 516, &c.; (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 13a, 133a.

the perticulers concerning the same, and produced allsoe a coppy of a certifficate made by m^r Atturny Gen^ll unto the king, uppon the hearing of the matter, in these words:

"May it please your most excellent Ma^tie: The Men of Ipsw^ch had notice of this petition. And I heard the petitioners Councill, and somme of the Men of Ipsw^ch and other Councill. I have seene the *Quo warranto*, w^ch is for a pretended use of liberties, as to be a Corporacon, and chuse officers, &c: without warr^t, but finde them not charged with misuser or other offence.

They do not acknowledge that they are willing, or have used meanes, by sending for obtaining of a new Charter, or confirmation of the old, or any inlargem^t or pardon. And I heare nothing proved wherfore, uppon this *Quo waranto*, they should desire it, though, as they say, they shall be willing to accept all good orders that your Ma^ty shall think fitt, for bettering of their governm^t, which is hitherto preserved to the best of theire power." Signed, Willm Noye." *(a)*

Richard Keble Esq^r *(b)* is elected to be of Council w^th this Towne, in the roome of m^r Joh: Lany, and shall have 40^s for his yerely fee. *(c)*

9 *Car: (Thursday)*, 6 *February*. [1634.]

John Hunt bequeathed to the Towne 110^li to be let out to 5 poore tradesmen of Mar: Elms parish, after the rate of 4^li p: cent, for 5 yeres, but here of could be receivd not more than 60^li, w^ch was accordingly lett out unto Joh: Dyer, Willm. Wade, Simo' Cook, James Lever, Wm ffideman, eache putting in security by one bond for the principall, and another to pay the interest unto the church-wardens of that parish, allwaies uppon S^t Johns Day,* to buye shirts and smocks for the poore of that parish. *(d)*

m^rs Rose Bloyses gift of 5^li a peece, to be lent for 3 yeres, is ordered to Edm: Baker, Tho: Clifford, John Debenham.

Suite against 4 p'sons for aresting by the Sheriffs warr^t w^thin the libertie, w^thout Bayliffs licence

A counterp't of a grant of a peece of heathe, made from Tho: Bloss Esq^r to the Bayliffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty of the Town of Ipsw^ch, shall be sealled at somme petty Court.

---

*(a)* Attorney General 1633-4. He was born at St. Burian, Cornwall, in 1577, and died at Brentford, 9 Aug. 1634. Rapin, ii. 292; Rushworth, i. pt. 2, p. 245. Clarendon's Hist. Reb. i. 103.

*(b)* Son of Giles Keble of Old Newton, or Newton St. Mary, Suff. Ent^d. at Gray's Inn, Aug. 7, 1609, and Reader there, 1638-9. In March, 1647, he was elected one of the Judges of Wales, and was appointed Serjeant-at-law in Oct. 1648. After the King's death he was one of the Commissioners entrusted with the Great Seal, but was displaced in 1654, on the assumption of the Protectorate by Cromwell. On the Restoration of Chas. II. he was excepted from the Act of Indemnity, and in order to avoid being brought to trial, fled the country. He mar. at Brandeston, Suff., 28 Sept. 1623, Mary, dau. of John Sicklemore, Bayliff in 1631-2, and is said to have deceased in 1654. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,138; Harl. 6071, f. 246a; Dugdale's Orig. Juridic. p. 297; Foss's Judges, vi. 446. Arms: arg. 3 bars nebuly, sa. a canton gu. Will of Rich. Keble of Old Newton, Esq., (103 Hare) dat. 18 Ap. 1683; prov. 2 Aug. 1684.

*(c)* Original receipt dated 24 Dec. 1636. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335 f. 52.

* St. John the Baptist (Nativity of) June 24; St. John the Evangelist, Dec. 27.

*(d)* Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747) p. 79, where the donor's name is given as "William Hunt."

1634-5. 10 *Car: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1634.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Edw: Keene (*a*) and Tho: Seely. (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Knapp, Rob: Dunkon. |
| *Justices,* | Math: Brownrigg, John Aldus, Willm. Cage, John Sicklemore. | *Clavig s,* | Peter Cole, Rich: Haile, Willm. Tyler. |
| *Coroners,* | Ed: Dey, Rob: Knapp. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Horningold, Greg: Mighell, Rich: Dod, Tho: Whiting. |
| *Treasurer,* | Isaack Dey. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawys. |

A lease of 40 yeres granted of a Gard^n plott and Houses To Thorne, by an order, 8 August, 12 Jac: w^ch is not yet sealled. Its ordered, at the request of the said Thorne, that the lease shall be sealed for the remainder of the terme unexpired to Edw: Gibbon of Carleton.

10 *Car: (Friday),* 18 *Aprill* [1634.]

Uppon refusall of m^r Hunts gifts by the former p'sons, the same is now ordered to Rich: Hutching, Tho: Clifford, and John Bough.

Suite against diverse persons for not paying duties and Customes for exportation of Corn, according to the rates.

A discharge granted to the executors of Joh: Hunt in p't of the 100^li.

Wm Sparrow and Rob: Cock are elected Alderm: Guild.

*(Wednesday),* 2 *July.* [1634.] *Assembly.*

Water granted to John Belt out of Caldwel conduit, for his dwelling house in Nich: late Edgars, at 20^s yerely rent.

*(Tuesday),* 12 *August.* [1634.] *Assembly.*

The Lo: Keper *(c)* coming now to the Town, shall be intertained w^th a Dinner at the moote hall, and shall be mett at his comming w^th the 12 and 24 and Chief inhabitants, and the trained Band allsoe.

*(Monday),* 1 *September.* [1634.] *Assembly.*

Mr George Acton, at his earnest request, is discharged off and from his Portmans place, and Mr Edm: Humfry elected in his roome.

(*a*) *Vid. sup.* p. 488. Harl. 1560, f. 99.

(*b*) Will of Tho: Seely, of Ipswich, gent. (52 Coventry), dat. 15 Jan. 1638; prov. 1 Ap., 1640. Arms: arg. a chevron gu. betw. 3 eagles displ. sa. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,148.

(*c*) Sir Tho: Lord Coventry, of Aylesborough, Co: Worc., eldest son of Thomas Coventry, Justice of the Common Pleas. He was born at Croome D'Abitot, Worc., in 1578, matric. at Ball. Coll. Oxon, at Mich. Term, 1592, and afterwards became a student of the Inner Temple. He was Recorder of London in 1615; Solicitor General, 1616; Attorney General, 1620, and was raised to the Peerage 10 April, 1628. He died at Durham House, in the Strand, 14 Jan., 1640. Arms: sa. a fess betw. 3 crescents, or. Clarendon (Hist. Rebell. i. pp. 63,185) highly eulogizes his character, abilities, and the manner in which he discharged the duties of his high office. See also Foss's Judges, vi. p. 277; Burke's Ext. Peerage, and Haydn's Book of Dignities.

10 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 2 *September*. [1634.]

S^r Rob Hichams *(a)* complaint in Chancery against this Towne, concerning the Town lands in ffaltenham, and Briggots Kay in Ipsw^ch, shall be answered by the Common Councill, and Councill Learned of this Town, and the suite defended at the charges of this Towne, out of the p'ffits of the said lands.

10 *Car: (Monday)*, 29 *September*. [1634.]

m^r Aldus, m^r Cage, Dan: Snow, Joh: Warner, governers of Chr: Hospitall, and Dan: Snow is Treasurer.

Warr^t for Brooks Ann^ty.

Warr^t for the Chamberlins.

The answere of the Town to S^r Rob: Hichham's bill of Complaint shall be now sealled and delivered to the Commissioners, as the answere of this Town.

The difference in the cause betwene S^r Rob^t Hitcham and the Town concerning the House on Bigotts Kay, shall be moved to S^r Rob^t Hicham, that it may by concent be stated into a case, and referred to the speedy Judgem^t of the Lo: Keper. And if S^r Rob^t shall refuse the same, then a Bill shall by the town [be] preferred in the chancery against S^r Rob: Hitcha' for the settling of the charitable use, at the charge of the Town *(b)*

Security given by the Towne to the Sheriff to answere the distress for 423^li and odd money out of the Exchequer, claimed from the Towne. And the security shall be saved harmless by this Town. *(c)*

---

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 442.

(*b*) A Bill of Complaint, signed by John Lany, the Recorder, was accordingly filed April 2, 1635, from which it appears that under the will of one John Nicholls, dated 13 Dec., 23 Eliz. (1580), the town had been in possession, since 27 Ap. 29 Eliz. (1587), of a certain copyhold messuage or tenement, built on a piece of land parcel of Bigott's Key, in the parish of St Peter, within and held of the manor of Walton in Trimley, of which Francis Hunt of Ipswich, clothworker, was the tenant, and that, in pursuance of directions contained in the will of the said Nicholls, the tenement in question had been conveyed to the use and behoof of the Bailiffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty of Ipswich, for the better sustenance of Christ's Hosp. in Ipswich, to which purpose alone they had constantly applied the profits. Sir Robert Hicham, however, who was then, and had been for some ten or eleven years, lessee or "farmer" of the manor, on the ground that the conveyance to the Bailiffs, &c., was not recognised by the Custom of the manor, had, through his bailiffs, Lionel Edgar, jun., and Peter Hartwell, seized the tenement into his own hands, and levied a distress on the goods of the tenant, and the Bailiffs, &c., therefore pray the Lord Keeper, considering the injury thus done to the poor of the Hospital, to summon Sir Robert and his servants before the Court of Chancery to answer to the premisses set forth in the Bill. The defendants accordingly appeared, and demurred in several particulars to the statement of the plaintiffs, chiefly alleging that there was no Custom within the manor by which copyhold could be granted to a Corporation and their successors, and requesting, finally, that the Bill might be dismissed with costs. Chancery Proceedings, Ch. I. I. I. v. No. 57.

(*c*) The following are expanded extracts from the Public Records relating to this distraint:—

"*Easter Term*, 11 *Chas. I.*

*Roll xxxvii.* Distringas Ballivos Burgenses et Communitatem ville Gippewici ad respondendum quo warranto clamant habere wreca maris &c. a predicta villa Gippewici usque villam Herwici et alibi in predicto comitatu." [Exchequer Q.R. Agenda Bk to Memoranda Rolls. vol. 18, f. 164.]

10 *Car: (Monday)*, 17 *November*. [1634.]

Auditors.

Assessors

m^r Goodings gift of 10^li a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Tho: Medow, Joh: Jentileman, Joh: Chapman, Edw: Silcock.

Benj: Neve fined 2^s 6^d, for speaking these words to John Lenton in open Court. "You are brazen faced."

10 *Car: (Thursday)*, 15 *Jannuary*. [1635.]

Wm Sparrow and Rob^t Cock having holden the Guild this last yere sufficiently, are discharged for the future.

The 10^li lent to Chapman at the last Court, is by occasion of his departure from the Town, lent unto Rich: Marshe.

1635-6. 11 *Car: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1635.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Rob: Sparrow,(*a*)<br>Edm: Humphrye.(*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Wm: Whiting,<br>Sam: Knapp. |
| *Justices,* | Edw: Keene,<br>Tho: Seely,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Joh: Sicklemore. | *Clavig:* | Pet: Cole,<br>Rich: Haile,<br>Rich: Deny. |
| *Coroners,* | Ed: Deye,<br>Rob: Knapp. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Hornigold,<br>Greg: Mighell,<br>Tho: Whiting,<br>Rich: Dod. |
| *Treasurer,* | Rich: Jennings. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawys. |

Wine Licence granted to Willm. Cony.

---

"*Trinity Term*, 11 *Chas. I.*

*Roll lviii.* Attachies Willelmum Glover ad respondendum quo warranto clamat habere wreca maris &c. infra Bawdesey et alibi in comitatu predicto."

"Attachies Willelmum Withyepoole militem ad respondendum quo warranto clamat habere wreca maris &c. infra Sudborne et Orford in comitatu predicto." [*ibid.* f. 173.]

These proceedings appear to have arisen out of instructions issued by the Lords of the Admiralty for an enquiry to be made as to the cause of the decay of their jurisdiction and revenue, in pursuance of which a report was made May 7, 1633, by Thomas Rives, King's Advocate, Ric: Zouche, Edw. Nicholas, Sec. to the Admiralty, and Rich. Wyan, King's Proctor, stating that they had made an abstract of encroachments made by corporate towns and private lords of manors bordering on the sea coast, which they send with their opinion, that if these encroachments are not taken away, the Admiralty jurisdiction will be utterly lost, suggesting, at the same time, that the King should direct his Attorney General to call such encroachers by *Quo warranto* into the Exchequer, believing that very few of these pretended grants will prove to be of any value. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. ccxxxviii. No. 38.

Representations had also been made to Edw: Nicholas, Sec. of the Admiralty, in July 1633, by Henry Dade, LL.B., notary public and Commissary of Suffolk, as to the necessity of putting some limit to the prescriptive rights claimed with regard to wrecks along the coast. Sir W. Withypoll was then, he says, gone to London to renew his suit for certain masts on his shore, and he begs the interference of Nicholas in obtaining some alteration of the law on this subject. *ib.* vol. cclxii. No. 4.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 492.

(*b*) Son of John Humfrey (p. 425), and a clothier. He is named in the will (dat. 9 Nov. 1631) of his brother, Henry Humfrey. The pedigrees given by Davy (Add. MSS. 19,136) do not refer to the Ipswich family.

11 *Car (Tuesday)*, 14 *Aprill.* [1635.] *Assembly.*

The 12 and 24 shall ride out w^th^ the Bailiffs to meet w^th^ Dr Brent,*(a)* visitor for the Arch B: of Cant: and to intertaine him w^th^ a Banq^t^.

11 *Car: (Monday)*, 20 *Aprill.* [1635.]

Willm. Bull and Will: Carew, *al:* Cook, elected Alderm: Guild.

Thomas ffinns farme demised to him againe for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 46^li^ rent.

Sam^ll^ Hadlocks farme demised, as allsoe the Grammer Schoole lands, late Darbyes, unto the said Hadlock for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 61^li^ rent.

Samuell Hadlock shall likewise have a lease of Gastons tenem^t^ and the lands late Huntings, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 28^li^ 10^s^ rent.

*(Monday)*, 25 *May.* [1635.] *Assembly.*

m^r^ Edm: Humphry shall be intreated to ride to London, and joine with m^r^ Cage to petition y^e^ Lo: Commissioners of the Admirallty for the stopping S^r^ Rich: Brooks *(b)* Ballast Kay.

---

(*a*) Sir Nathaniel Brent, LL.D., Warden of Merton College, Oxford, Commissary of the Diocese of Canterbury, Vicar General, and Judge of the Prerogative Court. He was the son of Anchor Brent, of Little Wolford, Warw., was knighted at Woodstock, Aug. 23, 1629; died in Aldersgate St., London, Nov. 6, 1652, and was bur. in the Church of St. Bartholomew-the-Less. Wood's Athenæ (Bliss) iii. 333. Le Neve's Fasti Anglic. iii. 544. An abstract of his Visitation, made by the Vicar General for the Archbishop, in pursuance of instructions from the latter, Feb. 22, 1633-4, is preserved in the Pub. Rec. Off. The report as to Ipswich runs as follows: "Ipswich, Ap. 22, 23, 24. In my way thither I ordered many things in the Church of Wickham (where Mr. Eaton spred his Antinomian doctrine), and in the Churchyard of Woodbridge. The Magistrates of Ipswich brought me into the Towne with great Solemnity. The Towne is exceeding facious, and yet the better part are Conformable in a reasonable good measure. Mr. Samuel Ward is thought to be the chiefe author of their nonconformity. I ordered many things in their Churches and Churchyards. I suspended one Mr. Cave, a precise minister of St Hellens, for giving the Sacram^t^ of the Ewcharist to non Kneelants. I excomunicated divers Churchwardens in that Towne who were soe precise that they would not take their oath. But afterwards they all submitted with protestacon to reforme their opinions, and many doe beleeve that a good reformacon will followe. I heare that in these parts there are some that doe teach that none have right to the Chreatures but the godly. But those who complayned either sould not or would not tell their names. There is but one Hospitall in this Towne, and that very well governed." State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cclx. No. 90, and ccxciii. No. 128.

(*b*) Son and heir of Robert Broke, of Nacton, Co: Suff., Esq. Knighted at Whitehall, 13 February, 1620-1; died 23 and bur. 24 March, 1639, at Nacton. Will (107 Coventry) dat. 15 Mar., 1639; prov. 2 July, 1640. From this Sir Richard descends, in the 7th generation, the present Admiral Sir George Nathaniel Broke-Middleton, Bart., C.B., of Shrubland Hall, Suff. Arms: or, a cross engrailed party per pale, sa. and gu. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,120; Harl. 1560. f. 317a. Sir Richard Brooke, it appears, had petitioned the King for leave to build on his land at Dunham Bridge a quay and dry dock, and had supported his petition by the certificates of Francis Knox, Steven Grenwich, Thomas Coppin, John Markin, William Russell, Anthony Wellward, John Cooles, (?) and Edmond Shryne, masters of ships, who affirmed that the site proposed was convenient for the buildings named, of which there was great need. The petition was considered at the court at Whitehall, 10 April, 1634, and referred by the King to the Lords Comm^rs^ of the Admiralty, and a copy being furnished (May 10) by them to the Master and Wardens of the Trinity House, the latter reply (May 24) that after consultation with divers masters and shipwrights of Ipswich, they conceive that the erection of a quay and making a dry dock at Dunham Bridge "wilbee very convenient and beneficiall for the navigation of these parts, and generally for the good of the Commonwealth." State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cclxv. No. 40; vol. cclxiv. f. 11a; vol. ccxviii. No. 59. Hist. MSS. Comm. 8th Rep. Trin. Ho. Records, p. 245b. In 1635, April 13, the Lords of the Admiralty forward the certificate of the Trinity House to Sir Hen. Marten, Judge of the court of Admiralty, and pray him to certify whether, before leave is given, a writ of *ad quod damnum* should not be issued, and whether licence should be given under the Great Seal or the seal of the Admiralty. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cclxiv. f. 110a. Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,337, f. 93, where there are some original documents on this matter, signed by the Bailiffs. The town however, represented by the Bailiffs, Edmonde Keene and Thomas Seely, strenuously resisted the attempt, as an invasion of the Admiralty rights secured to them by charter, and proceeded to move the Court of Exchequer to hear them in support thereof.

*(Monday)*, 8 *June.* [1635.] *Assembly.*

Persons deputed to ride down to Downha' bridge to-morrow, and shew reasons before the Commissioners there, against the Ballast Kay intended by S^r^ Rich: Brooke.

11 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 10 *June.* [1635.]

Willm Bull and Willm Carew, *al:* Cook, discharged from Guild-holding for theire severall fines of 15^li^.

Sam^ll^ Algate discharged from the offices of Alderm: Guild, Chamberlin, and of the 24^ty^, for his fine of 60^li^.

11 *Car: (Friday)*, 7 *August.* [1635.]

Suit against 3 p'sons for arest w^th^in this liberty by the Sheriffs warr^t^ uppon a meane p'cess.

Warr^t^ to receive Colchester accompts.

Warr^t^ to receive 10^li^ from the Town of Colchester for the use of the poore of Ipsw^ch^.

The Townsmen of Colchester shall be entertained by the Towne of Ipsw^ch^.

Rich: Herne discharged from the office of Alderm: Guild for his fine of 15^li^; whereof the Town hath remitted 5^li^.

Persons deputed to view the Town beame and weights in the Town house.

*(Friday)*, 28 *August*, [1635.] *Assembly.*

Mr Daniel Snow is elected unto the office of Portman in the stead of m^r^ Math: Brownrigg lately deceased.

11 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September.* [1635.]

m^r^ Keene, m^r^ Seely, Tho: Ives, Peter ffisher, Govern^rs^ of Chr: Hospitall, and Peter ffisher, Treasurer.

Warr^t^ for Brooks ann^ty^.

Warr^t^ for y^e^ Chamberlins.

A lease of the sick house and lands to Isaack Day, for an ejectm^t^ against Pascall, the present occupier.

11 *Car: (Thursday)*, 22 *October.* [1635.]

The Lady Blunts petition to the king against the Towne. And the Petition of S^r^ James Hay *(a)*, David Ramsey *(b)*, referred to the Atturny Gen^ll^ and a letter from him being sent to this towne to give notice thereof,

*(a)* Qy. Sir James Hay of Smithfield, Co. Peebles, created a baronet of Nova Scotia, 20 July, 1635, died 1654.

*(b)* He is several times referred to in the State Papers, Dom. Ser., where he is called the "king's servant," and appears to have been a royal favourite.

and according thereunto persons are deputed to appeare and answere before m^r Atturny Gen^ll on the Towns behalfe.

And they allsoe are ordered to solicit at the Councill Table that the Towne may not be charged beyond the rate of 240^li assessed towards the charge of a ship rate of 800 tonne.*(a)*

*(Wednesday)*, 28 *October*. [1635.] *Assembly*.

m^r Keene and m^r Acton shall have 11^li allowed them for damm^s and costs recovered against them by Phillip Dey for not returning a writt of *Habeas corp' cum causa* where divers actions were under 5^li, and for w^ch cause the said Phillip was not returned up.

11 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 9 *November*. [1635.]

Nine and twenty ffreemen, Portmen, and others, fined at 12^d each for theire absence from this Court, to be levied by the Chamberlins by distress.

m^r Barrets *(b)* gift of 5^li a peece, to be lent, ordered to Joh: Suitor, Sam^ll Walmsley, ffrancis Smith.

m^r Ties gift of 5^li a peece, to be lent, is ordered unto Mich: List, Roger Seeley, Wm Leeds, Joh: Smith, Valentine Bate.

11 *Car:* *(Thursday)*, 21 *Jannuary*. [1636.]

Rich: Howell shall have a new lease of his farme for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the old rent.

Willm. Drane shall have a new lease of his fearm at Otely, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at 36^li rent.

---

(*a*) This was the amount assessed on the town in respect of the famous tax called "Ship Money," suggested, it is said, by Noy, the Attorney General, and advised and promoted by the Lord Keeper Coventry, as an expedient by which the King, notwithstanding his previous disavowal of such means in assenting to the Petition of Right, might raise an extraordinary supply, for the purpose of providing a naval armament without the assistance of Parliament. Having obtained for this measure the apparently unanimous sanction of the Judges, the King, through his Privy Council, issued two successive writs, the first, dated Oct. 20, 1634, addressed to the City of London and the maritime towns; and another in Oct., 1635, to the inland towns and the kingdom generally. By the latter writ the County of Suffolk was directed to provide one ship of 800 tons, with 520 men, at a charge of £8000, of which sum Ipswich should furnish £240, Bury £213, Hadleigh £120, Sudbury £68, Eye £30, Orford £12, Aldborough and Southwold £8 each, and Dunwich £4. Rushworth's Hist. Col. pt. 2, vol. i. pp. 257, 340. Rapin's Hist. Eng. pt. 1, vol ii. pp. 292-4. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. ccxcvi. No. 73. Lingard's Hist. Eng. vii. 391-6. The inhabitants, it would seem, readily agreed to the rate of assessment proposed by the Council, but the Sheriff of Suffolk, Sir John Rouse, whose duty it was to enforce the tax, had declared, at the instigation of "some of the countie," that he would assess the town at the higher sum of £450, and the Bailiffs and townsmen therefore sent up a petition to the Council, humbly beseeching them, that as they had paid more than £1100 towards the ship during the last year, and for various other reasons also stated, they might not be taxed beyond the £240 first agreed upon. From a note on the fly-leaf, signed by Tho: Meautys, Clerk to the Council, it appears that the petition was considered at the Star Chamber, Oct. 30, 1635, and the Council then ordered that the Petitioners and the High Sheriff (if in town) should attend the meeting of the Board on the following Wednesday in the Inner Star Chamber, at 2 p.m., any J.P. for Suff., then in town, to be present also. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. ccc. No. 59. It is only fair, however, to add, that on the issue of the first writ, the Ipswich authorities had suggested a tax of £200 on East Bergholt, on the plea that it was a member of Brantham, "a maritime town" to the east, on the estuary of the Stour, but the inhabitants of that place at once resisted the impost by petition. *ib.* vol. cccvi. No. 79.

(*b*) Will of John Barrett, (Arch. Suff.) dat. 8 Jan., 1616; prov. 30 July, 1618; bequeaths £20 to the Bailiffs of Ipswich, to be lent to poor shoemakers.

m^r Rethericches gift of 10^li a peece, to be lent for 5 yeres, ordered to Edm: Veale, Tho: Tailer, Ant: Lewes, Joh: Marret, Will: Pierceman, Edw: Mainard; And unto Joh: Hall and Joh: Rackham, 8^li a peece.

1636-7. 12 *Car: (Thursday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1636.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Willm. Cage,(*a*)<br>Willm. Tyler.(*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Rich: Jennings. |
| *Justices,* | Rob: Sparrow,<br>Edm: Humfry,<br>John Sicklemore,<br>Wm Moysey. | *Chamberlins,* | Sam^ll Dunkon,<br>Hen: Chaplin. |
| | | *Clavig^rs,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Hayle,<br>Rich: Deny. |
| *Coroners,* | Edm: Dey,<br>Rob: Knapp. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Joh: Hawys. |

12 *Car: (Thursday),* 31 *Marche.* [1636.]

John Smithier and Tho: Knapp elected Guildholders.

12 *Car: (Monday),* 9 *May.* [1636.]

m^r Ties gift to Nich: List, lent to Rob: Bristow uppon the death of the said Nich:

John Smithier and Thom: Knapp discharged of the service as Alderm: Guild for theire severall fines of 15^li.

12 *Car: (Thursday),* 16 *June.* [1636.]

m^rs Alis Bloyses gift of 6^li 13^s 4^d a peece, to be lent, ordered to Hen: Hunt and Rob: Hardy.

Committee appointed for letting the Town marshes.

*(Friday),* 1 *July.* [1636.]

m^r Daniel Snow, uppon his earnest offer and request in regard of weakness of body, shall be discharged off and from office of Portman, immediately from and after he shall have conveyed his house in Clem^ts, purchased of Peter ffisher and Sam^ll Lane, to ffeoffees for the educating and apparelling of poore children in Chr: Hospitall.

m^rs Alis Bloyses gift of 6^li 13^s 4^d shall be lent to Nath^ll Morse.

*(Wednesday),* 13 *July.* [1636.] *Assembly.*

m^r Pupplet, m^r Aldus, m^r Tyler, m^r ffisher, Wm Sparrow, Rob:

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 443.

(*b*) Son of Nicholas Tyler, a Chief Constable. He was a Portman, and twice Bailiff, and a considerable benefactor to the Town. He died in 1643, and was bur. at St Mary-le-Tower, Ipswich, M. I. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520. f. 7a. Harl. 6071 (Candler), f. 163. Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. p. 345. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747), pp. 132, 194. Arms: sa. on a fess or. betw. two leopards pass. ar. a cross pattée betw. as many crescents gu.

Duncon, Willm. Hayles, Tho: Ives Jun: shall be feoffees of Dan$^{ll}$ Snows house, to p'mitt the governors of Chr: Hospitall from time to time, to take the p'fits thereof, to maintaine the house, and w$^{th}$ the rem$^{r}$ to educate, maintaine, and binde out apprentise soe many of the poore children of this Town as the same will reache unto.

12 *Car: (Friday)*, 15 *July*. [1636.]

Dan$^{ll}$ Snow and Abigail his wife conveied (their) house to the Trustees formerly menconed, to the bring: up and apparelling of poore Children of the Towne in Christs Hospit:

*(Wednesday)*, 3 *August*. [1636.] *Assembly*.

m$^{r}$ Willm. Tyler is elected to be one of the Portmen of this Town in the place of Daniel Snow, late portman, and at the next assembly m$^{r}$ Tyler was sworne.

*(Thursday)*, 1 *September*. [1636.] *Assembly*.

m$^{r}$ James Tillet, by his resignacon, is discharged of his portmans place, and m$^{r}$ Willm. Sparrow elected in his stead, and was sworne at the assembly 3 Sept:

12 *Car: (Thursday)*, 29 *September*. [1636.]

m$^{r}$ Humphry, m$^{r}$ Aldus, Joseph Pemberton, Thomas Knapp, govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospitall, and Tho: Knap, treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

The Town Marshes demised to the persons following for 21 yeres, at the fines and rents following:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| The drowned marshe to m$^{r}$ Cage for his fine of 66$^{ll}$ 13$^{s}$ 4$^{d}$, at the rent of | 6$^{ll}$ | 0 | 0 |
| To m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Actons marshe, for the fine of 32$^{ll}$, at the yearly rent of | 4$^{ll}$ | 0 | 0 |
| To m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Brownrigs marshe, and the Iland saved out of Thomas Hayles late demise, for 50$^{li}$ fine, and the rent of .. .. | 3$^{li}$ | 1$^{s}$ | 10$^{d}$ |
| To John Sicklemore, Roger Wallices medow, at 39$^{ll}$ fine, and the rent of | 3$^{ll}$ | 2$^{s}$ | 6$^{d}$ |
| To him more Copping marshe, at y$^{e}$ fine of 27$^{li}$, and the rent of .. | 2$^{ll}$ | 10$^{s}$ | 0 |
| To W. Moysey and John Blithes, m$^{r}$ Hanbyes marshe, at 35$^{li}$ fine, and the rent of .. .. .. .. .. | 2$^{li}$ | 12 | 4$^{d}$ |
| To m$^{r}$ Keene, Thom: Hailes his marshe, saving that demised to m$^{r}$ Cage, at the fine of 20$^{li}$, and y$^{e}$ rent .. .. .. .. | 2$^{li}$ | 6$^{s}$ | 4$^{d}$ |
| To m$^{r}$ Tyler, m$^{r}$ Cages late marshe, at 32$^{li}$ fine, and the rent of .. | 2$^{li}$ | 14$^{s}$ | 10$^{d}$ |
| To Rich: Jennings, the marshe formerly his, at the fine of 36$^{li}$, and the rent of .. .. .. .. .. | 2$^{ll}$ | 10$^{s}$ | 0 |
| To Rob: Cooper, m$^{r}$ Sparrowes marshe, at the fine of 19$^{li}$, and the rent of | 1$^{ll}$ | 2$^{s}$ | 6$^{d}$ |
| To John Smithier and Henr: Bacon, m$^{r}$ Bloyses marshe, at the fine of 32$^{li}$, and the rent of .. .. .. .. | 2$^{li}$ | 0$^{s}$ | 6$^{d}$ |
| To John Alderman, Thomas Johnsons marshe, at the fine of 25$^{li}$, and the rent of .. .. .. .. .. | 2$^{l}$ | 2$^{s}$ | 8$^{d}$ |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| To Sam[ll] Algate, m[r] Lanies marshe, at the fine of 43[ll], and the yearly rent of .. .. . .. .. | 2[ll] | 13[s] | 6[d] |
| To Thom: Blomfeild, Edm: Deyes marshe, at the fine of 22[ll] 10[s] 0[d], and the rent of .. .. .. .. .. | 1[ll] | 18[s] | 6[d] |
| To Henry Chapplein and Tho: Newton, m[r] Benhams marshe, at the fine of 46[ll] 18[s] 8[d], and the rent of .. .. .. | 4[ll] | 2[s] | 8[d] |

A Committee appointed to view the praemises, and whether the former Covenants have been kept, and to make certifficate, that order may be taken accordingly.

John Horningold, Greg: Mighell, Rich: Dod, Tho: Whiting, Serjeants.

Suits shall be for debts to the Town, uppon bonds forfaited.

12 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 15 *November*. [1636.]

Suits against diverse for aresting by the Sheriffs warr[t] w[th]in the liberties, w[th]out *non omittas*.

m[r] Actons gift of 20[li] apeece, to be lent, ordered to Pedemanuell Allen, Emanuell Dey, Rich: Dodd

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

The certifficate concerning the breache of coven[ts] of the former lesses of the marshe, referred to the Comm: Councill.

m[rs] Scriveners gift of tenne pounds a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Tho: Medow, Joh: Paine, Wil: Garnham, Ed: Silcock, Greg: Mighell, Tho: Melsop, Jer: Warner, Joh: Tailor, Wm ffoster, ffrancis Hayward.

m[r] Goodings gift of 10[li] a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Nath: Warner, John Wilder, John Raymond, Hen: Syer.

1637-8. 13 *Car: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1637.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | John Sicklemore, (*a*)<br>Wm Sparrow. (*b*) | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Clark,<br>Elis Colman. |
| *Justices,* | Wm Cage,<br>Wm Tyler,<br>Rob: Sparrow,<br>Wm Moysy. | *Clavig[rs],* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Hayle,<br>Rich: Deny. |
| *Coron[rs],* | Edm: Dey,<br>Rich: Hayle. | *Serjeants,* | John Horningold,<br>Greg: Mighell,<br>Rich: Dod,<br>Tho: Whiting. |
| *Treasurer,* | Tho: Jones. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | John: Hawis. |

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 482. He was one of the witnesses for the defence, at the trial of Mr. Sam[l] Ward.

(*b*) Apparently son of Robert Sparrow, Portman of Ipswich, and Margaret (Sherman) his wife, and grandson of Robert Sparrow, Bailiff in 1610. He mar. 1st, Mary, dau. of John Lany, Recorder of Ipswich, at St. Nich., Ipsw., 29 April, 1628; and 2nd, Anne, dau. of Jno. Bennett of Washbrook. He built the mansion at Thurleston, called "Sparrow's Nest," and was again Bailiff in 1645-6. Bur. at St. Lawrence, Ipsw., 17 Aug., 1649. Will (138 Fairfax) dat. 22 Nov., 1647; prov. 10 Sep., 1649. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 23. Page's Suff. 628.

Water granted to Henry Dade out of Caldwell water, for his dwelling house, at the rent of 6s 8d.

Robt Clark shall have water granted him to his dwelling house out of Caldwell water, for the like rent of 6s 8d.

George Simson shall have licence to assigne over his demise of Ulneston hall unto Danill Simson his sonne.

If Joane Baker shall not wthin 14 dayes forbeare keping of open shopp for the future, she shall be by the Bayliffs committed to prison, till she give security to conforme.

13 *Car: (Friday)*, 28 *Aprill.* [1637.]

mr Actons gift of 21li, to be lent, is ordered to Joh : Nooth.

Granted to mr Ward, a new lease of his marshe for 21 yeres, from Mich : last, at the rent of 52s 3d.

The marshes formerly mr Snellings and mr Blosses, referred to the Assembly to demise.

Nich : Phillips and John Blithe elected Alderm : Guild.

Water granted to Henry Bacon out of Caldw : conduit, to the house in his owne occupacon, for his family onely, at the yerely rent of 20s.

13 *Car: (Thursday)*, 11 *May.* [1637.]

Suite in the Starr chamber against this Towne. An Apparance is ordered.*(a)*

Nicholas Phillips and John Blithe discharged from service as Alderm : Guild, for theire severall fines of 15li.

mrs Alis Bloyses gift of 6li 13s 4d a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Rich : Marsh and Edm : Martin, to pay at the time appointed, for the paymt of the rest.

mr Actons gift of 20li a peece, to be lent, is for one parcell ordered to Thom : Garwood, to be repayed wth the other.

13 *Car: (Monday)*, 5 *June.* [1637.]

The Towns answere in the Starr chamber agreed uppon.

A warrt of Atturny ordered to Hen: Jones Esqr, to appeare and defend in the Starr Chamber, in behalfe of the Town of Ipswch.

mrs Alis Bloyses *(b)* gift of 20 nobles, to be lent, ordered to Giles Barber, to be repayed at the time, wth the other mony.

---

(*a*) The Star Chamber records for this reign are not yet calendered.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 434. Mrs. Alice Bloyse, dau. of Wm. Nottingham, was the wife (mar. in 1556) of William Bloyse, Senr., (p. 333) Bailiff in 1583, 1590, and 1596. She died 3 Nov., 1608, aged 82, surviving her husband, who deceased 23 Jan., 1607, aged 81. Both were bur. in St. Nicholas, Ipswich, where there was in 1655 an inscribed brass, with the arms of Ipswich and a merchant's mark. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, f. 13. Will of Wm. Bloyse, the elder, of Ipswich, gent., (Cur. Ep. Norw.), prov. April 1608. Consistory wills, 1808, fo. 11b.

13 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 9 *June.* [1637.]

The Towns answere to the Starr chamber concluded, and sent up to m^r Jones, theire Atturny, to file the same.

m^r Tyler, now Bayliff, shall have a lease of m^r Snellings marshe, at 3^s 4^d rent, and the fine of 33^li to end with y^e rest.

m^r Nicholas Phillips shall have a lease of m^r Blosse or m^r Keenes marshe at the rent of 3^li 0^s 8^d, and the fine of 35^li, to end w^th the other marsh leases.

m^rs Bloises *(a)* gift of 5^li a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Rich: List and John Browne, to be repayed at the time limited for the rest.

The goods of *felo de se* restored to the widow, in regard of poverty, for the fine of 6^s 8^d, to be by her payed to the Chamberlins.

*(Monday)*, 12 *June.* [1637.] *Assembly.*

A collection ordered for the Towne of Hadly at the request of the Maior and Dr Goad *(b)*, in regard of the infectio', and the churchwardens shall collect the same of the inhabitants, and returne the note of the names and summs given, to the Bayliffs. *(c)*

*(Friday)*, 8 *September.* [1637.]

The like benevolence for the Towne of Bury granted. *(d)*

Granted to m^r Chapplein 17^li 16^s 4^d, disbursed by him for discharge of the *Quo warranto* brought against this Towne.

13 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1637.]

m^r Tyler, m^r Moysy, Rich: Denny, and Willm. Bull are elected govern^rs of Chr: Hospitall, and Wm Bull treasurer for this yere.

---

*(a)* Mrs. Rose Bloys was 2nd wife of Richard Bloys of Grundisburgh, and of Ipswich, mercer. His will (16 Chancy) is dat. 20 May, 1557; prov. 10 May, 1559. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 77.

*(b)* Dr. Thomas Goad was rector of Hadleigh from 1618 to 1638.

*(c)* In Aug., 1636, the Mayor and Aldermen of Hadleigh petition the Council, praying that the Justices of the Peace of the county of Suff. may be directed to make a collection for the relief of the town, on account of the plague; 40 families, they say, are afflicted, and 200 families lack work, and are wholly dependent on the town. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cccxxx. No. 90. Pigot's Hist. Hadleigh, p. 22.

*(d)* On July 4, 1637, Wm. Cage and Wm. Tyler, Bailiffs of Ipswich, write to the Council, that on account of the infection at Bury, the assizes are to be held at Ipswich, which is entirely free from sickness, on the 31st inst. They fear, however, that the great concourse of pedlars, petty chapmen, and careless folk coming to the fair on St. James' day (July 25) will be dangerous to the health of the town, and ask that the fair may be for that year omitted. Signed by the Bailiffs. Seal with arms, impressed in the paper, "a lion ramp. gard. impaling 3 demi hulls." State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. ccclxiii. No. 25. In Nov., 1637, the inhabitants of Bury petition the King for letters patent to collect a charitable benevolence, on account of the heavy visitation of the plague, through which all trading had ceased since May 5, and the inhabitants were obliged to provide relief at the rate of £300 a year; 103 families were shut up, and 3075 persons not visited; 117 were ill with sores, and supported at the common charge; 439 had been cured, 598 had died, and 263 families had been infected. *ib.* vol. cccxxiii. p. 184. A foot note shows that this petition was considered at the Court at Whitehall, Nov. 12, 1637, and letters patent directed to be issued. Gillingwater, in his Hist. Bury (1804) p. 281, states that the Brief was dated Nov. 17, 1638 (?), and adds that they had already disbursed £2000. It appears from Dom. State Pap. vol. ccclxxviii. No. 73, that three rates had been imposed on Ipswich for the relief of Hadleigh and Bury.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift of 25$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Jonn Horningold, George Raymond, Joh: Parkhurst, Joh: Newton.

*(Monday)*, 13 *November.* [1637.]

Anditors.

Assessors.

m$^{r}$ Rose Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Joseph Hayward, and Edm: Bond.

m$^{r}$ Bridons *(a)* gift of 5$^{li}$ parcell, to be lent, is ordered to Willm. Brett for 4 yeres.

*(Friday)*, 9 *February.* [1638.] *Assembly.*

Steven Bloomfields incrochem$^{t}$ uppon the streete leading to Marg$^{ts}$ against his house, p't of the White Hart, by erecting 2 bay windowes and setting of 2 posts in the streete, is confirmed at 4$^{d}$ rent.

13 *Car: (Thursday)*, 15 *February.* [1638.]

m$^{r}$ Cocks gift *(b)* of 20$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, is ordered to Jeames Canting, Tho: Whiting, and Leonard Seely

Joane Barker once more shall be admonished to shutt up her shop, and leave open Trading before Easter next, or she shall be forthw$^{th}$ committed by the Bayliffs to prison.

1638-39. 14 *Car: (Saturday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1638.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Willm. Moysy,(*c*)<br>Joh: Barber. | *Chamberlins,* | Wm Carew,<br>*al:* Cooke,<br>Joh: Brandlin. |
| *Justices elect,* | Joh: Sicklemore,<br>Willm. Sparrow,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Rob: Sparrow. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Hayle,<br>Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Denny. |
| *Coroners,* | Emd: Dey,<br>Rich: Haile. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Joh: Hawys. |
| *Treasurer,* | Thos: Ives. | *Serjeants,* | Joh: Horningold,<br>Greg: Mighell,<br>Rich: Dod,<br>Tho: Whiting. |

*(a)* Mr. Wm. Bridon, merchant of Ipswich, was probably connected with the Bury family of that name. He gave his benefaction of £20 (Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1727) p. 78) in 1616, died (Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 13) 11 Dec. in that year, and was bur. (as appears from the register) Dec. 13, 1616, in St. Nicholas, Ipswich, where there is a large floor slab in the middle aisle, with a curious epitaph and marginal inscription. Will (5 Weldon) dat. 23 Sept., 1616; prov. 28 Jan., 1616-7. His dau. and coh. Eliz$^{th}$., mar. Sir Robert de Grey, of Merton, Norf. Arms (Bridon of Ipswich) a bend engrailed. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,120; Blomfield's Norf. ii. 306, v. 360.

*(b)* Mr. Christopher Cock, in 1634, gave £100 for loans to clothiers. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 79.

*(c)* Bailiff 1632, a rich clothier. Will (Arch. Suff.) dat. 5 Dec., 1639; prov. 1. Dec., 1640.

14 *Car:* *(Monday)*, 16 *Aprill.* [1638.] *Assembly.*

The Treasur^r of the Hospitall shall make a well betwene m^r Woodset and Wm Thorne, and devide the yard betweene them.

m^r Cocks gift of 20^li a peece, lent to Johnath: ffulcher and Tho: Chapman for the time of the paym^t, when others of this gift are due.

m^r Actons *(a)* gift of 20^li, lent to George Warren till the other mony of this gift shall grow due.

Wm Dogget, John Brandlen, elected to be Alderm: Guild.

Eight and Thirty freemen fined at 12^d a peece, for theire absence from this Court.

m^r Wards house by the surviving ffeoffees conveyed to m^r Ward and his heires, he paying to the Towne 140^li, and to the contributors theire severall monies due.

14 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 4 *May.* [1638.]

Wm Dogget and John Brandlen discharged of the Guildholding for theire severall fines of 15^li, and noe feast shall be holden this yere.

Suits shall be presented against suche as owe mony to the Towne uppon specialty.

The fines of 19 of the p'sons fined lately for absence from the Greate Court, remitted.

*(Friday)*, 15 *June.* [1638.] *Assembly.*

A present shall be provided for the Judges of assize, at their comming to this Town at the next assizes, as at the last assizes, and they shall be invited to dinner at m^r Bayliffs house, at y^e Town charge.

14 *Car:* *(Wednesday)*, 12 *September.* [1638.]

John Brandling discharged from being Chamberlin at his fine of 10^li.

And Mannuell Sorrell is elected into his place.

14 *Car:* *(Saturday)*, 29 *September.* [1638.]

m^r Sicklemore, m^r Humphry, Jos: Pemberton, Sam: Knapp, elected Govern^rs of Chr: Hospitall, and Jos: Pemberton, Treasurer.

Warr^t for Brooks ann^ty.

*(Monday)*, 29 *October.* [1638] *Assembly.*

The Q: mother *(b)* landed at Harw^ch 19 of this month, at the receipt

*(a)* Wm. Acton, Bailiff in 1608; *vid. sup.* p. 435. His son, John Acton of Bramford added £20 to his father's benefaction. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1727) p. 79. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 15, 20.

*(b)* Mary de Medicis, 2nd wife of Henry IV., King of France and Navarre, and mother of Queen Henrietta Maria. Being banished from France by her son, Louis 13th, owing to the enmity of Cardinal Richelieu, she determined, in spite of the remonstrances of Mr. (afterwards Sir Balthazar) Gerbier, to take

of S^r H. Vanes *(a)* letter to this Towne, they sent provision down for the Q: intertainm^t, and after, the Duke of Lenox, *(b)* the Lo: Goring, *(c)* and S^r Hen: Vane sent to m^r Bayliffs to dine w^th the Bayliffs, which they did. The charges of all w^ch its ordered shall be borne by the Towne.

The English Bill in y^e Exchequer against this Town by S^r John Banks, *(d)* Atturny Gen^ll, was for 60^li fee farm suposed to be arere, by force of a charter of H: 8, and its ordered the answere shall be putt in.

14 *Car: (Monday)*, 19 *November*. [1638.]

Auditors.

Assessors.

m^r Retcheriches gift of 10^li to be lent, and paied in by Tho: Tyler, is t. ordered to Wm Uffet.

m^r Goodings gift *(e)* of 10^li, to be lent to James Abadham for two yeres.

14 *Car*: *(Monday)*, 26 *November*. [1638.]

m^r Goodings gift of 10^li a peece, lent unto Rob: Wormwood, John Sorrell, Willm. Sayer.

m^r Ties *(f)* gift of 5^li, lent unto Henry Wright.

---

refuge in England, and accordingly embarked at Helvoetsluys, in charge of Van Dorpe, Admiral of Holland, accompanied by three or four other ships, and bringing with her 6 coaches, 70 horses, and 160 attendants. Preparations for her landing, first at Dover, and next at Margate, were made by Sir H. Vane and Capt. Sir John Pennington, Admiral of the Fleet; the Earl of Northumberland, Lord High Admiral, being despatched by the King to receive her, while the Royal equipages with twenty other coaches were in readiness to carry her train. The Dutch squadron, however, was delayed by bad weather, and the Queen eventually landed at Harwich as here stated, on the 19th of October, and on the 23rd or 24th the King and Queen met her at Giddy Hall, near Romford, and brought her to London. Her coming to England was unwelcome from the first, and much discontent arose on account of the ship and conduct money paid for her Majesty, as well as for a subsequent allowance of £3000 a month, besides other sums for her retinue. She remained here, however, nearly four years, but was at length forced to leave by the Parliament, and retired to Cologne, where she died, 3 July, 1642. Cal. Clarendon State Pap. Bodl. Bibl. No. 962, vol. i. p. 137. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vols. cccxcvii. No. 94; cccc. Nos. 1, 7, 10, 13, 38; cccci. No. 14; cccciv. Nos. 24, 52; ccccxxi. No. 90. Court and Times of Chas I. ii. p. 343. Sismondi, Hist. France, xxiii. p. 362. Brichaud, Biog. Universelle. Salmon's Chron. Hist. 118. Wodderspoon p. 262.

(*a*) Sir Henry Vane the elder, born 1589, and knighted at Whitehall, 28 March, 1611, M.P. for Carlisle and several other boroughs, Comptroller of the Household, Principal Sec. of State in 1639, and Regent of the kingdom during the King's absence in 1641. Having offended the King in the matter of the trial of Lord Strafford, he was deprived of all his offices, and died in 1654.

(*b*) James Stuart, 4th Duke of Lennox, and 2nd Earl of March, K.G., Lord Great Chamberlain and Admiral of Scotland, Lord Steward of the Household, and warden of the Cinque Ports. He was a devoted adherent of the royal cause, to support which he contributed £40,000, and in 1641 was created Duke of Richmond. On the execution of the King he assisted at his burial, and died 30 March, 1655.

(*c*) Sir George Goring, Kt., Vice-Chamberlain to the Queen, elevated to the Peerage 14 April, 1628, as Baron Goring of Hurstpierpoint. He rendered the highest services to Charles I., and was created (8 Nov., 1646) Earl of Norwich. He died in 1662, surviving his eldest son George, one of the most distinguished Generals of the Royal Army.

(*d*) Sir John Banks, born in 1589, at Keswick, in Cumberland, became Attorney General 27 Sep., 1634, on the death of Noy, and was made Chief Justice of the Common Pleas in 1641. He was a devoted Royalist, died at Oxford, Dec. 28, 1644, and was bur. in the Cathedral. Foss's Judges of Eng., vi. 251.

(*e*) Thomas Gooding (p. 257) was elected Bayliff in 1557, 1561 and 1565, and by will (70 Scott) dat. 10 Ap., 1594, and prov. 13 Nov. 1595, gave £40 for loans to poor occupiers, besides other money for wood and coals. He was bur. at Freston, 1 Nov., 1595. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 77. Harl. 6071, f. 224b.

(*f*) *vid. sup.* pp. 299, 372. Will of John Tye, of Ipswich, merchant (37 Rowe), dat. 2 July, 1583; prov. 13 Nov., 1595.

An English Bill in the Exchequer by S^r Joh: Banks, Atturny Gen^ll, filed against this Towne, is answered, and the answere delivered in Court to the Commissioners, viz: m^r Arthur Jenny *(a)* and m^r Joh: Lamb. *(b)*

A warr^t of Atturny to Henry Jones and Willm. Chapplein, to take out the bookes of depositions, and Bill, and answer in the starr chamber at the charge of the Towne.

The p'ticuler p'sons charged in the bill shall be proportioned in their charges as the greate Court shall think meete, when the whole of the charge shall appeare.

14 *Car: (Monday)*, 7 *Jannuary.* [1639.]

Warr^t of Atturny to p'ticular p^s^sons to appeare for the Town, *ad audiendu' judiciu'*, in the starr chamber, and they shall have power by petition or otherwise, in the name of the Towne, to solicite the matter.

14 *Car: (Monday)*, 11 *Marche.* [1639.]

Willm. Haslewood and Benj: Butler elected Alderm: Guild.

Persons deputed to solicite the E: of Suff: *(c)* that this Town may be discharged from sending the Trained bands out of the liberty of theire Towne.

John Hunts *(d)* gift of 20^li^ a peece, lent out to John Payne, Jerem: Durrant and Edm: Bachler.

Suit commenced against suche as are arere in the paym^t^ of the monyes according to their bonds.

14 *Car: Thursday*, 21 *Marche.* [1639.]

m^r^ Goodings gift of 10^li^, to be lent, is ordered for that one parcell to Joh: Brough, till the time limited for the paym^t^ of the residue.

Suit against Henry Syer for 10^li^ arere in his hands, of m^r^ Goodings gift.

---

(*a*) Apparently 4th son of Arthur Jenney, Esq., of Knodishall; bap. at Theberton, 5 Nov., 1578. Ryece (Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 8b) writing 23 Oct., 1657, says he was then living in St. Stephen's parish, in Wingfield House, a mansion built by Sir Humphrey Wingfield, and noting the tomb of Edm. Jenny (who d. 4 June, 1624) in the chancel, gives the arms as: erm. a bend gu. cotised or: in the fess point on the bend, an annulet. *vid. sup.* p. 131. There are brasses at Knodishall and Sotterley.

(*b*) Son of Thomas Lambe, Esq., of Trimley. He mar. Bridget, dau. of Edw. Keene, of Thrandeston. She was bur. at St. Matthew's Ipswich, 23 May, 1640. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,139. There was formerly a monument, not now existing, to her and to Ann, their daughter (d. 1626). Mr. Lambe is supposed to have been buried here also.

(*c*) *vid. sup.* p. 436.

(*d*) In Ipsw. Gifts and Leg., p. 79, appears as Wm. Hunt. There are peds. of Hunt or le Hunt of Suff., in Harl. 1820, ff. 37b, 46; and 1560, f. 321b. Arms, vert. a saltire or.

*Admirallty; at Landgard point.*

Presentm$^{ts}$ for forestalling of fish; unlawfull dredging of oysters: ffishing for baits on the Sabbath day, 12$^{d}$. ffishing w$^{th}$ nets not 2 inches and ½ broad in the masks, 2$^{s}$: Goods found and concealled, 5$^{s}$.

1639-40. 15 *Car: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1639.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Rich: Pupplet,(*a*)<br>John Aldus.(*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Peter ffisher. |
| *Justices,* | Willm. Moysy,<br>John Barber,<br>Willm. Cage,<br>Rob: Sparrow. | *Chamberlins,* | John Cole,<br>Jonathan ffulcher. |
| *Coroners,* | Rich: Haile,<br>Joh: Smithier. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Hayle,<br>Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Deny. |
| | | *Town Clerk,* | Joh: Hawys. |

15 *Car: (Monday),* 10 *June:* [1639.] *Assembly.*

The posts lately erected by Joh: Cole, ship carpinder, in the streete before his house in Peters parish, against the bell, shall stand at the rent of 6$^{d}$.

15 *Car: (Wednesday),* 12 *June.* [1639.]

Willm. Hazlewood and Benj Butler discharged of their Aldermans worke of the Guild, for theire severall fines of 15$^{li}$.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, to be lent, one parcell thereof is ordered to John Palmer for 3 yeres.

15 *Car: (Wednesday),* 25 *September.* [1639.]

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, shall be lent to Chr: Thorne and Phil: Gallant, to be repayed as the limitation of the other parcells thereof.

The former Serjeants elected againe.

15 *Car: (Sunday),* 29 *September.* [1639.]

m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Tiler, Rob: Dunkon, Joh: Blomfield, govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospitall, and Rob: Dunkon, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Ann$^{ty}$.

m$^{rs}$ Alis Bloyses gift of 20 nobles, allowed to Joh: Holliwell.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 497. (*b*) *ib.* p. 502.

15 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 15 *November.* [1639.]

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

Searchers of the water works, w$^{th}$ power to Cutt of Quills where they find forfaitures.

Mrs A. Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, lent unto Joh: Hubbard, Gilbert Thurston, and Ralfe Neale.

m$^{r}$ Bridons gift of 5$^{li}$ lent to Henry Hunt.

Suite ordered against Edm: Clenche and Rob: Cliet, for refusing to pay duties for corne and wine imported.

15 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 4 *ffebruary.* [1640.]

A *Quo warr$^{to}$* brought against this Towne. A letter of Atturny is granted to Ambrose Broughton, to appeare and defend for the Towne.

George Wilds house demised to Jos: Pemberton, for 10 yeres from Mich: 1635, at 11$^{li}$ rent.

15 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 20 *Marche.* [1640.]

Willm. Cage *(a)* elected Burgess of this Towne for the next Parliam$^{t}$, 13 Aprill next,* at Westm$^{r}$. And as to the 2$^{d}$ Burgess, Joh: Gurdon of Greate Wenham in the County of Suff: Esq$^{r}$, *(b)* being neither inhabitant nor ffreeman of this towne, had 104 votes, and Edm: Dey, *(c)* one of the Burgesses for this Towne at the last Parliam$^{t}$, and an inhabitant and a freeman, had 95 votes.†

---

*(a)* *vid. sup.* p. 443.

* Monday. The Fourth Parliament of this reign; dissolved 5 May, 1640, by the King in person.

*(b)* Son and heir of Brampton Gurdon, Esq., of Assington, Suff. He mar. Anne, dau. of Sir Calthorpe Parker, of Erwarton, Kt., and represented Ipswich, not only in this Parliament, but in the "Long Parliament" of 1640-53; and in the Second Parliament of the Commonwealth (1654) was one of *ten* persons elected to represent the County of Suff., the only boroughs having separate representation in that Parliament being Ipswich, Bury, Dunwich, and Sudbury. He was a member of Cromwell's Parl. Committee for Suff., and in his public conduct is said to have been wholly subservient to the dictation of the army, but avoided attending judicially at the trial of the King, although appointed to do so. In 1643, Dec. 5, a sum of £100 was voted to him by the town for his services. He died 9 Sep., 1679, *aet.* 84, and was bur. at Assington. Will (129 King) dat. 25 June, 1677; prov. 4 Oct., 1679. Arms: sa. 3 leopards' faces jessant de lis, or. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,133; (Jermyn) 8209. Harl. 6071, f. 234b. Noble's (Mark) Lives of the Regicides (1798) i. 257.

*(c)* *vid. sup.* p. 426.

† The Return from Ipswich is dated 20 Mar. 1639-40. Ret. Memb. Parlt. (1878) i. 483. This seems to have been the first contested Parliamentary election in Ipswich, and the return of Mr. Gurdon, in the teeth of the order of the Great Court, 39 El. (30 Dec., 1596) may perhaps be taken to indicate the sympathy of a majority of the inhabitants with the King's party; at any rate, in Jan., 1646, "Ipswich desired the King," Cal. Clar. State Pap. i. 358.

1640-1. 16 *Car: (Tuesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1640.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Wm Cage, (*a*)<br>Joh: Smithier (*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Peter ffisher. |
| *Justices,* | Rich: Pupplet,<br>Joh: Aldus,<br>Rob: Sparrow,<br>Jo: Sicklemore. | *Clavigrs,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Deny,<br>Hen: Chaplen. |
| *Coronrs,* | Rich: Hayle,<br>Isaack Dey. | *Chamberlins,* | Jacob Caly,<br>Wm Greene. |

16 *Car: (Friday),* 17 *Aprill.* [1640.]

An English Bill in the Excheqr concerning the Goods of Antony Collet, *felo de se*, answered by this Towne, and the answere delivered to ffrancis Bacon, Esqr *(c)* and Wm Chapplen, *(d)* Commissioners for that purpose.

The *Quo warranto* mentioned at the Court of 4 ffebr: last, appearing to be onely for debts and credits of *felo de se*: This Towne, uppon advice had, doe finde that they can not justify to claime the same by their charter, and therefore its agreed that a disclaimer shall be pleaded as to that point

mrs Ward the relict, and mr Samll Ward, eldest sonne of Samll Ward, late publique preacher of this Towne, and now deceased, shall have allowed them during their lives and the life of the longer liver of them, 25li quartily, to be paied by the Treasurer wthout warrt. *(e)*

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 443.

(*b*) A Portman of Ipswich, elected 10 July, 1640, freeman by service, 19 Ap., 1630, and J.P. 29 Sep., 1641. He served the office of Bailiff again in 1648, and twice in the reign of Chas. II. He lived in St. Matthew's parish, and in 1655, when Ryece wrote, was occupying a house formerly belonging to Anthony Penning, Esq., which he purchased after the death of the latter in 1630, and was also occupier, in 1645, of a house in the parish of St. Nicholas, belonging to Mr. John Cutler, but then let to Mr. Hambling. That he was a zealous Puritan there can be no doubt, for at the trial of Mr. Saml. Ward, before the Court of High Commission in 1635, Mr. Smithier appeared as a witness for the defence, and Mr. Tho. Foster, then rector of St. Matthew's, was also a Puritan, and a supporter of Mr. Ward. Mr. Smithier was in 1660 a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. He died March 19, 1655, *aet.* 76, and was bur. in the north aisle of St. Matthew's, where there is an inscribed slab on the floor with these arms: on a fess betw. 3 fleurs de lis, 3 trowels (?) impaling, on a bend, 3 lozenges (Kerrington). Will (105 Mico) dat. 1664; prov. 15 June, 1666. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, f. 14b; (Davy) 19,149. State Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cclxi. ff. 105, 259. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1727) pp. 144, 198.

(*c*) Son and heir of John Bacon, gent. of Lynn, Norf., and descended from the Bacons of Hesset, Suff. He was of Gray's Inn, became Serj. at Law in May, 1640, and in 1642 was made a Judge of the King's Bench, and knighted; after the execution of the King, the Parliament offered to renew his commission, but he refused the offer, and retiring into private life, died Aug. 22, 1657, and was bur. in St. Gregory's, Norwich. Will (117 Juxon) prov. 10 Oct. 1663. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,116; Harl. 6071, f. 108. Foss's Judge's, vi. 249, where there is a biography and numerous references.

*(d)* The family of Chaplin or Chaplain was of Seamere and Bury St. Edmund's. The ped. given by Candler (Add. MS. 6071, f. 209b) includes several persons of this name. Arms: erm. on a chief indented, az. 3 griffins' heads erased, or. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,122.

*(e)* Mr. Ward died, as previously stated (p. 424), Mar. 8, 1639-40, but not before he had again—in spite of his promise to exercise greater caution—subjected himself to trial and punishment on account of his extreme Puritan opinions and undue freedom of speech. Mr. Henry Dade, LL.D., Commissary for the Archdeaconry of Suff., writing to Abp. Laud, Feb. 4, 1634, complains of the increasing emigration of persons whom he supposes to be either debtors or disaffected towards the government of the Church of

John Lany being in the place holden by his father, at the yerely fee of 13li 6s 8d, and having retired himselfe from London to abide constantly in this towne, his said fee is increased to 20li, payable halfe yerely.

Leonard Wolly discharged from being Atturny of this Towne at the Court of plees, for neglect of attendance there. And John Ballard is elected in his stead to that service.

Robt Dunkon and Tho: Wright elected Alderm: Guild.

16 *Car:* *(Friday)*, 15 *May.* [1640.]

Rob: Dunkon and Tho: Wright discharged of Alderm: Guild for theire severall fines of 15li.

*(Friday)*, 10 *July.* [1640.] *Assembly.*

mr Joh: Smithier is elected portman in the rome of Tho: Seely late dead, and he was sworne at ye next Assembly.

*(Weanesday)*, 12 *August.* [1640.]

Warrt for receiving of Colchester accompts.

---

England, and attributes it chiefly to the discontent created by the preaching of Mr. Ward against the Prayer Book and set prayer, and to the fears expressed by him of changes in the religion of the nation, and, further, to Mr. Dalton, parson of Wolverstone, "who," he says, "is a great stickler for transporting these people." (Stat. Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cclx. No. 17.) In consequence of these representations, two ships, which were to have sailed from Ipswich for New England about Mar. 10, with 80 emigrants in each, were stayed by order of the Privy Council (*ib.* Col. Ser. vol. viii. No. 2) and in Nov., 1634, Mr. Ward, whose adherents, as Mr. Dade admits, were "very potent in London and about Ipswich," was cited before the High Commission Court (in which he had himself already prosecuted two inhabitants of Ipswich for erroneous tenets) to answer as to a series of 43 articles alleged against him (*ib.* Dom. Ser. vol. cclxi. Act Book of High Comn. Court, f. 124b). At the two following Courts (ff. 132b, 140) Mr. Ward failed to appear, and being threatened with attachment, came before the Court on Thursday, Dec. 19, 1634, and personally answered to the various charges urged (*ib.* vol. cclxxviii. No. 65). Some additional articles were afterwards admitted (*ib.* No 71. and vol. cclxi. f. 176b), but the whole were eventually reduced to eleven, relating, in brief, to the matters following: 1. Set forms of prayer. 2. The Book of Com. Prayer. 3. Devotional postures. 4. Bowing and other reverent gestures. 5. The Descent into Hell. 6. The Real Presence. 7. The discipline and govt. of the Church. 8. Fear of alterations in religion. 9. Popular election to Eccl. and Civil Offices. 10. Preaching and conformity. 11. Sunday recreations. The case was fully considered at twelve different sittings of the Court, extending from Jan. 29, 1634-5, to Nov. 26, 1635, in the course of which numerous witnesses were examined, and counsel heard on both sides, and all the articles exhibited being finally regarded as proved against Mr. Ward, he was ordered: 1. To be removed from his Lectureship. 2. To be suspended from his ministerial functions during the King's pleasure. 3. To make a public confession of his erroneous opinions, and an acknowledgment of his equivocation in his answers; first to be openly read and subscribed by him in Court, and afterwards to be published in the Church of St. Mary Tower, Ipswich. 4. To be condemned in the expenses of the suit. 5. To stand committed until he should give bond with sufficient sureties, in the sum of £200, to perform the order of the Court (*ib.* vols. cclxi. ff 150-305; ccci. No. 67; cccii. No. 89). Two copies of the form of submission enjoined to Mr. Ward are preserved; the first of these, reciting the articles of accusation, is signed by the Bishop of Ely and two Doctors of Law. (*ib.* vol. cccv. No. 101). The other is signed by Mr. Ward himself, and may be the form read and subscribed in Court (*ib.* No. 102). The costs of the suit were taxed at £50, which Mr. Ward, after being summoned for contempt of Court, on account of his neglect, at length paid (*ib.* vol. cclxi. ff. 305b-316, and vol. cccxxiv. Act. Book of High Comn. Court, ff. 4b-19b). Mr. Dade, who had been assigned by the Court to promote the suit against Mr. Ward, finding himself much out of pocket by the proceedings, petitions Abp. Laud (May 14, 1636) that some part of the costs may be given to him, and the Abp. accordingly directed an enquiry to be made into the matter (*ib.* vol. cccxxi. No. 21). A full abstract of the trial is given in the preface to the vol. of Dom. State Pap. for 1635-6.

Warr$^{t}$ for receiving of 10$^{li}$ for the poore of Ipsw$^{ch}$ from the Town of Colchester.

m$^{r}$ Snow (*a*) having by his last will given to this Towne 200$^{li}$ for the poore children in the Hospitall, and the same being refused to be paied, its ordered that complaint shall be made before the Commissioners for Charitable uses, at Burye S$^{t}$ Edm:

Rob$^{t}$ Aldus, ffree Burgess of this Towne, summoned to shew cause at this Court whie he refuseth to pay duties to this Towne for corne exported, and being thrice called, appeared not.

Persons deputed to demand and receive to the use of the Towne, 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ for every 100 combs of Corne exported by water, and in case of refusall, to make stay of the corne of suche refuser thereof, [if] the said duty is denied.

16 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September*. [1640.]

m$^{r}$ Aldus, m$^{r}$ Sparrow, Edm: Morgan, Sam$^{ll}$ Dunkon, elected Govern$^{rs}$ of Chr: Hospit: and Sam$^{ll}$ Dunkon, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for y$^{e}$ Chamberlins.

Joh: Hawys elected Town Clarke.

And the fformer Serjeants continued.

*(Monday)*, 26 *October*. [1640.]

Willm Cage and John Gurdon Esq$^{rs}$ are elected Burgesses of the parliam$^{t}$ for this Towne, at the Parlm$^{t}$ at Westminster, 3 Nov: next.*

Auditors.

Assessors of ffines.

16 *Car: (Monday)*, 16 *November*. [1640.] *Assembly*.

Pet: ffisher, Rob: Dunkon, Joh: Brandling, shall travaile to London to m$^{r}$ Cage and m$^{r}$ Gurdon at the Parliam$^{t}$, and petition for suche matters as may concerne the benifit of the Towne, or releife thereof from Greevance, and they shall carry up the petition of Geo: Kirk and Henr: Jermin to the king, against the Town, for exercising of liberties w$^{th}$out grant. (*b*)

(*a*) Mr. George Snow. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. pp. 69, 133-7.

* Tuesday. The fifth Parliament of Chas. I., commonly known as "The Long Parliament," since its members continued to sit until forcibly expelled by Cromwell, Ap. 20, 1653. The Return from Ipswich is dated 26 Oct., 1640. Ret. Memb. Parlt. (1878) i. 494. Parry's Parl. Eng. pp. 340-510.

(*b*) George Kirk was gentleman of the robes to Chas. I., and groom of the bedchamber, and appears, from the Domestic State Papers of this period, to have been one of those rapacious courtiers who, by means of real or pretended patents and grants, and under colour of a professed regard for the King's revenue, tyrannically created trade monopolies for their own profit, seized upon and enclosed commonable lands, and practised in connection therewith divers kinds of extortion. Henry Jermin was Master of the Queen's Horse.

16 *Car:* *ffebruary.* [1641.] *Assembly.*

m^r Pupplet and m^r Tyler shall travell to London, and by the ayd of m^r ffisher, Rob: Dunkon, Joh: Bradling, or 2 of them, by petition to the king, indeavour to gaine the ffree election of the ministers of this towne, to be granted to the severall parishes, and if neede be, to have the same confirmed by act of Parliam^t. And allsoe to procure the stat: 13 El: to be renewed, w^th alteracon that the severall parishes rates may be made from time to time, if the parishes shall please to alter the same at any time. And to take such course as shall be thought meete for discharge of the suite in the starr chamber against this Towne. (*a*)

1641-2. 17 *Car:* *(Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1641.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Edm: Humphry,(*b*)<br>Joh: Brandling.(*c*) | *Chamberlins,* | Tho: Wright,<br>Hen: Parkhurst. |
| *Coroners,* | Rich: Haile,<br>Isaack Dey. | *Clavigers,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Denny,<br>Hen: Chapplin. |
| *Treasurer,* | Pet: ffisher. | The fformer Serjeants continued. | |
| | | *Town Clerke,* | Joh: Hawis. |

(*a*) By the Act 13 Eliz. c. 24. "An Acte for the pavying of the Towne of Ipswiche" sec. 5 (Statt. Realm vol. iv. pt. i. p. 560) it was enacted that the Bailiffs, and the Churchwardens of "dyvers Parrishe Churches, either nothyng or verey poorely endowed, and unsuffycient to mayntayne convenyent Mynisters," might assess and levy rates for maintaining ministers and repairing the churches; but a difference having arisen with respect to this enactment between the Bailiffs and Clergy, the matter was brought before the Privy Council at Whitehall, 29 Mar., 1637, the King in person and 18 members of the Council, as well as the Bishop of Norwich, being present. After the Solicitor General had been heard, and on behalf of the Town the Recorder of London and other Counsel, as well as the Bailiffs, and certain Portmen and chief burgesses, a long debate ensued, and it was at length ordered: that in the five parishes not denied to be within the comprehension of the statute, viz.: St. Mary-le-Tower, St. Mary Key, St. Mary Elms, St. Nicholas, and St. Lawrence, the Bailiffs should be empowered to levy competent rates as directed by the Act; but as no title could be shown by the Bailiffs for their nomination of the stipendiary ministers of these parishes, and as previous to the Dissolution these churches were served by monks or chaplains of religious houses, which were then vested in the Crown, it was declared that the right of nomination was wholly in the King. As to other churches in the town, presentative or impropriate, and not hitherto supposed to be included in the Act, but possibly so, as unable without assistance to maintain their clergy, their case was referred to the two Lord Chief Justices, Brampston and Finch, and the Lord Chief Baron Davenport, to hear the case for both sides in the presence of the Bishop of Norwich, and to certify their opinion to the King in Council. Stat. Pap. Dom. Ser. vol. cccli. No. 33. The learned Judges thus appealed to decided (23 May, 1637) that the churches in question were to be held as comprehended within the Act 13 Eliz., and that lands within such parishes might be yearly taxed by virtue of the statute, for the maintenance of their incumbents. *ib.* vol. ccclvii. No. 46. At a meeting of the Council at Whitehall on the 30th May following, the foregoing matters having been duly considered, it was ordered that the Bailiffs and others before mentioned should assess rates for the ministers of these parishes, as well as for those provided for in the order of 29 Mar., and that impropriators should be assessed in proportion to the profits they received. *ib.* No. 114, and vol. cccclxxvi. No. 27, in which the foregoing orders are disannulled, and the nominations left as before. In 1641 the Bailiffs, Portmen, and other inhabitants, petitioned the House of Commons against Bp. Wren of Norwich, his officers, and the ministers appointed by him. Brit. Mus. Pamphlets, 4to E. $\frac{186}{35}$

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 508.

(*c*) Son of Rich. Brandling, of Buckton, Yorks, and Newcastle-on-Tyne, merchant adventurer. He mar. 1st, Abigail, d. of John Carnaby, of Ipswich (she d. 13 May, 1635); and 2nd, Abigail, widow of Daniel Snow, Portman, at St. Clement's, Ipswich, 11 May, 1637. She d. 27 Mar., 1659. Both wives, and eventually also the Bailiff, who died 8 March, 1667, were bur. in St. Clement's, where there is a monument. On his election as Portman, Sep. 8, 1643, he took the oath, "saving his oath as freeman of Newcastle," and besides his Baillivate of 1641-2, he served twice during the Commonwealth. Will (39 Hene) dat. 20 Oct., 1665; prov. 29 Ap., 1668. Arms: gu. a cross patonce arg. in the dexter chief an escallop of the 2nd. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,120; (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 11, 15, 16; and 12,477, f. 12b. Harl. 1397, f. 223b. Surtees' Durham ii. 92. Burke's Com^rs ii. 39.

m^r Retheriches gift, 10^li parcell, lent to Wm. Shaw.

Joh: Blomfeild and Mannuell Sorrell discharged of their Guildholders service for the future, for the service allready donne.

17 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 7 *Aprill.* [1641.]

Joh: Blomfield and Mannuell Sorrell elected Alderm: Guild.

m^r Retheriches gift *(a)* of 10^li a peece, lent unto Joh: Tayler, sen: Joh: Wilder, Gregory Mighell, Willm: Brett, Rich: Wilder, and 8^li a peece to Joh: Shewter and Edw: Martin.

m^r Scriveners *(b)* gift of 10^li a peece, lent unto Rob^t Cooke, Joh: Hayward, Hen: Robertson, Joh: Cole, Joh: Wolfender, Edw: Veale, Rich: Loft, Tho: Burrow, John Burton, Wm Uffet.

m^r Goodings gift of 10^li a peece, lent to Jonath: Burrow, Hen: Syer, Tho: ffrogget, Sam^ll Walmsley.

m^r Barretts gift, *(c)* parcell 5^li, lent to Joh: Hall.

m^rs R. Bloyses gift of 5^li a peece, lent to Tob: Brown, Chr: Parker, Willm: Leeds.

m^rs A. Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, lent unto Phil: Ronsey, Jos: Hubbard, Joh: fforster.

m^r Actons gift of 20^li a peece, lent unto Rich: Dod, Ben: Wade, Ant: Gislingham.

m^r Bridons gift, parcell 5^li, lent to Sam^ll Gislingham.

17 *Car: (Monday)*, 12 *Aprill.* [1641.] *Assembly.*

m^r Joh: Brandling is elected one of the Portmen of this Towne, in the place of m^r Moysy, lately deceased. And at the next Assembly, 22 Aprill, was desired to take his othe and refused.

17 *Car: (Monday)*, 6 *September.* [1641.]

Water granted out of Caldwell conduit to Edm: Myles, for his house in Marg^ts parish, in Billiards occupacon, at 6^s 8^d r^t.

And to Steven Blomfeilds house, in the occupacon of Rob^t Turner, in S^t Lawrences, at 6^s 8^d rent.

---

(*a*) The Rev. Tho: Rederich of St. Margaret's, Ipsw., according to Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. pp. 80, 186, gave 40s. yearly to that parish in perpetuity, and in 1651 £100 to the town for loans to "godly Tradesmen for five years." The will of Thomas Rederiche, Clerk, of St. Margaret's, Ipswich (73 Weldon), bequeathing £100 to the town, is however, dated 15 Mar., 1616; prov. 9 Oct., 1617. The date on the monument in St. Margaret's Church, which recites the same benefaction, as well as the foundation of two scholarships at Oxford, is 1628. Will of Henry Redrich of Ipswich, M.D. (20 Bruce), dat. 9 Sep., 1663; prov. 15 Feb., 1664.

(*b*) Ralph Scrivener (p. 291) at the request of Alice his 3rd wife, and widow of Wm. Smart (p. 268) founded (5 Sep., 1601) four Scholarships at Pemb. Coll., Camb., for boys from Ipswich School, and also bestowed lands upon the town to provide the poor with clothes. The benefaction here mentioned, appears from Ips. Gifts and Leg. p. 78, to be that of his wife Alice, who in 1600 gave £100 for loans to ten poor persons for four years. Will of Ralph Scrivener (48 Hudleston) prov. 16 June, 1607; will of Alice Scrivener (59 Wallop) made "with consent of her husband," dat. 10 Sep., 1600; prov. 15 Oct., 1600.

(*c*) Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 79.

And to Willm. Garnhams house in the Tower parish, at the rent of 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

Three mares, one stonehorse, w$^{th}$ a cart and furniture, seised as a Deodand for the Death of Jo Woodward, and discharged for a fine of 50$^{s}$.

A Guelding seised as a wayfe, sold by the Towne for 30$^{s}$.

A mare of one convicted for manslaughter, seised by the Towne, and after reseised by him that was convicted. Its ordered he shall pay 40$^{s}$, and soe shall be discharged of the reseisure.

Sam$^{ll}$ Hadlock hathe licence to assigne over his farme and lease in Whitton, wherein he dwelleth, to Jeremy Wood.

Rob$^{t}$ Knapps widow hathe restitution granted of the goods late her husbands, seised by the Towne, provided she shall pay 3$^{li}$ 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$.

m$^{r}$ Bridons gift, 5$^{li}$ parcell, lent to Wm. Longly.

17 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1641.]

Ed: Humphry, Joh: Brandling, Wm. Cage, Joh: Smithier, Joh: Sicklemore, Rich: Pupplet, elected Justices of peace for this yere.

m$^{r}$ Cage, m$^{r}$ Tyler, Edw: Laverick, Manuell Sorrell, Govern$^{rs}$ Chr: Hospit: and Mannuell Sorrell, Treasurer.

John Hunts gift, 20$^{li}$ parcell, received from Jer: Paine, lent to George Raymond for the residue of the time to comme.

S$^{r}$ Tho: Whites gift of 25$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Isaack Dey, jun: Simon Cumberland, Rich: ffulcher, Joh: ffisher.

m$^{r}$ Actons gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Tho: Whiting and Tho: Greene.

Wine licence granted.

17 *Car: (Friaay)*, 22 *October.* [1641.]

Auditors.

Assessors.

Parcell of Ulneston hall lands demised to Garnish w$^{th}$out licence from the Towne; an entry is ordered into the same.

Warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to p'ticuler persons to enter into Mangers in Westerfield, and the same to seise to the use of the Towne.

fforrainers shall be prohibited to keepe open shopp for trade w$^{th}$in this Towne after a day sett, and if after that day they shall p'sist to offend, they shall be committed untill they conforme.

17 *Car: (Thursday)*, 3 *Marche.* [1642.]

A new lease of Ulneston hall shall be made to the widow Simson, for the like terme and rent with the former lease.

Henry Chapplein and Joh: Blackborne elected Alderm: Guild.

Noe person not being a free Burgess, other then suche as are admitted to theire forrain fine, and such as are Town borne, and shall have served as apprentis therein to somme trade for 7 yeres at least, shall at any time be allowed to kepe open shopp, or make any publiq^e show of wares w^th in the said Towne, uppon any terms whatsoever.

Whereas a Petition hathe been exhibited by m^r Lany to the kings Ma^ty, concerning greevances therein menconed, and a reference thereuppon is made to the Judges of assize to heare and certifie the matter, w^ch petition is agreed to be against the priviledges of the Towne; m^r ffisher, m^r Dunkon, Rob: Clark, Edw: Bedwall, are ordered to attend the Judges at the assizes, in behalfe of the Towne, and shall mantaine the priviledges of the same according as the Councill shall be advised

1642-3. 18 *Car: (Thursday) Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1642.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Willm. Tyler,(*a*)<br>Joh: Brandling.(*b*) | *Treasurer,* | Peter ffisher. |
| *Justices,* | The Bailiffs and<br>Edm: Humphery,<br>Wm Cage,<br>Joh: Sicklemore,<br>Rich: Pupplet. | *Chamberlins,* | Edw: Bedwell,<br>Benj: Butler. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich: Hayle,<br>Isaack Dey. | *Clavigers,* | Peter Cole,<br>Rich: Deny,<br>Hen: Chapplein. |

John Horningold elected Common Crier.

John Hawys, Town Clerk, now grown into years, and his sight decayed, at his request is discharged of the service of Townclerk. And thereuppon Tho: Dey is elected into the said place, and shall have all the fees belonging therto, and is elected a free Burgess.

Benjam: Butler, elected chamberlin, in reg: he can neither write nor read, at his request is discharged, paying his fine of 10^li.

And John Blackbourne is elected into the same place.

18 *Car: (Friday)*, 13 *May.* [1642.]

Henry Chapplein and John Blackbourne are discharged from serving as Guildholders for theire severall fines of 15^li.

If at any time hereafter in any greate Court, any person or persons shall offer to speake, and shall speake publiquely before the former p'son that beganne to speake hath made an end of speaking: Suche p'son or p'sons shall forfait 12^d for every such offence, to the use of the poore where suche offender dwelleth, to be levied by distresse by the chamberlins. And its agreed that when any p'son shall speake, they shall direct theire speeches to m^r Bayliffs for the time being.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 512. (*b*) *ib.* p. 526.

fforrainers holding open shopp, contrary to order, shall forfait to the poore in Chr: Hospitall, for every day of publique shew after such inhibited time, 5s; to be levied by distress and sale of the offenders goods.

John Lany, Esqr, formerly retained to be of the Town Councill, during the Towns pleasure, shall from henceforthe be discharged of such retainer, and no longer continnue to be of Council wth this Towne.

Nevertheless the Treasurer shall pay him his 20li stipend, for his yere ending at Midsummer next. And mr Bayliff Brandling shall not signe the certifficate for the Commission for Gaole delivery wth mr Lanies name therein.

A suit shall be brought against the Sheriffs Bayliff, Tho: Clerk, for aresting wthin the libertie by meane process, wthout a *non omittas.*

*(Thursday)*, 29 *September.* [1642.]

mr Pupplet, mr Aldus, Hen: Chapplein, and Joh: Cole, Governors of Chr: Hospitall, and Joh: Cole, Treasurer.

Greg: Mighell, Rich: Dod, Tho: Whiting, ffrancis Hayward, elected Serjeants.

Warrt for the Chamberlins.

Tho: Dey, elect: Town Clerk at this Court, took his othe of free man.

18 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 23 *November.* [1642.] *Assembly.*

mr Joh: Blomfeild and mr Samll Dunkon shall ride to Colchester, and procure an Ingineere, to comme over to advise about the fortifying of the Towne.

The Treasurer shall forthwth provide a hundred muskets wth Bandiliers,*(a)* and headpeeces, and rests; and such p'ticuler p'sons as will buy any, shall have them at the price they cost, and the rest shall be for the use of the Towne.

18 *Car: (Thursday)*, 1 *December.* [1642.]

Auditors.

Assessors.

mrs Alis Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, lent to Ambrose ffrost, Tho: Puckle, Wm ffoster, Isaack Burton, Roger Wade.

Suche pouder and amunition shall be bought by the Treasurer as the Assembly shall think meete.

ffrancis Hayward, elected Serjeant, and since falne sick, and disabled for the service, is therefore discharged.

(*a*) Bandiliers were small cylindrical boxes of wood, leather, or metal, each containing one charge of powder, and suspended, either round the neck or to a broad leather band worn over the left shoulder. The price of a musket in 1631, with its rest and bandiliers, according to "the Gunmakers' Rates," was 18s. 10d. Rymer's Foedera, xix. 315. Hewitt's Anc. Armour, iii. 695.

Rob: Tillet, Apprentise to Rich: Marshe, and it beeing averred that he had served him seven yeres as apprentise, was made free, and in contempt thereof and disgrace of the Court, Tho: Withe, A free Burgess, then present, said openly, that "if m^r Cage had bein present in this Court, the said Rob^t Tillet should not have had his freedome," and therefore he was fined 20^s, to be levied by distress and sale by the Chamberlins, or others (? otherwise) recovered by acc'on of debt, at the suit and charge of the Towne.

The Treasurer shall buye sixe Barrells of pouder for the Town store, and two other Barrels for (the) use of p'ticuler p'sons, suche as will buye the same at the price it costeth the Towne.

18 *Car: (Friday)*, 16 *December*. [1642.]

m^r Peter ffisher and m^r Sam^ll Dunkon appointed to repaire to m^r Nath^ll Bacon,*(a)* and desire his answere whither he will accept of the place of the Town Councill, and if he will comme and live in the Towne.

18 *Car: (Thursday)*, 29 *December*. [1642.]

m^r Peter ffisher and m^r Sam^ll Dunkon doe returne this answer from m^r Nath^ll Backon: "That if the Town will please to make choise of him, he will comme and live in the Towne." And therefore it is agreed that he shall be propounded at the greate Court for election, which Court shall be tomorrow.

18 *Car: (Friday)*, 30 *December*. [1642.]

Nath^ll Bacon Esq^r shall be imployed in the place lately holden by Joh: Lany Esq^r, and beare the title of Recorder during the Towns pleasure, and shall have 20^li p: ann: half yerely, from Christmass, provided he shall take up his freedome and dwell in this Towne, and shall doe and be allowed, as others in that place formerly. And uppon his acceptance of the said place, he shall be admitted free Burgess of this Towne.

Edw: Pimburrowgh is elected Serjeant of the Mace.

m^rs A. Bloyses Gift of 20 nobles, lent to Ralf Neale.

A suite against p'ticuler fforrainers for publique shew of commodities and trading w^thout licence.

m^r ffrancis Bacon *(b)* is elected of the Town Councill, in the roome of S^r Robert Hicham, deceased, and shall have 40^s yerely fee.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 339. Will (106 May) describing him as of Gray's Inn, dat. 26 May, 1660; prov. 8 July, 1661.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 523.

Every p'son using any trade within the liberty of this Towne, or shall kepe open shop or stall, or publique shew of comodities for sale, not being a freeman, or w$^{th}$out licence from this Towne, shall, after the 1 of Jan: next, forfait for every day wherein there shall be offence contrary hereunto, 5$^{s}$ to the poore of Chr: Hospitall, to be recovered by acc'on of debt or distress.

18 *Car: (Monday)*, 20 *Marche.* [1643.]

Nath$^{ll}$ Bacon hathe Taken his othe at a Petit Court, having sonnes Nath$^{ll}$, Phillip, and ffrancis.

m$^{r}$ Cage shall have 100$^{li}$ for his attendance at the parlm$^{t}$, in p't as one of the Burgesses of this Town.

The election of m$^{r}$ Nich: Phillips into the number of the Portmen, by the Portmen and of the 24$^{ty}$ being questioned, its referred to a Committee to considder the use and constitutions, and to certify what they finde concerning it.

m$^{r}$ Jacob Caly, formerly elected by the 24$^{ty}$ to be one of that number, is now propounded to the gr: Court to be allowed, and accordingly he is allowed and confirmed.

Tho: Wright and Henry Parkurst are elected at this Court into the number of the 24$^{ty}$, nevertheless this election shall not be prejudiciall to the power or usage w$^{ch}$ the 24 lawfully have, or may have, for the electing of theire owne company.

1643-4. 19 *Car: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1643.]

Mr Nich: Phillips is discharged from beeing Portma' as not legally elected.

*Bayl: &c.*, { Peter ffisher (*a*) and<br>Rob$^{t}$ Dunkon.(*b*)

Mr John Brandling at this Court tooke his oathe of Portman, saving his othe as ffreemen of New Castle.

---

*(a)* A Portman, Town Treasurer, 4 Chas. I., and thrice Bailiff in the reign of Chas. II. He mar. 1st, Eliz$^{th}$, dau. of Robt. Snelling, Portman (p. 430); and 2nd, Hannah, dau. of Geo. Acton, Portman, and relict of Wm. Redgrave, rector of Rendlesham. In 1655-6 he was living in St. Clement's parish. Harl 6071. ff. 225, 243. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, f. 11; (Batley) 25,335, f. 43a.

*(b)* A Portman, previously Chamberlain, and thrice Bailiff. His name appears among the signatures of the Commissioners for securing the peace at Bury, attached to a letter to the Protector, dated Bury, Nov. 20, 1655; and in 1657 he was made a J.P. for the County, being then resident in St. Helen's parish, Ipswich. He died Oct. 19, 1670, *aet.* 76, and was bur. in St Helen's, where there is an inscribed stone to himself and Eliz$^{th}$ his wife, who died Feb. 21, 1661, *aet.* 75. Will (3 Duke) dat. 22 Nov., 1669; prov. 19 Jan., 1670-71. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,127; (Ryece) 15,520, f. 11b. Clarke's Hist. Ipswich p. 314. The following members of this family were Fellows of Pemb. Coll., Camb., on the foundation of Mr. Wm. Smart (pp. 268, 429) Eleazar Duncon, A.B., of Caius Coll., 23 Mar., 1618; and John Duncon, of Ipswich, A.B., 7 Ap., 1625, Loder's (Hawes) Hist. Framlingham, p. 249.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Justices,* | The Bayliffs and Wm Tiler, Joh: Brandling, Will: Cage, Joh: Sicklemore. | *Chamberlins,* | Hen: Whiting, Benj: Wade. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich: Haile, Jos: Pemberton. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Deny, Hen: Chaplein, Jac: Caly. |
| *Treasurer,* | Mannuell Sorrell. | *Com: Cler: Cler: pa:* | Tho: Deye. |

There shall be paied out of the Town Stock, 50^li to the Lo: ffarefax,*(a)* uppon the propositions of Parl^mt tendered by S^r Wm Constable.*(b)*

Monies in the hands of severall accomptants, to the summe of 400^li, shall presently be called in, and lent to the parliam^t for securing the seaes by a winter Guard.

Math: Laurences election at the Assembly is confirmed, and his pencon of 20^li a quarter, and the gift of 5^li, and this Court granteth to him other 5^li for his charges in removall, and the treasurer shall pay the severall summes w^thout further warr^t.

Viewers appointed for ffaltenham farme.

19 *Car: (Monday)*, 24 *July.* [1643.] *Assembly.*

Brestworks and fortifficacons shall be made about the Towne, suche as shall be advised by m^r Bayliffs and the Deputy lieuten^ts, and suche as they shall call to theire assistance, and the Treasurer shall provid immediately 50 or 60 croudbarrowes or handbarrowes and Baskets.

*(Friday)*, 11 *August.* [1643.]

Mr Mathew Laurence *(c)* shall supply the place of the Town Lecturer for one quarter of a yere, to beginne from the time of his

*(a)* William, 3rd Viscount Fairfax, who succ. to the title in 1641, and mar. Eliz^th, dau. of Alex. Smith, Esq., of Norf. He died in 1648. One branch of this family, beginning with William, 4th son of Sir Thomas Fairfax (d. 1520) of Walton and Gilling, Yorks., was for some time resident at Bury St. Edmunds. Burke's Ext. Baronetage ii. 113. Harl. 6071, f. 264b. Foster's Yorks. Peds.

*(b)* Sir Wm. Constable, of Flamborough and Holme, Yorks., Bart., mar. 15 Feb., 1608, Dorothy, 2nd dau. of Sir Thomas, 1st Baron Fairfax of Cameron. He was a Col. in the Parliamentary army, and one of the signatories to the warrant for the execution of Chas. I. He died 15 June, 1655, and was bur. in Hen. VII. Chapel, West. Abbey. Burke's Ext. Bar. Foster's Yorks. Peds.

*(c)* He was of Lincolnshire, graduated at Trin. Hall, Camb., A.B. 1616, A.M., 1620; and mar. (as 3rd husband) Judith, dau. of John Harrison, of Sudbury, and widow of Robt. Hene. He lived in the parish of St. Mary Key, "as Mr. Samuell Ward and Dr. Burgess had done before him," and served the office of Town Lecturer for nine years and nine months. In 1567, being silenced by Abp. Parker's visitors for Nonconformity, his restoration to his ministerial functions was earnestly solicited by Sir Robert Wingfield and other persons of quality, in a letter to the Abp., dat. Oct. 27, 1567, and he was at length reinstated, but suspended a second time in 1579, by Dr. Freake, Bishop of Norwich, in pursuance of letters from the Queen and Privy Council, and this sequestration, in spite of strenuous efforts made by Mr. Wm. Calthrop, through the Lord Treasurer Burghley, was inflexibly maintained. Mr. Lawrence was a benefactor in 1643 to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. He died Mar. 19, 1653, and was bur. in the Church of St. Mary-le-Tower, where there is a monument erected by Judith his wife. Harl. 6071, ff. 196, 224, 239. Strype's Annals of the Ref. ii. pt. 2, pp. 267, 383. Brook's Lives of the Puritans i. 237. Add. MSS (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 7, 12. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 143. Clarke's Hist. Ipsw.. 342. Wodderspoon, 374.

comming, and shall have, soe farr as in this assembly lies, 20li for his quarters salary, and 5li towards his charge of removing, and mr Bayliffs shall effectually write to mr Laurence to invite his comming to that place.

19 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 12 *September.* [1643.]

Persons deputed to treat wth mr Blackman for the repaire of the sluces and walls of ffaltenham marshes.

Charles ffenn shall have a lease of ffaltenham ffarme, at suche rent as formerly, for suche time and covents as shall be thought meete by the Common Councill.

mr Rich: Deny and mr Hen: Chapplein are ordered to give mr Ed: Keene notice to be at the next great Court, and shew cause whie he absenteth himselfe from the Courts and Assemblies.

Persons appointed to view the marshes, and considder how the covenants are observed, and thereof to certify the next court.

Benj: Butler and Wm Greene elected into the number of the 24ty.

Sr Tho: Whites gift of 25li, formerly Joh: Parkhursts, now is ordered for the remainder of the Time to James Cauting, in regard of death of the former suerties, and none tendred in theire stead.

19 *Car: (Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1643.]

Warrt granted to one Chamberlin to collect what he is chargeible wth by the said office.

Greg: Mighell, Tho: Whiting, Edw: Pimburrow, Rich: Dod, elected Serjeants.

19 *Car: (Thursday)*, 2 *November.* [1643.]

Auditors.

Assessors.

Severall persons named, in number 47, fined for absence at this court, viz: the portmen, 2s 6d; the 24ty, 1s 6d; and the rest, 12d.

Edm: Keene discharged of his Portman's place, for not attending the said office.

Serjeants shall have 20s a peece for their paines in the late watches.

Granted to mr ffincham 20s yerely out of the Butchery, payable by the Chamberlins, wthout warrt.

Water granted to the dwelling house of mr Bayliff Dunkon, out of Caldwell conduit, at 6s 8d rent.

Water granted to mr Henry Whitings dwelling house, out of Caldwell conduit, at 20s rent yerely.

19 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 4 *Octob:* [1643.] *Assembly.*

Orders for Closing up the passages over the Town walls.

And for watches, that the petty Constables shall watche by night, and the headburrowes shall ward by day.

That those onely shall ward that doe give collection to the poore, and that suche shall watche as formerly.

That 14 men shall ward by day, and 32 men watche by night, wherein the Portmen are willing to beare theire proportions.

That the watche shall be from 6 to 6, and before that hower none shall depart, eache from other, nor shall any distance be betwene the entry of the ward, and closing of the watche.

That the Serjeants shall have 20$^{s}$ a peece for their greate paines.

That a view shall be made what smiths are in every ward, and a rate sett of what proportion of coles eache smith shall have, and that the smiths shall be supplied out of the poores provision of coales.

19 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 5 *December*. [1643.]

The wid: Simson shall have a new lease of Ulveston hall for 11 yeres from Mich: last, and at the former rent. And shee shall have a Lre of Atturny of the receivers place, and to distraine for areres.

m$^{r}$ Cocks gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 5 yeres to Steven Cole, Rob: Wade, John Parkurst, Tho: Garwood, Willm. Nunn.

Granted unto m$^{r}$ John Gurdone *(a)* 100$^{li}$, as a gratuity for his service hitherto in this parlm$^{t}$, as Burgess for this Towne, the same shall be payed by the Treasurer of this Towne.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, lent unto John Hubbard, Edm: Bond, Bart: Clerke, Joh: Holliwell, for 3 yeres.

m$^{r}$ Goodings gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 2 yeres to Joseph Hubbard, Phillip Rumsey, Joh: Roberson, Ralfe Neale.

m$^{r}$ Bridons gift of 5$^{li}$ for 4 yeres, lent to Willm. Prett, Sam: Gislingham, Edw: Maynard, James Rudkin.

John Hunts gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece for 5 yeres, lent unto Joh: Luffkin, George Raymond, John Fuller.

Granted to m$^{r}$ John Ward *(b)* 20$^{li}$, as a gratuity from this Towne for his keping a Lecture at Clem$^{ts}$ the last yere.

Willm. Cage shall have 50$^{li}$ more besides the 100$^{li}$ formerly granted, as an addition towards his charge in attending the service at the Parliam$^{t}$ as Burgess for this Towne.

---

*(a) vid. sup.* p. 522.

*(b)* Brother of Samuel Ward (p. 424), probably of Emanuel Coll. Camb., A.B. 1626, A.M. 1630; rector of Dennington, Suff., and afterwards, from 1640 to 1662, rector of St. Clement's, Ipswich, being presented thereto by Mr. John Brandling (p. 526). He mar. Lydia, dau. of John Acton, of Bramford, Esq., and widow of Daniel Burrell, gent. "His estate as minister at St. Clement's, and by his wife and his own lands, and otherwise *uijs et modis*, is thought worth £400 *per annum*." He died Ap. 18, 1662, and was bur. in St. Clement's, where there is a monument to himself and his wife. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 11, 11b; Harl. 6071, f. 239; Wodderspoon's Ipsw., pp. 373, 390.

19 *Car: (Monday)*, 26 *ffebruary*. [1644.] *Assembly*.

m^r Bayliffs shall advise w^th Councill concerning the market, whither the Satterday market may, w^thout prejudice to the Charter or Customes, be altered to the ffriday, and to make report to the assembly.

19 *Car: (Thursday)*, 7 *Marche*. [1644.]

ffaltenham ffarme, relinquished by ffenn, is demised to Hamden Hart for 11 yeres from Mich: last, under the yerely rent reserved, formerly in Kemps lease.

Suite shall be commenced against forrainers transgressing former order.

A committee appointed to considder and search into the defaults of non paym^t of duties to the water Bayliff.

Uppon a petition of the Butchers for removing the Satterday market into ffriday, the better to preserve the Lords Day from Profanation, its ordered that it be moved by the Burgesses in Parlm^t for an order of Parlm^t to that purpose, and the charges shall be borne by the Town.

The objections against the Altering of the Mark^t were these:

1. Satterday mark^t is held by prescription, and the country as much interested therein as the Towne. 2. If the market be onely put off for flesh, it will destroy the whole market. 3. If the country Butchers comme to kepe ffriday market, they will never the less kepe Satterday. 4. Meate will not keepe until Sabboth day or Munday, and soe it may bring on a Munday market againe. 5. The Town Butchers will, uppon Satterday night, sell meate late in theire houses. 6. The poore people receive not theire wages untill Satterday. 7. It will hinder them that comme for cariages from London, which doe arive on Satterday. 8. London and other places hold theire Satterday markets. 9. Butchers, if they comme not to market on Satterdays, will kepe greater markets at home, and soe the publique market may be much hindred. 10. If Butchers kepe market at home, besides the trouble in sending meate againe downe, it will make meat deerer. 11. If ffriday market be sett up, Thursday market will be putt by.

ffor the better keeping the Lords day in this Towne, Its ordered that after the 20 of Marche, uppon the Lords day there shall be p'mitted noe sporting or playing, walking at the Kay, or in the feilds, unnecessary rowing in botes, bathing or washing in the river, riding of horses further then the next watering, leaping, running, or otherwise sporting w^th horses.

And all m^rs or parents that shall suffer theire apprentices, or serv^ts, or children, to committ any suche offence, or to be idle or playing in the streetes, shall forfait for the first offence 1^s, and for every other offence 2^s. The proofe whereof shall be eyther view of one of the Bayliffs, or Portmen, or Justices, or of the Common Councill, or proofe of 2 witnesses

before the Bayliffs or Justices, and the Constables uppon warr^t from the Bayliffs or Justices shall levy the forfaitures by distresse and sale. This order shall be published in the severall parish churches of this Town the next Lords day.

19 *Car: (Sunday)*, 3 *December*. [1643.]

m^r Wm Tiler by will gave 300^li to the Towne to purchase lands, (and) 15^li yerely to teache and bind out apprentices; to be ordered by the Portmen, or the major p't of them.*(a)*

1644-5. 20 *Car: (Sunday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1644.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Rich: Pupplet,*(b)*<br>Jos: Pemberton.*(c)* | *Chamberlins,* | Rich: Girling,<br>Luke Jowers. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich: Hailes,<br>Rich: Jennings. | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Denny,<br>Hen: Chapplein,<br>Jacob Caly. |
| *Treasurer,* | Mannuell Sorrell. | *Town Clerke,* | Tho: Deye. |

The former Serjeants continnued.

m^r Bayliff Dunkon, m^r Sicklemore, Hen: Parkhurst, John Blackbourne, Govern^rs of Chr: Hospit: and Joh: Blackbourne, Treasurer.

Willm. Gladden shall have a lease of the new mills for 11 yeres, at 60^li rent yerely.

Warr^t for the Chamberlins.

20 *Car: (Thursday)*, 11 *Aprill*. [1644.]

Rich: Grimstone elected one of the Atturnies of this Court in the roome of his father.*(d)*

Willm. Chapplen *(e)* elected one of the Town atturnies allsoe.

In regard of the publique distractions, its ordered that noe Guild shall be holden this yere.

Suits ordered against p'sons indebted to the Town by bond, and allsoe against fforrainers, for publique trading against order.

John Hunts gift of 20^li, formerly lent to Lufkin, now lent to Edm: Backler, in regard of Lufkins going out of the towne.

---

(*a*) He also gave 40/- *per ann.* to the incumbent of St. Mary-le-Tower, Ipsw., where he was bur. in 1643. Arms: on a fess betw. 2 leopards, pass. gard. in pale, a cross pattée betw. 2 crescents. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, f. 7b. Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. 344. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. pp. 132, 194. Will (31 Rivers) dat. 29 Nov., 1643; prov. 19 Jan., 1644.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 497.

(*c*) There are some notes on this family, including John Pemberton of Ipswich, 1651-1718. in Add. MSS, (Davy) 19,144; Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. 202; Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. 174.

(*d*) Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335, f. 96b.

(*e*) *vid. sup.* p. 523.

Water granted to Stephen Crashfield, out of Caldwell water, at the rent of 6s 8d.

Suits shall be brought against such [as] take water wthout the Town licence, by private fastning of Quills to the main conduit.

mrs Rose Bloyses gift of 5li, lent for 3 yeres to Antony Lewes.

20 *Car: (Monday)*, 26 *August.* [1644.]

The weekly assessmt in arere shall be levied by distress by the Collectors, and they shall be mantained by the Town in suits brought against them.

A Serjeant of the Admirallty is elected, and 40s yerely allowed him, and a livery cote.

A parcell of halfe an acre of land ordered to be purchased by the Towne, out of the revenewes of the foundacon, and to be annexed to the foundacon as it lies in Claydon, abbutting on Howells farme.

John Mudd shall have a lease of mr Snowes house, late Chettill-burrowes, for 7 yeres, at Mich: next, at 22li yerely rent.

Mr Bayliff ffisher, mr Bayliff Dunkon, and mr Joseph Pemberton, elected into the office of Portmen, and are sworne.

John Backbourne, Hen: Whiting, elected into the Company of the 24ty.

20 *Car: (Monday)*, 11 *November.* [1644.]

mr Mathew Lawrences stipend shall be enlarged to one hundred pounds yerely, payable Quarterly, and the yere to beginne at Mich: last, and the paymt shall be by the Treasurer wthout warrt. And a house shall be provided for him, and 20li more shall be given him to furnish his house.

Auditors.

Assessors of fines.

John Hunts gift of 20li lent unto Willm. Salmon, wch formerly was Battils, and by his decease is to be called in, and the said Wm Salmon shall hold the same till the time of the rest shall expire.

Mrs A. Bloyses gift of 5li, lent to Jonas Beacon.

Willm. Chapplein elected as Atturny of this Towne, to prosecute the suite commenced against Veron and Gaudy and other forrainers, by the Towne.

20 *Car: (Monday)*, 25 *November.* [1644.] *Assembly.*

In the matter in suite against Baker, Gaudy, and Veron, fforrainers, the claime of the Towne, sent down by mr Chapplen in writing, being now read: It is resolved to p'sist in all the Customes menco'ned in the said claime, and that proceedings shall be against Joane Barker for

holding publiqu^e shew and shopp of sale of goods by retaile. And against George Crosby, *al:* Gaudy, for keping of a stall w^th^in the market for sale of diverse commodities, being noe victuall, yet the assembly doe referr all to the judgem^t and direction of m^r Wm Cage, and as concerning m^r Veron, m^r Cage is desired to considder whither proceeding shall be against him for keeping an open shopp, whereas he hangs out neither basons nor poles.

The 4 Serjeants shall have eache of them 40^s for theire greate paynes in regard of the Trouble of the times.

20 *Car: (Thursday)*, 19 *December.* [1644.]

Mr Glascok *(a)* is made m^r of the Grammer Schole, and 20^li bestowed uppon the Schole m^rs House, or if he like not there, he shall have 40^s yerely towards the providing of him a house elsewhere, and libertie to make benifitt of the Scholem^rs house over and besides.

Warr^t to receive 13^s 4^d rent out of the houses, Seagers and Mores, in the Tower parish.

Suite for non p'formance of Covenants by the Ten^t of Stoke Mill.

Water granted to Rich: Girlings house out of Caldwell conduit, at 6^s 8^d rent.

*Admirallty. at Nacton.*

Presentm^t of goods found and concealled. ffor taking of small fishe under assize: 2^s 6^d. Trespass donne to a shipp, 2^s 6^d. Constable for not retorning the precept, 10^s. Day given to answere and recognisance of 10^li to y^e Bayliffs to appeare, &c.

1645-6. 21 *Car: (Monday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1645.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Wm Sparrow,(*b*)<br>Rich: Hayle.(*c*) | *Clavigers,* | Rich: Denny,<br>Hen: Chapplen,<br>Jac: Caly. |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich: Jennings,<br>Mannuell Sorrell. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob: Turner,<br>Tho: Newton. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh: Blomfeild. | *Cler: pac:*<br>*Com: Cler:* | Tho: Dey. |

Water granted to Thom: Browns house out of Caldwell conduit, at 6^s 8^d r^t.

*(a)* Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 76. notices Hen. Glasscock, who matric. at Christ's Coll., Camb., 21 Nov., 1581; B.A. (Clare) 1585-6; M.A. 1589, and Harl. 6762, f. 27, mentions as Chief Custom House Master at Ipswich, Tho: Glascocke, Esq., who died 6 Aug., 1604. Mr. Glascocke the schoolmaster was still holding that office in 1650, as appears from Admissions to St. John's Coll., Camb. (Mayor). Pt. 1. p. 96. See also note on p. 472.

(*b*) *vid. sup.* p. 514.

(*c*) A Portman, and had previously served the office of Coroner, Chamberlain and Claviger; and was again Bailiff in 1652, 1658, and 1663; in 1634 he was benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Will (Arch. Suff. Original Wills for 1667, No. 220) dat. 27 Ap., 1664; prov. 7 Dec., 1667. Wodderspoon, 112; Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. 143; Add. MSS. (Batley) 25,335, f. 43b.

21 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 20 *May.* [1645.]

Warr$^{t}$ to enter into Mangers, in Westerfield.

Jacob Caly and Henry Whiting elected Alderm: Guild.

Tho: Harris shall have a lease of Handford mill from mich: last, for the terme of 11 yeres, at 40$^{li}$ rent yerely.

Mr Nath$^{ll}$ Seaman *(a)* elected usher of the Grammer Schoole.

m$^{r}$ Scriveners gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece for 4 yeres, lent unto Rob: Kingsburrow, Edw: Syliack, Wm Barnard, Tho: Medow, Wm Gravener, Edw: Pimburrow.

m$^{rs}$ Rose Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, lent unto Hugh Ward and Jonas Beacon.

John Palmers Bond shall be putt in suite for 5$^{li}$ of m$^{r}$ Tyes mony.

21 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 3 *June.* [1645.] *Assembly.*

m$^{r}$ Cage, uppon occasion of the ordinance for discharge of all the members of the house from holding any office, civill or military, having desired this Town to elect another Captaine of theire Trained bands: Its ordered that a letter shall be sent to him not to lay downe the said service in this exigency, and that he shall by petition or otherwise understand the meaning of the house in that p'ticuler at the charges of the Towne. *(b)*

21 *Car:* *(Tuesday)*, 12 *August.* [1645.]

John Burrage shall have a lease of George Wilds House for 11 yeres, from Mich: next, at 16$^{li}$ rent yerely.

Colchester accompts.

Warrant for receiving of 10$^{li}$ from the Town of Colchester for the poore of Ipsw$^{ch}$.

---

*(a)* Son of Nathaniel Seaman, draper, *(panarii)* of Chelmsford. He was educated at Chelmsford School, under Mr. Peake, and admitted to St. John's College, Camb., as sizar, Ap. 19, 1639, being then 17; A.B. 1642; A.M. 1646. Admissions to St. John's Coll. (Mayor) pt. 1, p. 46.

*(b)* The "Self-Denying Ordinance," by which Mr. Cage's resignation became compulsory, had its origin in the jealousy entertained by Cromwell and the Independents toward the Presbyterians, and their fear lest the latter, who were disposed for peace, should make any terms with the King, which above all things they did not desire. In order to the accomplishment of their designs it became necessary that they should obtain the control of the army, at this time commanded by the Earls of Essex and Manchester and General Waller. Lord Essex and others had already proposed to impeach Cromwell as an incendiary, and the latter, therefore, in the session of Dec. 1644, represented to the House the unsatisfactory results of the war, and prompted one of his friends, Mr. Zouche Tate, member for Northampton, to bring forward (Dec. 9) the following motion: "That during the time of this War, no Member of either House shall have or exercise any Office or Command, Military or Civil, granted or conferred by both or either Houses of Parliament, or any Authority derived from both or either, &c., and that an Ordinance be brought in." This proposal, supported by Sir Henry Vane, Jun., representative of Kingston-on-Hull, was opposed by Mr. Bulstrode Whitelocke, member for Great Marlow, but on Dec. 11th the Ordinance was reported to the House, and eventually passed on Dec. 19. The Lords, however, on a third reading, Jan. 13, 1645, rejected the measure, although importuned by the whole House of Commons, with their Speaker. In the following Feb. both Houses held a Conference on the remodelling of the army, which having been agreed upon, a new Ordinance was introduced into the Commons, read a second and third time, and committed, Mar. 24; it passed the Lords on 3rd Ap., and Essex having surrendered his commission as Lord General, the chief command was forthwith entrusted to Sir Thomas Fairfax. Rushworth, Pt. iv. vol. i. pp. 4-16. Cobbett's Parl. Hist. iii. pp. 330-55; Clarendon, iii. 472 &c.; iv. 5-9. Parry's Parl. Eng. 440-5. Bright's Eng. Hist. ii. 672.

Mr Rich: Haile is elected into the number of the Portmen in the roome of John Sicklemore, gent: deceased.

Edm: Tillet elected Serjeant.

Severall persons departing this Court w$^{th}$out licence, they are eache of them fined 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$.

m$^{r}$ Scriveners gift of 10$^{li}$, lately lent to Willm. Barnard, whoe is a forrainer, as is now made to appeare, its ordered that that order shall be void.

m$^{r}$ Scriveners gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 4 yeres to Edw: Veale, Rob: Garwood, John Burton, John Payn, James Wolverton.

m$^{rs}$ Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$, lent to Toby Browne.

21 *Car: (Monday)*, 29 *September.* [1645.]

Rich: Pupplet, Jos: Pemberton, Wm Cage, Joh: Brandling, Justices named.

Rich: Dod, Edw: Pimburrow, Edm: Tillet, Serjeants.

m$^{r}$ Pemberton, m$^{r}$ Humphry, Joh: Blithe, Hen: Whiting, Governers of the Hospitall, and Hen: Whiting, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

21 *Car: (Thursday)*, 30 *October.* [1645.]

Assessors of fforrain ffines.

Auditors.

Informacon against Willm. Haselwood, for collouring of goods of fforrainers, is referred to further inquiry and consideracon.

John Tailer, jun: is elected Serjeant.

Rob: Clarke shall have a warr$^{t}$ of Atturny to prosecute for the Towne against John Palmer.

m$^{r}$ Rethericches gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Henry Robinson and John Wolfenden.

The fines of severall p'sons for departure out of Court, 12 August last, uppon theire submission, and severall causes shewen, remitted.

m$^{r}$ Actons gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Edm: Tillet, Ben: Rands, Rich: Wade, Willm. Cole, clothiers.

Edw: Laverick, alledging greate infirmities of body, whereby he is disabled to attend the service of the 24$^{ty}$, at his request he is discharged from further Attendance on that place.

21 *Car: (Thursday)*, 8 *January.* [1646.]

ffrancis Bacon Esq$^{r}$ is elected to be one of the Burgesses of this Towne for this present Parliam$^{t}$, in the Roome of Wm Cage Esq$^{r}$ deceased, provided he shall take the othe of ffree Burgess.

21 *Car: (Monday)*, 26 *Jannuary*. [1646.]

William Hanby *(a)* and Tho: Corbold *(b)* are elected Atturnies of this Towne at the Court of small plees, in the place of Rich: Grimston *(c)* and Rob: Clarke *(d)*, deceased.

Thomas Whiting having served as Serjeant, and now much decayed, shall have 25s quarterly paied him.

Thomas Deye *(e)*, Town clerke, having by reason of these times of trouble, mett with much more trouble than is ordinarily incident to that place, shall have 40 marks as a Gratuity from the Towne, paied him by the Treasurer.

ffrancis Bacon Esqr hathe taken his othe of ffreeman at the last petty court, certified by mr Bayliffs.

1646-7. 22 *Car: (Tuesday), Nativity Mary*. [Sep. 8, 1646.] *Assembly*.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.,* | Joh: Barber, *(f)*<br>Nich: Phillips. *(g)* | *Chamberlins,* | Geo: Bolderow,<br>Joh: Raymond. |
| *Coronrs,* | Rich: Jennings,<br>Edm: Morgan. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Tho: Dey. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh: Blackbourne. | | |
| *Clavigers,* | Rich: Denny,<br>Hen: Chapplen,<br>Jac: Caly. | *Serjeants,* | Rich: Dod,<br>Ed: Pimburrow,<br>Ed: Tillet,<br>Joh: Tayler. |

*(a)* The family of Hanby was of Hanby, Brocklesby, and Utterby, Linc. and appears to have been first represented in Suff. by William Hanby, clerk, of Dallinghoo, Suff., 3rd son of Edward Hanby, Esq., of Hanby, and Ellinor (Booth) his wife. Robert Hanby, of Ipswich, son of this William, and born in 1573, was an attorney-at-law, and had also a son Robert, born in 1604. Arms: az. 3 close helmets, or, quartering Awford, Greene, and Sleight. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,134; Harl. 1169, f. 39; 1190, f. 18b; 1484, f. 28; 1550, f. 40b; 1560, f. 221b. Will (148 Bath) dat. 28 Oct., 1678; prov. 6 Nov., 1678.

*(b)* The family of Corbold was of Wortham, Suff. and a Thos. Corbold appears as son of Wm. Corbold of that place. The Court Books of Cransford Hall, Suff. mention in 1604, Tho. Corbold, attorney-at-law. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,124. Will of Thomas Corbold the elder, of Holbrook, Suff. gent. (283 Pell) dat. 19 Aug., 1658; prov. 3 May, 1659.

*(c)* His name does not appear in the peds. already quoted (pp. 264,417), nor in Harl. 6071, f. 237; in Add. MSS. 21,032, ff. 52, 57, are some notes of insc. and brasses.

*(d)* Ryece (Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 7b.) mentions a stone in the church of St. Mary le Tower, Ipswich, inscribed to Margaret, wife of Robert Clarke, gent., 1627; with the arms: or, two bars az. in chief three escallops, gu.; over all, on the fess point, a horse's head, erased, arg. This family seems, from Suff. Church Notes by Sir W. Betham (*ib.* 21,032, f. 103) to have been of Claydon. Will of Robert Clarke, of Ipswich, gent. (5 Twisse), dat. 25 May, 1644; prov. 14 Jan., 1645. A Robt. Clarke, elected Town Clerk in 1660, and re-elected in 1665, under the Charter of Chas. II. continued in that office until his death in 1697.

*(e)* There are several persons of this name in the peds. quoted on p. 490, chiefly among the D'Eyes of Hoxne, Suff. Mr. Tho. D'Eye became Town Clerk in 1642, and continued to serve till the end of this reign.

*(f)* A Portman, and Bailiff in 1632-3; he appears to have purchased an estate at Marlesford, which in 1655 was owned by his son John, who mar. Alice, dau. of John Sicklemore, Portman of Ipswich. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,116. The family of Barber was of Bury St. Edmund's and Fressingfield, Suff. Harl. 1560, f. 172.

*(g)* Nicholas Phillips was a merchant and linen draper, and a Portman of Ipswich, and mar. 1st, Mary Depden, of whom Ryece (Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 14) says, "she was accounted the unparalleled beauty of her age;" she died Oct. 5, 1642, and was bur. in St. Nicholas' Ipswich. He mar. 2ndly, Anne, only sister and heir of John Russell, who survived him. He again served the office of Bailiff in 1651, 1657, 1663, and 1668, and on the 5th Oct. in this latter year, carried one of the maces before Chas. II on his visit to the town; and in the same year gave £12 to the Ipswich Pub. Lib. Will (115 Pye) dat. 23 May; proved 1673, by which he bequeathed property in Debenham and elsewhere, for the benefit of Christ's Hosp. in Ipsw. Arms: sa. semée de lis or. a lion ramp. ar. crowned of the second. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,144; (Batley) 25,335, f. 43b; Wodderspoon p. 262. Clarke p. 51. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. pp. 63, 143.

Geo: Bolderow discharged from service of Chamberlin for his fine of 10li, and Joh: Hammond elected in his stead.

22 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 14 *Aprill.* [1646.]

Willm. Drane shall have a new lease of his farme, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the rent in the last lease.

John Howell shall have a new lease of his farme, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the old rent.

Tho: ffenne shall have a new lease of his farme, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the old rent.

Tho: Blomfeild shall have a new lease of his ffarme, for 11 yeres from Mich: next, at the old rent.

The feoffmt of mr Wards house, renewed to new ffeoffees, viz: mr Bayliff Sparrow, mr Bayliff Haile, mr Pupplet, mr Barber, mr Aldus, mr Humphry, mr Smithier, mr Brandling, mr ffisher, and mr Dunkon, and theire heires.

mr Rich: Girling, mr Rob: Turner, mr Tho: Newton, elected into the number of the 24ty.

It being informed this Court that the suite betweene the La: Brooke and Reynolds concernеth the taking of Ballast beneathe the high water marke: Its ordered the same shall be viewed by persons named, and if the informacon be trew, the Common Councell of the Towne shall take care that theire Admiralty liberties be preserved, at the charge of the Town.

Suit against Ed: Smith, the Sheriffs Bayliff, for aresting Goymer uppon an ordinary process, and noe *non omittas*, wthin the libertie of the Town, shall be mantained by the Town, and mr Chapplen elected Atturny for the Towne.

mr Acton's gift of 20li, lent to Samll Gislingham.

mr Cocks gift of 20li, lent to Joh: Raymond untill the rest shall grow due.

mr Retcheriches gift of 10li a peece, lent to Willm. Barnard, John Wilder, John Tayler.

22 *Car: (Monday)*, 4 *May.* [1646.]

Phillip Kennby elected Serjeant to the Admirallty, and shall have 40s yerely fee, and a livery cote.

Jacob Caly and Hen: Whiting discharged from Guildholding, for theire severall fines of 10li.

22 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 10 *June.* [1646.]

mr Laurence *(a)* by letter informing the Towne of his doubtfullness

(a) *vid. sup.* p. 533.

in continnuance at this Towne: 1. in regard of his call he hathe received to returne to Lincolnshire. 2. that the aire wherein he is he finds not soe suitable w^th his healthe as somme place in the upper p't of the Towne might be. 3. The dayly lessening of the publiqu^e congregacon renders an oppinion that his ministry is not soe acceptable as hathe bein. 4. the burden of 2 sermons on the weeke dayes he findes too heavy for him, and wisheth that one sermon might be changed into the Lords day.

Hereunto this answere is declared: that they shall ever be willing to satisfie m^r Laurence in all his desires w^thin the power of the Towne. 1. That if m^r Laurence shall make choise of any house w^thin this towne, it shall be hiered for him. 2. All the members of this Assembly will be carefull in theire owne p'sons, and w^th theire families, to be present at the congregacons, and will doe what they can to p'swade others therto. 3. As to the altering of one sermon to the Lords Day, They can not answere w^thout the concent of ministers and people; nevertheless they will indeavour to give him all just satisfaction that they may. 4. As touching his call, w^ch m^r Laurence desires might be determined by the Councell of able and learned men: This Assemblie desires m^r Laurence to informe m^r Bayliffs what his proceedings therein are from time time, and this Assemblie will proceede according to occasion.

22 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 1 *July*. [1646.] *Assembly*.

m^r Joseph Pembertons incrochem^t, by setting of a pale against his house, shall be continnued at 2^d r^t yerely.

m^r Sam^ll Dunkons incrochem^t into the streete against his house, by setting out a studd of Brickwork, and his pales there, shall continnue at 6^d r^t.

22 *Car: (Thursday)*, 23 *July*. [1646.] *Assembly*.

m^r Laurence having elected m^r Male *(a)* and m^r Raymer *(b)*, bothe of them Lincolnshire divines, for determining of his doubt concerning his call to this Towne on his behalfe, and desiring Doct^r Wallis to informe concerning the state of his body, and requesting this towne allsoe to nominate two divines on theire behalfe, offering the time and place of meeting to be at Cambridge, uppon the 1 Tewesday in August:* This assembly dothe approve of the p'sons elected by m^r Laurence, and of the time and place, and doe nominate on theire behalfe, m^r Brunning of

(*a*) Mr. Samuel Mail, of Monk's Ely, Suff., is named by Calamy (Noncon. Memorial, iii. 284) as one of the Ministers ejected in Suff. Harl. 1085, f. 18, mentions "Samuel Mayle, of Ipswich, descended from Mayle Castle in Wales." He appears to have belonged to Christ's Coll. Camb., A.B. 1613; A.M. 1617.

(*b*) Mr. Edward Raymer or Reyner, of St. John's Coll., Camb., A.B. 1620; A.M. 1624, was a native of Morley, near Leeds, and was born there in 1600. In 1626 he was appointed Lecturer of St. Benedict's, in the city of Lincoln, and in 1627 incumbent of St. Peter's-at-Arches. During the Civil War he left Lincoln, and for some time ministered at Norwich and Yarmouth, but returned to Lincoln in Oct., 1654. Calamy's Noncon. Memorial (Palmer) ii. 421.

* Aug. 4.

Seymor *(a)*, and mr Hudson of Capell *(b)*, and mr Bayliffs are desired to prevaile wth them, and give them notice of the time and place. And mr Bayliff Sparrow, mr Aldus, mr Smithier, mr Brandling, mr ffisher, mr Dunkon, and mr Town Clark are desired to goe wth mr Laurence and the Divines, and to intreat mr Candler of Codenham *(c)* to goe along wth them. And they are authorised to act in behalfe of this Towne according to theire wisdomes. And the charges of the Divines elected by the Towne, and the p'sons desired to goe along wth them, shall be borne by the Towne.

22 *Car: (Thursday)*, 13 *August.* [1646.]

At this Court mr Nich: Phillips and mr Mannuell Sorrell are elected Portmen in the place of Willm. Cage, Esqr, and Joseph Pemberton, deceased.

Edw: Ketridge of Witnesham shall have a lease of Garrets ffarme for 11 yeres from mich: next, at the same rent that Garret payeth.

Suite ordered against Sheriffs Bayliff, for aresting Earell Edgar wthin the libertie, by a meane process, not being a *non omittas.*

22 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 29 *September.* [1646.]

Willm. Sparrow, Rich: Haile, Rich: Pupplet, Joh: Brandling, Justices named.

mr Haile, mr Sorrell, Ben: Wade, Ben: Butler, Governrs of Chr: Hospitall, and Ben: Wade, Treasurer.

Warrt for the Chamberlins.

Warrt for Brooks Anntv.

Warrt to enter into Mangers.

John Wolfenden elected water Bayliff, at the rent of 50li.

*(c)* Mr. John Brunning, M.D., rector of Semer, Suff., mar. Anne, dau. of John Brand, of Edwardstone Hall, Suff. and Gray's Inn. He died at Semer, 30 Mar., 1663, and was bur. there. In the church is a singular Latin inscription to his memory, given at length in Gent. Mag., vol. xcvi. pt. 2, p. 595; and a trans. in vol. xcvii. pt. 1, p. 98. He seems also to have been a benefactor to the Ipsw. Pub. Lib. Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. p. 143; Harl. 6071, f. 237b. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,120, f. 21. He was probably related to Mr. Benjamin Brunning, of Cath. Hall, Camb., A.B. 1644; and of Jesus Coll., A.M. 1648, who was appointed Town Lecturer in 1656. Wodderspoon p. 375. Calamy iii. 271. Add. MSS. 15,520, ff. 9b, 14b.

*(d)* Mr. John Hudson, son of John Hudson, of Boxted, Essex, was rector of Capel St. Mary, in Samp-ford Hundred, Suff., and eminent as a preacher. Harl. 6071, f. 227b. A later member of this family, Samuel Hudson, was minister of St. Lawrence's, Ipswich, and rector of Earl Stonham. The Camb. Univ. Register gives the names of three John Hudsons, as graduates respectively of Peterhouse, Emanuel, and Queen's, from 1608 to 1632, and of two Samuel Hudsons, as graduates of Emanuel, from 1624 to 1659.

*(e)* Mathias Candler, or Gillet *alias* Candler, son of William Gillet *alias* Candler, of Yoxford, Suff., and Hannah (Fiske) his wife, was born Feb. 24, 1604, and bap. Mar. 6. He was of Trinity Coll., Camb. A.B. 1623, A.M. 1628, and became vicar of Coddenham, Suff., in 1629, from which living he was ejected by Bp. Matt. Wren, of Norwich, in 1662. He mar. a dau. of Peter Devereux, rector of Rattlesden, Suff., and died in 1663, leaving several children, one of whom, Philip Candler, of Trin. Coll., Camb., A.B. 1650, A.M. 1654, was minister of St. Mary Key, Ipswich. Calamy (iii. 258) describes him as "an excellent preacher, full of useful matter, and very perspicuous," and adds, "He had one peculiar study and diversion that rendered him acceptable to gentlemen, which was Heraldry. He was a fit man to have written the antiquities of his country." As a Suffolk antiquary, his reputation is still considerable, and his MS. volumes of pedigrees of that county (Harl. 6071, and Tanner MSS. Bibl. Bodl. 180, 257, and 324), are perhaps the most trustworthy we possess. Will (144 Juxon) dat. 30 Sep., 1663; prov. 9 Dec., 1663, by Philip, his son and executor. Arms (Gillet): erm. on a bend engrailed, sa. 3 pikes (sometimes eels) heads (G-eel-et) erased, arg. double braced, gu. Harl. 6071, f. 189b.; Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,122; Page's Suff. 592.

22 *Car: (Monday)*, 23 *November*. [1646.]

Auditors.

Assessors.

Garret sued for rent and breach of covenants.

Tho: Edgar Esq$^{r}$ *(a)* elected of Councill with this Towne, and shall have 40$^{s}$ yerely for his fee.

22 *Car: (Monday)*, 15 *ffebruary*. [1647.]

m$^{r}$ John Bloomfield refusing to give accompt of his treasurership the last yere, is committed to prison.

An English Bill in the Exchequer shall be preferred by the Towne against Sam$^{ll}$ Greene sen: and jun: and Willm. Cony, for refusing to pay water Bayliffs duties.

m$^{r}$ ffisher is ordered to pay 30$^{li}$ 12$^{s}$ 9$^{d}$ arere, uppon the foote of his Treasurers accompt, to m$^{r}$ Blackbourn, now Treasurer.

Coote Wade is fined 10$^{li}$, if he discharge not himselfe of Nath: Baxter, a maried man and forrainer, whome he colloureth to be as an apprentise to him, contrary to the orders and liberties of the Towne.

The like order for Joh: Rackham, whoe hathe Taken Joh: Buttall, a forrainer and maried man, to his apprentice.

m$^{r}$ Rederiches gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Phill: Rumsy, John Paine, and Daniell Morse, and 8$^{li}$ a peece to Joseph and Sam$^{ll}$ Hubbard untill 7 Aprill, 1651.

m$^{r}$ Goodings gift of 10$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Wm Shaw, Willm. Uffet, Chr: Skydmore, John Cole, for 2 yeres.

m$^{r}$ Tyes gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, lent for 3 yeres to Tho: Wells, Willm. ffoster, sen: Steven Hart.

m$^{r}$ Actons gift of 20$^{li}$ parcel, lent to mich: Osborne, untill 7 Jan: 1649.

m$^{r}$ Barrets gift of 5$^{li}$ parcell, lent for 4 yeres to Adam Barnes.

m$^{r}$ Cocks gift of 20$^{li}$ parcell, lent unto George Warren, untill 5 decemb: 1648.

m$^{r}$ Scrivenners gift of 10$^{li}$ parcell, lent to Tho: Puckle, untill 2 June, 1649.

Twelve persons for departure out of this Court w$^{th}$out licence, fined at 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ a peece.

*Admirallty, at Downham bridge.*

Apparences: Confessions and fines.

---

*(a)* Son of Lionel Edgar (p. 472) by Catherine, his 2nd wife; he mar. Mary, dau. and heir of Philip Powle, of London. He was Reader of Gray's Inn in 1639-40; M.P. for Orford in 1658-9; and in 1672, on the death of Mr. John Sicklemore, was chosen Recorder, and presented with the freedom of the Borough. He lived in the parishes of St. Margaret and St. Mary Tower, Ipswich, died 12 Ap., 1692, aged 90, and was bur. in St. Mary Tower, where there is an inscription to himself and his family. Clarke's Ipsw. 345; Ret. Memb. Parlt. (1878) p. 510; Add. MSS. (Batley) ff. 52, 60b; (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 6b, 7.

Presentm$^{t}$ for Goods found concealled. Trawling betwene May and August, contrary to a Bylaw made Octob: 1645. Ancor layd cross the River, to the dammage of Gilbert Cages bote:

The last court was holden in may, and another was holden in november at Downham bridge.

Presentm$^{t}$ of Goods found concealled. Hedges and railes betwixt Ipsw$^{ch}$ and Downham bridge, extending w$^{th}$in the high water mark, and the incrochem$^{ts}$ are ordered to be removed w$^{th}$in a month. Laying of weighs at Downham bridge w$^{th}$in the high water mark, for the laying of shipps. Gravell digged by Seagers Cliff w$^{th}$in the high water mark.

1647-8. 23 *Car: (Wednesday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1647.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayliffs, &c.,* | Joh: Aldus, (*a*)<br>Mannuell Sorrell. (*b*) | *Clavig$^{rs}$,* | Rich: Cooper,<br>Rich: Denny,<br>Jacob Caly. |
| *Coroners,* | Rich: Jennings,<br>Ed: Morgan. | *Chamberlins,* | Rob$^{t}$ Daines,<br>Rich: Shephard. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh: Blackbourn. | *Com: Cler:*<br>*Cler: pac:* | Tho: Dey. |

The former Serjeants continnued.

23 *Car: (Monday)*, 19 *Aprill.* [1647.]

Ralfe Holland and Tho: Withe elected Guildholders.

m$^{r}$ Laurences stipend shall be increased unto 120$^{li}$ yerely, to commence at the Lady day last.

Rob$^{t}$ Clarke elected Atturny of this Towne at the Crowne plees.

Suite ordered against diverse forrainers, for publique trade, and Willm. Hanby appointed Atturny for the Towne to prosecute.

23 *Car: (Monday)*, 10 *May.* [1647.]

Thomas Withe and Ralfe Holland discharged of the service of the Guild holding, at 9$^{li}$ fine a peece.

---

(*a*) Bailiff in 1633-4. *vid. sup.* p. 502.

(*b*) He was 6th and youngest son of Andrew Sorrell, of Henley, Suff., and afterwards of Ipswich. He was born 1601, and mar., 1st, Emme, dau. of John Martin, of Long Melford, gent.; and 2nd, Martha, dau. of Robt. Snelling, gent., Portman of Ipswich. In 1644-5, he was Town Treasurer, in the next year Coroner, and again Bailiff in 1654. 1660, and 1667. In 1660, being then Senior Bailiff, and a resident in the parish of St. Mary Key, he was knighted by Chas. II, June 18th in that year, on presenting to the King a gift from the town of Ipswich on his Restoration. He died Oct. 14, 1669, and was buried in St. Peter's, Ipswich, where there is an inscribed stone. Will (84 Penn) dat. 3 Nov. 1665; prov. 1 June, 1670. Arms: (confirmed to his son and heir Andrew Sorrell, in 1664, by Edward Bysshe, Clar.) gu. two lions pass. gard. in pale erm., a mullet for diff., or. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,149; (Jermyn) 8215; (Batley) 25,335, f. 43b; (Ryece) 15,520, f. 11; Page's Suff. 605; Clarke's Ipswich 255; Wodderspoon, 112; Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. pp. 81, 199; Le Neve's Knights, 49.

23 *Car: (Thursday)*, 23 *September.* [1647.]

Suit against m^r^ Clerk and m^r^ Allen of Bury, for denying Water Bayliffs duties, and the suite shall be by English bill in the Exchequer.

m^rs^ Alice Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, lent unto John Wallis, John Manser, Joh: ffirmin, sen: John Firmin, jun:

Uppon the reading of the Constitutions for the power of the Portmens chusing of themselves, it is resolved and agreed that the Portmen ought, in the vacancy of Portmen, (to) chuse portmen.

And uppon debate concerning m^r^ Bayliff Phillipses election, its ordered that m^r^ Bayliff Phillips shall continnue his place of Portman according to his first election, w^th^out taking his othe againe, and soe take his place as he was first chosen.

And its agreed that the 24^ty^ ought to chuse theire owne company, and its accordingly ordered that they shall now chuse those that are wanting.

23 *Car: (Wednesday)*, 29 *September.* [1647.]

m^r^ Barber, m^r^ Pupplet, m^r^ Humfry, m^r^ Brandling, elected justices.

23 *Car: (Thursday)*, 30 *September.* [1647.]

The votes passed at the Greate Court holden on Thursday last, being 23 of September instant, are declared null and voide.

Warr^t^ for the Chamberlins.

Twenty nobles a yere, quarterly, shall be payed by the Treasurer to the minister of S^t^ Mathewes,*(a)* to preache once in three weekes at least to the prisoners in the Town Gaole.

m^r^ ffishers arere referred to the Assembly.

23 *Car: (Monday)*, 1 *November.* [1647.]

Elections of Portmen made by the Portmen are declared legall, and allsoe that the Portmens elections and the 24^ty^ made by the greate court are legall.

A question arising whither there was a vote passed in this Court that the differance concerning election of portmen should be referred to the parliam^t^ or not: The Question was propounded whither suche a vote passed or not by the Court, and the house beeing divided, its resolved in the negative, that noe vote is passed to remove it to the parliam^t^.

Auditors.

Assessors of fines.

---

*(a)* Gagwinus or Gawen Nash, B.D., was minister of St. Mary Tower, Ipswich, 1637-40, as appears from a testimonial to his character, by Robt. Cottesford, rector of Hadleigh, dat. Mar. 12, 1640, in Stat. Pap. vol. ccccxlvii, No. 102. About this time, according to Wodderspoon, he was minister of St. Matthew's but the name is not found on the Camb. Univ. Reg. until later, when there appears a Gawen Nash, of Trin. Coll., A.B. 1671, A.M. 1675. To Nash at St. Matthew's, succeeded William Knight, perhaps of Emm. Coll., Camb., A.B. 1630, A.M. 1634; or of Pembroke Coll., A.B. 1659, A.M. 1663.

The suite in the Exchequer against m^r Clark and m^r Allen of Bury, shall be prosecuted by Rob : Clarke in behalfe of this Towne, as allsoe the suite againes the Greenes.

m^rs A. Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, shall be lent to John Wallis, Joh : Manser, Joh : ffirmin, sen : John ffirmin, Jun :

1648-9. 24 *Car: (Friday), Nativit: Mar:* [Sep. 8, 1648.]

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Bayl: &c.* | Edm : Humphry,(*a*)<br>Joh : Smithier. | *Chamberlins,* | Simon Cumberland,<br>Isaack Dey, jun : |
| *Coron^rs,* | Rich : Jennings,<br>Edm : Morgan. | *Cler : Com :*<br>*Cler : pac :* | Tho : Dey. |
| *Treasurer,* | Joh : Blackbourn. | | |
| *Clavigers,* | Rob^t Cooper,<br>Rich : Denny,<br>Jacob Caley. | *Serjeants,* | Edm : Pimburrow,<br>Edm : Tillet,<br>Joh : Tailer. |

Iron sold by Joh : Acton Esq^r *(b)* seised as forrain bought and forrain sold.

Rich : Girling shall have a lease of Henry Buckenhams house, now seised into the Towns hands for non paym^t of rent, and this lease shall be for 70 yeres from Midsummer last, at the yerely rent of 26^s 8^d, mantaining good reparacons, and soe leaving it.

24 *Car: (Thursday)*, 4 *May.* [1648.]

S^r Tho : Whites gift of 25^li for ten yeres from Mich : last, lent to Math : Cope, Stephen Cole, Willm. Cole, John Parkhurst, jun :

George Bolderow, Rich : Shephard, and Willlm. Carew, *al :* Cook, elected at this Court into the number of the 24^ty.

Rich : Dod is discharged from his Serjeants place, and is elected Common Crier of this Towne.

Rich : Marsh is elected one of the Serjeants in the place of Rich : Dod.

The clay wall on the north of m^r Laurences house orchard, shall be pulled downe, and a brick wall sett up in the stead thereof, and the ground belonging to the Towne, in the occupacon of m^r Clere, shall be closed in. All w^ch shall be donne by the Treasurer.

(*a*) Possibly son of Richard Humfrey, gent., of Drinkstone, Suff., who died in 1598. The peds. quoted on p. 425 are tolerably copious, but do not identify the Bailiff.

(*b*) Either son or grandson of Wm. Acton (p. 435). Will of John Acton, Esq., of Bramford, son of Wm. Acton (59 Laud) ; dat. 2 Oct., 1661 ; prov. 21 May, 1662. Will of John Acton, of Bramford, son and heir of preceding, (104 Juxon) dat. 4 Aug., 1662 ; prov. 5 Aug., 1663. This latter was of Gray's Inn, where he was admitted 17 Nov., 1637. Add. MSS. (Ryece) 15,520, ff. 15, 20 ; *ib.* 21,032, f. 129.

24 *Car: (Friday)*, 29 *September.* [1648.]

Joh: Aldus, Mannuell Sorrell, Rich: Pupplet, and Joh: Brandling, Justices elected for this yere.

m$^{r}$ Sorrell, m$^{r}$ Dunkon, Rob: Turner, and Tho: Newton, governors of Chr: Hospit: and Rob: Turner, Treasurer.

Warr$^{t}$ for the Chamberlins.

Warr$^{t}$ for Brooks Annuity.

Warr$^{t}$ for distress in Bramford.

Rich: Marsh elected Serjeant.

24 *Car: (Monday)*, 6 *November.* 1648.

Water granted to Titus Camplin out of Caldwell Conduit, for his dwelling house. at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ rent.

Water granted to Joh: Searles out of Caldwell Conduit, for his house in Marg'ets parish, in Phillip Newtons occupacon, at 6$^{s}$ 8$^{d}$ r$^{t}$.

Auditors.

Assessors.

Wine licence admitted.

m$^{rs}$ A. Bloyses gift of 20 nobles a peece, lent to Tho: Docket, Tho: Milksopp, Jonas Beacon.

m$^{rs}$ Rose Bloyses gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, lent to Humphry Armiger, Toby Browne, Joh: Rivers, John Spicer.

m$^{r}$ Barrits gift of 5$^{li}$ a peece, lent unto Joh: Shooter, Edw: Brame, Ant: Lewes, James Tomson.

m$^{r}$ Rethericches gift of £10 parcell, lent to Tho: Page for such time as the rest ought to be payed in.

24 *Car: (Tuesday)*, 2 *Jannuary.* 1648-[9.]

John Hunts gift of 20$^{li}$ a peece, lent to James Woolterton, Joh: Burrage, James Rudkin.

Bonds due, and forfaited for the severall gifts, shall be putt in suite, and m$^{r}$ Chapplen shall prosecute.

Warr$^{t}$ for distress, for rent arere from Shepherd, in ffaltenham.

Persons fined 2$^{s}$ 6$^{d}$ a peece, for departing the Court w$^{th}$out licence.

*The last day of Jan: puts a sad period unto my penn.*

*And thus by the Goodness of Almighty God, I have summed up the affaires of the Governm$^{t}$ of This Towne of Ipsw$^{ch}$ under Bayliffs; whoe are happy in this, that God hathe established their seate more suer than the throne of Kings.*

## Tenem$^{ts}$ In Ipsw$^{ch}$
## Given by M$^{R}$ Tooly to the Town of Ipsw$^{ch}$
## for Pious uses.

*In the Kay parish.* 1. his mansion house at the Common Kay, containing on the east side by the Kay, 74 foote, and on the west side, next Coopers, formerly at Hills and the Common streete, 62 foote.

2. One ortchard next Southwels ortchard, formerly the ffriars, betweene the way from the Kay streete towards Southwells, formerly the ffriars, in p't, and ffullers ortchard in p't eastward, and the gardens of the Almshouses westward, and Southwels ortyard on the north, and ffullers ortyard, 80 foote, west 44 foote, southe 130 foote, and Towards Wests garden 23 foote.

3. The poore have another ortyard divided into five peeces, and on eache an almshouse built, containing in all 68 foote southward, and Towards ffullers ortyard 68 foote, and by the schoole house lane, 135 foote, and eastward 128 foote.

4. Another tenem$^{t}$ called the greate long sollar, betwene the Kay streete on the south, and a little packway from the Kay towards St Clem$^{ts}$ on the East, and the lane once Rich : ffelowes and lately the widow Punders on the North, and Courtnalls on the West, Southward 92 foote.

5. One ortyard next the Cranage south, and north 52 foote in length, and east and west 40 foote, betwene the Kay streete north, and the Common Kay south and west.

*In S$^{t}$ Peters.* One tenem$^{t}$ leading from S$^{t}$ Peters to the ffriars, w$^{th}$ a garden therto belonging, betweene the mill pond Southe, and the streete aforesaid northe : the mannor house of S$^{t}$ Peters, East, and miles Geornses West, in length from Geornses ortyard unto the manor house aforesaid, 228 foote.

*In S^t Hellens.* 1. One tenem^t in Caldwell brooke streete, over against the Church northwards, 108 foote long, and lies betweene the Hospital lands south, and Caldwell brook streete north, and Pattens on the West, and Skinners on the East; w^th liberty of passage w^th cattaile and cariages on the south p't of the tenem^t, by a certaine gate into a lane called 'Boltons lane' or 'Ropers lane.'

2. One ortyard lying in the streete aforesaid, on the other side of the way next Golties Tenem^t, betweene the same on the west and northe, and the lands of the said Golty in p't, and Harmans in p't on the east, and Caldwel brook street on the South, and containes halfe an acre and two perches.

And unto the former Tenem^t is adjacent a parcell of land belonging to the Hospitall, demised to Henry Tooly for a certaine terme of yeres, in length 160 foote, in bredthe 120 foote, betwene Skinners land on the south and east, and the Hospitall tenem^t on the west, and renteth to the Bayliffs and Burgesses, besides the rent Resolute of the Hospitall, &c.

The ffarme of Kents hill in Cleydon and Whitton, in the occupacon of Rob^t Pike, paying to the manor of Lufftofts the rent of 13^s 4^d.

Seven parcells of land in Bramford, in the occupacon of John Grimsey, p'ticulerly bounded, w^th the contents of eache particuler parcell.

One other tenem^t in the occupacon of Rob^t Stiles, next Kents hill aforesaid, and lying w^thin the libertie of Ipsw^ch and the p'ticuler parcells and boundaries, paying to the mannor of Lufftofts, 5^s 4^d, and to the mannor of Akenham, 12^d, and to the mannor of Brookes, 16^d, and to the mannor of Bramford, 1^d.

One tenem^t in Cleydon, in the occupacon of Shankford, at the Lime-kilne, w^th the severall parcells and boundaries, paying a rent to Lufftofts, and unto the mannor of Claydon, 39^s 9^d.

One Tenem^t w^th land belonging, in Rich: Shimings occupacon, containing 4 acres and halfe a Rood, and payeth to Lofftofts, 6^d rent.

The mannors of Ulneston Hall and Sackviles in Debenham, &c.

## Articles of Inquiry in the Court of Admirallty.

1. For all treasons, Petit treasons, murthers, manslaughters, and other fellonies, as namely: if any person having the keeping of the publique munition or victuall, hathe at once or severall times imbesilled thereof to the vallew of xx^s.

2. If any person having taken imprest mony to serve the king at sea, hathe departed from suche service w^thout licence under sealle.

3. If any person hathe privily on shipbord fraudulently picked or cutt any purse, or stolne another mans goods in the absence, and against the will of the owner.

4. Or hathe any man from whome suche theft hathe bein, taken or compounded for the same againe w$^{th}$ y$^{e}$ theife, w$^{th}$out lawfull acquittall.

5. If any shipp or bote, set to sea from this Port, hathe spoyled or robbed any person at sea, English or stranger, or by force hathe taken of any shipp any goods whatsoever. And whoe were Captaines, Mariners, Gunners, and Victuallers of suche shipp or vessell.

6. What fellonies have bein committed uppon or w$^{th}$in forraine and strange shipps or vessells, being at Ancor w$^{th}$in this port.

7. Whoe hathe bein accessary to any suche fellony, or have aided or received any Pirate or searover, not being a known March$^{t}$, by contracting w$^{th}$ them, or victualling them, or any of theire company.

Whoe hathe bought or received any goods from suche pirates. Or any goods comming to this realme otherwise then by lawfull course of Marchandise.

8. If any person, knowing of a Pyracy or other ffelony committed w$^{th}$in the jurisdiction aforesaid, hathe concealled and not bewrayed the same to somme officer.

9. What ryotts, routs, and unlawfull assemblies have bein committed within the jurisdiction aforesaid.

10. If any p'son hathe committed any spoile, by taking from another violently, ship, bote, anchor, or other goods or fishe out of theire netts, or lines, trunks, weares, or oyster pitts; or Cutt or broken theire netts or lines, sett or layde to take fishe.

11. If there be any batteries or maimes whereby any p'son is disabled for the publique service, or bloud draughts of any subjects, or freinds to the publique peace; (to) inquire of the time and place, or (as to) any affraie whereby the peace is disturbed.

12. If any owner or M$^{r}$ hathe too sevearly used his servants at sea, or causelessly have unshipped them before the voyage ended.

13. If any trespasses have bein by cutting or carrying away of buoies, removing of anchors, breaking of cables or hausers, or by abuse of botes, ancors, cables, oares, or making use of them against the owners will.

14. If any p'son of insufficiency in experience and knowledge hathe undertaken the place of loadsman, pilot, or master, and whereby any ship, or vessell, or goods, have perished or bein damnifyed.

15. If there be w$^{th}$in this port any common and notorious malefactors.

16. If any p'son hathe hindered trade w$^{th}$in this port, by disturbing marchants and mariners in theire sale, or taking from them theire marchandises or victualls against theire wills, or by clayming or exacting new Customes or excessive fees for ankorage.

17. If any p'son hathe sett price, or made restraint, or taken any toll or taxe uppon any sea fish taken by a subject in an English vessell.

18. If any purveyour, under collour of his commission or otherwise, hathe taken any herring or sea fish, taken by a subject in the vessell of a subject, against the owners will, excepting composition for Iseland fishe.

19. If any Shipwrites, Hewers, Clinchers, Calkers, or other artifficers used in this port about shipping, have exacted or received excessive wages, against the stat 6 H : 8. *(a)*

20. Or have taken wages for more time or work then hathe bein due.

21. Or have conspired uppon oath or otherwise not to doe any work but at a prise by them sett. Or to doe noe more or noe other worke but suche or soe much, or onely at suche howers, Or that they will not worke to finish what another hath begunne.

22. If any victuallers of shipps or boates have delivered, to be spent at sea, any unwholesome or corrupt victuall.

Or hathe any, (being) stranger borne : offered to sell any salt fish or herrings, not meete for meate, contrary to admonishm^t^ and warning of the officer.

23. If any p'son on shipboard hathe sold by false weights and measures, or over weyed or over measured commodities by them sold.

24. If any p'son hathe forestalled any victuall or marchandise by sea comming to this port to be sold, by contract for the having of suche commodity before the arivall thereof. Or by word, letter, or message, have raysed the price of suche commodity. Or by diswading of others from importing suche commodities.

25. If any ingrossers be of any dead victuall brought into the market to be sold, thereby enhancing the first price, and selling the same at a derer price.

26. If any p'son hath w^th^in this liberty shott at foule w^th^ any haile shott, or more pellets then one at one time.

27. If any p'son w^th^in this liberty hathe destroyed any young frie of or spawn of Eles, Salmons, or any other fishe, viz : any Salmon under 16 Inches in length, or any Eles under 12 inches.

Or hath any p'son dragged Oysters, and not culled them before he halled again, or have brought to market Oysters that have above 2 oysters in one cluster.

---

(*a*) Act 6 Hen. VIII. c. 3, "Concerning Artificers and Labourers," (referring to 23 Hen. VI. c. 12). By this Act, a master shipwright, from Candlemas (Feb 2) to Michaelmas, received 5d. a day, with meat and drink, or 7d. without; a hewer, in the same way, 4d. or 6d.; "an able clincher," 3d. or 5d.; a holder, 2d. or 4d.; a master calker, 4d. or 6d.; a "meane calker," 3d. or 5d.; and a calker "laboryng by the tyde," 4d. for every tide, with meat and drink. From Michaelmas to Candlemas these wages were reduced 1d. all round. Statt. Realm, iii. 125.

28. If any fishers w$^{th}$in the liberty hathe bein fishing w$^{th}$ netts every maske whereof hath bein under 2 inches and a halfe broad.

Or have sticked or grubbed any fish w$^{th}$ any shovenett, betwene 8 of the Clock at night, and 4 of the clock in the morning, or heaved any fishe w$^{th}$ any heave nett, except there be two persons in the boate at the heaving. Or have (in fishing above Downham bridge) used any other netts then heave netts and sett netts. Or have fished above Mulbery with any Trawling netts.

29. If any person hathe killed any kepper or shedder salmons betwene the Nativit: of Mar:* and Martins day,† or any young salmons from midd Aprill to Midsummer day.

30. Or hathe dreggers destroyed the bedds of muskells, or taken any oysters betwene the first of May and the 14$^{th}$ of September.

Or hathe Taken oysters above twice a weeke, (Lent time excepted) or sold his oysters taken w$^{th}$in this liberty, in other places then at the Common Kay or in market.

31. What nusances by wears, mills, stakes, stanks, kiddells, *(a)* ebbing weares, floud gates, or suche like, whereby the passage by water is interrupted or hindred, are sett up in the water or mantained, and by whome and where.

32. If any person hathe Cast out or unladen out of any vessell, any manner of Ballast, rubbish, gravell, wreck, or filth, but onely uppon the land above the full sea mark.

33. If any p'son hathe demolished any beacon w$^{th}$in this haven which ought to be mantained, and not sett upp the same w$^{th}$in two tides following.

34. If any two shipps or Hoyes, being laid abrest w$^{th}$in the haven, have continnued two dayes together, after warning given by the Serjeant, and by whose defalts, if suche Hoyes might ffleete.

And what other annoyances are donne to the haven or Channell, by wintring or laying of hoyes or other vessells, and by whose defalt.

35. If any person hath fraited or carried in any strangers vessell or bottome, any marchandise or victuall from Port to port in this realme or otherwise, whereas he might have fraited English vessells therewith. And whoe hathe brought into this port any ffrench wine or Tholons woad, in other vessell then suche whereof somme subject of this Governm$^{t}$ was owner or part owner.

36. If any p'son hathe w$^{th}$in this liberty bought any herrings out of a strange bottome, being not sufficiently salted, packed, and casked.

Or hathe any fflemish fishe or other ffish taken or brought into this liberty by a stranger, bein dried w$^{th}$in this liberty to be sold, and by whome.

---

* Sept. 8. † Nov. 11.

(*a*) *vid. sup.* p. 206. The name kiddell (Fr. *quideau*) seems also to have been given to a kind of basket for catching fish.

37. If any p'son hathe wittingly received or transported any fellons, outlawes, banished men, and theire goods.

Or carried or shipped to cary beyond the sea any

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| leather, | Tallow, | Raw Hides, | Brass, | Copper, |
| Bell mettle, | Gunn mettle, | Ordinance, | Shoes, | Boots, |
| Buskins, | Slippers, | Sheepskins, | Wools, | Shorlings, |
| Staggskins, | Buckskins, | Doe Skins, | Hindskins, | Goteskins. |
| fawnskins, | Kiddskins, | | | |

Or leather made of suche skinns, or hathe caried to any vessell in the haven, or on the seaes, to be transported, any Wheate, Rye, Barlye, or other Corne growing in this Realme; or English Malt, Beere, Butter, Cheese, or Wood, w$^{th}$out licence. Or having licence, hathe transported more then he ought, or hath laden at any more places then one certaine.

Or hathe any p'son carried beyond the seaes w$^{th}$out the kings licence, any gold or sylver in money, or bullion, plate, or vessells, or any spices, after the same were landed.

Or any living sheepe, horses, mares, Gueldings, Beves, muttons, or other victuall or goods uncustomed.

38. If any p'son hathe laden into any vessell, to be transported or landed out of any vessell, not being in leak or wreck, any goods or Marchandises except fish and salt, but onely in the day time, and at the open Kay, where the Customers are resident.

39. If any person hathe interrupted this Court, in deciding matters w$^{th}$in the jurisdiction of this Admirallty.

40. If any person hathe impleaded, indicted, or presented any p'son or matter in any other Court, w$^{ch}$ doe belong to this Admirallty to determine.

41. You are to present all usurpacons uppon this Liberty, by making pitts or Gulfs w$^{th}$out licence of the Admiralls of this Towne.

42. If any shipps or mariners being imprest into the kings service, have withdrawn themselves from the service w$^{th}$out discharge.

Or if any shipps using flaggs, do not conforme themselves to the flaggs used by the English.

43. If any juror formerly sworne in this Court, hathe discovered the Councill of the king and his fellow jurors, or concealled any matter given in charge.

44. You shall likewise present all goods and chattels w$^{th}$in this liberty, of any Traitor, felon, fugitive, or outlaw, or such as are in exigent for ffelony, and of *ffeloes de se.*

And boates and other vessells, goods waved, and Deodands, viz: boats, ships, vessells, ancors, cables, or other things whereby any p'son hathe been putt to violent death.

And All Royall ffishes, goods, and jewells found about any dead body.

And all wrecks found on the shore, or w^th^in the salt water, being fflotsome and jettsom, and all other goods forfaited and belonging to the Admirall.

45. You shall present all persons that have usurped uppon the Royalties of this Towne, and have concealed the same.

## Short Directions to be observed by the Bayliffs of Ipsw^ch^ ffrom yere to yere.

1. Uppon the first Satterday after Mich: the orders touching markets must be proclaimed in the three markets, as they are sett downe in Doomesday booke.

2. Uppon the 1 or 2^d^ petit Court after Mich: they must sweare Wardens for the Butchery, Searchers of leather, and Searchers of Cloathe.

3. At the first assembly agree prices of beere and ale, and let the Brewers have notice thereof.

4. At any time sweare petit Constables.

5. Hold a great Court after Hollymasse* for auditors and assessors of fines of forrainers.

6. Sue forthe a new Commission for the Gaole delivery for the yere following.

7. Soone after Hollymasse, Call for the monies due for gowns, shirts, and smocks, to be delivered a little before Christmass.

8. Appoint a time to assess forraine ffines.

9. The Audit should beginne on Nicholas Day,† and to beginne w^th^ the Towne Treasury.

10. At somme Assembly about that time, take account of the Renter Wardens, Treasurers of the Hospitall, and for wood and cole for the poore.

11. Weigh bread often, and punish Bakers.

12. Trye measures and weights often, at least 3 times in the yere.

13. Trye measures of Vinteners, Innkepers, Alhouse kepers often.

14. Search often for Idle persons, gamsters, drunkards, and punish according to law.

15. And for unlicenced Alehouses, and punish them.

16. Inquire of the prices used for beere, as well by brewers as others.

17. Hold Sessions of the peace and Goale delivery as occasion requires.

* *i.e.* All Hallows or All Saints' Day, Nov. 1. † Dec. 6.

18. Uppon the 9 of March a Commemoracon sermon must be observed, as its appointed by Mr Caston. *(a)*

19. In Lent hold a great Court, for election of Guildholders.

20. In Easter weeke or soone after, nominate overseers, confirme rates, and take the former overseers accompts.

21. At the first assembly after Easter, chuse surveiors for the high waies, and take the accompts of the old surveiors.

22. The first Sessions after Easter, confirme rates for laborers and servants wages, and chuse a Treasurer for the maimed soldiers, and soone after call the former Treasurer to accompt.

23. In Aprill or May, licence Victuallers.

24. On Whitsun Tewesday, Hold the Leete.

25. Hold an Admirall Court uppon occasion.

26. Hold a Court at Ulneston Hall a little before Mich:

27. Hold a greate Court allwaies on the 8 of September, for elections.

28. M^r^ Bayliffs, Portmen, and 24^ty^, uppon notice, to walke the bounds of the faires w^th^in this Towne.

(*a*) Mr. Leonard Caston (p. 386), Portman, who by will, dat. 30 Dec., 1617, left £100 to the town, and ordered a sermon to be preached yearly at St. Mary-le-Tower on the anniversary of his burial, "to commemorate God's goodness in this Gift, to move the Poor to Thankfulness, and the Rich to good Works." Ipsw. Gifts and Leg. (1747), p. 153.

# THE PETIT RENTS, 24 ELIZ:

### St. Mathewes.

| | |
|---|---|
| John Hawis, late Carvers - - | 2d |
| Tho: Bateman - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Moore - - - | 1d |
| Chr: Lawrence - - - | 1d |
| Edm: Withipoll, late Rewards - | 4d |
| Tho: Smith, late Witherbies - | 6d |
| ffor an Incrochemt - - | 8d |
| Antony Kirby, late Lemans - | 8d |
| ffor an Incrochemt - - | 1d |
| Willm Harvies heires - - | 8d |
| Willm Dier, late Stewards - - | 2d |
| The same - - - | 6d |
| of the same - - - | 1d |
| of the same - - - | 2d |
| Willm Mills - - - | 12d |
| Alex: Reason, late Cocks - | 16d |
| Edw: Cage, late Haywards - | 2s |
| Joane Haywards - - | 3s 4d |
| Rich: Rusten, late Herons - | 4s |
| Rob: Sparrow - - - | 1s 8d |
| Diers heires, for a lane - - | 2d |
| Chr: Tolson - - - | 1d |
| Rose Bloyse - - - | 1d |
| Wards houses in the Towns hand - | 8d |
| John Sherman, for setting his signe post into the streete further then formerly - - | 1d |
| Jeffery Moose, for his Tenemt | 2d |

### S. Clements.

| | |
|---|---|
| Hen: Ashby, now John Humpheries | 4d |
| For pending water, now Joh: Humpheries - - - | 2d |
| Nich: Smith, now Hammonds - | 2d |
| Tho: Glascock, late Rogmans - | 2d |
| Robt Braye - - - | 2s 2d |
| Willm Reynbald - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 1s 2d |
| Alis Hugget - - - | 4d |
| Humpheries heires, now Godfrey Woolnall - - - | 8d |
| Mr John Tye - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| Mr Rob: Cuttler - - - | 1s 8d |
| Rob: Andrewes heires - - | 2s |
| Rich: Brooke, Esqr - - | 8d |
| Thurstons, late the Wid: Bobbets | 3li 6s 8d |
| Steven Baxter - - - | 1d |

### St Mary at ye Elmes.

| | |
|---|---|
| Rich: Hayward - - - | 6d |
| John Cole - - - | 1s |
| Rich: Hayward - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 4d |
| the same in Wildeses - - | 1s |
| the same - - - | 1s 6d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - | 2s |
| the same, late Cadyes - - | 1d |
| George Wilds - - - | 1s 8d |
| Crickmers heires - - - | 1s |
| Thomasin Bobbet - - - | 1s 8d |
| Chr: Alderman - - - | 1s 6d |
| Arthure Butler - - - | 6d |
| Rich: Stannard, late Gardners - | 1s |
| George Wilds, formrly Baldries - | 2d |
| ffor easemt of his gutter - - | 1d |
| Ingrams heires - - - | 2d |
| John Cole - - - | 4d |
| the same, now Gardners - - | 2d |
| Tho: Borrage - - - | 2d |
| Mich: Crane - - - | 2d |
| George Wild, for liberty of washing in the River at his Woodhouse - | 6d |

### St Nicholas.

| | |
|---|---|
| Walter Bonn - - - | 1d |
| Antony Praser, now Brewer - | 2d |
| Rich: Cornelius - - - | 1d |
| Thomas Bobbett - - - | 1d |
| Chr: Alderman, late Bemonts - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 1d |
| Tho: Roblet - - - | 6d |
| Willm Jeffery - - - | 2d |
| Tho: Glede, late Aldermans - | 1s |
| Rob: Cheape, late Halls - - | 1s |
| John Waples heires - - | 4d |
| Tho: Maddocks heirs - - | 1s |
| Mr Joh: Gardner - - | 1d |
| Rob: Pettoe - - - | 2d |
| Mich: Crane, late Coppins, now Laur: Clobb - - - | 2d |
| The same - - - | 4d |
| Collins, for washing in ye river at Grey ffriers - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Bonhams incrochemt in the river at Grey ffriers - - | 6d |

STEVENS.

| | |
|---|---|
| Tho: Barber, late Ceelies - | 4d |
| John Neve, now Sicklemores - | 4d |
| George Coppins - - - | 4d |
| Rob: Cooke - - - | 11d |
| Chr: Crane - - - | 5d |
| Rich: Sicklemore, late Cooke - | 1d |
| Tho: Barber, late Sallowes - | 2d |
| Mr of Requests, for ½ ye Markt of Woodbridge - - - | 10s |
| John Vitar, for pennding water to his house, late Lambords - | 1s |
| Thomas Andrewes, for the signe of the Redd Lion by conscent - | 1 |
| Mathew Winds incrochemt - | 2d |

ST MARY TOWER.

| | |
|---|---|
| Wid. Bloyse, for the orchard, late Nottinghams - - - | 2s |
| The same, for her other orchard - | 2s |
| Robt Barker, now W: Barker - | 8d |
| ffrank: Willms - - - | 1s 4d |
| Willm Candler, late Millses - | 6d |
| Willm Bucknams - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| Eliz: Bennet - - - | 4d |
| Luke Melton, late Bodmans - | 2d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Seely - - - | 4d |
| Rob: Rook - - - | 2d |
| Cooper, late Drapers - - | 2d |
| Tho: Sicklemore, late Berries, now Golties - - - | 2d |
| Willm Buckenham, late Seelies - | 2d |
| ffr: Willms, for his farme house next next the church gate - - | 5s |
| Tho: Smiths incrochemt into the streete, at his parlor window - - | 1d |
| Leonard Marshall, for pending water in Caldwell Brooke - - | 4d |

ST LAWRENCE.

| | |
|---|---|
| Thos: Sicklemore - - - | 10d |
| the same - - - | 4s 8d |
| Eliz: Cole - - - | 1s 8d |
| the same - - - | 3s 0d |
| George Coppings, late Bakers and Coopers - - - | 10d |
| *the same in Sicklemores occ: - | 1d |
| John Goilmar, for setting out his shopp | 4d |
| Wallers heires - - - | 1d |
| Rob: Cooke, for divers parcells, late Stisteds - - - | 2d |
| Chr: Ward, for a parcel, late St Laur: Church gate - - - | 0 0 |
| Joh: ffesy, for Edgar - - | 1d |

MARGARETTS.

| | |
|---|---|
| Tho: Seeley - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Cock, late Smiths - - | 2s 4d |
| Willm Candler, late Bacons - | 2s 6d |
| Willm Potter - - - | 4d |
| Joan Bacon - - - | 2s |
| Marmaduke Brown - - | 2s 8d |
| Batemans - - - | 4d |
| Rob: Carpinder, now Bennets - | 1s |
| Rich: Skinner, now Birams - | 2s |
| John Cole, late Wilkinsons - | 3d |
| Birams, late Halls - - | 4d |
| the same, now Elmeses - - | 3s 4d |
| Mr Biram - - - - | 4d |
| the same, now Joh: Curries - | 6d |
| the same - - - | 8d |
| the same - - - | 8d |
| Joh: Dameron, late Leeches - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - | 6d |
| Chr: Crane, now Math: Windses - | 2d |
| Joh: Wilds, late Georg: Wildses - | 1s 4d |
| Rob: Martin, late Goodings - | 10d |
| Mrs Kevet, late Hollands, for pending of water - - - | 2d |
| Robt King, late Marrebs, *al:* Hoyes | 1d |
| Joh: Simonds, for his house, Edgar now Denies - - - | 1d |
| Chr: Tanner, for pending the water at Caldwell - - - | 1s |
| James Gardner, for ye like - - | 1s |
| Rob: Martin, for ye like - - | 2d |
| Humf: Harman, for Dawes tenemt, for the like - - - | 8d |
| Rich: Golty, for the like - - | 4d |
| Willm Lindfield, for ye like - - | 6d |

ST HELLENS.

| | |
|---|---|
| Robt Potten, for his mill house - | 6s 8d |
| The same for a parcell, Willm Legres | 2s |
| John Medow, late Harmans, for taking in watr - - - | 1s |
| Marmaduke Brown, for the like - | 6d |
| Wid: Potten, for ye like - - | 6d |

* It is in ye writing 21d, and therefore not to be severed. (B).

### Mary Kay.

| | |
|---|---|
| Hen: Ashley - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Rowse - - - | 4d |
| John Purpet, gent. - - | 3d |
| the same - - - | 8d |
| Edm: Talbott - - - | 4d |
| Tho: Bayly, late Choles - - | 4d |
| the same - - - - | 2d |
| Edm: fflick - - - | 2d |
| Willm ffoster, esqr - - - | 4d |
| Willm Whetcrofft, gent. - - | 8d |
| the same - - - - | 8d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| Eliz: Gooding - - - | 6d |
| the same - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 4 |
| Tho: Porrage - - - | 1 |
| August: Parkers house - - | 2d |
| the same, for a garden - - | 2d |
| Joh: Cressy - - - | 1s |
| A tenemt of Mr. Toolie's ffoundacon with a kay, pt of Hallyes - | 4d |
| Joh: Carnaby, for his pt - - | 4d |
| Steven Baxter - - - | 2d |
| Marion Bird or Brid - - | 2d |
| the same, now Mr Barker - | 2d |
| the same, for Whitlocks - - | 3d |
| Willm Barbers heires - - | 4d |
| Robt ffoster, late Wm ffostr - | 2d |
| Steven Baxter, late Penders - | 4d |
| the same, for a parcel of a Lane - | 0 0 |
| Thom: ffuller, sommetimes a Dock | 6d |
| Hen: Aldam - - - | 4d |
| Chr: Merill - - - | 10d |
| Joh: Cooke, Mr. Downs occ: - | 4d |
| Joh: Knapp, late ffishers - - | 2d |
| the same, a gardein in Shirehouse pitts | 0 0 0 |
| Willm Whetcroft, for the temt called the 'Bull', at his tenemt next his capitall messuage - | 4d |
| John Carnaby, for his Jetty - | 4d |
| the same, for his gallery - - | 4d |
| Mr. Whetcroft, for his stulpes - | 4d |

### Stoke.

| | |
|---|---|
| Georg: Lewgar, for a parcel of ground called 'Stoke mill' | 0 0 0 |
| John Pattison, for a late incrochemt | 0 0 0 |
| Drane, for an incrochemt - - | 4d |

### St Peters.

| | |
|---|---|
| Harmans, late Eliots - - | 4d |
| the same - - - - | 1s |
| The Bells ffearme - - - | 2s |
| the same - - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - - | 2d |
| Robt Barker, late Raulf Moores - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 1d |
| the same - - - - | 3d |
| the same - - - | 1d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - | 2d |
| Wid: Merill - - - | 1 8d |
| the same - - - - | 6d |
| Mr Joh: Nicols, for three parcels, granted 12° Eliz: - - | 2s 6d |
| Mr Joh: Barker - - - | 2d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| Mr Rich: King - - - | 4d |
| John Powys, late Jenningses - | 1s 4d |
| the same - - - - | 4d |
| John Curry, late Reynolds, now Andrewes - - - | 4d |
| Bartholomew ffenne - - | 2d |
| Joh: Hugger, late Joh: Hawises - | 6d |
| George Coppin - - - | 2s 6d |
| ffranc: Willms, a parcell at Handford | 2s 4d |
| Reverses, late Lyons - - | 2d |
| John Nicholls, gent: for setting out the Kay - - - | 1 |
| George Coppin, in late Bakers - | 4d |
| the same, for an incrochemt - | 1d |
| John Rivers - - - | 1d |

# ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

p. 57. "Sol. stau.(?)" Probably "sel : stal:" for "*sellatorem stallatum*," stalled or resident saddler.

p. 73. "Osterbolt." Probably on the site of Bull's Head Corner; it took its name from the East gate. Clarke's Hist. Ips. p. 302.

p. 87. "Greenw$^{ch}$." *note.* In St. Clement's parish; it belonged to the priory of St. Peter, in Ipswich, and on the suppression of that house came into the King's hands, and a grant of it was made 23 June, 20 Hen. VIII (1528). Lett.and Pap. Hen. VIII (Brewer)iv.pt.21 p.1937. Clarke's Hist.Ipsw.p.368.

p. 112. "Sir Roger Chamberlain." Sometimes called "Robert;" he was M.P. for Suff. 29 Hen. VI (1450) and 12 Edw. IV (1472).

,, "John Timperley." See p. 129. Arms: qtly. gu. and arg.; in the 1$^{st}$ qr. an escallop. or. Harl. 1560, f. 210a; 1820 f. 34a.

p. 113. "Gilbert Debenham." See p. 131; the name sometimes appears as "Denham." Arms: sa. a bend betw. 2 crescents, or. Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 720.

p. 117. "William Worsop." Arms: gu. a dexter hand erect, couped at the wrist, arg. betw. 3 cinquefoils of the last. Add. MSS. 19,156.

,, "Richard Felaw." Burgess, 1461. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,129, f. 90.

p. 118. "William Baldrey." Father of Tho: Baldrey (p. 163). Arms: sa. on a chevron or, betw. 3 demi-griffins arg. 3 martlets gu. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 7.

p. 121. "John Lopham." There are early notes on this family in Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,140, f. 162.

p. 124. "Robert Reydon." Lord of Reydon, Suff.; he died in 1468, and was bur. in St. Nicholas', Ipswich. Arms: checky. arg. and gu. a bend of the first. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 19.

p. 128. "Bull's flesh not bayted." See Notes and Queries, 1862; Vol. i. pp. 346, 417.

p. 129. "Parliam$^{t}$ at Yorke." Prorogued *sine die* on account of an expected invasion of the French and Scots; Hist. Memb. Parl. (1878) i. p. 359.

p. 155. "John Smier, Clerk." Q$^{y}$ same as "John Squier, clerk" p. 160.

p. 159. "Thom: Drayll." For the Parl$^{t}$ 7 Hen. VII, which met at Westminster, 17 Oct. 1491, there is no return. Ret. Memb. Parl. i. 366; Clarke's Hist. Ipsw. 346.

p. 179. "Rob$^{t}$ Southwell." More probably of Barham Hall, Suff. and son of John Southwell, gent. of Ipswich. Weever (p. 781) calls him serjeant at law, and says he died Sep. 27, 1514; he was bur. at Barham. Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 19; Page's Suff. 567.

p. 183. For "Montford, Co. Salop" read "Mundford near Thetford, Norf."

p. 191. "D$^{r}$ Bayley." See also Add. MSS. 15,520, f. 14b; Wodderspoon, 385.

p. 237. "M$^{r}$ Argentine." He was successively usher and master of the Gram. School. Gent. Mag. vi, p. 313; Add. MS. (Davy) 19,165, f. 94.

p. 251. "Will$^{m}$ Whetcroft" See p. 228; Will (Moyse, 248b) Cur. Ep. Norw. dat. 13 Ap. 1581; prov. 26th May, 1581.

p. 261, "M$^{r}$ of Requests." The Court of Requests, established 9 Hen.VII (1501-2), was originally an Equity Court for poor men's suits, which were made to the King by supplication, and upon which they were entitled to have right without payment; it was virtually abolished by 16 Car. I, c. 10. The records of the Court are still extant, and are of much service in the compilation of local and family history.

p. 285. "Rob: Inglish." He was of Magd. Coll. Camb.; A.B. 1570; A.M. 1575.

p. 287. "M$^{r}$ Key" or "Keyes." The Camb. Univ. Register records eight graduates of the name about this time.

p. 296. "John Dawes." Translator of Bullinger's sermons, and author of several theological works. Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,165, f. 104.

p. 307. "M$^{r}$ Secretary Smith." Sir Thomas Smith was born at Abingdon, Berks, and educated at the Free Grammar School founded there in 1563 by John Roysse, citizen and mercer of London. He subsequently proceeded to Ch: Ch: Oxford, where, after graduating, and serving the office of Proctor in 1580, he entered the service of the Earl of Essex; he was Clerk of the Parliament and Council to Q. Elizabeth; and Latin Secretary to James I., by whom he was knighted, and who also made him Master of the Court of Requests. Mem. of Abingdon School by B. Blundell, (1863) p. 27.

p. 310. "D$^{r}$ Norton." He became DD. in 1575.

p. 312. "Rob$^{t}$ Dixon." Of S$^{t}$ Cath.Hall or S$^{t}$ John's Coll. A.B. 1570; A.M. 1574.

p. 320. "D$^{r}$ Sherman"; Qy D$^{r}$ John Sherman, heir to John Chapman, Esq., son of . . . Chapman, lecturer of Dedham. Add.MSS.15,520,ff.8,10. A Rob$^{t}$ Sherman of Essex, and of Trin. Coll. Camb. A.B. 1579; A.M. 1583; MD. 1595, is given in Cooper's Ath. Cantab. ii. 285.

p. 322. "James Leman." He was of St. John's Coll. Camb. A.M. 1595.

,, "Thomas Sicklemore." Will (15 Soame) dat. 26 Mar. 1619; prov. 9 Feb. 1619-20.

p. 330. "M$^{r}$ Pemberton." Qy William Pemberton of Pemb. Coll. Camb. A B. 1572; A.M. 1576; S.T.B.; 1583; and of Rendlesham, Suff. Will (42 Kidd) prov. in 1599.

p. 331. "Rob. Brown." Qy of C.C.C. Camb. A.B. 1572.

p. 345. "M$^{r}$ Rob$^{t}$ Wright." The Camb. Univ. Reg. has three graduates of this name, respectively belonging to Christ's, Trinity, and Clare Colleges.

p. 366. 'Poldavies." In the 16th and 17th cent. Ipswich appears to have been a chief seat of the sailcloth manufacture. The particular material called by this name was first made on the Continent, and was partly introduced into this country by an inhabitant of Ipswich. Candler, (Harl. 6071. f. 225 b) speaking of Richard Collins of Ipswich, gent. and (?) rector of Braintree, Essex, 1655, "a reverend, grave, aged man," says: "this Mr Collens and his Brother were two of those gentlemen that sought to have brought the trade of Powle Davies into England, which for a time in the daies of Q. Eliz. was thought to be a great benefit to this nation, but English Hempe did not prove so for it as that of ffrance." An Ordinance of Francis I, dated 16 Nov. 1536, permitting the exportation of merchandise during the war with the Emperor Charles V, mentions "lynen of Olones al's poldavys." Cal. Stat. Pap. Hen. VIII. In 1 Jas. I. (1603 4) an Act of Parliament was passed regulating its manufacture.

p. 378. "Lanthorne and candle light." Wodderspoon, p. 280.

p. 384. "Mr Bird." A Samuel Bird, a native of Essex, was a Fellow of C.C.C. Camb. A.B. 1569; A.M. 1573; he was a minister of Ipswich, and appears to have been incorporated at Oxford, May 8, 1605. Another of the same name was incorp. in 1604. Wood's Fasti Oxon. Pt.1 p. 307; Add. MSS (Davy) 19,165, f. 138; (Cole) 5863, f. 128b.

p. 394. "Mr Carter, minister." Mr Thomas Carter was minister of Bramford, near Ipswich, in 1598; curate of St. Margaret's, Ipswich, in 1604; and incumbent of St. Helen's in 1611. He appears to have been of Christ's Coll. Camb. A.B. 1595; A.M. 1599. Wodderspoon, pp. 391, 399.

p. 425. "Gounfleete." The Gun Fleet sands, off the coast of Essex; Lat. 51·45. N; Long. 1.16. E.

p. 430. "Rob. Snelling." *note.* For "14 Sep. 1647," read "14 Sep. 1627.

p. 458. "Tho: Johnson." Will (53 Meade) dat. 1618.

p. 461. "Mr John Talbot." Will of John Talbott the elder, of Wantisden, Suff. LLB. dat. 24 Oct. 1615, prov. (Cur. Arch. Suff.) 19 Ap. 1616. Candler (Harl. 6071) refers to a Dr Talbot, a civilian of Norf. who flourished at a later date.

p. 496. "Rev. W. Clarke." *note.* Will (375 Brent) dat. 28 May, 1653; prov. 21 Sep. 1653. He had lands in Lincolnshire.

p. 510. "Mr Daniel Snow." A rich saltfiner of Ipswich. Will (99 Pile) dat. 1636.

p. 516. "Dr Goad." *note.* Add. MSS. (Davy) 19,165, f. 183.

p. 53-. "Jos: Pemberton." *note.* Will (191 Fines) dat. 1647.

p. 539. "Mr Glascok." The Camb. Univ. Reg. furnishes five other graduates of this surname about this time.

p. 546. "Lionel Edgar." *note.* After "Add. MSS. (Batley)" insert "25,335."

,, Tho: Edgar Esq." One of this name appears among the Suffolk gentry at the Visitation of Sir Edw. Bysshe in 1664. Will of Thomas Edgar of Great Glemham, gent. (198 Lockier) dat. 6 Feb., 1658; prov. 6 May, 1661. This seems a distinct family.

BINDING SECT. FEB 27 1973

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

DA
690
I6B25
1884

Bacon, Nathaniel (comp.)
The annalls of Ipswche